Anno 1778.

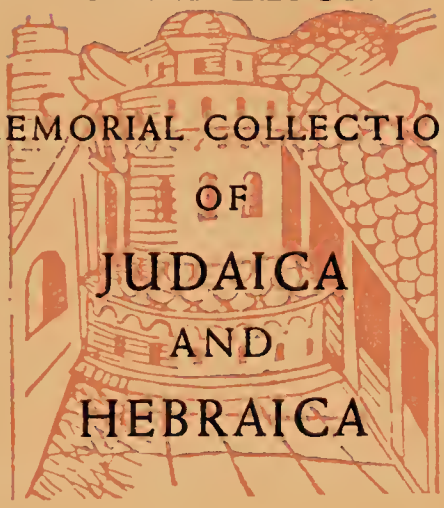
PHILLIPS · ACADEMY

OLIVER · WENDELL · HOLMES

LIBRARY

Per ampliora *ad altiora.*

HARRY ELSON



MEMORIAL COLLECTION

OF

JUDAICA

AND

HEBRAICA

THE LEGENDS OF THE JEWS

INDEX

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019 with funding from
Kahle/Austin Foundation

https://archive.org/details/legendsofjews0007ginz

THE LEGENDS OF THE JEWS

BY

LOUIS GINZBERG

VII

INDEX

BY

BOAZ COHEN

PHILADELPHIA
THE JEWISH PUBLICATION SOCIETY OF AMERICA
1938

COPYRIGHT BY
THE JEWISH PUBLICATION SOCIETY OF AMERICA
1938

PRINTED IN
THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
PRESS OF THE JEWISH PUBLICATION SOCIETY
PHILADELPHIA, PENNA.

296
G43a
V.7

CONTENTS

	Page
Preface	vii
Index A—General	1
Index B—Passages cited	
A. Ancient Bible Versions	517
B. Apocrypha	529
C. Pseudepigrapha	531
D. Hellenistic Literature	541
E. Tannaitic Literature	551
F. Talmud and Minor Treatises	551
G. Midrashim	553
H. Medieval Hebrew Commentators	563
I. Other Medieval Writings	580
J. New Testament	583
K. New Testament Pseudepigrapha	585
L. Church Fathers and Medieval Christian Writers	586
M. Greek and Latin Writers	598
N. Oriental Literature	599
Index of Hebrew and Aramaic Words	601
Index of Piyyutim	612

125143

PREFACE

In preparing the Index, I endeavored to make it as complete and comprehensive as possible in order to facilitate the use of the inexhaustible fund of Agadic material deposited in the *Legends of the Jews*. Embarrassed with a superabundance of materials I was obliged to make abridgments in order to keep the volume within practical compass. Consequently I often combined several items under one heading, e. g. under "Aaron, virtues of," there are thirteen references embracing the following items: generosity, II. 329; piety, III. 168, 189, 210, 316, 334; modesty, III. 183, 328; VI. 81; simplicity, III. 324, lover of peace, III. 328; VI. 97; popularity, VII. 113.

With regard to the arrangement of the material in the Index, the following is to be noted. As a leading principle I grouped the items under a given heading in accordance with the order in which they are found in the volumes, e. g., Aaron comforts the Messiah, I. 23; Aaron, breastplate of, II. 31. This system was properly chosen because it was a rule that could be followed with the greatest consistency. It must be avowed that this method has its shortcomings, as it often led to an incongruous association of facts. A precedent, however, for this method is to be found in the index to Frazer's *Golden Bough*. Since no amount of ingenuity would permit absolute consistency, it was necessary not infrequently to deviate from this procedure, particularly in case of larger topics, such as, Israel, Torah, Angels, or Moses. In such instances it was deemed best to classify the items according to a logical principle. For example, in regard to Moses, the facts that were related to one another in thought were brought together, thus,

Moses and Israel, Moses and the Torah, and so on. Quite often it was found expedient to arrange the items in alphabetical sequence, e. g., God, abode of, attributes of; under attributes, are listed the various attributes—eternity to vengeance—and then the article continues with "back of", "blessing of", etc.

It was impossible to adhere to any one of these methods in all cases, and in many instances the various methods were combined into one. For example, under Angels many items were listed alphabetically, e. g., Angel of the abysses, Angel of the Arabot, etc. Another group relating to the characteristics of angels were put together, e. g., Angels, appearace of, beauty of, etc. Various items pertaining to the relation of the angels to biblical characters, e. g., Angels and Aaron, etc., were aranged alphabetically. In this particular heading I merged Angel and Angels for reasons of expediency, whereas throughout the Index I always separated the singular from the plural.

Under the heading Proverbs and Sayings, pp. 390–393, I cited the proverbs in full and listed them in alphabetical order according to the principal word of each sentence, e. g., accuser, anger, etc.

The Index of Passages lists all the passages unless otherwise indicated. It was found inadvisable to cite all the references to the Talmud and Midrash because of their great number, and accordingly only those passages which are explained in the notes are cited.

In the Index of Hebrew and Aramaic phrases, the verbs are mostly arranged according to roots.

In general I was guided by the language of the author for the headings in the Index. For example, under Shekinah, I listed separately Shekinah, glory of, light of, radiance of, and splendor of, which represent the Hebrew זיו השכינה. In some cases I made a choice between competing terms.

I adopted "justice" rather than "righteousness" for צדק, as it more clearly conveys the sense of the Hebrew word to the English reader.

The plan and purpose of the *Legends of the Jews* has been thoroughly expounded by Prof. Ginzberg in his introductions to vols. I and V. Suffice it to say that this work represents the greatest single contribution to the study of the Agada within a century. Its significance lies not only in its unsurpassed collection of materials from all out of the way sources, but also in the fact that it paves the way for numerous monographs in the various fields of theology, folklore, superstition, customs and legends. In an extensive review of the *Legends* in the *JQR*, N. S., vol. 24, Prof. Bernard Heller of Budapest has presented an appreciation of the value of the *Legends* for further researches into the field of the Agada. I merely wish to stress the fact that the complete collection of references to Josephus, Philo, Hellenistic Literature and the Church Fathers will help the critical student in the study of the historical development of the Agada, which has hardly been begun.

In conclusion I wish to express my profound thanks to Professors Louis Ginzberg and Alexander Marx for helpful suggestions in the course of the compilation of the Index, and to Mr. Maurice Jacobs, Executive Secretary of the Jewish Publication Society of America for his many courtesies in connection with the publication of the volume.

BOAZ COHEN

January 1st, 1938

INDEX

A

Aaron comforts the Messiah, **I.**, 23
Aaron, breastplate of, the 12 stones of, **II.**, 31
Aaron, one of the three leaders of Israel, **II.**, 61
Aaron died by a kiss from the Shekinah, **II.**, 148
Aaron, the corpse of, not ravaged by worms, **II.**, 148
Aaron, one of the prophets, **II.**, 188, 283, 323, 329; **III.**, 121, 429; **V.**, 421
Aaron rebuked Israel in Egypt for worshiping idols, **II.**, 188; **III.**, 457; **V.**, 379
Aaron, Job contrasted with, **II.**, 226
Aaron, the etymology of the name of, **II.**, 261; **V.**, 396; **VI.**, 223
Aaron as high priest, **II.**, 253, 263, 328; **III.**, 167, 187, 286, 288–289, 293, 294, 296, 303, 304, 306, 307, 328; **V.**, 422; **VI.**, 74, 77, 106
Aaron, priesthood of, Korah denied the divine origin of, **III.**, 289; **VI.**, 101
Aaron danced at the re-marriage of Amram, **II.**, 262
Aaron, weeping of, **II.**, 267
Aaron called Moses Abi-zanoah, **II.**, 269
Aaron, the leader of Israel in Egypt, **II.**, 283; **V.**, 407
Aaron bore the Urim and Thummim on his breast, **II.**, 329
Aaron, the virtues of, **II.**, 329; **III.**, 168, 180, 183, 189, 210, 316, 324, 328, 334; **VI.**, 97, 81, 113
Aaron, Moses taught the Ineffable Name to, **II.**, 330
Aaron performed miracles, **II.**, 341
Aaron, three of the Egyptian plagues inflicted by, **II.**, 341, 348, 349, 351;
Aaron, revelations from God to, details concerning, **II.**, 341; **III.**, 79, 108, 210, 216, 256; **V.**, 426; **VI.**, 45, 75, 77, 79
Aaron at the left hand of God, **II.**, 362
Aaron laid aside an earthen vessel full of manna before the Ark, **III.**, 48
Aaron, prince of the tribe of Levi, **III.**,60; **III** 306, 457; **VI.**, 25
Aaron, Jethro welcomed by, **III.**, 64
Aaron assisted Moses in judging Israel, **III.**, 68
Aaron compared to the moon, **III.**, 75
Aaron, Golden Calf made by, details concerning, **III.**, 121, 123–4, 168, 306, 323; **VI.**, 51, 68
Aaron, one of the seven pious in the time of Moses, **III.**, 134; **IV.**, 158; **V.**, 12
Aaron instructed by Moses in the Torah, **III.**, 144
Aaron, eight priestly garments of, **III.**, 168, 322
Aaron, beard of, **III.**, 179
Aaron quieted by a heavenly voice, **III.**, 179
Aaron distinguished by God on Sinai, **III.**, 182
Aaron, installation of, into office, **III.**, 182–3, 210
Aaron frightened by the horned altar, **III.**, 183
Aaron, priestly blessing bestowed upon Israel by, **III.**, 184
Aaron, Elisheba the wife of, **III.**, 187; **V.**, 258, 393; **VI.**, 210
Aaron acknowledged the justice of God, **III.**, 190, 215, 314, 325; **VI.**, 111, 112
Aaron could not take part in the burial of his sons, **III.**, 190
Aaron corrected Moses when he forgot the law, **III.**, 192
Aaron, Moses commanded to tell certain laws to, **III.**, 192
Aaron, gigantic strength of, **III.**, 212
Aaron consecrated the Levites, **III.**, 212

Aaron not included in the census of the Levites, VI., 81
Aaron allotted to the sons of Kohath their tasks, III., 228, 229–230
Aaron slandered Moses, III., 256; VI., 90
Aaron in a state of uncleanness when addressed by God, III., 257
Aaron, conduct of, as peacemaker, III., 191, 309, 323; III., 328–329; VI., 75, 107, 111, 113
Aaron not reproached by God in Moses' presence, III., 257
Aaron interrupted God in His speech, III., 258
Aaron tried in vain to cure Miriam of her leprosy, III., 259
Aaron, leprosy of, III., 259; VI., 91
Aaron pleaded with Moses to pray in behalf of Miriam, III., 260
Aaron prepared incense against the plague, III., 304, 305; VI., 105
Aaron locked up the Angel of Death in the Tabernacle, III., 306
Aaron, Israel's affection for, III., 309, 323, 327, 328; VI., 107, 111, 113
Aaron loved by Israel more than Moses, III., 323
Aaron, the sin of, III., 314, 326; VI., 109
Aaron, burial-place of, III., 316
Aaron not permitted to enter Palestine, III., 320, 321
Aaron greeted Moses daily, III., 322; VI., 111
Aaron, the description of the last hours of, III., 324–325, 445; VI., 111–112
Aaron, position of, inherited by his son, III., 326
Aaron buried by Moses, III., 326
Aaron, death of, Israel is suspicious concerning, III., 327; VI., 162
Aaron, soul of, the abode of, III., 327, 446; V., 32
Aaron, the funeral songs intoned for, III., 327
Aaron, deification of, III., 327; VI , 112
Aaron, floating coffin of, III., 327
Aaron, mourning for, III., 328, 334; VI., 113, 114
Aaron overpowered the angel of death, III., 327, 329; VI., 113
Aaron, name of, 80,000 youths bore the, III., 329
Aaron, merits of, clouds of glory accompanied Israel for, III., 49, 330; VI., 20, 113
Aaron, grave of, the disappearance of, III., 330; VI., 113
Aaron, death of, gave courage to the enemy to attack Israel, III., 331, 332; VI., 114
Aaron died sinless, III., 444
Aaron, death of, details concerning, III., 445, 446, 457; VI., 112, 117
Aaron symbolized by David's pebbles, IV., 87; VI., 251
Aaron, Elijah's relation to, IV., 233
Aaron, the redeemer of Israel, V., 375
Aaron commanded to address the Israelites, V., 426
Aaron will not be anointed in the time to come, VI., 72
Aaron removed the ashes from the altar, VI., 81
Aaron, merits of, the two sons of, saved because of, VI., 106
Aaron, refusal of, to pronounce the blessing at the banquet in Paradise, VI., 273
Aaron compared to Zadok, VI., 279
Aaron compared to Ezra, VI., 441
Aaron and his sons observed the Torah, III., 127
Aaron and his sons, priestly rules of, III., 167
Aaron and his sons, instructed in the priestly laws, III., 168
Aaron and his sons, seven days consecration of, III., 179, 180, 181
Aaron and his sons not permitted to mourn Nadab and Abihu, III., 191
Aaron and his sons dwelt in the eastern part of the Tabernacle, III., 236
Aaron, four sons of, the decree of death originally passed on, III., 306; VI., 105
Aaron, two sons of, saved by Moses' prayer, III., 306; VI., 105

Aaron, sons of, attended Joshua's lectures, **III.**, 466
Aaron and his four sons, the piety of, **VI.**, 56
Aaron, sons of, Moses' anger at, **VI.**, 146
Aaron and his sons, the things given to the charge of, **III.**, 229, 324
Aaron, see also Moses and Aaron.
Aaron, rod of, the time of the creation of, **I.**, 83
Aaron, rod of, the miracles performed by, **II.**, 335, 336, 349; **V.**, 411; **VI.**, 106
Aaron, rod of, miraculous blossoming of, **III.**, 162–163, 306–307; **VI.**, 106, 107
Aaron, rod of, the Ineffable name engraved upon, **III.**, 306
Aaron, rod of, the possessors of, **III.**, 307; **VI.**, 106, 107
Aaron, rod of, disappearance of, at the destruction of the Temple, **III.**, 307
Aaron, rod of, the Nile smitten by, **V.**, 428
Aaron, rod of, identified with the rod of Moses, **VI.**, 106, 108, 170
Aaron, rod of, identified with Judah's rod, **VI.**, 106
Aaron, rod of, identical with Arum, **VI.**, 170
Aaron, rod of, hidden by Josiah, **VI.**, 377.
Ab, the events that occurred in, **IV.**, 400; **VI.**, 117
Ab, the first of, the flood began to subside from the, **I.**, 163
Ab, seventh of, the Temple seized by the enemy on the, **VI.**, 394
Ab, eighth of, the announcement of the herald on the, **III.**, 281
Ab, ninth of, the demons are most active from the 17th of Tammuz until the, **III.**, 186
Ab, ninth of, the events that occurred on the, **III.**, 276, 281, 384, 394; **VI.**, 384, 468
Ab, tenth of, the events that occurred on, **I.**, 163; **VI.**, 394
Ab, fifteenth of, the origin of the festival of, **III.**, 282; **VI.**, 98, 213, 308
Ab, twenty-eighth of, Moses descended from heaven on the, **III.**, 133
Ab, twenty-ninth of, Moses ascended heaven on the, **VI.**, 56
Ab Bet Din, the position of Jonathan, **IV.**, 76.
Abaddon, in the third Earth, **I.**, 10
Abaddon, a compartment of Hell, **I.**, 15; **II.**, 313
Abaddon, the punishment of the wicked in, **II.**, 313
Abaddon, Samuel looked for Moses in, **III.**, 476
Abagtha, one of the angels of confusion, **IV.**, 374.
Abal, father of Daniel, **VI.**, 432.
Abarim, Mount, Moses looked at Palestine from, **III.**, 418, 443
Abarim, Moses died on, **III.**, 445; **VI.**, 161
Abarim, the books of the Amorites hidden under, **IV.**, 22; **VI.**, 182
Abarim, Phinehas' stay on, **IV.**, 214
Abarim identified with Mt. Nebo, **VI.**, 162.
Abbahu, beauty of, **V.**, 80.
Abba Kolon made the settlement of Rome possible, **VI.**, 280.
Abba Saul, a grave-digger, **III.**, 343-344.
Abbreviation of theophorous names, **V.**, 152
Abbreviation misunderstood, **VI.**, 221.
Abbreviations in the Yerushalmi, **VI.**, 146.
Abdamon, a Tyrian wise man, **IV**, 142.
Abdon, ruled during a very peaceful time, **VI.**, 204
Abdon waged war with the Moabites, **IV.**, 46, 47
Abdon, Micah a contemporary of, **VI.**, 210–211.
Abel, see also Cain and Abel
Abel, the burial place of, **I.**, 100, 101, 102; **V.**, 126
Abel, no creature could rest in the earth until the return of, **I.**, 100–101
Abel, blood of, Cain drank, **I.**, 107
Abel, Cain's hostility toward, the reason for, **I.**, 107, 108, 109; **V.**, 108, 137, 138
Abel, sacrifice of, consumed by fire, **I.**, 107; **V.**, 137

Abel slain in spite of Adam's precautions, I., 107
Abel, the meaning of the name of, I., 107; V., 135, 138
Abel death of, the cause of, I., 109; V., 137, 139–140, 147; VI., 247
Abel, killed by Cain, I., 109, 344; II., 222; V., 139
Abel showed mercy unto Cain, I., 109, 110; V., 139
Abel stronger than Cain, I., 109
Abel, soul of, could not soar heavenward I., 110
Abel, soul of, the accuser of Cain, I., 110; V., 142
Abel, corpse of, the earth punished for retaining, I., 111, 112, 113; V., 140
Abel buried by Adam and Eve, I., 113; V., 125, 126
Abel, dog of, guarded his corpse from birds and animals, I., 113
Abel born in Adamah, I., 114
Abel, the type of the pious, I., 108; II., 203; V., 142
Abel slain in Damascus, I., 152; V., 139, 172
Abel, the site of the altar of, I., 166; III., 371
Abel, blood of, sucked up by the earth, III., 31; VI., 103
Abel, the judge in the heavenly court, V., 129, 142
Abel, the celestral origin of, V., 133, 138
Abel and Cain were twins, V., 135
Abel, twin sisters of, V., 134, 138
Abel favored by God, V., 137
Abel, offering of, the nature of, V., 137
Abel, the length of the life of, V., 136, 148
Abel was childless and unmarried, V., 54, 138
Abel, soul of, came back in the persons of Jacob and Moses, V., 142
Abel, blood of, bubbled in the site where he was slain, V., 140
Abel, remains of, were not received by the earth until Adam's burial, V., 140, 142
Abel should have reared four generations, V., 144
Abel of Beth-maacah, the conduct of, IV., 285
Abel of Beth-maacah, Sheba killed by the people of, VI., 304.
Abel-Meholah, Levi pastured flocks in, II., 194
Abel-Meholah, the birth-place of Elisha, VI., 343.
Abezi-thibod, an evil spirit, VI., 293
Abezi-thibod drowned in the Red Sea, VI., 293
Abezi-thibod, the etymology of, VI., 293.
Abi Gedor, the name given to Moses, II., 270
Abi Gedor, the meaning of the name of, II., 270.
Abi Soco, the name given to Moses, II., 270.
Abi Yisreel, one of the seven pious men, IV., 42.
Abi Zanoah, the name given to Moses by Aaron, II., 269
Abi Zanoah, the meaning of the name of, II., 269–270.
Abiathar, a priest of Anathoth, the lineage of, IV., 62, 258; VI., 242
Abiathar, Urim and Thummim refused to answer, VI., 279
Abiathar, the removal of, from the high priesthood, VI., 279
Abiathar, the Amora, consulted Elijah, III., 172; IV., 218.
Abidan, the prince of the tribe of Benjamin, III., 221
Abidan, son of Gideoni, III., 221
Abidan, the meaning of the name of, III., 221.
Abiel, merits of, IV., 66
Abiel, grandfather of Saul, VI., 66.
Abiezer, one of the high priests, VI., 220.
Abigail, wife of Nabal, IV., 117; VI., 275
Abigail, a prophetess, IV., 117, 118
Abigail, piety of, IV., 117; VI., 275
Abigail, beauty of, IV., 117; V., 80; VI., 273,275
Abigail, mother of Chileab, IV., 118
Abigail supervises a class of women in Paradise, IV., 118; V., 33.
Abihu, see also Nadab and Abihu
Abihu, Jethro welcomed by, III., 64
Abihu, one of the seventy elders, III., 250.
Abijah, king of Israel, piety of, IV., 183 VI., 305

Abijah made pilgrimages to Jerusalem, IV., 183; VI., 308
Abijah, the illness of, VI., 305
Abijah, king of Judah, the wickedness of, IV., 183; VI., 305
Abijah, king of Judah, war of, against Jeroboam, IV., 183
Abijah insulted Ahijah, IV., 183; VI., 308.
Abijah, king of Judah, Ahijah executed by, VI., 305
Abijah, king of Judah, identical with Abijam, VI., 307.
Abijah, the Ephraimite Messiah a son of, VI., 308.
Abijah, son of Samuel, an unworthy judge VI., 229.
Abijam, identical with Abijah, VI., 307.
Abika, a hero in the war against Nebuchadnezzar, details concerning, IV., 302; VI., 391.
Abilat, the father of Gedidah, II., 298.
Abimael, the father of Hadorah, II., 39
Abimael, the grandson of Shem, II., 39.
Abimelech, the title of the kings of the Philistines, V., 373.
Abimelech, the angel raised a sword to strike, I., 258, 259; V., 244
Abimelech, dream of, I., 258, 259
Abimelech and Sarah, I., 258, 259, 260, 275, 290; II., 92
Abimelech and Abraham, I., 258, 259, 260, 261, 270, 291; III., 52; V., 244, 245; VI., 208
Abimelech and his subjects healed of their diseases, I., 258, 261; V., 244
Abimelech saw the smoke from the ruins of Sodom, I., 259–260
Abimelech, God withheld, from sinning, I., 259
Abimelech, king of Gerar, the piety of, I., 260; IV., 89; V., 244; VI., 201
Abimelech and Isaac, I., 262, 322, 323, 324; II., 273; V., 279, 281–2
Abimelech, astrological knowledge of, I., 322; V., 279
Abimelech desired to beget pious children, V., 244
Abimelech, the story of, identical with that of Pharaoh in the Bible, V 244.,
Abimelech, the high opinion of the Rabbis of, V., 244
Abimelech, host of, Phicol the captain of, I., 262
Abimelech, the women at the court of, gave birth to sons, V., 244
Abimelech, the barren wife of, bore a child, I., 261; V., 245
Abimelech spoke of adultery as a peccadillo, V., 280
Abimelech, the death of, the date of, I., 290
Abimelech of Isaac's time identified with A. of Abraham's time, V., 280
Abimelech stricken with leprosy, I., 324
Abimelech, house of, robbed by night, I., 324
Abimelech, the age of, at his death, I., 290
Abimelech succeeded by Benmelek, I., 290–291
Abimelech, Pharaoh spent some time in the court of, V., 360
Abimelech, Jacob did not take refuge with, the reason why, I., 349
Abimelech, the name also of Achish, IV., 89.
Abimelech, son of Gideon, details concerning, IV., 41; VI., 201, 202.
Abimenos, king of Kittim, II., 166
Abimenos executed Hadad, II., 166.
Abinadab, son of Saul, IV., 76; VI., 237, 244
Abinadab identical with Ishvi, IV., 76
Abinadab, advice of, followed by Saul, VI., 237.
Abiram, see also Dathan and Abiram
Abiram, the son of Pallu, II., 281
Abiram, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Abiram, Dathan the brother of, V., 405.
Abishag, the beauty of, V., 80, 261
Abishag, the Shunammite woman a sister of, IV., 242
Abishag, Adonijah's desire to marry, VI., 277
Abishag, David's failure to marry, the reason for, VI., 278.
Abishai, the cousin of David, IV., 108
Abishai, miraculous journey of, to the Philistines, IV., 108; V., 260
Abishai, the use of the Name of God by, IV., 108, 109
Abishai, the names of the persons slain by, IV., 108, 109; VI., 271

Abishai, learning of, IV., 113; VI., 271
Abishai, piety of, IV., 113; VI., 271
Abishai died in the plague, IV., 113
Abishai, David assisted by, VI., 268
Abishai, the sin of, VI., 271
Abishai, the defective spelling of the name of, in the Bible, VI., 271.
Abkat Rokel, the authorship of, V., 196–197.
Ablution before praying, V., 213.
Abner slew Asahel, I., 59–60; IV., 73, 126,
Abner, son of the witch of Endor, IV., 70, 73
Abner, relation of, to Saul, IV., 70, 71, 73, 88; VI., 236, 240
Abner, the slayers of, IV., 73, 125, 127; VI., 271, 277
Abner, the gigantic size and strength of, IV., 73, 91
Abner tried in vain to restrain Saul from killing the priests of Nob, VI., 240
Abner refused to destroy the priests of Nob, IV., 74; VI., 240
Abner, the saintly character of, IV., 74
Abner, the learning of, IV., 74; VI., 240
Abner, head of the Sanhedrin, IV., 75; VI., 240
Abner, view of, concerning the law regarding intermarriage with Moabitish women, IV., 88
Abner, the etymology of, the name of, VI., 240
Abner, the sins of, IV., 74; VI., 240
Abner, death of, the cause of, VI., 240
Abner, funeral of, attended by David, VI., 278
Abner, death of, David suspected in connection with, VI., 278.
Abodah Zarah, the meaning of the term, IV., 50.
Abortions, the cause of, II., 109, 112.
Abraham, see also Patriarchs;
Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; see Patriarchs, the;
Abraham set apart from all mankind, I., 14
Abraham possessed the book of Raziel, I., 157
Abraham possessed the book of Adam, V., 118
Abraham and the tower of Babel, I., 175; V., 198, 202.
Abraham, faith of, in God, I., 176, 201, 202, 218; II., 215; V., 227, 228; VI., 151
Abraham, the lack of faith of, II., 10, 338 III., 89, 480; V., 220, 228; VI., 35
Abraham saved from the fire, I., 176,202. 203, 206, 216, 217, 240, 252, 317 422; II., 130, 256, 346; III., 133, 467; V., 163, 198, 212, 213, 214, 215, 246; VI., 417
Abraham, prayer of, when placed in the catapult, I., 200-201; V., 212
Abraham tempted by Satan in vain, I., 200, 276, 277; V., 230
Abraham superior to the pious of his time, I., 201
Abraham, the angels sat with, in the fiery furnace, I., 201
Abraham, the difference in age between, and his brothers, I., 202; V., 214
Abraham, Sarah superior to, in prophetical powers, I., 203
Abraham, the number of the adherents of the religion of, I., 203
Abraham, the prognostication concerning, I., 186, 204
Abraham, the servant of God, I., 185, 193, 194, 197, 201; V., 207, 208, 381; VI., 147
Abraham, the friend of God, I., 269, 281, 284, 301, 303, 305, 306, 320; IV., 306; V., 208; 210, VI., 126, 397
Abraham designated as the elect of God, VI., 245
Abraham, the prophet of God, I., 199, 215, 219, 235, 244, 259; V., 240
Abraham, the father of proselytes, V., 233
Abraham bore the title of the God-fearing one, II., 124; IV., 241; V., 361
Abraham, world created for the sake of, I., 185; V., 67
Abraham received the reward of the 10 generations before him, I., 185
Abraham, Reu's prophecy concerning I., 185
Abraham, piety of, I., 185, 243, 292, 273, 306; II., 233; III., 206; V., 258-9, 260, 267

Abraham, the parents of, see Terah and Emtelai;
Abraham in the cave, details concerning, I., 188, 209
Abraham, the face of, the splendor of, I., 188, 307
Abraham discovers the true faith, I., 189, 212-213; V., 210
Abraham, the precociousness of, I., 189, 190, 191, 192; V., 210
Abraham, weeping of, I., 189, 300, 301, 304
Abraham cared and helped by the angels, I., 189, 193, 198, 232, 241; V., 209 213, 215, 225
Abraham sucked milk from his finger, I., 189; V., 210
Abraham, the conception of God of, I., 191-192, 194, 196, 232, 271, 281; IV., 306;V., 225
Abraham, the first appearance of, in public, I., 193-194
Abraham, missionary activity of, I., 193, 194, 195-198, 203, 205, 217, 219, 231, 232, 233, 242, 270, 271, 273, 281; V., 216, 220, 233; VI., 143
Abraham, the power of the voice of, I., 194
Abraham completed in one day a forty day's journey, I., 194
Abraham, the native city of, I., 194; III., 17; V., 211; VI.,307
Abraham mocked at Nimrod for claiming divine worship, I.. 196
Abraham and Nimrod, relations between, I., 194, 197, 200, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208, 215; II., 272-3; III., 344; V., 203, 218, 276; VI., 119
Abraham mocks and breaks idols, I., 194, 197, 198, 211-212-213, 214, 215; V., 215, 216, 217, 218
Abraham in prison, details concerning, I., 198, 199, 215
Abraham could not be cut with a sword, I., 199
Abraham hid in the house of Noah and Shem, I., 205
Abraham, white hair of, turned black, at the birth of Isaac, I., 206
Abraham, the money coined by, I., 206; V., 216
Abraham, the kingship of, details concerning, I., 206, 232; V., 216
Abraham, the birth of, celebrated by a feast, I., 207
Abraham, at the birth of, a star in the east swallowed up 4 stars, I., 207, 216
Abraham, light at the birth of, V., 213
Abraham, the mule of, I., 210; II., 327
Abraham blessed by Terah, I., 210
Abraham unwilling to leave his native land, I., 217; V., 219
Abraham, ten temptations of, I., 217, 221, 421; II., 225-226, 347; III., 133, 206; IV., 425; V., 218, 383, 426
Abraham, mariners indebted to, for successful voyages, I., 218
Abraham, blessing of, fulfilled in the future world, I., 218
Abraham, shield of, God praised as the, I., 218; V., 219
Abraham respected the rights of the Canaanites, I., 220
Abraham prevented his camels from trespassing, I., 220, 227
Abraham, the teachers of, I., 221, 225, 233; V., 187, 210, 225, 417
Abraham, modesty of, in refraining from looking at Sarah, I., 221; V., 388
Abraham, the length of the stay of, in Egypt, I., 224
Abraham and Lot, I., 227, 228, 231, 249, 256, 257; III., 343, 344, 373; V., 224, 231, 240; VI., 119, 243
Abraham lived in peace with all the world, I., 228
Abraham, Canaan promised to, I., 185, 228, 250, 281-2, 284, 288, 289, 294, 312, 317, 402; II., 93-4, 233, 249, 280, 339, 361; III., 70, 145, 276, 315, 379; IV., 306, 426-7; V., 256, 432, 437; VI., 420
Abraham believed to be sterile, I., 228
Abraham called a sterile mule by Og, I., 263; II., 123
Abraham, the disciples of, called themselves Abraham, I., 231
Abraham ate unleavened bread on Passover, I., 231
Abraham employed the pious only in war, I., 231

Abraham, war of, against the four kings, I., 229, 230, 231; IV., 267, 441; V., 224, 225, 230
Abraham returned all the property he seized in war, I., 232, 233, 234; III., 423
Abraham refused divine honors, I., 232
Abraham, large quantity of food and drink of, I., 232
Abraham, strength of, failed at Dan, I., 232
Abraham, the gigantic stature of, I., 232, 304; V., 225, 267
Abraham, dust thrown by, changed into swords, I., 232; IV., 203
Abraham, the arrows and stones hurled against, were ineffective, I., 232
Abraham feared the resentment of Shem, I., 233
Abraham, the partner of God in the possession of the world, I., 233
Abraham had the privilege of asking of God whatever he would have, I., 234; VI., 282
Abraham and his descendants, priesthood given over to, I., 234
Abraham protected by God in Damascus, I., 234
Abraham commanded not to rely on astrology, I., 235; V., 175, 227
Abraham, astrological knowledge of, I., 235
Abraham, the reward of, for his good deeds, I., 235, 243, 245, 281, 288, 292; V., 226-227, 257; VI., 172
Abraham, the reviving of the animals by, I., 236; V., 229
Abraham, covenant of pieces made with, details concerning, I., 235-236; II., 318, 372; III., 206; V., 437; VI., 77
Abraham, revelations granted to, at the covenant of pieces, I., 235, 236-7; V., 229
Abraham and Hagar, I., 237, 238, 239, 264, 298; V., 230, 232, 264
Abraham, Sarah's complaint against, I., 238; V., 238
Abraham, the circumcision of, I., 239, 240, 241, 262; IV., 360; V., 233; VI., 151
Abraham, revelations of God to, details concerning, I., 240, 241; II., 317; V., 219, 227, 233
Abraham, the hospitality of, I., 241, 243, 253, 257, 270-271, 281, 300; II., 252; III., 43, 479; V., 235, 248, 383; VI., 20
Abraham, house of, the four gates of, I., 241, 270; V. 248
Abraham entertains the Angels, I., 241, 289, 302; III., 66, 142; V., 234, 235; VI., 47, 60, 206
Abraham unable to stand erect in the presence of God before his circumcision, I., 241; V., 234; VI., 128
Abraham, the method of, of detecting idolators, I., 242
Abraham withheld his blessing from Isaac, I., 243, 299; III., 453; V., 266; VI., 153
Abraham ate bread only in a clean state, I., 243
Abraham taught his guests to say Grace after meals, I., 243, 271; V., 248
Abraham, the plea of, for the cities of sin, I., 250–251, 252; III., 134; V., 258
Abraham saved from Amraphel, I., 252
Abraham, the morning prayers of, the time of, I., 256
Abraham went to Gerar on account of the destruction of Sodom, I., 257
Abraham and Abimelech, I., 258, 259, 260, 261, 269, 270, 291; II., 272–3; IV., 94; V., 244, 245; VI., 208
Abraham, the first man whose prayer for the benefit of another was fulfilled, I., 261
Abraham, the persons who resembled, I., 262, 291, 292, 295, 311; II., 123; V., 224, 259, 360; VI., 47, 275
Abraham, the age of, at the birth of Isaac, I., 262
Abraham, feast of, at the circumcision of Isaac, I., 262, 263, 272; V., 248
Abraham willed all his possessions to Isaac, I., 264, 296, 344; V., 266
Abraham and Ishmael, I., 243, 264, 266, 267, 268, 269, 276; V., 230, 246
Abraham, piety of, doubted by the heathen, I., 269

Abraham gave Beer-sheba its name, I., 270
Abraham, Isaac the favorite son of, I., 272, 274; V., 249, 267
Abraham accused by Satan, I., 272–3; V., 249
Abraham offered no sacrifices since the birth of Isaac, I., 273
Abraham, priesthood of, I., 274; V., 218
Abraham tries to hide the Akedah from Sarah, I., 274
Abraham, Eliezer the faithful servant of, I., 276, 297; V., 224, 260, 262
Abraham dried the brook, I., 278
Abraham, unconscious prophecy of, I., 279; V., 250
Abraham expected to live a few days only after the Akedah, I., 280
Abraham, the repetition of the name of, I., 281, 317; V., 251
Abraham, the experiences of, at the Akedah I., 281, 282, 283, 284, 286; III., 55; V., 251; VI., 23
Abraham did not pray at the death of Sarah, I., 287
Abraham consoles the people at the death of Sarah, I., 288
Abraham bought the field and cave of Machpelah, I., 288, 289, 290
Abraham saw Adam and Eve in the Cave of Machpelah, I., 289
Abraham, the covenant of, with the children of Heth, I., 289; IV., 92;
Abraham prayed for Adam, I., 290
Abraham carried Eve back to her place in the cave, I., 290
Abraham, the first to show signs of old age, I., 291; V., 258
Abraham overtaken by old age after the death of Sarah, I., 291
Abraham soothed Adam, I , 291
Abraham, the blessings of, in his old age, I , 291
Abraham, the wisdom of, sought by the kings, I 292
Abraham had a foretaste of the world to come, I , 292
Abraham observed the entire Torah, I , 292; V , 187, 235, 259
Abraham, virtues of, I , 292, 300-301; V , 216, 259, 267
Abraham, the new teachings of the heavenly academy disclosed to, I , 292
Abraham, the name of the daughter of, I . 292; V., 258
Abraham, happiness of, incomplete while Isaac was unmarried, I., 292
Abraham, the greatest blessing of, I., 292; V., 258
Abraham, the precious stone suspended from the neck of, the powers of ,I., 292
Abraham, the three friends of, I., 293
Abraham, the resolution taken by, after the Akedah, I., 293
Abraham did not attach much importance to aristocratic stock, I., 293
Abraham, the manner of the oath he imposed upon Eliezer, I., 294; V., 260
Abraham set Eliezer free, I., 297
Abraham, sons of the concubines of, details concerning, I., 298; V., 265, 266
Abraham, experiences of, with Michael before his death, I., 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 305
Abraham informed of his impending death, I., 299, 300, 302, 317
Abraham heard a tree speaking with a human voice, I., 300; V., 266
Abraham recited Grace after meals, I., 301
Abraham, the body of, shall remain on earth for 7,000 ages, I., 302
Abraham, the ascension of, to heaven, I., 302, 303, 304, 305; V., 229
Abraham not shown the whole earth, the reason why, I., 304
Abraham shown the whole earth by Michael, I., 305
Abraham, at the bidding of, thieves were devoured by wild animals, I., 303, 305
Abraham consented to die, I., 303
Abraham, the earth swallowed up would-be murderers at the request of, I., 303–304
Abraham had no compassion on the wicked, I., 304
Abraham interceded for the wicked in this world, I., 304, 306
Abraham, prayer of, saved the soul equal in sins and virtues, I., 304

Abraham feared he could not enter the narrow gate of heaven because of his size, I., 304
Abraham perceived the Angel of Death, I., 305
Abraham surpassed Job in piety, I., 305
Abraham unique among men, I., 305
Abraham refused to surrender his soul to Michael, I., 305
Abraham, the heavenly voice spoke to, I., 305
Abraham, sin of, forgiven, I., 305
Abraham brought into Paradise, I., 306
Abraham, soul of, worshiped God in heaven, I., 306
Abraham, soul of, brought up to heaven by Michael, I., 306
Abraham, soul of, removed by God, I., 306
Abraham refused to die, I., 306; V., 77
Abraham, servants of, died when they looked at the Angel of Death, I., 306
Abraham, servants of, the resurrection of, I., 306
Abraham, bosom of, I., 306; V., 268
Abraham will sit at the gate of Hell on the day of Judgment, I., 306; V., 267
Abraham will not suffer the circumcised to enter Hell, I., 306
Abraham will intercede for the wicked in the world to come, I., 306
Abraham, garments of, studded with gems, I., 307
Abraham, the story of, and the Jews of Hebron, I., 307–308
Abraham, progenitor of thirty nations, I., 311; V., 203
Abraham consulted by Rebekah in regard to her pains, I., 314
Abraham admonished Rebekah to guard over Jacob, I., 316
Abraham bade Jacob not to marry a Caananite, I., 317
Abraham placed two of Jacob's fingers upon his eyes before he died, I., 317
Abraham, death of, the age of man shortened at the, I., 318; V., 276
Abraham, the cause of the premature death of, I., 318; V., 83
Abraham more beloved by God than any man, I., 320
Abraham, the life of Isaac a faithful reflex of, I., 321
Abraham the first to set aside the priestly portion, I., 323; V., 279
Abraham and the Philistines, I., 323; III., 7; V., 244
Abraham, servants of, dug Isaac's well, I., 323
Abraham, the names given to the wells by, restored by Isaac, I., 324
Abraham obtained water after three diggings, I., 324
Abraham, the name of, details concerning, I., 324; V., 232, 233, 276
Abraham will not aid Israel at the day of Judgment, I., 325; III., 149; V., 280
Abraham, priestly garments of, I., 332
Abraham, blessing of, bestowed upon Jacob, I., 343
Abraham, the promise to Jacob greater than that made to, I., 352
Abraham made a covenant with the Jebusites, I., 375
Abraham, the descendants of, the debt of, I., 379; V., 303
Abraham blessed by the angels that visited him, I., 386
Abraham, flocks of, vexed by the Shechemites, I., 403
Abraham, Job compared himself to, I., 421
Abraham, tent of, Judah encountered Tamar at the gate of, II., 34
Abraham, angel of, protected Joseph, II., 46
Abraham killed nine kings of Elam, II., 92–93
Abraham, the prophecy of, concerning Israel's redemption, II., 179
Abraham, Rotheus of the family of, II., 209; V., 295
Abraham spoke Hebrew, II., 214
Abraham caused the Shekinah to come down from the seventh heaven, II., 260
Abraham, the donkey used by, I., 210; II., 327
Abraham, celestial throne of, the greatest of all, II., 314; V., 419

Abraham, Isaac studied more Torah than, **II.**, 315
Abraham reserved the Torah for Isaac, **V.**, 265
Abraham, night divided itself for, **II.**, 347
Abraham, Pharaoh knew, by sight, **II.**, 360
Abraham glorified the name of God, **II.**, 346
Abraham, Og knew, by sight, **V.**, 360
Abraham, merits of, the things that happened on account of, **III.**, 16, 312; **V.**, 186, 207, 267, 278, 419, 432; **VI.**, 18, 47, 414
Abraham in possession of Miriam's well, **III.**, 52
Abraham, the water of the well rose of its own accord for the sheep of, **III.**, 53
Abraham did not bear false witness, **III.**, 82
Abraham did not covet, **III.**, 82
Abraham never took the name of God in vain, **III.**, 82
Abraham conquered the evil desire, **III.**, 206; **VI.**, 77
Abraham, one of the seven pious, **III.**, 226; **IV.**, 158; **V.**, 12
Abraham made a bed out of Eliezer's tooth, **III.**, 344
Abraham saddled his own ass in order speedily to fulfill the commandments, **III.**, 363; **VI.**, 126
Abraham, words of admonition of, before his death, **III.**, 348
Abraham, the number of sacrifices offered annually by, **III.**, 369
Abraham, altar erected by, **III.**, 369
Abraham left Aram laden with blessings, **III.**, 373
Abraham, the rock upon which the world is built, **III.**, 374
Abraham, the tradition of family purity of, **III.**, 390
Abraham composed Psalms, **III.**, 462
Abraham, the cause of Israel's bondage in Egypt, **III.**, 480; **VI.**, 166
Abraham, the father of the pious, **IV.**, 115
Abraham, Elkanah compared to, **IV.**, 57
Abraham, the age of, at the time of the Akedah, **IV.**, 308
Abraham dissuaded the twenty two letters of the alphabet from testifying against Israel, **IV.**, 307; **VI.**, 397
Abraham, prayer of, in behalf of Israel, **IV.**, 307; **VI.**, 397–398
Abraham identical with Ethan, **IV.**, 130 **VI.**, 283
Abraham inferior to Solomon in wisdom, **IV.**, 130
Abraham contrasted with David, **V.**, 220
Abraham compared with the other patriarchs, **V.**, 207, 239, 275
Abraham superior to Enoch, **V.**, 157
Abraham compared with Noah, **V.**, 157, 179
Abraham born in Marheshwan, **IV.**, 155
Abraham, the benedictions recited by, at his deliverance from fire, **IV.**, 360
Abraham, the prophecy concerning Esther given to, **IV.**, 384–385
Abraham, five years deducted from, given to David, **V.**, 83; **VI.**, 246
Abraham when sick, visited by God, **V.**, 90
Abraham, ram of, nature of, **V.**, 116
Abraham, one of the members of the Messiah's council, **V.**, 130
Abraham conquered the kings by means of Methuselah's sword, **V.**, 165
Abraham one of the 12 pious men, **V.**, 197
Abraham, the slaves of, **V.**, 203, 235, 260, 314
Abraham chosen out of 20 generations, **V.**, 207
Abraham, age of, when he recognized God, **V.**, 209, 210
Abraham recognized God through his own reasoning, **V.**, 217, 218, 384
Abraham, the star of, the appearance of, **V.**, 209
Abraham kissed by God, **V.**, 210
Abraham composed the Sefer Yezirah, **V.**, 210
Abraham composed a book on Idolatry, **V.**, 222
Abraham studied three years by himself, **V.**, 210
Abraham washed before praying, **V.**, 213
Abraham, children thrown into fire shortly before the birth of, **V.**, 215

Abraham entrusted to the care of Nahor, V., 216
Abraham left his father at the age of fourteen, V., 217
Abraham, invention of, to make seeds safe against the ravens, V., 217
Abraham, the three crowns of, V., 219
Abraham praised and blamed for going to Egypt, V., 220
Abraham commanded to leave Haran because of their wickedness, V., 220
Abraham, preaching of, the inhabitants of Haran wicked in spite of, V., 220–221
Abraham accompanied by Pharaoh four steps, V., 222
Abraham stayed 5 years in Egypt, V., 222
Abraham learned magic from the Egyptians, V., 222
Abraham called the Hebrew, V., 224
Abraham friendly with the inhabitants of Sodom, V., 224
Abraham, the three disciples of, V., 224
Abraham referred to in Ps. 110, V., 224–225
Abraham, law promulgated by, concerning spoils, became obsolete in later times, V., 225
Abraham and the sun, V., 225
Abraham, the three sins of, V., 228
Abraham commanded to make his children study the Torah, V., 228
Abraham clad in the garment of glory V., 229
Abraham remained five years in Haran, V., 230
Abraham informed by Jaoel of the course of human history, V., 230
Abraham had no children with Sarah, at first, the reason why, V., 232
Abraham, hesitation of, in complying with a divine command, V., 233
Abraham, Mamre gave pious advice to, V., 233
Abraham, the numerical value of, V., 233
Abraham, circumcision of, details concerning, V., 233, 234, 245, 253, 259
Abraham feared the lack of guests, V., 234
Abraham punished for suspecting the angels to be Arabs, V., 234
Abraham served milk first and then meat to his guests, V., 235
Abraham, oak of, details concerning, V., 235; VI., 67
Abraham assisted the heavenly court which tried the Sodomites, V., 238
Abraham, the opinion of, equal in weight to that of the sixty myriads of angels, V., 238
Abraham, God waited for, until he accompanied his guests, V., 239
Abraham, thirty pious men like, in every generation necessary for the existence of the world, V., 239
Abraham, the true seed of, Isaac's descendants, V., 246
Abraham accompanied his guests a short distance at their departure, V., 248
Abraham superior to Job, V., 248, 383, 389
Abraham contrasted with Balaam, VI., 126
Abraham tempted by Sammael, V., 249
Abraham, the hero in the Akedah incident, V., 249, 251
Abraham accused by the angels, V., 249
Abraham observed all the sacrificial ceremonies while preparing to offer Isaac, V., 251
Abraham, God promised not to test him or Isaac in the future, V., 252
Abraham, the temptations assigned to, assigned to Job, V., 252
Abraham, the eulogy spoken by, upon Sarah, V., 255
Abraham, relatives of, died at the time of Sarah's death, V., 257
Abraham, burial of, V., 257, 267
Abraham made a feast at the recovery of Isaac from his first illness, V., 258
Abraham, the first to suffer pain, V., 258
Abraham, the first to distribute in his lifetime his possessions among his children, V., 258
Abraham observed only the seven Noachian laws and circumcision, V., 259
Abraham, the observance of the Sabbath by, V., 313
Abraham, garments of, V., 259

Abraham, the wisdom of, spread by Eliezer, V., 260
Abraham, the road shrank for the sake of, V., 260
Abraham, the head of an academy, V., 260, 274
Abraham, camels of, did not enter a place of idols, V., 261
Abraham did not give Sarah's tent to any of his concubines, V., 263
Abraham, the three wives of, V., 264, 265
Abraham, the Greeks descendants of, V., 266
Abraham, the power of bestowing blessings conferred upon, V., 266
Abraham drew up a document to obviate disputes among his children, V., 266
Abraham, blessing of, bestowed upon Isaac, V., 266
Abraham, the mourning for, V., 267
Abraham strewed fragrant herbs over the house, V., 267
Abraham, covenant of, the designation for circumcision, V., 267
Abraham instructed Jacob, V., 274
Abraham, the seven pious men who preceded, V., 274
Abraham, one of the five pious men, V., 360
Abraham should have been the father of the twelve tribes, V., 274–275
Abraham created for the merits of Jacob, V., 275
Abraham, dream of, V., 276
Abraham, a proselyte, V., 291
Abraham informed by Michael concerning the birth of Isaac, V., 305
Abraham, the history of, paralleled in the history of Jacob, V., 318
Abraham, debt of, paid off by the descendants of Jacob, V., 320
Abraham, the resignation of, to God's will, V., 349
Abraham, assisted by God in the time of famine, V., 346
Abraham, the treatment received by, at the hands of the Egyptians, V., 359
Abraham indulgent with his children, V., 378
Abraham served God out of love, V., 382
Abraham, the words carelessly uttered by, V., 382
Abraham lived in a wicked environment, V., 384
Abraham, Jethro descended from, V., 411
Abraham honored by the Canaanites, VI., 2
Abraham, sins of, V., 35, 309
Abraham, the special virtue of, VI., 97
Abraham, birth of, the date of, VI., 119
Abraham, three good traits of, VI., 126
Abraham, prayer of, to avert Israel's future misfortune at Ai, VI., 175
Abraham, story of, similar to that of Jair and the pious men, VI., 202
Abraham turned the evil desire into good, VI., 272
Abraham the name originally for Jeremiah, VI., 385
Abraham, the queen of Sheba descended from, VI., 389
Abraham, weeping of, over the destruction of the Temple, VI., 398
Abraham willing to suffer martyrdom, VI., 458
Abraham and Isaac, the sights seen by, on Moriah, V., 278
Abraham and Isaac, the difference in attitude of the Philistines toward, V., 278
Abraham and Isaac, the inhabitants of Canaan came to condole with, I., 290.
Abraham and Sarah, the whole world came to, at the birth of Isaac, I., 206
Abraham and Sarah, the lack of faith of, I., 244; V., 237
Abraham and Sarah, merits of, Jacob protected by, V., 305
Abraham and Sarah, the change of names of, brought about a change in the fortunes of, V., 232
Abraham Gaon, understood the language of trees, V., 61.
Abraham ben David, disciple of Elijah, IV., 229; VI., 337.
Abraham Gedaliah, editor of the Yalkut, VI., 200.
Abraham b. Isaac, disciple of Elijah, IV., 229; VI., 337.
Abraham, the Testament of, the Jewish character of, V., 266.

Abram, details concerning the name of, **I.**, 207; **V.**, 232, 276.
Abrogation of the Mosaic Law, **V.**, 48; **VI.**, 174, 319.
Absalom not with David and his sons in the third division of Paradise, **I.**, 22
Absalom inquires from the Messiah about the end, **I.**, 23
Absalom, the hair of, details concerning, **I.**, 59; **IV.**, 104–105; **VI.**, 266
Absalom, David's great love for, **IV.**, 72; **VI.**, 267, 268
Absalom, the heinous crime committed by, **IV.**, 95
Absalom, rebellion of, **IV.**, 94, 105, 381–382; **VI.**, 266
Absalom, the gigantic size of, **IV.**, 104
Absalom, a Nazarite for life, **IV.**, 105
Absalom in charge of ten Gentile nations in Hell, **IV.**, 106
Absalom seated on a throne in Hell, **IV.**, 107
Absalom forfeited his share in the world to come, **IV.**, 106; **VI.**, 241
Absalom, death of, the cause of, **I.**, 60; **IV.**, 106; **VI.**, 267, 279
Absalom, children of, died at an early age, **IV.**, 107; **VI.**, 268
Absalom burnt the field of grain belonging to Joab, **IV.**, 107
Absalom, severed head of, reattached to his body, **IV.**, 107
Absalom, name of, the efficacy of the eightfold repetition of, **IV.**, 107
Absalom, Joab's readiness to join, **IV.**, 127
Absalom, beauty of, **V.**, 80; **VI.**, 238
Absalom brought into paradise, **VI.**, 267
Absalom, fate of, corresponded to his sins, **VI.**, 267
Absalom, children of, the insignificance of, **VI.**, 268
Absalom compared to Adonijah, **VI.**, 275
Absalom, maternal grandfather of Asa, **VI.**, 308.
Absinthe mixed with wine, **II.**, 43.
Abtalion, one of the leaders of the Pharisees, **VI.**, 195.
Abtalion, the ancestor of, **IV.**, 270; **VI.**, 195, 364
Abtalion, king of Baalbek, **VI.**, 364.
Abyss, location of, **I.**, 10, 11; **V.**, 27
Abyss, stones of, **I.**, 8; **V.**, 113
Abyss, the stone anointed by Jacob, sunk into the, **I.**, 352
Abyss, darkness brooded upon the, at the time of creation, **II.**, 372
Abyss, one party of the Egyptians shaken into, **III.**, 28
Abyss, water of, threatened to flood the earth, **III.**, 99; **IV.**, 96
Abyss, a shard with God's Name engraven on it, laid over the, **III.**, 99; **IV.**, 96
Abyss, Satan looked for the Torah in the, **III.**, 118
Abyss, water comes from, **III.**, 335; **V.**, 59, 182
Abyss, Korah's sons dwell in the, **III.**, 476; **VI.**, 165
Abyss, Sammael looked for Moses in the, **III.**, 476
Abyss, the beginning of the, **IV.**, 96
Abyss, waters of, the sinking of the, **IV.**, 96
Abyss opened up beneath Absalom, **IV.**, 106
Abyss, lower, the waters of, poured into upper, **V.**, 39; **VI.**, 10
Abyss, Leviathan lies on the, **V.**, 49
Abyss, Satan flies about in the air above the, **V.**, 85
Abyss formed on the first day of creation, **V.**, 107
Abyss, the Gehenna, **V.**, 229
Abyss, the earth opened up as deep as the, **V.**, 317
Abyss, gates of, opened at Moses' request, **VI.**, 158
Abyss, the pot of magic herbs placed at the, **VI.**, 258
Abyss, the fish travelled through the, **VI.**, 390
Abysses, the angels of, **I.**, 84; **V.**, 39.
Abyssinian legend, the Shamir in, **VI.**, 299.
Abzur accompanied Mordecai, **IV.**, 437.
Academies, the scattering of Doeg's ashes in, **IV.**, 76
Academies in the time of Hezekiah open day and night, **IV.**, 267
Academies, demons present at the discussions in the, **VI.**, 299
Academies, see also House of Study.

Academy of Sura, Rab the founder of, V., 403
Academy of Huldah, in Jerusalem, VI., 377
Academy of Methuselah, V., 176
Academy of Akiba at Bene Berak, VI., 462
Academy of Shem, the sons of Japheth will be proselytes in, I., 170; V., 192
Academy of Shem—Melchizedek, Abraham studied in, V., 225
Academy of Shem and Eber, see also Shem and Eber, academy of,
Academy of Mordecai in Shushan, IV., 383
Academy of R. Judah ha-Nasi attended by Elijah, IV., 219
Academy, president of, Joab the, IV., 125
Academy, Abraham the head of an, V., 260, 274
Academy erected over the grave of Baruch, IV., 324
Academy opened by Jacob in Sukkot, I., 394, 395; II., 119; V., 358
Academy, Jacob bade his sons to establish an, II., 140
Academy, Ephraim the head of the, II., 138
Academy of Tiberias, III., 461
Academy, terrestial, Asmodeus present at, IV., 166
Academy, heavenly, see also Heavenly academy
Academy, heavenly, the admittance of Judah into the, III., 456
Academy, heavenly, Asmodeus took part in the discussions of, IV., 166
Academy, heavenly, the citation of Meir's opinions in the, IV., 220
Academy, heavenly, secret lore taught in the, IV., 230
Academy heavenly, Elkanah brought to the, IV., 230
Academy, heavenly, the study of the Torah in the, IV., 218 VI., 332
Academy, heavenly, fiery chariots used to ascend to, VI., 332.
Academy, see also Bet ha-Midrash
Acco, plenty of fish in, II 335
Acco, Solomon's son-in-law a native of, IV., 176.
Accuser, Satan the, V., 171
Accuser of Israel, Elijah as, IV., 200 201; VI., 321.
Achan, crimes of, IV., 8, 22, 99–100
Achan gained the world to come by his confession, II., 143; IV., 9, 22; VI., 176, 182
Achan, execution of, IV., 9
Achan identical with Zimri, VI., 174
Achan and his family, the fate of VI., 176
Achan, etymology of the name of, VI., 177.
Acheron, the river, Adam carried off to, I., 99–100.
Achish, king of the Philistines, IV., 89
Achish the body guard of, IV., 89
Achish, the piety of, IV., 89
Achish called also Abi-melech, IV., 89
Achish, wife and daughter of, the insanity of, IV., 90.
Achuzan, the place whence Enoch was taken up, I., 137; V., 162
Achuzan, Methuselah and his brothers built an altar in, I., 137; V., 117, 162
Achuzan, Jerusalem called, V., 117, 162
Achuzan, Melchizedek the priest and king of, V., 162
Achuzan, the etymology of, V., 162.
Acquisition, Halifin a form of, VI, 194.
Acrea, Sambation located near, VI., 407.
Acrostic psalms, the favorite ones of David, VI., 263
Acrostics, proverbs composed in, VI., 401
Acrostics, the book of Lamentations composed in, VI., 401.
Ad, father of Shadad, IV., 164.
Adah, wife of Lamech, I., 117
Adah, the two sons of, I., 117.
Adah, Esau changed the name of his second wife to, I., 340
Adah, the meaning of the name of, I., 340
Adah called also Basemath, V., 287.
Adam, body of, see also Man.
Adam, dog and cat of, I., 36, 37
Adam, sin of, the cause of death in the world, I., 40, 86, 102; II., 225; III., 423, 427; V., 115, 129, 134: VI., 148

Adam, death of, the cause of, III., 480; V., 129, 130
Adam, creation of, details concerning, I., 54–55, 59, 60, 82, 83; V., 64, 71, 72–73, 78, 79, 106, 107, 108, 117, 126, 127, 136, 162; VI., 30, 111
Adam, physical perfections of, possessed in part by few men after him, I., 59, 60, 91; IV., 293; V., 78, 79, 80
Adam, body of, dimensions of, I., 59, 60, 76, 86; V., 79, 80, 86, 99, 113, 126
Adam, beauty of, I., 60; V., 80
Adam, the history of mankind revealed to, I., 60, 90, 91; V., 82, 118
Adam informed of the length of man's life, I., 61
Adam names the animals except the fishes, I., 61, 62, 63; II., 323; V., 59, 83
Adam, the appointed span of life of, was 1,000 years, I., 61
Adam, David indebted for his life to, I., 61, 76; IV., 82; VI., 246
Adam lived 930 years, I., 61, 76, 93; III., 207; VI., 305
Adam, Satan's machinations against, I., 62, 63, 88, 89, 95; V., 84, 85, 86, 100
Adam triumphs over Satan, I., 63, 64, 100
Adam weeps at the sight of Satan, I., 88
Adam, names of, I., 62, 68–69; V., 72, 78, 90
Adam, a prophet, I., 62, 122; V., 83, 167
Adam, the contact of, with angels, I., 62, 64, 68, 75, 81, 155, 156; V., 70, 83, 86, 93–94, 177
Adam refuses the worship of the creatures, I., 64
Adam praised God when he first beheld the world, I., 64; V., 62
Adam, first wife of, Lilith, I., 65, 68
Adam, two faces of, I., 66; V., 89
Adam discerned the nature of woman, I., 68
Adam supervises the first portal before Arabot, I., 69, 84
Adam commanded to study the Torah in the Garden of Eden, I., 70, 95
Adam, the food permitted to, I., 71, 166; V., 93, 189
Adam, dominion of, over the animals, I., 71, 79, 90, 94–95, 98, 147; V., 118, 119, 122, 169; VI., 289
Adam, machinations of the serpent against, I., 72, 80, 86, 90; V., 116; VI., 159
Adam, the trees except the fig refused to give him leaves, I., 75; V., 115
Adam called a thief by the trees, I., 75; V., 290
Adam did not die on the day he sinned, I., 75; V., 98
Adam, excuse of, for sinning, I., 76–77; V., 91
Adam, the punishment of, I., 74, 77, 79, 80, 97, 100; III., 279; V., 100, 102, 114; VI., 154, 423
Adam, the witnesses against, I., 97; V., 102
Adam, decay of the corpse of, I., 79; V., 184
Adam, garments of, details concerning, I., 79, 82, 177, 332; II., 139; V., 42, 80, 97, 103, 104, 109, 276, 284, 366
Adam banished from Paradise on account of sin, I., 80, 81, 82, 85, 88; II., 49, 293; V., 105, 106, 112, 113, 114, 127
Adam, resurrection of, I., 81, 101; V., 127, 380;
Adam judged and absolved on New Year's Day, I., 82
Adam, the things brought from paradise by, I., 82, 87, 93; V., 83, 106; VI., 66
Adam, the prototype of his descendants, I., 82; V., 87
Adam ascended Arabot the first Sabbath, I., 84
Adam protected by the Sabbath, I., 85, 86; V., 112, 141
Adam composed a psalm in honor of the Sabbath, I., 85, 86; V., 112
Adam, the slaying of, would destroy the sanctity of the first Sabbath, I., 85
Adam commanded to observe the Sabbath and the sacrifices, V., 93
Adam composed psalms, I., 85, 86, 112; III., 462; V., 112
Adam, face of, splendor of, I., 86; V., 78, 112, 113
Adam taught how to produce light, I., 68

Adam could survey the world by the celestial light, I., 86
Adam enjoyed seven gifts before the fall, I., 86
Adam, repentance of, I., 76, 80, 87–89, 90; V., 112, 114, 115, 116, 127;
Adam enters into paradise, I., 81, 82; V., 106
Adam given the Torah instead of the tree of life, I., 81
Adam bids the fishes to grieve with him, I., 87–88
Adam, holidays celebrated by, I., 89
Adam brought the first sacrifice, I., 89, 285
Adam feared his body would be used for idolatrous purposes, I., 288
Adam noticed the days grow longer after the winter solstice, I., 89; V., 116
Adam, humility of, I., 90
Adam, the creation of God's own hand, I., 90; II., 225; V., 93, 160, 382
Adam prays for knowledge, I., 91
Adam, books of, details concerning, I., 91, 92, 136, 150, 154, 155, 156; III., 154; V., 82, 84, 117, 118, 177; VI., 63
Adam, sickness of, I., 92, 93, 94; V., 118, 119
Adam, family of, did not know what suffering was, I., 93
Adam, house of prayer of, I., 93, V., 117, 119
Adam, Michael's message reported to, I., 94
Adam bewails his approaching death, I., 94
Adam, ten curses pronounced against, I., 97; V., 122
Adam, soul of, the abode of, I., 99, 100, 101; V., 127
Adam, death of, the date of, I., 101; V., 127, 169
Adam, grave of, I., 101, 102; V., 125, 126, 127, 162
Adam, corpse of, conversation between God and, I., 100, 101; V., 184
Adam, corpse of, dissolved by the waters of the Deluge, I., 163
Adam, the judge of the departed, I., 102
Adam committed one sin, I., 102
Adam objected to taking the blame for the death of the pious, I., 102
Adam in the east during Eve's pregnancy, I., 105, 106
Adam tried to avert the death of Abel, I., 107
Adam instructed his sons to offer their sacrifices on the 14th of Nisan, I., 107
Abraham buried Abel, I., 113; V., 125, 126
Adam terrified by the flames of the ever-turning sword, I., 113
Adam transported to the various earths, I., 113, 115
Adam had sexual intercourse with demons and animals, I., 118; V., 87
Adam, burial of, the participants in, I., 128, 289; V., 125, 126, 127
Adam, sin of, revealed to Enoch, I., 135
Adam, creation of, revealed to Enoch, I., 135
Adam, curse of, the duration of, I., 146, 147; V., 169
Adam and the story of Sammael, I., 154, 155
Adam, fasting of, I., 155
Adam excelled by Enoch in wisdom, I., 156
Adam, the altar of, the site of, I., 166; III., 371; V., 117
Adam, ruler of the world, I., 166
Adam, vine of, found by Noah, I., 167
Adam became intoxicated on the grape, I., 168
Adam misled by a palm-tree, V., 98
Adam forfeited the tree of life, V., 113
Adam, one of the seven pious men, I., 274; III., 226; IV., 158; V., 12, 150
Adam buried in the Cave of Machpelah, I., 288–290; V., 256
Adam, Abraham prayed for and soothed, I., 290, 291
Adam, the removal of the feeling of shame from, I., 290
Adam, the first-born of the world, I., 332
Adam, Job contrasted with, II., 225
Adam had only one wife, II., 241
Adam, the rod possessed by, II., 291, 293
Adam, the names of the teachers of, II., 322–323; V., 83, 417

Adam, only one commandment given to, **III.**, 85
Adam, piety of, **III.**, 207; **V.**, 115; **VI.**, 31
Adam, fall of, **I.**, 86–87; **III.**, 278–297; **V.**, 85, 143
Adam compared with Moses, **III.**, 467, 479; **VI.**, 166
Adam, the first and second created out of a virgin, **V.**, 72
Adam, the second, angels worship, **V.**, 85
Adam, soul of, all souls part of, **V.**, 75
Adam, Torah revealed to, **V.**, 78
Adam, five crowns of, **V.**, 78
Adam, the first creation, **V.**, 79
Adam called God by the Tetragrammaton, **V.**, 83
Adam was taught how to eat, **V.**, 83–4
Adam, earth taken from the body of, became inhabited, **V.**, 86
Adam, part of the body of, transformed into earth, **V.**, 86
Adam created androgynous, **V.**, 88, 89
Adam died after he ceased working, **V.**, 92
Adam, a heretic, **V.**, 99
Adam created circumcised, **V.**, 100, 268, 273
Adam removed the mark of circumcision, **V.**, 99–100
Adam not included among the cursed, **V.**, 101
Adam, the civilization of the world goes back to, **V.**, 83, 105, 113
Adam sinned on the first day of creation, **V.**, 106
Adam, 87 days old when Eve entered paradise, **V.**, 106
Adam, divine nature of, before his fall, **V.**, 112
Adam, the number of blessings bestowed upon, **V.**, 113
Adam brought down light by means of his finger-nails, **V.**, 113
Adam, asceticism of, **V.**, 115, 148
Adam, ox offered by, the nature of, **V.**, 116
Adam, abode and gate of, after the expulsion from paradise, **I.**, 86–87, 90, 123; **V.**, 112, 117
Adam mastered 72 kinds of wisdom, **V.**, 118
Adam, the number and the names of the sons and daughters of, **V.**, 120, 134, 138, 146
Adam, last prayer of, **V.**, 124
Adam, death of, mourned by the heavenly bodies, **V.**, 125
Adam, one of the four pious men, **V.**, 126, 127
Adam, unfavorable view of, the origin of, **V.**, 127
Adam, glorification of, by the Gnostics, **V.**, 127
Adam, merits of, seldom alluded to in the liturgy, **V.**, 127
Adam will be excluded from the future world, **V.**, 127
Adam, day of death of, celebrated by his descendants, **V.**, 128
Adam, mourning first introduced upon the death of, **V.**, 128
Adam, one of the members of the Messiah's council, **V.**, 130
Adam, stay of, in paradise, duration of, **I.**, 69–71, 82; **V.**, 106, 118, 134
Adam, age of, when Cain and Abel were born, **V.**, 134
Adam, the ability of, to run soon after birth, **V.**, 135
Adam, manner of, in slaughtering his sacrifices, **V.**, 139
Adam learned to bury the dead from the jackdaw, **V.**, 143
Adam, the son of God, **V.**, 156
Adam instructed Seth in the Torah, **V.**, 187
Adam, body of, removed to Noah's ark, **V.**, 184
Adam condemned by a heavenly court, **V.**, 238
Adam observed the Torah, **V.**, 259
Adam cursed the horse with the donkey, **V.**, 323
Adam prevented from being the father of the 12 tribes, **V.**, 332
Adam failed to pass God's test, **VI.**, 125, 368
Adam inferior to Solomon in wisdom, **IV.**, 130; **VI.**, 283
Adam, death of, the vision seen by Seth at the, **VI.**, 164
Adam, the impurity of the earth after giving birth to, **VI.**, 294

Adam described as the creature of God, VI., 386
Adam gave the expected answer to the question put to him by God, VI., 421-422
Adam, features of, retained by one who shows compassion for the poor, VI., 424
Adam, forehead of, Emet written on, VI., 402
Adam unconscious of Eve's creation, I., 67–68
Adam tempted by Eve to sin, I., 67, 74; III., 85; V., 134
Adam called Eve Ishah, I., 68; V., 90
Adam called Eve his never silent bell, I., 68; V., 90
Adam was presented with Eve only after he asked for her, I., 77; V., 86
Adam, ingratitude of, in accusing Eve, I., 77; V., 100
Adam refused to slay Eve, I., 87
Adam learned the language of animals from Eve, V., 91, 94
Adam, prayers of, in behalf of Eve, I., 106
Adam avoided intercourse with Eve, after Abel's death, I., 118, 120
Adam returned to Eve because of the exhortations of Lamech's wives, I., 120
Adam separated himself from Eve for 130 years, V., 115
Adam, seven days older than Eve, V., 106
Adam and Eve, wedding of, celebrated with pomp, I., 68; V., 90
Adam and Eve heard the blowing of the trumpet by Michael, I., 97
Adam and Eve forbidden to have sexual relations in paradise, I., 105; V., 134
Adam and Eve refused to remain in the cave when Abraham entered, I., 290
Adam and Eve ate lentils after the death of Abel, I., 319
Adam and Eve not created together, V., 86, 88
Adam and Eve receive bodies at the time of the fall, V., 103
Adam and Eve did not enter paradise simultaneously, V., 106
Adam and Eve died as saints, V., 115
Adam and Eve, Enoch finds in Hell, V., 160
Adam Kadmon, the doctrine of, partly coincides with the conception of microcosm, V., 64, 94
Adam, apple of, the origin of the term of, V., 97
Adam, the plant, V., 298
Adam, the man of the mountain, I., 31.
Adamah, one of the 7 earths, I., 10, 113
Adamah, Adam created of, I., 61
Adamah, the spirits born of Adam dwell in, I., 113
Adamah, Cain, Abel and Seth born in, I., 114
Adamah, Adam's stay in, I., 115.
Adan, singular of Adne, V., 50.
Adar, Moses born and died in, IV., 401; VI., 464
Adar, first of, the date of Moses' death, VI., 167
Adar, sixth day of, Moses served Joshua until the, III., 437, 439
Adar, sixth of, Moses born on the, V., 397
Adar, seventh day of, the date of Moses' birth and death, III., 317, 436–437, 439; V., 397; VI., 167
Adar, thirteenth day of, the Jews were to be exterminated on, IV., 412
Adar, twenty third of, Aaron and his sons consecrated on, III., 179; VI., 73
Adar, second, magic has no power over men born in the, VI., 465
Adares, king of Arabia, IV., 153.
Adarshan, the ruler of the world, V., 200.
Adataneses, the name of Japheth's wife, I., 171.
Adataneses, a city built by Japheth, I., 171
Adataneses, the location of, I., 171; V., 146.
Adiabene, Helena the queen of, VI., 412.
Adiaphotus, V., 135.
Adiel, son of, David's treasurer, VI., 246
Adiel, father of Nazbat, IV., 82; VI., 246.
Adikam, the son of Pharaoh, details concerning, II., 297–298, 299.
Adinah, wife of Laban, I., 327.
Adinah, the wife of Levi, II., 38.
Adinah, the daughter of Jacob, II., 38.

Admah, Shinab the father of, I., 230.
Admah, Zabnak, judge of, I., 246
Admah, the cruelty of the city of, I., 250.
Admatha, a prince of Persia, IV., 377.
Adne Sadeh, I., 31; V., 50.
Adod, father of Sedecla, VI., 236.
Adon, the daughter of Ephlal, II., 39
Adon, the wife of Asher, II., 39.
Adonai, one of the sacred names of God, details concerning, I., 62; II., 319, 339; III., 158.
Adonai Elohe Israel, the authorship of, VI., 450.
Adoni-bezek, details concerning, IV., 29; VI., 186.
Adoniah, the wife of Kikanos, II., 286, 287.
Adoniah, the wife of Moses, details concerning, II., 286, 287, 288.
Adonijah, the pretender to the throne, IV., 118
Adonijah, the suppression of the rebellion of, IV., 125; VI., 277
Adonijah compared to Absalom, VI., 275
Adonijah, the premature death of, VI., 267
Adonijah, desire of, to marry Abishag, VI., 277
Adonijah, Solomon ordered the execution of, VI., 277–278.
Adoniram, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Adoption of Asenath by Potiphar, II., 38, 76; V., 337
Adoption of Moses by Bithiah, II., 271; V., 398
Adoption of the sons of Merab, IV., 116; VI., 274
Adoption of Serah, V., 359.
Adorah, Esau died and was buried at, I., 419, 421; V., 321
Adorah, an Edomite city, V., 321.
Adoram, the Edomite, killed by Jacob, I., 418; V., 321.
Adriatic Ocean, Hiram's palace erected over, VI., 424.
Adriel, five sons of, IV., 116
Adriel, brother-in-law of Michal, IV., 116.
Adullam, Barsan the king of, II., 32
Adullam, Judah married in, II., 37
Adullam, the residence of Hirah, II., 37
Adullam, cave of, Lot's daughters obtained the wine in, V., 243
Adullam, David took refuge at, VI., 254.
Adulterer, hated by God, II., 46
Adulterers only damned eternally in Hell, VI., 42.
Adultery, the prohibition of, one of the Noachian laws, I., 397
Adultery committed by a priest's daughter, the punishment for, II., 35
Adultery, Joseph accused of and guarded against, II., 126, 183; III., 82
Adultery, forbidden in the Decalogue, III., 102, 103, 105, 113
Adultery, fourfold, III., 102; VI., 43
Adultery leads to the violation of the Ten Commandments, III., 102–103; VI., 43
Adultery as grievous as idolatry, III., 104
Adultery, the woman suspected of, the law concerning, III., 130, 175; IV., 295; VI., 15
Adultery, woman guilty of, died after tasting the dust of the Tabernacle, VI., 76
Adultery, the Egyptians would rather commit murder than, V., 221
Adultery committed by Ishmael, V., 246
Adultery, Abimelech spoke of, as a peccadillo, V., 280
Adultery, committed by Ham's wife, VI., 117
Adultery, Achan accused of, VI., 175
Adultery, David's mother suspected of, VI., 247
Adultery, punishment for, I., 303, 305; III., 102; VI., 43
Adultery punished by leprosy, VI., 266.
Aeol, harp of, VI., 262.
Aesculapius traveled with forty magicians, I., 174.
Aesop, Joseph identified with, VI., 402.
Af, the angel of destruction, details concerning, II., 308; III., 124; V., 57, 416; VI., 53
Af and Hemah, details concerning, II., 308, 328; V., 424; VI., 53.
Africa named after Epher, I., 298.
Africa, Agnias the king of, II., 155, 157; V., 372
Africa, the climate and water of, II., 160

Africa, troops of, as numerous as sand, **II.**, 161
Africa, the residence of the Girgashites, **VI.**, 10; **VI.**, 178
Africa, the journey of the rich man's son to, **IV.**, 131
Africa, Carshena a prince of, **IV.**, 377
Africa, diamonds and pearls from, **IV.**, 424
Africa, veils of Ahasuerus came from, **IV.**, 435
Africa, the emigration of the Amorites to, **VI.**, 177
Africa, North, the species of locust eaten by the Jews of, **VI.**, 314
African alphabet employed by the Hamites, **V.**, 194
Africans defeated by Zepho, **II.**, 161.
Afrira, the ruler of the abode of the Cainites, **V.**, 143.
Agag defeated by Saul, **III.**, 223; **IV.**, 67
Agag killed by Samuel, **IV.**, 68; **VI.**, 233
Agag, the ancestor of Haman, **IV.**, 68, 397, 398, 422
Agag, the title of the kings of the Amalekites, **V.**, 373
Agag and his wife spared by Saul, **VI.**, 233
Agag, father of Edad, **VI.**, 234.
Agate, the stone of Gad, **IV.**, 24.
Age of man, shortened in the time of Abraham and David, **I.**, 318; **V.**, 276
Age of man, the average, fixed as seventy years, **V.**, 82–83
Age of majority, twenty years the, **V.**, 281, 406.
Ages of man, the number of, **I.**, 20; **V.**, 9, 30
Agnias, king of Africa, details concerning, **II.**, 155–156, 157, 158, 159, 161–163, 165; **V.**, 372.
Agogian alphabet employed by the Hamites, **V.**, 194.
Agrat, daughter of Mahlat came out Wednesday and Saturday nights, **V.**, 39.
Agriculture, see also Cultivation of the soil
Agriculture, implements of, invented by Noah, **I.**, 147, 167; **V.**, 190
Agriculture, laws of, observed by Job, **V.**, 383
Agriculture, laws of, alluded to in the phrase "dust of Jacob," **VI.**, 131
Agriculture not practiced before Noah's time, **I.**, 147; **V.**, 168–169
Agriculture, the inhabitants of Canaan devoted to, **I.**, 219
Agriculture caused injury to various men, **V.**, 190
Agriculture, an honorable trade, **V.**, 190
Agriculture, the inhabitants of Seir experts in, **V.**, 323.
Agrimus, the first born of the demons, **I.**, 141
Agrimus entreated Methuselah to desist from killing the demons, **I.**, 141
Agrimus identical with Angro-Mainyu, **V.**, 166.
Agunot in the time of Rehoboam, **IV.**, 183.
Agur, the attribute of Solomon, **VI.**, 277.
Ahab put on sackcloth as a sign of mourning, **II.**, 31; **IV.**, 419
Ahab and Elijah, **III.**, 458; **IV.**, 196, 273; **VI.**, 317, 321
Ahab, wealth and power of, **IV.**, 186; **VI.**, 311
Ahab compared with Jeroboam, **IV.**, 186
Ahab, idolatry and wickedness of, **IV.**, 186, 241
Ahab liberal towards scholars, **IV.**, 186, 189
Ahab, the great learning of, **IV.**, 186; **VI.**, 311, 376
Ahab, a cosmocrator, **IV.**, 186; **V.**, 199, 200; **VI.**, 310
Ahab, the children of, **IV.**, 186; **VI.**, 311
Ahab, victory of, over the Arameans, the cause of, **IV.**, 186–187; **VI.**, 311
Ahab, the mitigation of the punishment of, **IV.**, 187
Ahab liberated Benhadad, **IV.**, 187; **VI.**, 313
Ahab, victory of, over Benhadad, **VI.**, 310
Ahab and Naboth, **IV.**, 187–188; **VI.**, 311
Ahab, trial of, in the heavenly court, **IV.**, 187; **VI.**, 312
Ahab, armor of, **IV.**, 188
Ahab, death of, **IV.**, 188, **VI.**, 312, 313
Ahab forfeited his share in the world to come, **IV.**, 188; **VI.**, 241, 313
Ahab, the mourning for, **IV.**, 188

Ahab, instigated to sin by Jezebel, **IV.**, 188–189; **V.I**, 313
Ahab, chariot of, spattered with blood, **IV.**, 189
Ahab compared with his son Joram, **IV.**, 189
Ahab weighed every day, **IV.**, 189
Ahab, court of, Obadiah an official at the, **IV.**, 240; **VI.**, 345, 255
Ahab, this world created for, **V.**, 68
Ahab, the missile thrown at, **VI.**, 252
Ahab joined by Jehoshaphat in war, **VI.**, 310
Ahab, repentance of, **VI.**, 312
Ahab, blood of, licked by dogs, **VI.**, 312
Ahab, punishment of, the rejoicing of the army in the, **VI.**, 313
Ahab, dynasty of, destroyed by Jehu, **VI.**, 353
Ahab and Zedekiah, the false prophets, **IV.**, 336, 337; **VI.**, 436.
Ahasuerus sold Israel to Haman over a meal, **II.**, 17
Ahasuerus, the Gentiles in the time of, had absolute sway over the Jews for seventy days, **II.**, 150
Ahasuerus gave Mordecai five changes of raiment, **III.**, 204
Ahasuerus and Solomon's throne, **IV**, 160, 368, 369; **VI.**, 297–298, 452, 454
Ahasuerus, incited by Elijah against Haman, **IV.**, 202;
Ahasuerus, father of Darius, **IV.**, 366; **VI.**, 452
Ahasuerus, the kingship and wealth of, **IV.**, 366, 367; **VI.**, 451
Ahasuerus, feast of, details concerning, **IV.**, 366, 367; **VI.**, 451–452
Ahasuerus did not offend the religious feelings of his guests, **IV.**, 370; **VI.**, 454
Ahasuerus abolished the Persian custom of compulsory drinking at a feast, **IV.**, 372; **VI.**, 454
Ahasuerus, the ancestors of, **IV.**, 373; **VI.**, 451, 455
Ahasuerus, the folly of, **IV.**, 374, 375, 379–80, 424; **VI.**, 452; **VI.**, 472
Ahasuerus, the extent of the kingdom of, **IV.**, 378–379**V V.**, 200; **VI.**, 298 452, 457
Ahasuerus, punishment of, for refusing permission to rebuild the Temple, **IV.**, 378–379, 429, 441; **VI.**, 457
Ahasuerus, the seven councilors of, **IV.**, 380; **VI.**, 457
Ahasuerus, oath taken by, **IV.**, 378
Ahasuerus, the manner of choosing a wife adopted by, **IV.**, 380, 389
Ahasuerus never had intercourse with Esther, **IV.**, 388
Ahasuerus, hatred of the Jews entertained by, **IV.**, 406, 413; **VI.**, 467
Ahasuerus, the edict against the Jews issued by, **IV.**, 410–412; **VI.**, 466–467
Ahasuerus, the cause of the insomnia of, **IV.**, 433; **VI.**, 475
Ahasuerus, the name of the secretary of, **IV.**, 434; **VI.**, 476
Ahasuerus, the dream of, **IV.**, 434; **VI.**,475
Ahasuerus, the insignia of, **IV.**, 435
Ahasuerus talked to Esther through an interpreter, **IV.**, 441; **VI.**, 478
Ahasuerus wanted Esther to appear as Haman's accuser, **IV.**, 442; **VI.**, 478
Ahasuerus, revocation of the edict against the Jews by, **IV.**, 445–447; **VI.**, 480
Ahasuerus, the Mede, **VI.**, 63
Ahasuerus, one of the five wicked men, **VI.**, 360
Ahasuerus, the etymology of the name of, **VI.**, 451
Ahasuerus, war between the king of Macedonia and, **VI.**, 452; 461
Ahasuerus, marriage of, to Vashti, **VI.**, 452
Ahasuerus, the designations given by Esther to, **VI.**, 472
Ahasuerus made a derogatory remark about Esther, **VI.**, 473
Ahasuerus, blindness of, **VI.**, 474.
Ahaz delivered Hezekiah to the fire of Moloch, **I.**, 33
Ahaz accorded the privilege of asking God what he would, **I.**, 234; **IV.**, 130
Ahaz paid tribute to Sennacherib, **II.**, 126
Ahaz, share of, in the world to come, **IV.**, 264; **VI.**, 241, 294, 353, 361
Ahaz, respect of, for Isaiah, **IV.**, 264
Ahaz, the punishment of, **IV.**, 264–265
Ahaz, war of, against Pekah, **IV.**, 264–265

Ahaz forbade the study of the Torah, **IV.**, 264, 266; **VI.**, 360
Ahaz, the sins of, **IV.**, 264, 266; **VI.**, 360, 371, 376, 378
Ahaz, one of the five wicked men, **VI.**, 360
Ahaz, modesty and chastity of, **VI.**, 3 60
Ahaz, the burial of, **IV.**, 266; **VI.**, 368
Ahaz, funeral of, the miraculous shortening of the day on the, **VI.**, 367.
Ahaziah, the wickedness of, **IV.**, 257
Ahaziah has no share in the world to come, **VI.**, 241, 294, 353
Ahaziah, troops of, devoured by the heavenly fire, **III.**, 244
Ahaziah consulted Baal-Zebul about his illness, **VI.**, 348
Ahaziah, violent death of, **VI.**, 267.
Ahiah, son of Shemhazai, details concerning, **III.**, 340; **V.**, 170; **VI** 117.
Ahiezer, the prince of the tribe of Dan, details concerning, **III.**, 222, 250
Ahijah, Solomon's scribe, the death of, **IV.**, 175
Ahijah, the prophet of Shiloh, a Levite, the date of birth and learning of, **IV.**, 180; **VI.**, 220, 305
Ahijah and Jeroboam, **IV.**, 180, 181, 257; **VI.**, 305, 307, 308
Ahijah, the cause of the blindness of, **V.**, 281
Ahijah, acquainted with the crowns of the Hebrew letters, **VI.**, 220
Ahijah, consulted by Ano, **VI.**, 305
Ahijah, insulted and executed by Abijah, king of Judah, **IV.**, 183; **VI.**, 305, 308
Ahijah, the martyrdom of, **VI.**, 396
Ahijah, teacher of Israel Baal Shem Tob, **VI.**, 305
Ahijah, Elijah, the disciple of, **VI.**, 317
Ahijah, the longevity of, **VI.**, 305.
Ahikam, father of Gedaliah, **VI.**, 396.
Ahimaaz, one of David's spies, **IV.**, 381.
Ahimaaz appointed to high office by David, **VI.**, 268
Ahiman, strongest of the giants of Palestine, **III.**, 268, 273; **V.**, 256.
Ahimelech, high priest of Nob, **IV.**, 75 **VI.**, 243.
Ahinoam, one of the 70 elders, **III.**, 250.
Ahira, prince of the tribe of Naphtali, **III.**, 222.
Ahiram, Ehi changed to, **II.**, 189.
Ahiramites, the repentance of, **II.**, 189.
Ahithophel and David, **III.**, 194; **IV.**, 94, 95–96; **VI.**, 256, 257
Ahithophel, supernatural wisdom of, **III.**, 414; **IV.**, 94; **VI.**, 256
Ahithophel lost his share in the world to come, **III.**, 414; **IV.**, 95; **VI.**, 146, 241, 242
Ahithophel, share of, in Absalom's rebellion, **IV.**, 94
Ahithophel, grandfather of Bath-sheba, **IV.**, 94, 95
Ahithophel, death of, **IV.**, 94, 96, 241; **VI.**, 258
Ahithophel, vices of, **IV.**, 95, 96; **VI.**, 241, 257
Ahithophel misled by astrologic signs, **IV.**, 95
Ahithophel planned to become king, **IV.**, 95, 96
Ahithophel, the will of, **IV.**, 96–97; **VI.**, 258
Ahithophel, fortune book of, **IV.**, 97
Ahithophel contrasted with Joab, **IV.**, 97
Ahithophel, teacher of Socrates, **V.**, 197; **VI.**, 97
Ahithophel transmitted the crowns of the Hebrew letters, **VI.**, 220
Ahithophel, head of the Sanhedrin, **VI.**, 256
Ahithophel composed three prayers every day, **VI.**, 257
Ahithophel always had good dreams, **VI.**, 264.
Ahitub, one of the 70 elders, **III.**, 250.
Ahriman, see also Angro Mainyu
Ahriman created the noxious animals, **V.**, 60.
Ahumai, one of the names of Bezalel, **III.**, 156.
Ai, the misfortune of Israel at, foreseen by Abraham, **I.**, 219
Ai, defeat of Israel at, details concerning, **II.**, 100; **IV.**, 8; **V.**, 55; **VI.**, 175.
Ain, the initial word of Erwah, immorality, **I.**, 6
Ain, the initial word of Anawah, humility, **I.**, 6
Ain in Zaphenath-paneah, the meaning of, **II.**, 76.
Aina, the wife of Rotheus, **II.**, 209.

Air, Lilith vanished into the, I., 65
Air, element of, prolific of life, II., 341
Air, darkness identified with, V., 7–8
Air, angels reside in, V., 22
Air, Behemoth and Leviathan live in the, V., 45
Air, birds swim in, V., 46
Air, Adam made of, V., 72
Air, Satan and Sammael fly about in, V., 85
Air, Eliezer and the camels lifted up in, V., 261
Air, one of the four elements, VI., 42
Air, ark suspended in the, VI., 257.
Air, see also Mid-air
Ajalon, the standstill of the sun at, IV., 17.
Aisha, the name of Ishmael's and Mohammed's wife, V., 247
Akedah, a description of, I., 279; IV., 426; V., 237
Akedah, the date of, I., 283; V., 252, 253, 255
Akedah, the site of, I., 285, 293; II., 327; V., 253, 255; VI., 271
Akedah, Satan gave Sarah a fictitious report of the, I., 286
Akedah, Jacob took twelve stones from the, I., 350
Akedah in the Piyyut, V., 249; VI., 472
Akedah, Abraham is the hero of the, V., 249, 251
Akedah, two daily sacrifices brought in remembrance of, V., 253
Akedah, Philo's comments upon, V., 254
Akedah, the significance of, V., 254.
Akiba, member of the first class in Paradise, I., 21; V., 30
Akiba explained the meaning of the crowns and dots upon the letters of the Torah, II., 325; III., 115
Akiba, discussions of, Moses could not follow, III., 115
Akiba, martyrdom of, III., 115; IV., 210
Akiba, the poverty of, IV., 207
Akiba cheered by Elijah, IV., 208
Akiba, the conversation between Tineius Rufus and, VI., 407
Akiba, fable of the lion, dog and lizard of, V., 60
Akiba, view of free will held by, V., 66
Akiba, explanation of, why God allows the powers of nature to work on the Sabbath, V., 111
Akiba, grave of, the light shining over the, V., 256
Akiba, the view of, concerning Job, V., 389
Akiba, things not known to Moses revealed to, VI., 48
Akiba, daughter of, the legend about, VI., 336
Akiba, a propagandist for the Bar Kokeba revolt, VI., 408
Akiba, view of, concerning the Ten Tribes, VI., 408
Akiba, academy of, in Bene Berak, VI., 462
Akiba, the ancestry of, VI., 462.
Akra de Agma, earth of, used for Adam's privates, V., 72.
Akraziel, the heavenly herald, III., 419; VI., 147.
Akuz, the name of Adikam, II., 298.
Akuzit, the daughter of Pharaoh, II., 297
Albano and Rome, the cross-road between, II., 159.
Alenu, Joshua the author of, VI., 180, 449
Alenu, the origin of the verses at the end of, VI., 468.
Aleph rewarded to be the first word of the Decalogue, I., 8
Aleph did not ask to be the means of creation, I., 8
Aleph in Asenath, the meaning of, II., 76
Aleph dissuaded from testifying against Israel, IV., 307
Aleph, significance of the three letters of the Hebrew word, V., 62.
Alet, the wife of Judah, II., 36; V., 336.
Alexander the Great, in Jewish legend, V., 18, 47, 92, 265; VI., 282, 285, 291, 351, 453
Alexander the Great, a reminiscence of the history of, VI., 195
Alexander the Great, the ruler of the world, V., 199, 200
Alexander the Great, tables of Seth's descendants in India, in the time of V., 150.
Alexandria, the way it is referred to by the rabbis, VI., 297

Alexandria, Nebuchadnezzar undecided whether to attack, IV., 301
Alexandria, the export of cows and swine from, IV., 328; VI., 415.
Alexandrian Judaism attached great importance to the Akedah, V., 254
Alexandrians, the inaccurate pronunciation of Hebrew by the, V., 393.
Alfar'anit, the wife of Pharaoh, II., 272, 297; V., 402, 413.
Alinus, son of Eliezer, in charge of one company of Jacob's people, I., 383; V., 304.
Alit, see Alet.
'Al Ken Nekawweh Leka, the authorship of, VI., 449.
Allophyli, Kenaz fought against the, VI., 183.
Almond bone of the human body destroyed by the waters of the deluge, V., 184
Almond bone called Luz, V., 363
Almond oil given as a gift to Joseph, II., 91
Almond tree at the entrance of Luz, IV., 30
Almonds, Aaron's rod brought forth, details concerning, I., 83; III., 162–163, 306, 307; VI., 106
Almonds ripen early, III., 307
Almonds, symbolical meaning of, III,307;. VI., 106
Almonds, rods of, used by Jacob, VI., 107.
Al-Mutadhid, the Calif, the appearance of Elijah in a dream to, VI., 334.
Allegorical interpretation of the signs of the zodiac, V., 16
Allegorical interpretation of the seven compartments of Hell, V., 20
Allegorical interpretation of the four ages of the just, V., 30
Allegorical interpretation of the Leviathan and Behemoth, V., 42, 44, 46, 49
Allegorical interpretation of the creation of Eve out of Adam's rib, V., 89
Allegorical interpretation of Paradise, V., 91, 105
Allegorical interpretation of the fall of Adam, V., 121, 124
Allegorical interpretation of the legend of Cain, V., 133–4, 147
Allegorical interpretation of Zipporah, V., 423
Allegorical interpretation of the tree which sweetened the waters of Marah, VI., 14, 15
Allegorical interpretation of the speaking of Balaam's ass, VI., 128
Allegorical interpretation of the Song of Songs, VI., 301
Allegorical interpretation of the resurrection in the time of Ezekiel, VI., 421
Allegorical interpretation of the story of Joshua, the High priest, VI., 427.
Aloes, Zuleika perfumed her house with, II., 53
Aloes strewn in the path of Joseph, II., 74
Aloes given to Dinah by Joseph, II., 114.
Alofernes in possession of Solomon's throne, VI., 453.
Alphabet, I., 5–8
Alphabet of Ben Sira, see Ben Sira, Alphabet of,
Alphabet, letters of, descended from the crown of God, I., 5
Alphabet, celestial, engraved with a pen of flaming fire, I., 5
Alphabet, letters of, save Bet refused as means of creation, I., 8
Alphabet, Hebrew, allotted to Shem, I., 173; V., 194
Alphabet, Hebrew, the 22 letters of, dissuaded from testifying against Israel, IV., 307
Alphabet, letters of, quote verses, V., 6
Alphabet, letters of, mystic theory of, combined with pedagogic Haggadah, V., 6
Alphabet, Hebrew forms of, discussed in Christian literature, V., 6
Alphabet, Hebrew, the number of the letters of, divisible by three, VI., 30
Alphabets, the number of, I., 173.
Altar erected by Aaron, III., 123–124
Altar, horned, Aaron frightened by, III., 183
Altar given unto the charge of Aaron, III., 324; VI., 81

Altar of Abraham, site of, I., 219, 273, 280, 283, 285; III., 369
Altar, the center of Abraham's missionary activities, I., 219
Altar, Abraham circumcised on the site of the, I., 240
Altar not built by Abraham since the birth of Isaac, I., 273
Altar, dust for Adam's body taken from, I., 55; V., 125
Altar, Adam's grave on the site of, V., 126
Altar erected by Adam, the site of, I., 89, 166, 285; V., 117
Altar erected by Balaam, III., 369, 371, 372, 453; VI., 129
Altar of Cain and Abel, the site of, I., 107, 166, 285
Altar of an Egyptian Temple, Asenath placed on, V., 337
Altar used by Elijah, VI., 319
Altar of Enoch's sons, the site of, V., 117
Altar erected in Trans-Jordania by the tribe of Gad, III., 222
Altar dedicated to an idol used by Gideon, VI., 200
Altar, plan of, known to Haggai, IV., 354
Altar, Jacob erected at Bethel an, I., 412; V., 317
Altar, Israel offers sacrifices on, I., 68
Altar erected to Baal by Jair, IV., 42
Altar of incense concealed by Jeremiah, IV., 320; VI., 410
Altar, Job sacrificed upon, II., 231
Altar built by Kenaz, IV., 23
Altar of the Temple destroyed by Manasseh, IV., 278; VI., 372
Altar of Methuselah, site of, I., 137; V., 162
Altar shook at the time of Methuselah's election, V., 165
Altar of Micah, VI., 210
Altar built by Moses, III., 63, 88, 89, 163; VI., 34
Altar of Moses, hidden by Solomon, VI., 378
Altar of Noah, the site of, I., 166, 285; V., 188, 253
Altar of Noah, demolished by the builders of the Tower, V., 253
Altar, destroyed by the flood rebuilt by Noah, V., 253
Altar, erected by the Patriarchs, III., 372
Altar, erected by Saul, VI., 233, 319
Altar of Shiloh, VI., 210
Altar, erected by Solomon, III., 163
Altar, brazen, withdrawn from use by Solomon, VI., 156
Altar of the Tabernacle, the heavenly fire on, III., 245; VI., 86
Altar, location of, known to Zechariah, IV., 354; VI., 440
Altar of brass, symbolic meaning of, III., 163
Altar of gold used daily, III., 163
Altar of gold, spices and incense offered on, III., 163
Altar of gold, symbolical meaning of, III., 163
Altar of incense of the Tabernacle, III., 149
Altar of incense in the Temple, III., 214
Altar, the inner, the expiatory sacrifice offered once a year on the, I., 283
Altar, the inner, of the Temple, the foundation of, I., 283
Altar, celestial, has jewel with the name of the Messiah, I., 3
Altar, the place of atonement, I., 55
Altar, one of the most miraculous parts of the Tabernacle, III., 161
Altar, the materials used in the construction of, III., 161, 162
Altar, the perpetual fire on the, III., 162, 163
Altar, dimensions of, III., 166
Altar, the symbolical meaning of, III., 166.
Altar, sacrifices offered on the, III., 205
Altar covered with brazen plates, III., 303, 309
Altar erected by the seven pious men, III., 371
Altar, iron tools not used in erecting an, III., 166
Altar, wine used on the, IV., 443
Altar, horns of the, oath taken by, VI.,382
Altar, the offering of burnt offerings upon the, III., 458
Altar erected on Mt. Ebal, IV., 6
Altar, corpse near the site of the, V., 126

Altar, the Christian, the place of the crucifixion, V., 126
Altar, site of, in the center of the earth, V., 193
Altar, erection of the, in Trans-Jordania, VI., 180
Altar, tears shed by the, VI., 443.
Altitude, one of the seven limitations, V., 9.
Alukah, one of the divisions of Hell, II., 311.
Alush, Dathan and Abiram violated the Sabbath at, III., 297
Alush, manna descended for the first time at, VI., 18
Alush, the law concerning the Sabbath revealed at, VI., 18.
Amalek incited Pharaoh's counselors, V., 11, 64.
Amalek, one of Pharaoh's counselors, V., 394
Amalek, Esau enjoined upon, the destruction of Israel, III., 55; VI., 23
Amalek carried out the advice given by Esau, III., 331; VI., 114
Amalek, the meaning of the name of, III., 55; VI., 23
Amalek lured many Israelites to his camp, III., 56–57
Amalek, ingratitude of, III., 56; VI., 24
Amalek mutilated the dead, III., 57, 60
Amalek jeered at the ceremony of circumcision, III., 57; VI., 24
Amalek, education of, Eliphaz neglected the, III., 63; VI., 23
Amalek, misdeeds of, never forgotten by God, III., 62
Amalek took part in the destruction of Jerusalem, III., 62, 332; VI., 25
Amalek, created after all the seventy nations, III., 63
Amalek undertook to destroy the whole world, III., 63
Amalek, the first to descend to Hell, III., 63
Amalek, the successful adversaries of, III., 223; VI., 80
Amalek, destruction of, ordered by God, III., 332; IV., 67; VI., 114, 230
Amalek, cities of, dedicated to God, III., 333
Amalek, incited by Balaam against Israel, III., 354, 411; VI., 124
Amalek, Haman compared with, IV., 409
Amalek, the ancestor of Haman, I., 338; IV., 410, 419, 422, 430, 446–447; VI., 462
Amalek, a designation for Rome, V., 272; VI., 24, 25
Amalek, incited by Timna to slay Israel, VI., 23
Amalek, the size of the army of, VI., 23, 24
Amalek stands for Christianity, VI., 24
Amalek, identified with Sammael, VI., 24
Amalek, warriors of, did not know the time of their birthday, VI., 25
Amalek, army of, Jethro was in the, VI., 26
Amalek, Arad identified with, VI., 113
Amalek joined Canaan in his attack on Israel, VI., 114
Amalek, a great astrologer, VI., 464.
Amalekite, slain by David, III., 63
Amalekite garb, Joab clothed in, IV., 99
Amalekites, capital of, captured by Joab, IV., 98–101
Amalekites, Israel's battles with, I., 423; III., 47, 54, 55, 60, 62, 65, 272, 331, 332; IV., 3; VI., 3, 23, 45–46, 95, 169–170
Amalekites, the number of, killed by Joshua, IV., 407; VI., 466
Amalekites, Saul's victory over and failure to destroy, III., 146; IV., 67, 71, 411; VI., 319
Amalekites, David's experiences with the, IV., 91, 101; V., 313.
Amalekites, killed by the Jews in the time of Esther, VI., 480
Amalekites, compared to a dog, III., 55
Amalekites, the first to declare war on Israel, III., 56
Amalekites, the dwelling place of, III. 56, 272, 283, 392; V., 313
Amalekites were great magicians, III., 60; IV., 233; VI., 24
Amalekites, not admitted as proselytes, III., 62; VI., 480
Amalekites, disguised themselves as Canaanites and Ammonites, III., 332; VI., 114

Amalekites, Agag the king of the, IV., 67
Amalekites, the title borne by the kings of, V., 373
Amalekites, the woman of Gibeah sinned with the, VI., 212
Amalekites changed themselves into animals, VI., 233.
Amalthea, the horn of, V., 389.
Amaltheas, the name of Job's daughter, II., 242; V., 389.
Amasa, one of Saul's adjutants, details concerning, IV., 70, 71, 75, 89, 125, 127; VI., 236, 240.
Amaziah, king of Judah, details concerning, IV., 259, 260, 267; VI., 355, 357
Amaziah, general of, died in Morviedero, VI., 355
Amaziah the priest, Amos denounced by, IV., 211, 260; VI., 348
Amaziah, Amos killed by the son of, VI., 357
Amen, animals of the ark respond with, I., 39
Amen, the response of, used in Paradise, IV., 116.
Amethyst, the stone of Benjamin, III., 233
Amethyst, the stone of Naphtali, IV., 24.
Amidah chanted by R. Hayya and his sons, IV., 219–220
Amidah, the fixation of the, IV., 359.
Amidah, the first benediction of, V., 219; VI., 469
Amidah, nineteen benedictions of, VI., 13
Amidah, the regulations concerning the, VI., 217
Amidah, Hannah's second prayer an abridged form of, VI., 219
Amidah, Moses the author of, VI., 449.
Amilabes, the meaning of, V., 135.
Amittai, Jonah the son of, III., 448
Amittai, the etymology of, VI., 318.
Ammiel, son of Gemalli, one of the twelve spies, III., 265.
Ammihud, the father of Elishama, III., 221; VI., 80.
Amminadab, the father of Elisheba and Nahshon, III., 187, 221.
Ammishaddai, father of Ahiezer, III., 222.
Ammon, the six sons of, I., 291
Ammon, Naomi a descendant of, III., 351
Ammon, the meaning of the name of, III., 351
Ammon, gods of, II., 334
Ammon, the capital of, III., 348; IV., 170; VI., 259, 300
Ammon, lands of, partly captured by Og, III., 352
Ammon, Getal, the king of, IV., 43
Ammon saved on account of Naamah, VI., 300
Ammon and Moab married Canaanitish wives, I., 257, 291; III., 348.
Ammonites, the conquerors of the Arameans, II., 26; IV., 185
Ammonites aided the Moabites, II., 166
Ammonites, Nahash, the king of, III., 146; IV., 66
Ammonites, Israel not permitted to harm, III., 351, 352; IV., 182; VI., 122
Ammonites, Hanun, the king of, IV., 106
Ammonites, Amalekites disguised as, VI., 114
Ammonites forfeited their claim to kind treatment from Israel, VI., 256
Ammonites, the sword of, VI., 256
Ammonites, the idol of, VI., 256
Ammonites, Joab rushed from the land of the, to assist David, VI., 268
Ammonites and Moabites tried to destroy Israel by means of Balaam's curse, I., 257
Ammonites and Moabites, the ingratitude of, I., 257; VI., 355
Ammonites and Moabites, four prophets proclaim the punishment of, I., 257; VI., 109
Ammonites and Moabites, the sins of, recorded four times in the Bible, I., 257
Ammonites and Moabites, wars of, against Israel, I., 257; II., 126; III., 32; IV., 185, 314–315
Ammonites and Moabites, the prohibition to intermarry with, III., 348, 405; IV., 66, 315; VI., 142, 143
Ammonites and Moabites tempted Israel to sin, III., 405

Ammonites and Moabites defeated by David, **IV.**, 411
Ammonites and Moabites, the abode of, **V.**, 243
Ammonites and Moabites conquered by Sennacherib, **VI.**, 365.
Ammonitess, Naamah was an, **I.**, 257; **IV.**, 170, 171.
Amnon, exculpation of, **IV.**, 119
Amnon, premature death of, **VI.**, 267
Amnon, the misdeed of, **VI.**, 276.
Amon, son of Manasseh, the details concerning, **IV.**, 281; **VI.**, 267, 376.
Amoraic sources, the use of Edom for Rome frequently met with in, **V.**, 272
Amoraic period, Tiberias the main seat of Jewish learning in Palestine in the, **V.**, 368.
Amoraim knew little of the Hasmoneans, **VI.**, 156.
Amoram, the daughters of, **II.**, 39.
Amorite, Moriah rendered by the Peshitta, **V.**, 253.
Amorites, Palestine provisionally granted to, **I.**, 173
Amorites fought Jacob and his sons, **I.**, 401, 408, 410, 411; **II.**, 16, 90, 93, 139; **V.**, 314, 316, 317, 321
Amorites, the numerous cities of, **I.**, 402; **III.**, 346
Amorites, Joshua's war with the, **II.**, 357; **III.**, 32, 61
Amorites, the abode of **III.**, 56, 273
Amorites, Israel defeated by the, in the time of Moses, **III.**, 284
Amorites died of fright upon hearing the names of the Israelites, **III.**, 284; **V.**, 317
Amorites, annihilation of, at Arnon, **III.**, 337–338; **VI.**, 116
Amorites, Sihon and Og, kings of the, **III.**, 340, 342, 346
Amorites smitten with convulsions, **III.**, 342
Amorites, the strength of the army of the, **III.**, 346
Amorites as giants, **III.**, 346; **VI.**, 120
Amorites killed by the hornets, **III.**, 347; **VI.**, 120, 252
Amorites, the war between Moab and the, **III.**, 352; **VI.**, 122
Amorites, the effect of Moses' death upon the, **III.**, 402
Amorites, the holy nymphs of the, **IV.**, 22, 25
Amorites, Books of, details concerning, **IV.**, 22, 23; **VI.**, 182
Amorites, Kenaz fought against the, **IV.**, 25, 26; **VI.**, 183
Amorites, the blinding of the, **IV.**, 26; **VI.**, 183
Amorites, the immorality of, **V.**, 238; **VI.**, 177
Amorites punished by God Himself, **V.**, 241
Amorites, the generation of, **V.**, 247
Amorites delayed the burial of a pious man, **VI.**, 93
Amorites cursed by Balaam, **VI.**, 122, 124
Amorites, emigration of, to Africa, **VI.**, 177
Amorites were magicians, **VI.**, 167
Amorites, ways of the, a designation for superstitious practices, **VI.**, 178.
Amos, the name of the slayer of, **IV.**, 262; **VI.**, 357
Amos a stammerer, **IV.**, 261; **VI.**, 358
Amos, the time of the activity of, **IV.**, 261; **VI.**, 355, 356, 357
Amos, one of the members of the Messiah's council, **V.**, 130
Amos, called the man of God, **VI.**, 178
Amos, one of the eight post-exilic prophets, **VI.**, 314
Amos, the prophet, defended by Joash, **VI.**, 348
Amos, father of Isaiah, **VI.**, 357.
Amoz, the father of Isaiah, details concerning, **II.**, 34; **VI.**, 357, 375.
Amram born on the same day as Jochebed, **II.**, 197, 261
Amram, president of the Sanhedrin, **II.**, 258; **V.**, 394
Amram made one brick daily for the Egyptians, **II.**, 260, 261
Amram caused the Shekinah to descend from the second heaven, **II.**, 260
Amram married for the sake of heaven **V.**, 396

Amram, marriages of, details concerning, **II.**, 262; **III.**, 253; **V.**, 396; **VI.**, 89
Amram, divorced his wife, **II.**, 258–9, 262; **III.**, 253; **VI.**, 89
Amram, the prophetic dream of, **II.**, 263
Amram, faith of, in God, **II.**, 265; **V.**, 394–5
Amram called Moses Heber, **II.**, 269
Amram, voice of, God revealed Himself to Moses in the, **II.**, 305; **V.**, 416
Amram, God of, God revealed Himself at first as the, **II.**, 320
Amram, a prophet, **II.**, 323
Amram, the services of, in behalf of Israel, **II.**, 323
Amram, son of, a derogatory appellative for Moses, **III.**, 69, 109, 110, 118, 176, 177, 178, 273, 297, 310, 312; 349, 384, 432, 464, 468, 472, 476, **VI.**, 27, 71, 95, 102
Amram, one of the seventy elders, **III.**, 250
Amram, piety of, **II.**, 253, 259, 260; **V.**, 395
Amram, God revealed several laws to, **III.**, 256; **V.**, 396
Amram, one of the seven pious men, **IV.**, 158
Amram and Jochebed, the noblest of their time, **V.**, 395
Amram, devotion of, to the study of the Torah, **VI.**, 260
Amram, the premature attempt of the exodus of, **VI.**, 2
Amram died in Palestine, **VI.**, 2
Amram, participated in the war of Egypt against Canaan, **VI.**, 2
Amram died untainted by sin, **VI.**, 245
Amram, priesthood given to, **VI.**, 260
Amram, one of the seven whose terms of life overlapped one another, **VI.**, 305.
Amraphel, identified with Nimrod, **I.**, 29; **V.**, 223; **V.**, 199, 201, 216, 223
Amraphel, identical with Ninus, **V.**, 201, 223
Amraphel, Abraham saved from, **I.**, 252
Amraphel, Og the only giant that escaped, **III.**, 345; **VI.**, 120
Amraphel, the etymology of, **V.**, 223.
Amthelai, Abraham's mother, **V.**, 389.
Amulets of gold on Asenath's neck, **II.**, 76
Amulets hanging from Joseph's neck, **II.**, 17, 38; **V.**, 337
Amulets, inscriptions used on, **I.**, 66; **II.**, 312; **V.**, 123.
Amzara, the name of Noah's wife, **V.**, 179.
Anafah, the wrathful one, the name of the heron, **V.**, 59.
Anah, the son of Zibeon, details concerning, **I.**, 423–424.
Anak inhabited Kiriath-arba, **III.**, 268
Anak, sons and daughters of, were giants, **III.**, 268, 274
Anak, children of, in Hebron seen by the spies, **III.**, 272
Anakim touched the sun with their necks, **I.**, 151.
Anam, Ashwerosh the son of, **I.**, 225.
Anan, R., pupil of Elijah, **IV.**, 214–215; **VI.**, 330.
Anamnesia, Jewish view of, **V.**, 77
Anamnesia, Platonic and Cabalistic doctrine of, **V.**, 77.
Anani, the name of the Messiah, **VI.**, 381.
Anathema, see Herem and Ban
Anathoth, priest of, Abiathar described as, **VI.**, 242
Anathoth, the residence of Jeremiah, **IV.**, 297, 303
Anathoth, John of, an adherent of Belchira, **VI.**, 373.
Anatomical division of the human body, **VI.**, 77.
Androgynous, Adam created, **V.**, 88, 89
Androgynous man and Philo, **V.**, 89.
Anenu, prayer of, recited on fast-days, **VI.**, 472.
Aner, advised Abraham against circumcision, **I.**, 239
Aner, partook of the banquet of Abraham, **I.**, 243
Aner, present at Sarah's burial, **I.**, 290
Aner, a disciple of Abraham, **I.**, 293; **V.**, 224.
Angels, see also Archangel and Hayyot.
Angel of Abraham protected Joseph. **II.**, 46
Angel of the abysses, **I.**, 84
Angels of Arabot, **I.**, 386

Angels, avenging, sit in judgment of the Gentiles, **IV.**, 106
Angel of Babylon, **I.**, 351
Angels of the beasts, **I.**, 84; **V.**, 61
Angel of the birds, **I.**, 84
Angel of the bush, **V.**, 417
Angel of the Cherubim, **I.**, 84
Angels of the clouds and rains, **II.**, 306–307
Angels of Confusion, the names of, **IV.**, 374
Angels of the day, **III.**, 378
Angel of Death casts one pair of each kind of animals into the water, **I.**, 40
Angel of Death outwitted by the fox and the cat, **I.**, 40, 41, 42
Angel of Death, conversation of, with man about to die, **I.**, 58–59; **V.**, 77
Angel of Death, the identity of, **I.**, 306; **II.**, 308; **III.**, 475; **V.**, 16, 26, 56, 57, 123, 312; **VI.**, 153, 162
Angel of Death, the crown of, **I.**, 306
Angel of Death terrifies the wicked, **I.**, 306
Angel of Death, the Torah a weapon against the, **III.**, 44, 120, 278; **IV.**, 114, 239; **VI.**, 51, 97, 271, 343, 367
Angel of Death at the time of the revelation, **III.**, 107
Angel of Death, sword of, **III.**, 426; **VI.**, 149
Angel of Death compared to a reaper, **III.**, 305
Angel of Death in the guise of a beggar, **IV.**, 227, 228, 229; **VI.**, 336
Angel of Death, creation of, **V.**, 16
Angel of Death at the Akedah, **V.**, 254
Angel of Death traverses the world in eight strokes, **VI.**, 326
Angel of Death and the dogs, **VI.**, 328
Angel of Death overpowered by Aaron, **III.**, 306, 327, 329; **VI.**, 113
Angel of Death kills the servants of Abraham, **I.**, 306
Angel of Death and Eve, **I.**, 74
Angel of Death, Gabriel the assistant of, **V.**, 57; **VI.**, 160
Angel of Death and Joshua b. Levi, **V.**, 32
Angel of Death gave Moses a remedy against death, **III.**, 114, 305
Angel of Death, compelled by Moses to do his bidding, **VI.**, 160
Angel of Death, Noah's escape from, **V.**, 182
Angel of Death, Shadad powerless against, **IV.**, 165
Angel of Death, power and limitations of, **I.**, 40, 305, 306, 348; **II.**, 148, 308, 309; **III.**, 35, 225, 326, 435, 448, 452; **IV.**, 30, 175, 200–201; **V.**, 51, 254, 257; **VI.**, 46, 150, 153, 160, 186, 321
Angel of Death, the form and features of, **I.**, 305, 306; **IV.**, 227; **V.**, 123, 312
Angels of Death, the number of, **V.**, 57; **VI.**, 160
Angel of the deep, **V.**, 153
Angel of the deserts, **I.**, 84
Angels of Destruction, the abode of, **I.**, 5, 16; **V.**, 242
Angels of Destruction punish the wicked, **I.**, 10, 16, 57, 132; **II.**, 27, 310, 312, 313; **V.**, 377; **VI.**, 9
Angels of Destruction, names of, **II.**, 308; **III.**, 124; **V.**, 416, 434; **VI.**, 77
Angels of Destruction helped the Egyptian magicians, **II.**, 349
Angels of Destruction fashioned of hail and fire, **II.**, 366
Angels of Destruction, Israel protected against, **II.**, 373
Angels of destruction, the number of, **III.**, 109
Angels of destruction possess "joints," **V.**, 5
Angels of destruction, the identity of, **V.**, 5, 104
Angel of the earth, **V.**, 61, 160
Angel of Edom, details concerning, **I.**, 351, 394; **V.**, 311, 312
Angel of Edom, see also Angel of Esau
Angel of Egypt, details concerning, **III.**, 14; **VI.**, 4, 293
Angel of Esau, Jacob wrestled with, **I.**, 392; **V.**, 309
Angel of Esau and the angels of Israel, the contest between, **III.**, 5, 8–9; **VI.**, 24
Angel of Esau, Sammael the, **V.**, 312

Angel of the Face, the names of, I., 412; II., 305–306; III., 114; V., 157; VI., 10, 173
Angel of the Face executed Jannes and Jambres, VI., 10
Angel of the Face, ordered by God to destroy the world, I., 14
Angel of the Face, heard the voice behind the heavenly curtain, III., 435
Angel of the Face, Moses appealed to the, to pray for him, III., 435
Angels of fear in the seventh heaven, V., 417
Angels of Fire, the names of, IV., 42, 262, 302, 322, 329; VI., 202
Angels of fire, other details concerning, I., 133–134. 138; IV., 202
Angel of the fishes, I., 84
Angels of the four kingdoms, I., 351
Angels of grace in the seventh heaven, V., 417
Angel of Greece, I., 351
Angels, guardian, see Guardian angels
Angel of Hell, the name of, I., 84; II., 310; V., 70, 310; VI, 265
Angel of hail, the name of, IV., 329; VI., 417
Angel of the Hayyot, I., 84
Angel of healing, I., 54; V., 71; V., 330
Angels of heaven, II., 306; V., 160
Angels of the Hekalot, the number of, V., 164
Angel of the herbs, I., 84
Angel of hidden things, V., 153
Angel of the hills, I., 83–84
Angel of insomnia, VI., 475
Angels of the Jews, III., 58–59; VI., 24; see also, Guardian angels
Angel of Joseph will destroy the angel of Esau, III., 59; VI., 24
Angel of Justice, I., 53
Angel of the locusts, I., 84
Angel of the Lord resembles man, V., 124
Angel of the Lord, ark identical with the VI., 81
Angel of love compelled Judah to note Tamar, II., 34; V., 334, 335
Angel of mankind, V., 124
Angel of Media, I., 351
Angel of mercy, details concerning, I., 5, 52, 253, 353; III., 363; IV., 426; V., 71, 377, 417; VI., 127, 271
Angel of the moon, I., 84
Angel of the mountains, I., 83
Angel of the night, details concerning, I., 56; III., 378; V., 75, 153
Angel of the Ofanim, I., 84
Angel of Orion, I., 84
Angels of Palestine, I., 376; V., 290
Angel of paradise, I., 84; V., 71
Angels of peace, I., 53, 353; II., 219, 221
Angel of the planets, V., 164
Angel of Pleiades, I., 84
Angels of praise, I., 16
Angel of prayer, the name of, V., 71
Angel of pregnancy, VI., 83
Angel of rain, V., 153
Angels of the reptiles, I., 84
Angel of Reuben, III., 58–59
Angel of the rivers, I., 83; V., 61
Angel of the Sabbath, I., 84, 85; V., 110
Angels of Satan, I., 64; V., 85; VI., 159
Angels of the Sea, I., 18, 156; III., 25; IV., 36, 37, 168; VI., 8
Angels of Simeon and Levi rebuffed, III., 59
Angel of the souls, I., 56; V., 76
Angel of the stars, V., 164
Angels of storm, I., 140; IV., 322; V., 153
Angel of strength, II., 199; VI., 252
Angels of terror, III., 112
Angel of the sun, I., 84
Angel of thunder, V., 153
Angel of the trees, I., 84; V., 61
Angel of truth, I., 52–53
Angel of war, V., 71
Angel of the water, I., 83; IV., 302
Angels of wind, II., 306–307; IV., 322
Angels, the funeral song intoned for Aaron by the, III., 327, 328
Angels placed Abel's body on a stone, I., 101
Angels protected Abraham, I., 66, 201, 258, 303, 306 386; II., 314., V,. 212
Angels visit Abraham, I., 240, 241, 253, 302; III., 43, 66; V., 234, 245; VI., 47, 67
Angel recalled God's command to Abraham to sacrifice Isaac, III., 367
Angels accuse Abraham, V., 249

Angels marveled at Abraham's privilege of serving with the heavenly court, **V.**, 238
Angels and the expulsion of Adam and Eve from Paradise, **I.**, 75, 81, 82, 85, 97
Angels and the burial of Adam, **I.**, 99, 100, 101; **V.**, 125, 127
Angel, Adam begs for the oil of life from, **I.**, 93
Angel taught Adam smithcraft and other arts, **V.**, 83
Angels steal the books of Raziel from Adam, **I.**, 156
Angels wished to burn Adam through envy, **I.**, 62, 155; **V.**, 84
Angels and Adam, God established peace between, **I.**, 62
Angels realized that Adam was human when he fell asleep, **I.**, 64
Angels pretend to worship Adam, **I.**, 64, 156; **V.**, 177
Angels danced at the wedding of Adam and Eve, **I.**, 68
Angels create Adam, **V.**, 64
Angels worship the second Adam, **V.**, 85
Angels and Adam before the expulsion from Paradise, **I.**, 71; **V.**, 86, 93, 112, 118
Angel struck a blow upon Ahasuerus' mouth, **VI.**, 473
Angels felled trees in Ahasuerus' park, **IV.**, 442; **VI.**, 478
Angels at the remarriage of Amram and Jochebed, **II.**, 262; **V.**, 396–7
Angel, the blessing of, bestowed upon Asenath, **II.**, 173
Angel carried Asenath to Egypt, **II.**, 38, 173; **V.**, 337
Angels and God confuse the language of the builders of the Tower of Babel, **I.**, 180; **V.**, 205
Angel and Balaam, **III.**, 366, 367, 372
Angel perceived by Balaam's ass, **III.**, 363
Angel took Baruch to the heavens, **IV.**, 323
Angel, the appearance of the, at Belshazzar's banquet, **IV.**, 343
Angel, Cain born of an, **I.**, 105
Angels marry the Cainite women, **I.**, 151
Angel protected Daniel from his enemies, **IV.**, 346; **VI.**, 435
Angel blinded Darius, **IV.**, 347
Angels came to David's assistance, **IV.**, 114; **VI.**, 255
Angel wiped his sword on the garments of David, **IV.**, 113
Angel changed the face of David, **VI.**, 252
Angel burned the soul of Doeg, **IV.**, 76
Angels dressed Eleazar, **VI.**, 112
Angel appointed to guard Eliezer, **I.**, 294, 296
Angel, Elijah after his translation changed to, **VI.**, 325
Angels, Elijah superior to the, **VI.**, 326
Angel, Elijah taken from the earth by an, **IV.**, 239; **VI.**, 343
Angel, Elijah acted as an, **IV.**, 203, 206; **VI.**, 326
Angel, Elijah the name of an, **VI.**, 324
Angel, Elijah was originally an, **IV.**, 201
Angels frightened Elkanah, **IV.**, 230
Angels, relation of, to Enoch at his ascension, **I.**, 127, 129, 130, 131, 132, 134, 135, 137, 145; **V.**, 156, 158
Angel, face of Enoch chilled by looking at, **I.**, 136–7
Angels, relations to Enoch after his translation, **I.**, 130, 139–140; **V.**, 161, 163, 177
Angel killed Er, **II.**, 33
Angels helped Esther, **IV.**, 428, 442; **VI.**, 473
Angels and Eve, **I.**, 88, 99, 102, 106
Angels, Ezra's address to the, **VI.**, 159
Angel cast Goliath on the ground, **IV.**, 88
Angel, the signs given Gideon by the, **IV.**, 40
Angel instructed Habakkuk to bring Daniel food, **IV.**, 348
Angels and Hagar, **I.**, 239; **II.**, 325; **V.**, 232
Angels conjured up by Hananiel, **IV.**, 302
Angels and Isaac, **I.**, 281, 286, 296–297; **V.**, 254; **VI.**, 112
Angels accuse Ishmael, **I.**, 265
Angels assisted Israel, **II.**, 257; **III.**, 14, 21, 33, 347; **IV.**, 314
Angels and Israel's praise of God, **I.**, 17, 334; **II.**, 373; **III.**, 32, 34; **V.**, 24; **VI.**, 12

Angel was to lead Israel in the promised land, III., 131, 132, 133
Angels chant the praise of God at the redemption of Israel, II., 374
Angels protest against the presentation of the Torah to Israel, V., 235
Angels did not allow Israel to pray for Moses, III., 434–435
Angels, gifts given to the Israelites by the, III., 92, 93, 95, 132, 237; V., 438
Angel slew 24.000 Israelites, IV., 52
Angels try to find out teachings of God from Israel, V., 24
Angels assisted Jacob, I., 335, 351, 370, 376, 387–8, 391; II., 4; V., 284, 290, 300, 309
Angel wrestled with Jacob, I., 354, 384, 389, 414, 422; II., 131, 137, 202; III., 453, 480; IV., 441; V., 275, 306, 309, 310, 311, 316; VI., 153
Angels and Jacob, details concerning, I., 350, 351, 382–3, 414; II., 140, 191; V., 169, 275, 291, 307, 346; VI., 49
Angels, attitude of the, towards Jeroboam, VI., 305
Angels and Job's daughters, II., 241, 242
Angels and Job, II., 242; V., 390
Angel, Joseph protected by the, II., 4, 68, 82, 112; V., 328, 343, 344
Angels changed Joseph's complexion, I., 330
Angel incited Joseph against his brethren, II., 82, 83, 105; V., 347
Angel revealed to Joseph the iniquity of Zuleika, II., 46
Angel and Joshua, IV., 7; VI., 173
Angels assisted Kenaz, IV., 26; VI., 183
Angels and Levi, II., 194, 195, 197
Angels rescue Lot, I., 253, 254, 255, 256; II., 325; V., 241, 290; VI., 122
Angels, the cave of Machpelah guarded by, I., 289
Angels, weeping of, over Methuselah's death, I., 141
Angels wished to doom Micah, IV., 53; VI., 210
Angels and the death of Moses, II., 306; III., 461, 474; V., 125; VI., 162, 163, 165
Angels, Moses compared with, III., 124, 256, 258, 436, 478; VI., 91, 149
Angels, Moses the lord of the, III., 403, 404
Angels inimical to Moses, III., 124, 137, 138, 143, 418; V., 423; VI., 46, 50, 57
Angels, things learned by Moses from the, III., 114; IV., 306; V., 25, 366, 417
Angels visited Moses, III., 132; V., 416
Angels, Moses and Aaron resembled the, II., 332; V., 425
Angels, Moses afraid of the, V., 417
Angels pleaded in behalf of Moses, II., 266, 282; V., 398
Angels fled at the sight of Moses in heaven, III., 480; VI., 166
Angels did not hear the revelations destined for Moses, III., 210
Angels, Sammael inquired from the, concerning Moses, III., 478
Angels greet Moses in Paradise, II., 313
Angels passed in review before Moses, III., 137
Angel, Moses refused the aid of the, IV., 7; VI., 173
Angels, consulted by Moses, II., 280
Angel carried away Moses from Egypt, II., 283
Angels became victims to the charms of Naamah, V., 147
Angel informed Naomi of the end of the famine in Palestine, VI., 189
Angel thrust Nadab and Abihu out of the holy of holies, III., 191; VI., 75
Angel struck Nebuchadnezzar on his mouth, IV., 330; VI., 418
Angels complained about Nimrod's slaughter of the babes, I., 187
Angels, Noah at birth resembled, I., 145
Angel present as Noah divided the earth, I., 172
Angel compelled Noah to marry, V., 180
Angel undid the knot made by the chief butler of Pharaoh, II., 64
Angel slew the first-born of Pharaoh, V., 434
Angel struck Pharaoh, I., 224
Angel helped Phinehas to kill Cozbi and Zimri, III., 387

Angels wanted to kill Phinehas, III., 388
Angel appointed to guard Rebekah, I., 294
Angel led Ruth to the field of Boaz, VI., 191
Angel gave Samson's mother three injunctions, III., 204; V., 55
Angels led Samuel before the witch of En-dor, VI., 236
Angels and Sarah, I., 223, 224, 243, 244, 261; V., 237
Angel protected Saul, IV., 65, 67, 72, 91, 93; VI., 231
Angels and Seth, I., 93; V., 149
Angel and Shem, V., 197
Angels and the destruction of the Sodomites, I., 253, 254, 255, 256, 350–351; II., 219; V., 239, 290
Angel disguised as Solomon occupied his throne, VI., 300
Angels, Solomon's dominion over the, VI., 289
Angel led Tob to the court, IV., 34
Angel, bad, Leviathan regarded as, V., 46
Angel, benign, attacked Moses, V., 423
Angel, destroying, Satan called the, V., 434
Angels ministering, I., 10, 16, 17, 19, 84; II., 323; III., 315, 325, 326, 478; VI., 76–77, 421
Angels rebellious, I., 151; V., 70, 107, 154, 158, 169
Angel, the severe, Gabriel regarded as, V., 71
Angel, the tall, II., 307; V., 416
Angel, taurine, cause of the roaring of, V., 39
Angels, watchers, Enoch sojourned with, I., 125, 126, 127
Angel, winged, Ben Nez regarded as, V., 47
Angels, the fallen, married women, I., 124, 125, 126, 148, 151; III., 269; V., 108, 154, 155, 156
Angels, the fallen, Enoch's relation with, I., 126, 127, 131
Angels, the fallen, the sins of, I., 125, 127, 148; V., 151, 154, 169, 170
Angels, the fallen, and Solomon, IV., 150; VI., 291
Angels, the fallen, the descendants of, I., 125; III., 269; V., 108, 154
Angels, the fallen, the daily food of, I., 149–150
Angels, the abode of the fallen, I., 131; V., 5, 117
Angels, the fallen, Naamah did not consent to gratify the desire of, V., 147
Angels, the fallen, the names of, I., 124, 125, 231; III., 340; IV., 150, 231; V., 121, 123, 152, 154, 156, 160, 170; VI., 124, 291
Angels, the fallen, punishment of, I., 126, 147–151; V., 117, 154, 170, 172
Angels, the fallen, in rabbinic literature, V., 84, 153, 171
Angels, fall of, date of, I., 124, V., 153
Angels, fall of, Seth instructed concerning, V., 149
Angels, fall of, other details concerning, I., 124; V., 54, 153, 154, 159, 171, 172; VI., 299
Angels assume any form they please, I., 81; V., 108; VI., 326
Angels in the guise of men, I., 16, 241; IV., 269; V., 22, 155; VI., 163, 200, 206
Angels disguised as warriors, I., 391
Angel in the guise of a beggar, VI., 339
Angel in the form of a rock, VI., 435
Angels in the guise of fiery mountains, I., 17
Angels in the guise of wind, I., 16
Angels in the guise of millers, IV., 269
Angel disguised as Esau, V., 310
Angels in the guise of Haman's sons, IV., 442
Angel in the guise of Moses, V., 406; VI., 34
Angels appeared in the guise of Arabs, III., 66
Angels, two, I., 106, 130, 131, 294, 350, 351, 376; II., 4, 313; III., 95; V., 5, 76, 118, 290, 306; VI., 236
Angels, three, in the guise of horsemen I., 382
Angels, three, I., 65, 66, 102, 302, 382; II., 319; III., 66; IV., 428; V., 125; VI., 473
Angels, five, II., 325
Angels, eight, I., 24

Angels, twelve, **I.**, 106
Angels, sixty, **I.**, 20, 21; **V.**, 238
Angels, seventy, **I.**, 179, 181; **II.**, 214, 314
Angels, seventy-one, **I.**, 78
Angels, ninety-six, **I.**, 24
Angels, hundred, **I.**, 132
Angels, hundred and twenty, **II.**, 314
Angels, two hundred, **I.**, 131; **V.**, 158
Angels, three hundred watch paradise, **I.**, 132
Angels, 365, **I.**, 24
Angels, thousand, **I.**, 132
Angels, fifteen thousand, **I.**, 132
Angels, eighteen thousand, destroyed the cities of sin, **V.**, 241
Angels, 30.000, **II.**, 306
Angels, 40.000, **I.**, 391
Angels, fifty myriads of, **II.**, 306
Angels, nine thousand myriads of, **II.**, 366
Angels, millions of, **II.**, 308
Angels praise God, **I.**, 9, 17, 18, 20, 53, 84, 86, 97, 100, 132, 134; 334, 386, **II.**, 306; **III.**, 32, 257; **IV.**, 263; **V.**, 21, 24, 61, 93–4, 159–160, 229, 290–291, 306, 307, 417; **VI.**, 12
Angels chant Hallel on Passover eve, **I.**, 331
Angels, song of, silenced at sad periods in human history, **III.**, 32; **VI.**, 12, 165, 397
Angels, the song of, heard by the Assyrian army, **IV.**, 269
Angels, singing of, causes the birds to sing their morning songs, **V.**, 159
Angels serve God, **I.**, 56, 181; **II.**, 26, 366; **III.**, 111, 137; **IV.**, 305, 306; **V.**, 3, 65, 69–70, 110, 209; **VI.**, 9
Angels urge God to leave the earth, **I.**, 124; **V.**, 152
Angels lamented God's departure from heaven, **III.**, 185
Angels, God's commands recalled by, **III.**, 367
Angels change God's intentions, **VI.**, 367
Angels call God by the name Adonai, **I.**, 62
Angels presented themselves before God on a certain day, **I.**, 272
Angels burned by the little finger of God, **III.**, 110
Angels cannot behold the glory of God, **III.**, 137; **VI.**, 57
Angels subsist on the glory of the Shekinah, **V.**, 21–22, 236; **VI.**, 60
Angels, the difference between the presence of the Shekinah and that of the, **VI.**, 56
Angels, appearance of, **I.**, 88, 95, 136; **V.**, 121
Angels, beauty of, **V.**, 155; **VI.**, 206
Angel, breath of, **III.**, 366
Angels are ephemeral, **V.**, 21, 24
Angels, eyes of, **I.**, 14
Angels, faces of, **I.**, 130; **II.**, 306
Angel, feet of, **V.**, 423; **VI.**, 52, 301
Angel, fingers of, **IV.**, 343
Angels, form, size and rapidity of, **I.**, 253; **V.**, 5, 22, 241
Angels, garments of, **I.**, 18, 391; **III.**, 117; **V.**, 104
Angels, hands of, **I.**, 136; **II.**, 319; **III.**, 403; **V.**, 78
Angels, immortality of, **III.**, 278; **IV.**, 263
Angels, incorporeality of, **I.**, 301; **V.**, 21
Angels, invisibility of, **I.**, 223; **II.**, 306; **III.**, 363; **IV.**, 5, 343; **VI.**, 127
Angels, joints of, **V.**, 5, 308
Angels, nature of, **I.**, 50; **V.**, 21, 275
Angels, number of, **V.**, 23; **VI.**, 421
Angels, shoulders of, **II.**, 175
Angels, splendor of, **I.**, 19
Angels, stature of, **V.**, 155
Angel, strength of, **I.**, 385; **II.**, 306; **III.**, 55, 275; **V.**, 306
Angels, tears of, **I.**, 281, 328; **V.**, 251
Angel, voice of, **VI.**, 226
Angels, weeping of, **I.**, 80, 281, 328; **III.**, 474; **IV.**, 306, 415, 424, 426; **V.**, 251; **VI.**, 397, 398, 472
Angel, number of wings of, **I.**, 33, 63, 132; **V.**, 52, 84, 110, 159
Angels, wisdom of, **VI.**, 256
Angels, abode of, **I.**, 9, 13, 17, 18, 123, 131, 133, 134, 179, 181; **II.**, 308; **III.**, 110, 178, 216, 454, 472, 478; **V.**, 13, 22, 23, 91, 158, 335, 417–418

Angels, names of, I., 12, 17, 160; IV., 302; V., 152, 153, 310, 328; VI., 91, 273
Angels, creation of, I., 13, 16, 63, 83; III., 109, 162; V., 7, 20, 21, 24, 34, 85; VI., 17, 66
Angels, classes of, I., 16, 134; III., 114; V., 10, 22, 23, 24, 25, 48, 104, 159
Angels, share of, in the creation of man, I., 16, 50; V., 69
Angels differ as to the advisability of creating man, I., 51, 52, 53, 54, 61, 281; III., 110; V., 69, 152, 170; VI., 12, 46
Angels consulted by God concerning the creation of man, I., 52, 82; V., 3, 5, 69, 70
Angels descend to earth, I., 16, 53, 68, 151, 386; II., 28, 105; V., 170, 306
Angels, bathing of, I., 17, 84; III., 112
Angels adorned with millions of fiery crowns, I., 18
Angels reward the pious, I., 20, 304; III., 330
Angels in paradise, I., 21, 22, 26, 100; II., 314
Angels attend the sun, I., 24, 99, 132; V., 159
Angels, contest between the monsters and, I., 28; V., 43, 311
Angels, a band of, commanded by Labbiel, I., 54
Angels rescued by Raphael's advice, I., 54
Angels and man, I., 54, 92; V., 70, 76
Angels, the experiences of the embryo with, I., 56, 57, 58, 262; V., 77
Angels compared to man, I., 61; V., 24, 65, 66
Angels, powers and limitations of, I., 61; III., 367, 377; V., 25, 69
Angels, the name of the chief of, I., 62–63, 84, 244, 385; II., 137; V., 70, 159, 164
Angels sent to capture Lilith, I., 65, 66
Angels, the pious transformed into, I., 69, 70; V., 157
Angels celebrate the Sabbath, I., 83, 84, 85; V., 110, 111
Angels as intermediaries, I., 88, 106, 126, 261, 281; II., 266, 282; V., 76, 160–161, 254, 390, 398
Angels burn incense in heaven, I., 99
Angels, trumpets of, I., 124; V., 153
Angels worship Metatron, I., 139, 140
Angels obliterated all the lines of writing on the earth, I., 150
Angels burnt the Assyrians, I., 170
Angels treated one another politely, I., 242
Angels pretended to eat, I., 243; V., 236
Angels sometimes partake of food, I., 301; III., 142, 469; IV., 147; V., 235, 236; VI., 17, 60, 206, 290
Angels, food of, II., 173; III., 44, 246; V., 236–374; VI., 17, 86
Angels, improper for, to deliver a message to a woman who is alone, I., 244
Angels slew the Philistines, I., 258
Angels ascended heaven by a ladder, I., 351; V., 290
Angels seated in chariots, I., 391
Angels mounted on horses, I., 391
Angels remained outside of the Holy of Holies, II., 226; V., 382
Angels, the pious compared to, II., 184; V., 46
Angels compared to the pious, III., 245; V., 24; VI., 418
Angels, benediction recited by, II., 320; IV., 360; V., 25
Angels prepare manna, III., 44, 116–117; V., 374; VI., 17, 49
Angels guard the gates of Paradise and heaven, III., 109, 479; V., 377; VI., 46
Angels, the behavior of, III., 110; IV., 58; V., 108; VI., 91, 273, 306
Angels and the Torah, III., 110, 113, 114, 119; V., 235; VI., 47, 332
Angels could be burnt by the heat of the breath of the Hayyot, III., 112
Angels, limited knowledge of, III., 119, 423; V., 8, 237, 367; VI., 45
Angels built the heavenly Temple, III., 185
Angels at Sinai, III., 226, 230; VI., 38, 81
Angels, Zagzagel the teacher of, III., 438
Angels dropped seven gems into the sea, IV., 23

Angels destroyed the books of the Amorites, **IV.**, 23
Angels, the blinding of the enemy by, **IV.**, 42; **VI.**, 184
Angel brought about the plague, **IV.**, 113
Angels, the wicked led from hell to paradise by, **IV.**, 116
Angels and demons, **IV.**, 150; **V.**, 108, 196
Angels stopped up the windows of heaven, **IV.**, 280
Angels destroyed Jerusalem and burnt the Temple, **IV.**, 303, 322; **VI.**, 392, 393
Angels, the Temple vessels carried away by, **IV.**, 320; **VI.**, 410
Angels and Israel, **III.**, 113, 114, 213, 378, 434; **V.**, 5; **VI.**, 132
Angels, pre-existence of, **V.**, 21
Angels differentiated from archangels, **V.**, 21
Angels, disappearance of, before the creation of the new world, **V.**, 21, 164; **VI.**, 214
Angels, the attitude of the synagogue toward, **V.**, 21
Angels in mystical literature, **V.**, 22
Angels are like wind when performing their duties, **V.**, 22
Angels, circumcision of, **V.**, 22, 66, 268–269
Angels, things identical with, **V.**, 23; **VI.**, 6, 64, 197
Angels, the cause of the defilement of, **V.**, 24
Angels do not possess the evil inclination, **V.**, 24, 65
Angels perish in the stream Dinur, reason for, **V.**, 25–26
Angel called the Prince of the World, **V.**, 28
Angels bring the crown of the sun to heaven, **V.**, 37
Angels proud of their superiority to the animal world, **V.**, 69
Angels, sword of, most men die by, **V.**, 78
Angels, fire ministers to, **V.**, 87
Angels appointed over everything on earth, **V.**, 110, 159
Angels took care of the writings of the ante-deluvians, **V.**, 118
Angels become sirens, **V.**, 152
Angels gave Istehar wings, **V.**, 169
Angels erected the ark, **V.**, 177
Angels chose the Gentiles, **V.**, 204
Angels, the worship of, forbidden to the Gentiles, **V.**, 205
Angels bring food to needy saints, **V.**, 212
Angels, presence of, at the Akedah, **V.**, 237
Angels, attend to one task only, **V.**, 237
Angels compose the heavenly court, **V.**, 238
Angels punished for divulging a heavenly secret, **V.**, 306
Angels may not seek protection in the cities of refuge, **V.**, 312
Angels, titles given to, **V.**, 381; **VI.**, 418
Angels proclaimed the power of repentance, **V.**, 418
Angels do not understand Aramaic, **VI.**, 45
Angels not permitted to sit in heaven, **VI.**, 47, 149
Angels, the teachers of the chosen few, **VI.**, 47
Angel with the label "Hesed," **VI.**, 48
Angels, means used by, to distinguish between day and night, **VI.**, 49
Angel inferior to the Messiah, **VI.**, 142
Angels appointed at the beginning of each of the seasons, **VI.**, 204
Angels, refusal of, to receive gifts, **VI.**, 206
Angels, the deed signed by, **VI.**, 246
Angels, offspring of, **VI.**, 293
Angels, mark set upon the pious by, **VI.**, 392
Angels need loving kindness, **VI.**, 392
Angels kept guard over the Temple, **VI.**, 392.
Anger, great vice of, **II.**, 207–208
Anger, bad effect of, on Moses, **III.**, 51; **VI.**, 19
Anger should not be shown without giving reason for, **III.**, 258
Anger, consequences of, **IV.**, 218.
Angias, **V.**, 372.
Angro-Mainyu, Agrimus identical with, **V.**, 166

Anibal, king of Africa, details concerning, **II.**, 166.
Aniel, in charge of Venus, **V.**, 164
Animal, see also Monsters
Animal, Moses prayed to be converted into, **III.**, 450
Animal, Nebuchadnezzar transformed into, **IV.**, 334, 339; **VI.**, 423, 428
Animal, characteristics of, acquired by eating it, **V.**, 57
Animal forms of the Hayyot, **V.**, 25
Animals, angels of, pass before God on the first Sabbath, **I.**, 84
Animals, Adam and Eve only found food fit for, **I.**, 87
Animals, power of, over man, **I.**, 93, 94; **V.**, 119
Animals, language of, the persons who understood, **I.**, 120; **IV.**, 138, 142; **V.**, 91, 94; **VI.**, 287–288, 289
Animals, language of, not known to rabbis, **V.**, 101
Animals, language of, must be kept secret, **VI.**, 287
Animals, language of, **IV.**, 198; **V.**, 58, 61, 94, 332
Animals, rebellion of, the duration of, **I.**, 147; **V.**, 168
Animals, resurrection of, **I.**, 236; **II.**, 354; **V.**, 229, 252
Animals, wild, lose their ferocity through the fear of Behemot, **I.**, 4
Animals, wild, driven away by Adam, **I.**, 37
Animals, wild, Cain protected from, **I.**, 112; **V.**, 141
Animals, wild, men at the time of the fallen angels ate, **I.**, 125
Animals, wild, watch the ark, **I.**, 158
Animals, wild, had the upper hand at night, **II.**, 99
Animals, wild, obey the saints, **II.**, 221; **V.**, 119, 120, 425; **VI.**, 435
Animals, wild, sent against the Egyptians, **II.**, 342, 343, 346, 352; **V.**, 430
Animals, wild, did not attack the Israelites, **II.**, 353
Animals, wild, the Israelites feared, **III.**, 14
Animals, wild, afraid of Sisera, **IV.**, 35
Animals, the origin of the wildness of, **V.**, 119, 120
Animals, wildness of, will disappear in Messianic times, **V.**, 120
Animals, wild, slain by David, **VI.**, 248
Animals, less numerous than fishes, **I.**, 26
Animals, each species has a corresponding one in the water, **I.**, 26, 40
Animals, king of, **I.**, 30, 71, 78; **IV.**, 83; **V.**, 48; **VI.**, 248
Animals, creation of, **I.**, 30, 35, 83; **III.**, 481; **V.**, 66, 108
Animals, characteristics of, appeared after creation, **I.**, 35, 37
Animals pass in review before Leviathan, **I.**, 41
Animals endowed with moral qualities, **I.**, 43
Animals, purpose of, **I.**, 42, 43
Animals named by Adam, **I.**, 61, 62; **II.**, 322–323; **V.**, 83, 84
Animals praise God, **I.**, 45; **V.**, 61
Animals, angels and Satan could not name, **I.**, 61, 63
Animals, flesh of, Adam forbidden to eat, **I.**, 71, 166; **V.**, 93, 189
Animals, flesh of, Noah permitted to eat, **I.**, 71, 166
Animals knew the language of man, **I.**, 71
Animals rule over the celestial spheres, **I.**, 73
Animals, man's dominion over, **I.**, 71, 79, 90, 98; **V.**, 118, 119 120, 122; **VI.**, 289
Animals, Esau and Nimrod rulers over, **I.**, 319
Animals, Jacob's rule over, **I.**, 335
Animals, Solomon's dominion over, **IV.**, 134–5, 142, 144; **V.**, 188; **VI.**, 289
Animals subject to Nebuchadnezzar, **IV.**, 333
Animals taken in the ark of Noah, details concerning, **I.**, 38, 156, 157, 160, 166; **V.**, 177, 178, 180–181, 182, 187, 188
Animals lick the pillar of salt all day long, **I.**, 255
Animals, bees spring forth from the remains of, **V.**, 58

Animals of Jacob perished, V., 311
Animals in paradise divided between Adam and Eve, I., 94, 95
Animals, food of, before and after the creation of Adam, I., 95
Animals assemble at the cry of the frog, I., 120
Animals, immortality of, I., 160; III., 194; VI., 76
Animals slaughtered by Satan, I., 168; V., 190
Animals fell down before Nimrod, I., 177
Animals, the apertures of the body of, closed up in the land of the Philistines, I., 258; V., 244
Animals, Michael never sat on, I., 300
Animals, the magic effect of Nimrod's garments upon, I., 319
Animals, the number of, Jacob separated as tithes, I., 387; V., 304
Animals refused to become the property of Esau, I., 392
Animals, evil of, I., 418
Animals, attitude of, towards an oath, I., 418
Animals, 120, rode away on Anah's donkeys, I., 423
Animals, live, Joseph charged his brethren with eating, II., 5
Animals of prey killed by Gad, II., 6
Animals of the Ishmaelites refused to move in the storm, II., 22
Animals worshiped by the Egyptians, II., 96, 122, 353, 367; V., 360
Animals need no midwives, II., 253
Animals, Hebrews compared to, II., 253
Animals with a blemish are unfit for sacrifices, II., 302; V., 309
Animals of the Egyptians afflicted with boils, II., 344
Animals ate manna, III., 45, 49
Animals employed in the Tabernacle possessed wisdom, III., 156; VI., 70
Animals, hides of, the curtains of the Tabernacle made of, III., 200
Animals located outside of the camp, III., 236
Animals, slaughtered, the priestly share of, III., 291
Animals, tithes of, belong to the priest, III., 291
Animals, first-born of, belong to the priest, III., 291
Animals consecrated, belong to the priest, III., 291
Animals, the cure of the Israelites bitten by, III., 336
Animals, muteness of, the reason for, III., 366; V., 101
Animals, the ass the most stupid of, III., 366
Animals, Sammael inquired of, concerning Moses, III., 478
Animal and its young, the law concerning the slaying of, IV., 67
Animals, the separation of the young from their mothers, IV., 251; VI., 351
Animals, folk-lore of, V., 58
Animals, form of, Numa prohibited his people to represent the deity in, V., 402
Animal, face of, the woman with, VI., 328
Animals, carnivorous, punishment of, I., 167; V., 189
Animals, carnivorous, did not exist before Adam's Fall, V., 93
Animals, cruelty to, practiced by the Sodomites, I., 248
Animals, cruelty to, Joseph charged his brethren with, II., 5, 6
Animals, cruelty to, Zebulun cautioned his sons against, II., 205
Animals, cruelty to, the pious refrain from, III., 309; VI., 107
Animals, clean and unclean, the law concerning, III., 219, 478
Animals, clean and unclean, Moses found it difficult to understand the difference between, II., 362
Animals, clean, Ziz and Leviathan belong to, V., 43, 47–48
Animals, clean, suckled the Israelitish children in Egypt, VI., 12
Animals, clean, reside only in Palestine, IV., 317
Animals, clean, left Palestine at the time of the exile, VI., 390
Animals, clean, Tahash one of the, I., 34
Animals, clean, seven pairs of, taken into the ark, I., 163–164

Animals, unclean, the swine one of, I., 358
Animals, unclean, eaten during a famine, IV., 191
Animals, unclean, the punishment for eating, II., 312
Animals, unclean, two pairs of, taken into the ark, I., 163–164
Animals, unclean, described in the Bible in the negative, V., 181
Animals, domestic, their angel passed before God on the first Sabbath, I., 84
Animals, domestic, Shem took care of, in the ark, V., 182
Animals, aquatic, spat out of the ocean, V., 27
Animals, angel of death over, V., 57
Animals, the cause of the generation of, V., 58
Animals, serpent the wicked among, V., 59
Animals, hind the pious one of, V., 59
Animals ask hind to pray to God for rain, V., 59
Animals, contest of, fable of, V., 60
Animals, origin of the, V., 60
Animals superior to man in some respects, V., 60
Animals, noxious, created by Ahriman V., 60
Animals, angels of, praise God, V., 61
Animals do not satisfy God, V., 65
Animals look downward, V., 65
Animals possessed evil inclinations, V., 65, 66
Animals, souls of, abode of, V., 75
Animals, Adam had unnatural relations with, V., 87
Animals, live, prohibition of eating parts of, V., 93; VI., 420
Animals, tame in the Messianic era, V., 102
Animals, tame before the fall of man, V., 102
Animals, life-time of, not shortened, V., 102
Animals, shyness of, in the presence of a living man, V., 120
Animals copulated before the fall, V., 134
Animals, reward and punishment of, V., 161, 189
Animals must be bound at the time of slaughter, V., 161
Animals, except Tushlami gave up their previous manner of living after the flood, V., 180
Animals, existence of, depends upon the existence of man, V., 180
Animals lured men to the eating of meat, V., 180
Animals saved from the flood for the sake of Noah and his descendants, V., 180
Animals, corruption of, the reason for their destruction, V., 180
Animals, the sexual desires of, V., 304
Animals refuse to serve wicked masters, V., 309
Animals must be fed before one partakes of food, V., 348
Animals not permitted to be exported from Egypt, V., 356
Animals, Jacob's sons compared to, V., 383
Animals, the dog is the boldest among, VI., 31
Animals, holy spirit shed over, in the time to come, VI., 64
Animals, welfare of, Jacob instructed Joseph to inquire concerning, VI., 107
Animals, kindness to, the law concerning, VI., 232–233
Animals of the Amalekites, the slaying of, VI., 233
Animals, Amalekites transformed themselves into, VI., 233
Animals, demons in the shape of, VI., 299
Animals notice the presence of Elijah, VI., 328
Animals fear the man who has compassion for the poor, VI., 424.
Ankles, Judah cut off the feet of Jashub above the, I., 409
Ankles of the giants, the sun reached to, III., 268
Ankles, the waters of the flood reached Sihon and Og's, III., 469
Ankles of Og, Moses struck with his axe, III., 346; VI., 120.
Annulment of David's marriage to Michal, IV., 76, 116; VI., 238, 239

Annulment, see also Divorce.
Ano, wife of Jeroboam, VI., 304, 305.
Anointing with oil, I., 371
Anointing of the Israelitish children, III., 33
Anointing of the high priests and kings, III., 179; IV., 57, 246; VI., 72, 279, 284, 353
Anointing, the description of the ceremony of, VI., 72
Anointing of the Messiah by Elijah, VI., 340.
Anoki, the first word of the Decalogue, an Egyptian word, III., 94; VI., 38
Anoki used by God in his revelations to the patriarchs, III., 95; VI., 38.
Anoko, one of Nimrod's magicians, interpreted his dream, I., 204
Anoko, the poet-philosopher Ibicus, V., 215–216.
Anpiel, Enoch carried to heaven under the guidance of, I., 138.
Ant, V., 60.
Ante-diluvians, see also Deluge, generation of
Ante-diluvians did not suffer pain or disease, I., 93; V., 119
Ante-diluvian babes could not be harmed by demons, I., 152
Ante-diluvians, precociousness of, I., 152; V., 135
Ante-deluvians born after a few days of pregnancy, I., 152
Ante-diluvians committed robbery cunningly, I., 153
Ante-diluvians, longevity of, V., 99, 155
Ante-diluvians, astronomic studies of, V., 149
Ante-diluvians appeared naked in public, V., 173
Ante-diluvians, happy life of, V., 173
Ante-diluvians begot six children at one time, V., 173
Ante-diluvians given manna to eat, V., 173
Ante-diluvians, description of, V., 173
Ante-diluvian patriarchs lived in Palestine, V., 178
Ante-diluvians, books of wisdom of, at Sippara, V., 203.
Antioch, Daphne a suburb of, IV., 284, 286.
Antiochia, location of, VI., 408.
Antiochus IV., punishment of, VI., 99
Antiochus, Jerusalem besieged by, IV., 119.
Antelope, the figure of, on the coin of Joshua, V., 216
Antelope, a fabulous species of, V., 389.
Anthropomorphism, V., 186.
Anthropomorphism, the attempt to remove, V., 99
Anthropomorphism, the objection to, in the book of Jubilees, V., 236
Anthropomorphisms used in Daniel, VI., 413.
Anti-Christ, credentials demanded from, IV., 234
Anti-Christ will kill Enoch and Elijah, V., 140
Anti-Christ descended from Dan, V., 368; VI., 24, 144
Anti-Christian elements in Adam legend, V., 93, 184
Anti-Christian character of the alphabet of Ben Sira, VI., 401
Anti-Christian Haggadah, V., 226, 273, VI., 419
Anti-Christian statement put into Balaam's month, III., 380; VI., 133
Anti-Christian tendency in the Targum, VI., 366
Anti-Christian polemics, VI., 72–73
Anti-Christian riddle, VI., 290
Anti-Christian, see also Polemics.
Antoninus discovered one of the hiding places of Joseph's wealth, II., 125
Antoninus, the legend of, V., 246
Antoninus, one of the proselytes, VI., 412.
Ants, honesty of, pattern for man, I., 43
Ants perforated the mountain lifted up by Og, III., 346
Ants, Solomon's encounter with, IV., 163.
Apes, see also Monkey
Ape, man of the mountain a species of, V., 50
Ape, fable of, V., 57
Ape, the Sabbath-breaker transformed into, VI., 85
Apes, face of man resembled after the time of Enosh, I., 123

Apes, transformation of men into, V., 152
Apis, a magician, VI., 52
Apis cult, details concerning, VI., 52.
Apocalyptic books attributed to Elijah, VI., 331.
Apocrypha, conception of the microcosm in, V., 65.
Apologetic reasons for circumcision, V., 269
Apologetic fashion of Josephus, V., 409
Apologists, Jewish, V., 338.
Apostasy of Israel, II., 218; VI., 320, 372, 403
Apostasy after Methuselah's death, V., 165
Apostasy, punishment for, VI., 136.
Apostate, Jewish, killed in the campaign against Midian, III., 413; VI., 145
Apostates, Rab-shakeh one of the, VI. 370.
Apostles, Enoch taught the disciples of, V., 164.
Apotheosis of Enoch, V., 163.
Apple of paradise, the etrog, V., 97–98.
Apple-tree wanted to furnish the cross for Haman, IV., 443
Apple-tree symbolic of Israel, IV., 443
Apples, fragrant, dudaim were, II., 201
Apples could be plucked from the Red Sea, III., 22
Apples, the throwing of, on the Pentecost, IV., 404; VI., 465.
Apron tied on the waist of Joseph, II. 98.
Apsu is sweet water, V., 11
Apsu and the Deluge legend, V., 182.
Aquila, translation of, of Shaddai, V., 16.
Arab fashion of wearing earrings, III. 122
Arab, Elijah in the guise of, IV., 206, 208; VI., 327, 329
Arab, the story of, and Baruch's tomb, IV., 324
Arab prince, the conversion of, IV., 325
Arab custom of separating the young animals from their mothers, VI., 351
Arab, see also Arabs.
Arabia, the famine in the time of Joseph spread as far as, II., 79
Arabia, king of, had a portrait of Moses painted, II., 275
Arabia, king of, Moses visited by, II., 276
Arabia, Adares king of, IV., 153
Arabia, Ishmael a designation for, V., 223, 234
Arabia, Moses intended to seek refuge in, V., 408, 412.
Arabian prince, Meshullam ben Kalonymus conversed with, III., 246
Arabian Jews, the accusations lodged against, VI., 432.
Arabic legend, Abraham in, V., 218
Arabic legend, Adam in, V., 73, 79
Arabic legend, the book of Adam in, V., 84
Arabic legend, Ashmedai in, VI., 300
Arabic legend, David in, VI., 246
Arabic legend, Elijah in, VI., 317, 335
Arabic legend, Ezra in, VI., 446
Arabic legend, Hagar in, V., 221
Arabic legend, Hedor in, V., 237
Arabic legend, Hiram in, VI., 425
Arabic legend, Jacob in, V., 290
Arabic legend, Jeremiah in, VI., 400
Arabic legend, Job in, V., 390
Arabic legend, Joseph in, V., 345, 350; VI., 51, 402
Arabic legend, Kenan in, V., 150
Arabic legend, Luz in, V., 363
Arabic legend, Melchizedek in, V., 226
Arabic legend, the infant Moses in, V., 402
Arabic legend, Nebuchadnezzar in, VI., 395, 402
Arabic legend, Pharaoh in, II., 78
Arabic legend, Rakyon in, V., 222
Arahic legend, Sambation in, VI., 407
Arabic legend, Solomon in, IV., 300; VI., 288, 389
Arabic legend, the Queen of Sheba in, IV., 300; VI., 289, 389
Arabic and Jewish legends, V., 35, 71, 82, 312
Arabic legends, the fallen angels in, V., 160
Arabic legend, the Fall of Satan in, V., 84
Arabic legend of the first illness, V., 258
Arabic legend, the miracle of the shrinking of the road in, V., 260

Arabic legend, the talking of animals in, V., 332
Arabic legend, the ant in, VI., 298
Arabic legend, the genii in, VI., 299
Arabic legend, the hoopoe in, VI., 299
Arabic legend, the sleepers in, VI., 409
Arabic legend, the land of the Blessed in, VI., 409
Arabic, Torah proclaimed in, III., 454
Arabic, the language of Paran is, III., 454
Arabic literature, astronomy in, V., 175
Arabic writers called Joseph al-Ziddik, V., 325
Arabic general Ayyub, the monument of, V., 382
Arabic influence upon medieval Hebrew literature, V., 381.
Arabot, the seventh heaven, I., 84, 124; V., 11
Arabot, souls of the pious remain forever in, I., 69, 70
Arabot, state of, on the first Sabbath, I., 84
Arabot, God abandoned, I., 124
Arabot, Metatron the guardian of the treasures of, I., 139
Arabot, the angels of, I., 386.
Arabs worshiped the dust of their feet, I., 242
Arabs, angels in the guise of, I., 242; III., 66; V., 234, 235
Arabs, the violent methods of, IV., 89
Arabs, hostility of, towards the Jewish captives, IV., 314, 315, 316
Arabs conquered by Sennacherib, VI., 365
Arabs, the name of the female demon among, V., 385.
Arad, identical with Sihon, III., 340; VI., 117
Arad, the headquarters of Othniel, IV., 29
Arad defeated in Ab, IV., 400; VI., 117
Arad, country of, dedicated by Israel to God, VI., 114
Arad, king of, an Amalekite, VI., 113.
Arakiel taught men the signs of the earth, I., 125.
Aram, descent of, I., 298, 299; II., 32, 39; V., 232, 333
Aram, Petor named after, I., 299
Aram, names of the children of, II., 32, 39; V., 333
Aram, medical knowledge of, derived from Noah's book of medicine, I., 173–174.
Aram, Laban the king of, I., 410
Aram, Ben-hadad king of, II., 126
Aram, princes of, the Ethiopians feared, II., 285
Aram subdued by Moses, II., 288
Aram, Jacob entered laden with blessings, III., 373
Aram, Abraham left laden with blessings, III., 373
Aram, Balaam brought from, to curse Israel, III., 373.
Aram-naharaim, the wickedness of the inhabitants of, I., 219.
Aram-zobah, Aram and his brethren settled in, I., 299.
Aramaic, the language of Kadesh, III., 454
Aramaic, Torah proclaimed in, III., 454
Aramaic inscription written by the angel at Belshazzar's banquet, IV., 343
Aramaic, the primitive speech, V., 206
Aramaic original of the Prayer of Asenath, V., 374
Aramaic, the prophets received the prophecies in, VI., 45
Aramaic, angels do not understand, VI., 45
Aramaic origin of the name Asmodeus, VI., 299
Aramaic translation of the Haftarah, VI., 465.
Aramean, meaning of, V., 270
Arameans, Shobach one of the, IV., 93; VI., 179
Arameans violated the covenant made with Abraham, IV., 94
Arameans conquered by the Ammonites, IV., 185
Arameans, Ahab's victory over, the cause of, IV., 186–187; VI., 311
Arameans kept out of Palestine as long as Elisha was alive, IV., 246
Arameans, Joash's victory over, IV., 259; VI., 348
Arameans, Adoram one of, V., 321

Arameans paid divine honors to Benhadad and Hazael, VI., 348
Arameans consulted Elisha about their king's illness, VI., 348
Arameans, the eastern, the chastity of, V., 295.
Ararat, the ark came to, I., 178
Ararat, Lubar one of the mountains of, V., 186
Ararat, the Ezra synagogue located near, VI., 447.
Araunah, owner of the Temple site in the time of David, IV., 354; VI., 293, 294
Araunah, skull of, found on the site of the second Temple, IV., 354; VI., 440.
Araunah, descendants of, VI., 441.
Araunah, site of Jerusalem, V., 162.
Arbat, the wife of Benjamin, II., 39.
Arbel, subdued by the sons of Jacob, I., 411
Arbel, the grave of Dinah, V., 336.
Arbitration practiced by David, VI., 261.
Arbot-Moab, the census of Israel taken at, III., 391.
Archangel, instructs Enoch thirty days and thirty nights, I., 135
Archangels, names of, I., 9, 100, 102, 156, 242, 303; IV., 128, 150, 176, 231, 268, 301, 334, 352; V., 23, 45, 229
Archangels, abode of, I., 17, 133, 134
Archangels, three, perform the last rites on Adam, I., 100
Archangels, four, accuse the giants before God, I., 148
Archangels, seven bands of, the activity of, I., 133; V., 159
Archangel, the voice of, heard by Job, II., 232
Archangels different from other angels, V., 21
Archangels, number of, V., 23, 24, 153; VI., 82
Archangels, relation of, to the planets, V., 24
Archangels identified with the Hayyot, VI., 82.
Archer, one of the 12 signs of the Zodiac, IV., 401
Archers of the Palmyrenes aided Nebuchadnezzar against Israel, IV., 316; VI., 406
Archers of the Jews, the Ammonites wanted to slay, VI., 232.
Archimedes, the saying of, VI., 239.
Archite, Hushai was an, IV., 105.
Architects build a great house for Nimrod, I., 187.
Archives of Pharaoh, the things recorded in, II., 127, 333; III., 56; VI., 24.
Archonites, heresies of, V., 133.
Ard, a son of Benjamin, II., 97.
Ardites, a subdivision of Bela, II., 189.
Aridah, wife of Issachar, II., 38.
Ariel identical with Uriel, VI., 293.
Arimatha identified with Ramathaim, dwelling place of Samuel, VI., 228.
Arioch, Chedorlaomer forms an alliance with, I., 230
Arioch brought Daniel to Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 390
Arioch in charge of the transport of the exiles, VI., 404
Arioch, the name for Nebuzaradan, VI., 404.
Aristobulus, the war between Hyrcanus and, VI., 394.
Aristocracy, Samuel fond of, VI., 230.
Aristotle in Jewish legend, V., 197, 403; VI., 283.
Ariuk, the guardian of Enoch's books. I., 136; V., 160.
Ark, the holy, the location of, I., 12; V., 15
Ark, capture of, by the Philistines, I., 270; IV., 62; VI., 223, 228
Ark accompanied Israel in the desert, II., 183; III., 243; IV., 62; VI., 85, 222
Ark, the things laid before, III., 48, 307
Ark of the Temple, the concealment of, III., 48, 158, 161; IV., 282, 320; VI., 410
Ark, Holy, brought to welcome Jethro, III., 64
Ark, construction of, details concerning III., 155, 156, 157, 176; VI., 63, 64
Ark, three caskets of, III., 157
Ark shaded by the cherubim, III., 157

Ark, miracles performed by, **III.**, 157; **VI.**, 116, 145
Ark covered with blue cloth, **III.**, 157
Ark, an image of the Throne of God, **III.**, 157
Ark, contents of, **III.**, 157, 199–200, 205, 439; **VI.**, 62, 64, 65
Ark, measure of, **III.**, 157; **VI.**, 64, 296
Ark of the Tabernacle, used in the Temple, **III.**, 158
Ark, staves of, the stretching of, **III.**, 163
Ark, the bearers of, **II.**, 148; **III.**, 194, 396; **IV.**, 5; **VI.**, 81
Ark carried on a wagon by David's order, **III.**, 194
Ark, Holy, had to be borne on the shoulders, **III.**, 194, 395; **IV.**, 96
Ark, golden crowns on, **III.**, 205
Ark, the seat of mercy located upon, **III.**, 215
Ark, the sons of Kohath were slain for feasting their eyes on, **III.**, 229; **VI.**, 81
Ark was covered by Aaron and his sons, **III.**, 229; **VI.**, 81
Ark, a pillar of cloud rested over, **III.**, 235
Ark, Shekinah rested on, **III.**, 243
Ark fetched from Gibeah to Zion, **III.**, 395; **IV.**, 95
Ark leaped of itself into the air, **III.**, 395
Ark always taken into battle except once, **III.**, 284, 409; **VI.**, 143
Ark, the narrow space of, contained all Israel, **IV.**, 6, 52; **VI.**, 172
Ark moved by itself, **IV.**, 6; **VI.**, 172
Ark, 12 stones deposited by Kenaz in, **IV.**, 24
Ark, lack of respect shown by Israel to, **IV.**, 63; **VI.**, 225, 275
Ark, return of, by the Philistines, **IV.**, 63; **VI.**, 224
Ark, return of, the rejoicing of Israel at, **IV.**, 63; **VI.**, 225
Ark, the 7 men to be surrendered to the Gibeonites determined by, **IV.**, 111
Ark, opening of, by the high priest, **IV.**, 146
Ark, reappearance of, in the Messianic era, **IV.**, 234; **VI.**, 340
Ark shown by Hezekiah to the heathen embassy, **IV.**, 276
Ark covered with sackcloth, **IV.**, 417; **VI.**, 468
Ark identified with the angel of the Lord, **VI.**, 64, 81
Ark, four staves of, **VI.**, 64
Ark did not diminish the empty space of the Holy of Holies, **VI.**, 64
Ark, symbolic meaning of, **VI.**, 65
Ark of fire, shown to Moses, **VI.**, 65
Ark, second, contained the broken Tables of the Law, **VI.**, 158
Ark, sinners were detected by, **VI.**, 176
Ark, repentance of Israel before, **VI.**, 213
Ark, resanctification of, **VI.**, 224
Ark, the great respect shown by the Philistines to, **VI.**, 225
Ark, the sin of uncovering the, **VI.**, 257
Ark suspended in the air, **VI.**, 257
Ark, lighting of the lamp before, **VI.**, 275
Ark, a source of blessing, **VI.**, 275
Ark removed from the Temple of Ahaz, **VI.**, 378
Ark, in the second Temple, **VI.**, 378
Ark, holy, brought to Babylon, **VI.**, 380
Ark, holy, present in the first Temple only, **VI.**, 442
Ark of Noah, the inmates of, **I.**, 38, 154, 157; **V.**, 159, 181
Ark, construction of, details concerning, **I.**, 156, 157; **V.**, 174, 176, 177
Ark, the sinners attempt to enter by force, **I.**, 158; **V.**, 178
Ark, Reëm tied to, **I.**, 160
Ark, Og sat on, **I.**, 160
Ark, Misfortune and Falsehood in, **I.**, 160–161
Ark illuminated by a precious stone, **I.**, 162
Ark, rocked during the Deluge, **I.**, 162
Ark, inmates of, stayed there a solar year, **I.**, 161, 163
Ark rested on Mt. Lubar, **I.**, 171; **V.**, 186
Ark, clothes of Adam and Eve taken in, **I.**, 177
Ark, plank of, worshiped as an idol by Sennacherib, **IV.**, 269
Ark, three punished for not abstaining while in the, **V.**, 55

Ark, Noah could have been saved without, V., 174
Ark, purpose of, V., 174
Ark, size of, V., 176, 182
Ark, inmates of, prayer of, heard by God, V., 182
Ark, window of, Noah prays at, V., 182
Ark, all animals were tame while in, V., 187
Ark brought diseases upon Noah and his family, V., 197
Ark, odor of the demons in, V., 197
Ark, two compartments of, V., 188
Ark, in which Moses was laid, II., 265; V., 398.
Arka, third earth, details concerning, I., 10, 114, 115
Arkites, Palestine provisionally granted to, I., 173.
Arm of God, see God, arm of
Arm, Reuben wanted to destroy Egypt with his, II., 106
Arm, Cain received a sign on his, V., 141.
Armaros taught men how to raise spells, I., 125
Armathem, city of, VI., 218.
Armenia, see also Ararat
Armenia, Shobach the king of, IV., 13
Armenia, the place where the ark rested, V., 186
Armenia, the settlement of the Canaanites in, VI., 179.
Armenians, Joshua's war with, IV., 13.
Armies of Job's friends, II., 237
Armies, see also Army.
Armilus legend reminiscent of the Vergil legend, VI., 421.
Armor, angels clad in, I., 391
Armor of Jashub, I., 409
Armor of Esau's soldiers, I., 417
Armor of Saul, IV., 87
Armor of Goliath, IV., 88, 103
Armor of Ahab, IV., 188
Armor of the Assyrians gnawed to pieces by mice, VI., 363.
Arms, Azazel taught men how to make, I., 125
Arms of Jacob, strength of, I., 354; II., 175; V., 375.
Army of Nimrod drowned in a stream flowing from his head, I., 204
Army of Manasseh, II., 109
Army of Job, II., 230
Army surrounded Pharaoh's palace, II., 331; V., 424
Army, heads of, present at Joshua's installation, III., 440
Army of Jehoshaphat, IV., 185
Army raised by Gog and Magog, IV., 267
Army of Sennacherib, description and fate of, IV., 267; V., 192; VI., 309
Army of Amalek, VI., 23
Army rejoiced in the punishment of Ahab, VI., 313
Army which destroyed the Temple will not rise at resurrection, VI., 397.
Arnon, valley of, the formation of, III., 337
Arnon, valley of, miracles performed at, III., 337, 339
Arnon, Sihon defeated at, III., 340.
Arpachshad, the successor to Shem in rulership, IV., 369
Arpachshad not included in the list of 70 descendants of Noah, V., 195
Arpachshad, piety of, V., 195.
Arrow, see also Bow and arrow
Arrow, Elon killed by, I., 410
Arrows, Jacob slew various persons with, I., 410, 418, 419
Arrow, Jethro shot his letter into the camp of Israel with, III., 64
Arrow, Joram slain by, IV., 190
Arrows, the blood-stained, I., 179; V., 203
Arrows hurled against Abraham were ineffective, I., 232
Arrows hurled against Israel caught by the cloud, III., 21
Arrows brought by the angels to God, III., 26
Arrows used by Pharaoh against the Israelites, III., 26
Arrows of fire, punishment by, III., 90; VI., 35
Arrows, Israel shot, upon their leaders, III., 311.
Arsenic, one of the ingredients of a depilatory, VI., 289.
Artachshasta, King of Persia, Ezra's journey to, IV., 358.
Artakifa, meaning of, V., 153.

Artaxerxes, the knowledge of medicine revived under, I., 174
Artaxerxes, a title of the Persian kings, VI., 433, 451
Artaxerxes, one of the names of Darius, VI., 433
Artaxerxes identified with Cyrus, VI., 451
Artaxerxes, decree of, concerning the Jews, VI., 480.
Artisans of the same guild hate one another, I., 73.
Arts, Joseph instructed in, II., 43
Arts, Moses educated in, II., 275
Arts, Joshua learned from Moses, III., 433.
Arukh guarded the books of the antediluvian patriarchs, V., 150.
Arum, a plant, VI., 170
Arum identical with Aaron's rod, VI., 170.
Aruzan, see Achuzan.
Arvadites, Palestine provisionally granted to, I., 173.
Asa, parentage of, IV., 184–185; VI., 308
Asa, wife of, VI., 310
Asa, grandmother of, addicted to idolatry, VI., 308
Asa, mother of, worshiped Priapus, IV., 184
Asa, prayer of, IV., 184; VI., 309
Asa, the prophecy addressed by Azariah to, IV., 184; VI., 309
Asa, the wars carried on by, II., 125–6; IV., 184; VI., 309
Asa, feet of, details concerning, IV., 127, 184; V., 79; VI., 309.
Asahel, brother of Joab, IV., 73
Asahel, the swift runner, I., 59; IV., 73; V., 79
Asahel slain by Abner, I., 59–60; IV., 73, 126
Asahel, importance of, VI., 239.
Asaph, the psalmist, the ancestry of, III., 462; VI., 105, 215
Asaph, father of medicine, I., 174; V., 196; VI., 298
Asaph ben Berechiah, IV., 162.
Ascension of Adam, I., 84
Ascension of Baruch, IV., 323; VI., 412
Ascension of Enoch, I., 130
Ascension of Isaiah, VI., 375
Ascension of Jesus, VI., 323
Ascension of Levi into heaven, II., 194
Ascension of Moses, II., 141, 305–315; III., 424; V., 334, 416–418.
Asceticism of Adam, V., 115
Asceticism of David, VI., 272
Asdrubal, details concerning, II., 162, 165, 166.
Asenath carried to Egypt by an angel, II., 38; V., 337
Asenath gave the amulet to Joseph, II., 38; V., 337
Asenath, beauty of, II , 76, 170, 173, 174, 175
Asenath, piety of, II., 76, 136
Asenath the meaning of the name of, II., 76, 173, 174; V., 374
Asenath, parents of, II., 38, 43, 44, 76, 139, 170; V., 337, 366
Asenath testified to Joseph's innocence, II., 76
Asenath gave his portion of the meal to Benjamin, II., 97
Asenath, nurse of Jacob, II., 132
Asenath mourned for Jacob, II., 149
Asenath kept away from men, II., 170, 171
Asenath, conversion of, II., 172, 174
Asenath, seven attendants of, II., 173
Asenath, honey from Paradise brought to, II., 173
Asenath blessed by Jacob, II., 132, 175
Asenath, place of, in heaven, II., 175
Asenath wanted to marry Pharaoh's son, II., 171
Asenath, persons who were fond of, II., 175
Asenath, enemies of, II., 177
Asenath brought to Palestine by an eagle, V., 337
Asenath brought to Palestine by Michael, V., 337
Asenath, Prayer of, the Jewish origin of the work of, V., 374.
Ashbel, a son of Benjamin, II., 97
Ashbel, descendants of, the piety of, II., 189.
Ashdod, inhabitants of, afflicted with dysentery, VI., 223.
Asher, meaning of the name of, I., 366; III., 205

Asher informed his brothers of Reuben's sin, I., 415
Asher excommunicated by his brethren, I., 415; V., 356
Asher, two wives of, II., 39
Asher, blessing of, II., 145; V., 369
Asher, age of, at his death, II., 218
Asher, parenetic nature of the testament of, II., 218; V., 380
Asher buried in Hebron, II., 220
Asher revealed to Sarah the mark designating the redeemer of Israel, II., 330
Asher, the last of the sons of Jacob to die in Egypt, II., 330
Asher believed to have betrayed the secret about Joseph, V., 356
Asher, one of the weak sons of Jacob, V., 359
Asher announced to Jacob that Joseph was alive, V., 369
Asher, tribe of, the products of the soil of, I., 366; III., 171, 223, 237, 461
Asher, tribe of, the exile of, II., 219; IV., 265
Asher, name of, the stone of, III., 171, 234; IV., 24
Asher, tribe of, symbolical meaning of the gifts of, III., 205
Asher, tribe of, women of, married kings, III.. 222
Asher, tribe of, belonged to the fourth group of the 12 tribes, III., 223
Asher, tribe of, beauty of the women of, II., 145; III., 222; VI., 80
Asher, flag of, color and emblem of, III., 238
Asher, tribe of, Sethur selected as the spy from, III., 265
Asher, tribal division of, the destruction of, III., 333
Asher, tribe of, blessing of Moses bestowed upon, III., 461
Asher, tribe of, sin and number of sinners of, IV., 21, 22
Asher, tribe of, dwells near the Sambation, IV., 317
Asher, tribe of, widow of Zarephath belonged to, VI., 318
Asher, tribe of, belonged to the second or fourth division at the Red Sea, VI., 4.
Asherah called the moon, VI., 202
Asherah, wife of Baal, VI., 202.
Ash-heap, Job sat on, II., 235, 236.
Ashes of the parts of the ram of Isaac burnt upon the altar, the use of, I., 283
Ashes, mourning in, II., 44
Ashes strewn on the food to preserve it, II., 78
Ashes of the furnace, boils came from, II., 346
Ashes of a furnace sprinkled by Moses over Egypt, II., 354
Ashes, Pharaoh sat in, III., 29
Ashes, Moses threw himself upon, III., 418
Ashes of Doeg, the scattering of, IV., 76
Ashes, Tephros, the demon of, IV., 151
Ashes strewn on one's head as a sign of penance, IV., 250
Ashes, Daniel exposed the trickery of the priests of Bel by means of, IV., 346
Ashes strewn on the head of Asenath, V., 173
Ashes, figure of, on the coins of Mordecai, V., 216
Ashes, Aaron removed from the altar, VI., 81
Ashes of the Red Heifer purify the unclean, III., 216
Ashes of the Red Heifer prepared at the time of Moses preserved forever, III., 216
Ashes of the Red Heifer taken to Babylon by Israel, VI., 79.
Ashi, Rab, the appearance of Manasseh in a dream to, IV., 280.
Ashmedai, see also Asmodeus
Ashmedai strangles little children, V., 148
Ashmedai, the parents of, V., 147–148
Ashmedai, book given by, to Solomon, VI., 302.
Ashwerosh, son of Anam, king of Egypt, details concerning, I., 225, 226–227.
Askos killed by Hermes in Damascus, V., 139.

Asmodeus born of Shamdon and Naamah, I., 150
Asmodeus, king of demons, IV., 100, 132, 166, 169
Asmodeus obeys Solomon, IV., 151, 166
Asmodeus captured by Benaiah, IV., 166, 167, 168
Asmodeus, weeping of, IV., 167
Asmodeus, dwelling place of, IV., 166
Asmodeus ascended heaven daily, IV., 166
Asmodeus intoxicated by wine, IV., 167
Asmodeus, prescience and omniscience of, IV., 167–168
Asmodeus supplanted Solomon as king, IV., 169, 171
Asmodeus, ugliness of, IV., 172
Asmodeus, the legend of, in the Talmud, VI., 292
Asmodeus took the place of Ornias, VI., 292
Asmodeus and his family observe the Torah, VI., 299
Asmodeus, the etymology of, VI., 299.
Assailant in Sodom had the right to demand payment, I., 248.
Ass of Balaam, see Balaam's Ass.
Assembly Great, the books written by, VI., 387.
Asshur, Abraham superior to, I., 201
Asshur, one of the seven pious men in the time of Abimelech, IV., 42.
Asshur fled from the sinners, I., 202; V., 214
Asshur, identification of, V., 195, 213
Asshur, ancestor of Nineveh, VI., 349.
Assyria, king of, exiled the Ethiopians and the Egyptians, I., 169
Assyria, king of, destroyed the kingdom of Israel, IV., 265; V., 223
Assyria, Asshur refers to, V., 213
Assyria, names of the kings of, IV., 250, 260, 344
Assyria, Pharaoh's campaign against, IV., 283
Assyria, Nimrod emigrated to, V., 198, 213.
Assyrian script, the Book of Esther copied into, VI., 481
Assyrian characters, the Torah rewritten in, IV., 354, 356; V., 194; VI., 443
Assyrians, the descendants of Shem, I., 170; VI., 363
Assyrians, army of, the destruction of, I., 170; IV., 268, 269, 300; VI., 309, 362–3
Assyrians carried off Manasseh, IV., 279.
Asteho, Potiphar's concubine, II., 47.
Astrolabe, magic, of Joseph, II., 98.
Astrologers objected to Joseph's appointment as ruler of Egypt, II., 72
Astrologers, unclear vision of, II., 268–269; V., 398
Astrologers consulted by Joram, IV., 190
Astrologers of Sennacherib, IV., 268
Astrologers of Nebuchadnezzar could not interpret his dream, IV., 327
Astrologers warned Pharaoh to slay Moses, V., 402
Astrologers, predictions of, concerning Akiba's daughter, VI., 336
Astrologers, Haman and Amalek were, VI., 464.
Astrologic signs, Ahithophel misled by, IV., 95
Astrologic forecast concerning Potiphar's wife, II., 44.
Astrological forecast of the counselors of Pharaoh, II., 72, 258, 268; V., 393, 400
Astrological knowledge of Terah, I., 202
Astrological knowledge of Abraham, I., 225, 235
Astrological knowledge of Nimrod and his counselors, I., 186, 204, 207, 216.
Astrology, origin of, I., 125; V., 154
Astrology, determination of the year of man's death by, IV., 141
Astrology of Egyptians, origin and use of, I., 174, 225; VI., 283
Astrology, Abraham commanded not to rely on, I., 235; V., 175, 227
Astrology in the book of Raziel, V., 35
Astrology, Abimelech a master of, V., 279
Astrology, Joshua a master of, VI., 464
Astrology, Solomon versed in, IV., 175, 176.
Astronomy, the descendants of Seth the inventors of, I., 121; V., 149

Astronomy, tribe of Issachar learned in, **III.**, 237; **V.**, 368
Astronomy in rabbinic literature, **V.**, 35
Astronomy, study of, bequeathed by the ten generations to posterity, **V.**, 132.
Asylum offered by the Temple to criminals, **IV.**, 126; **VI.**, 278.
Atad, the threshing-floor of, **II.**, 153.
Atarah, the wife of Jerahmeel, the conversion of, **VI.**, 407.
Ataroth, the meaning of the name of, **III.**, 415.
Athaliah, the queen, the reign of terror under, **IV.**, 189, 257
Athaliah, violent death of, **VI.**, 267
Athaliah, the descent of, **VI.**, 428
Athaliah, the custom to greet with the name of God lasted until the time of, **VI.**, 191.
Atlantic Ocean, Hiram's palace erected over, **VI.**, 424.
Atonement for the sins of the individual, **III.**, 195, 426; **IV.**, 67, 72, 201; **V.**, 357; **VI.**, 145, 237
Atonement, lamb of, Israel called, **II.**, 129; **V.**, 362
Atonement for the sins of Israel, details concerning, **I.**, 235, 240; **III.**, 165, 183, 185, 389; **V.**, 228, 329; **VI.**, 74, 341, 421
Atonement money brought by Israel, **III.**, 47, 150
Atonement for the sins of mankind, **IV.**, 264
Atonement for Adam's sin, **I.**, 82; **V.**, 148
Atonement for eating forbidden food at the banquet of Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 423; **VI.**, 471
Atonement, Aaron chosen to perform the work of, **III.**, 323; **VI.**, 68
Atonement of Herod for executing the scholars, **III.**, 203; **VI.**, 76
Atonement of Jonathan's sin, **IV.**, 66
Atonement for the sale of Joseph, **II.**, 18, 124; **III.**, 148, 183; **V.**, 377; **VI.**, 73
Atonement for the sin of Judah, **III.**, 176
Atonement for the sin against Nob, **IV.**, 268
Atonement for the sins of Solomon, **IV.**, 170
Atonement sought for by the warriors in the war against Midian, **III.**, 412, 413; **VI.**, 145
Atonement, altar the place of, **I.**, 55
Atonement, Levites served as an, for the first-born, **III.**, 226
Atonement at the dedication of the Tabernacle, a goat used for the, **II.**, 25
Atonement by means of prayers, **I.**, 235; **V.**, 228
Atonement for the sins of all the wicked could be effected by the piety of Simon ben Yohai and Ahijah, **IV.**, 180
Atonement, Day of, historical events that occurred on, **I.**, 240, 283; **III.**, 139, 140; **IV.**, 156, 259; **V.**, 252
Atonement, Day of, the symbolical meaning of the ceremonies of, **I.**, 283, 332; **II.**, 27; **III.**, 216; **IV.**, 405; **VI.**, 74, 78
Atonement, Day of, called the Great Fast, **I.**, 307; **III.**, 139; **IV.**, 405; **VI.**, 465
Atonement, Day of, on the eve of, the Jews of Hebron had difficulty in securing a Minyan, **I.**, 307
Atonement, Day of, origin of, **II.**, 27
Atonement, Day of, punishment for eating on, **II.**, 312
Atonement, Day of, Israel forgiven on, **III.**, 138, 148; **V.**, 171
Atonement, Day of, will continue in the world to come, **III.**, 139; **VI.**, 58, 481
Atonement, Day of, the world can not exist without, **III.**, 139
Atonement, Day of, God commanded on, the erection of the Tabernacle, **III.**, 151
Atonement, Day of, one of the 70 annual holidays, **III.**, 166
Atonement, Day of, Satan has no power on, **V.**, 38, 171; **VI.**, 58
Atonement, Day of, doom of the wicked decreed on, **VI.**, 235
Atonement, Day of, the story of the Jew who ate swine on, **VI.**, 328
Atonement, Day of, the day of repentance, **VI.**, 335.

Atoning power of each of the priestly garments, III., 168–169
Atoning power of the death of the pious, III., 191; V., 175; VI., 75, 107, 139
Atoning power of good deeds, III., 206
Atoning power of circumcision, III., 375
Atoning power of the song of the Levites, VI., 11
Atoning power of blood, VI., 34
Atoning power of the red heifer, VI., 108
Atoning power of the suffering of Jeshoshaphat, VI., 313
Atoning power of the suffering of Micaiah, VI., 313.
Atro, the son of Pharaoh, II., 297.
Attic Greek spoken by Plato, V., 402.
Atuniel, VI., 202.
Aud, a Midianite priest, IV., 39.
Audacity, the golden plate of the high priest atones for, III., 169
Audacity, the power of, III., 362.
Audible, the, was seen by Israel on Sinai, III., 106; VI., 43.
Auerbach, Berthold, the Village Storics of, VI., 293.
Auguries consulted by Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 301.
Augury from the clouds, the angel Ezekeel taught men, I., 125
Augury, Balaam an adept in, VI., 123
Augustiani, the, advised the destruction of the Temple, VI., 405–406.
Autumn, first day of, Adam created on, V., 107
Autumn, world created in, V., 107.
Autumnal equinox, the historical event that occurred on the, VI., 204.
Avarice of Elimelech, VI., 189.
Average men of each generation shown to Adam, I., 61
Average men study Torah near the Tree of life, V., 30.
Avvites, the gods of the, IV., 266.
Axe, Abraham cut to pieces the idols of Nimrod with, I., 197, 198
Axe, the size of, used by Moses to slay Og, III., 346
Axe took 7 years to reach bottom, V., 47
'Ayin, the, in Ya'akob, the significance of, I., 315
'Ayin, numerical value of, I., 315
'Ayin, the letter, visible in the cloud of glory, III., 234.
Ayyub, the monument of, V., 382.
Azael, father of Azrikam, IV., 241.
Azariah, the prophet, the words of, addressed to Asa, IV., 184; VI., 309
Azariah, high priest in the time of Uzziah, IV., 262; VI., 357
Azariah, see also Daniel, Companions of.
Azariah, Daniel's companion, called the servant of God, V., 381
Azariah, one of the three pillars of the world, VI., 104
Azariah, one of the six pious men, VI., 193.
Azarta, festival of, celebrated in Siwan, IV., 404.
Azazel taught men to make weapons of war and to decorate themselves, I., 25
Azazel, Enoch repaired to, I., 126
Azazel put into chains, I., 148
Azazel devised ornaments by which women allure men, I., 149
Azazel bears the sins of Israel, I., 150
Azazel leads mankind astray, I., 150; V., 170–171
Azazel one of the fallen angels, I., 149–151; III., 472; V., 152, 171
Azazel identical with Azzael, V., 152
Azazel, an example to the accusers, V., 171
Azazel, the identity of, V., 171, 230, 416
Azazel judged by the Messiah, V., 311
Azazel, a description of, V., 123
Azazel descended on earth, V., 171
Azazel fell a victim to Na'amah, V., 171
Azazel once accused Israel on the Day of Atonement, V., 171

Azazel and Shemhazai, the fall of, I., 148–151.
Azen, Yoam the daughter of, V., 146.
Aziel, one of Ezra's scribes, IV., 357; VI., 445.
Azkariel, VI., 147.
Azrial, V., 146.
Azrikam identical with Doeg, VI., 241
Azrikam, a descendant of Saul, VI., 241
Azrikam, first-born of Azael, VI., 241.
Azurah, the name of Adam's oldest daughter, V., 146.
Azure, the color of Judah's flag, III., 237.
Azza, one of the fallen angels, III., 472; IV., 150, 152, 170, 171, 416; VI., 124, 291.
Azzael, one of the fallen angels, I., 124; IV., 150; V., 152, 170, 171; VI., 124, 291.

B

Baal, the wives of Esau sacrificed and burnt incense to, I., 341
Baal called the sun, VI., 202
Baal, a golden image, worshiped by Israel, VI., 389
Baal, the husband of Asherah, VI., 202
Baal, Jair erected an altar to, IV., 42
Baal, Solomon erected a temple to, IV., 154
Baal, 7,000 Israelites did not bow down to, IV., 199
Baal, high places of, Balak led Balaam to, III., 370
Baal, priests of, the number of, in the contest with Elijah, IV., 198
Baal, human sacrifices offered to, VI., 204
Baal, sanctuary of, destroyed by, VI., 201
Baal, worship of, Jehu the destroyer of, IV., 257
Baal, worship of, Jeroboam introduced, II., 11
Baal, the punishment of the worshipers of, IV., 43.
Baalbek, the kings of, the names of, VI., 364
Baalbek, the idol of Micah in, VI., 375
Baalbek built by Solomon, VI., 375
Baalbek restored by Manasseh, VI., 375.
Baal Hamon, king of Edom, II., 165.
Baal-meon, the name of, changed by the Israelites, III., 416.
Baal-peor, Israel's misfortune at, III., 370.
Baal-zebub consulted by Ahaziah, VI., 348.
Baal-zephon, sanctuary of, the treasures of, II., 358; III., 10, 11
Baal-zephon, the only Egyptian idol uninjured, II., 359; III., 10, 11, 13.
Baala, Dioscorides from, I., 174.
Baam, Samuel walked near, VI., 231.
Baara, the mandrake of, V., 298.
Baaras identical with the mandrake, V., 298
Baaras, Jacob escaped death at the hands of Esau at, V., 298
Baaras, V., 289.
Baarus, the hot springs at, I., 347; V., 289.
Baasha, king of the ten Tribes, II., 126; IV., 184; VI., 305 396.
Babel, tower of, see also Tower of Babel
Babel, Tower of, builders of, the consequences of the sins of, II., 260; VI., 10–11.
Babes, Israelitish, moulded into bricks, II., 372
Babes, the speaking of, II., 264, 341, 397
Babes injured by Lilith, I., 65, 66.
Baby coaches, the wood of, II., 89
Babylon, names of the kings of, I., 193; II., 273; IV., 275, 300; V., 198; VI., 390
Babylon, the gates of, I., 193; V., 211
Babylon, Abraham proclaimed the unity of God in, I., 193, 194
Babylon, the symbolic representation of, I., 235; II., 147; III., 153, 166
Babylon, the angel of, I., 351
Babylon fell through the hands of Daniel, II., 147

Babylon, Daniel's departure from, **IV.**, 337–338
Babylon will be permitted to bestow gifts on the new Temple, **III.**, 166
Babylon destroyed the Temple, **III.**, 166
Babylon, the prophets that died and were buried in, **IV.**, 261, 333; **VI.**, 399
Babylon, Manasseh carried off to, **IV.**, 279; **VI.**, 375
Babylon, inhabitants of, put to death by Darius and Cyrus, **IV.**, 344; **VI.**, 435
Babylon, Nehemiah born in, **IV.**, 352
Babylon, destruction of, **IV.**, 358; **VI.**, 400, 431, 447
Babylon, Jews of, settled in Shushan, **IV.**, 383
Babylon, earth of, used for Adam's trunk, **V.**, 72
Babylon, soil of, manured with the bodies of those who perished in the Deluge, **V.**, 184
Babylon, one of the eight kingdoms, **V.**, 223
Babylon, king of, messengers of, came to Hezekiah, **III.**, 358, 359
Babylon, king of, the palace of, the eunuchs of, **III.**, 359
Babylon, names of places identical with, **V.**, 202, 203; **VI.**, 280, 419, 426, 431
Babylon, the custom of greeting in, **VI.**, 48
Babylon, king of, the viceroy of, resided in Jericho, **VI.**, 177
Babylon and Palestine, the relations between, **VI.**, 177
Babylon, Ezekiel brought a copy of the Torah to, **VI.**, 220
Babylon, Israel originally came from, **VI.**, 307
Babylon, the holy Ark brought to, **VI.**, 380
Babylon, Jewish freemen remained in, **VI.**, 390
Babylon, the things brought to, at the time of the exile, **VI.**, 390–391, 410.
Babylonia, idols of, **IV.**, 328
Babylonia, Israel delivered from, **I.**, 285
Babylonia, Elam an ally of, **IV.**, 297
Babylonia, Jeremiah and Baruch exiled to, **IV.**, 311; **VI.**, 399, 412
Babylonia, Jews who intermarried not permitted to return to, **IV.**, 320
Babylonia, the Great Synagogue functioned in, **VI.**, 449.
Babylonian exile, details concerning, **I.**, 415; **II.**, 62; **IV.**, 344, 411; **V.**, 421; **VI.**, 431
Babylonian building had eight towers, **VI.**, 425
Babylonian and Jewish legends, **V.**, 11, 26, 39, 41–2, 70, 80, 82, 182
Babylonian legend, river of life in, **V.**, 92
Babylonian legend, Ishtar in, **VI.**, 449
Babylonian myth concerning Hell, **V.**, 20
Babylonian conception of the microcosm, **V.**, 64
Babylonian view of the threefold division of the world, **V.**, 70
Babylonian conception of Lilith, **V.**, 87, 88
Babylonian view that man was created Androgynous, **V.**, 88
Babylonian Pantheon, the gods of, **V.**, 164, 418
Babylonian origin of the name Emtelai, **V.**, 208
Babylonian origin of the name of Karnabo, **V.**, 208–209
Babylonian garment in Jericho, **VI.**, 177
Babylonian custom of saying the 'Amidah, **VI.**, 217
Babylonian myth about the origin of the city of Babylon, **VI.**, 280
Babylonian Haggadah, the preference given to Gabriel in the, **VI.**, 362
Babylonian Jews suffered from the Mazdic priests, **VI.**, 433
Babylonian Jews, condition of the, reflected in their attitude towards Cyrus, **VI.**, 433
Babylonians worship the hen, **IV.**, 265–266
Babylonians worshiped the dragon, **IV.**, 338
Babylonians, the oath taken by the, **IV.**, 286
Babylonians, the licentiousness of, **IV.**, 304; **VI.**, 404
Babylonians, chariots of, **IV.**, 313

Babylonians, the sinking of the coffins of the kings by the, **V.**, 376
Babylonians, the deceptive nature of, **VI.**, 269
Babylonians put their prisoners into cages, **VI.**, 382
Back, one of the 7 limitations of objects, **V**, 9.
Backbone of the fish, the multipede springs forth from, **V.**, 58.
Badger's skins used in the Tabernacle, **III.**, 152
Badger's skins, Israel shod with, in Egypt, **III.**, 152.
Bag, the figure of, on David's coin, **V.**, 216.
Bagdad, the Temple vessels hidden in, **IV.**, 321
Bagdad, location of, **VI.**, 413.
Bailiffs, criminals punished by, **IV.**, 213.
Bailiff, R Ishmael ben Jose refused to act as, **IV.**, 212.
Baker, chief, of Pharaoh, details concerning, **II.**, 60, 63.
Bakiel, the father of Noah's wife, **V.**, 179.
Baking of bread done by Sarah, **I.**, 243
Baking of the show-bread on the Sabbath, **VI.**, 243.
Bakkol, the name of Abraham's daughter, **V.**, 258.
Balaam, ass of, details concerning, **I.**, 83; **III.**, 363, 364, 365; **V.**, 94; **VI.**, 126, 128, 364
Balaam committed sodomy with his ass, **III.**, 365; **VI.**, 128
Balaam, curses of, details concerning, **I.**, 257, 335; **III.**, 368, 370, 371, 372, 373–374, 376, 379, 411; **VI.**, 121, 125, 126, 127, 132
Balaam, the magic powers of, **I.**, 298; **II.**, 159, 163, 334; **III.**, 352, 354, 357, 371, 410; **V.**, 302; **VI.**, 27, 123, 124, 134, 144
Balaam, the two sons of, details concerning, **I.**, 334, 335; **II.**, 277, 283, 284, 287; **III.**, 363, 410; **V.**, 404, 407, 425; **VI.**, 127
Balaam, an Aramean, **I.**, 424; **III.**, 410; **IV.**, 94; **V.**, 266
Balaam, the first king of Edom, **I.**, 424
Balaam welcomed by Zepho, **II.**, 163
Balaam, wisdom of, **II.**, 163, 356; **III.**, 366, 414; **VI.**, 124
Balaam, the flight of, from Egypt, **II.**, 163, 277
Balaam and Pharaoh, **II.**, 165, 254, 255–256, 272, 274, 277, 296, 334; **III.**, 354, 363, 411; **V.**, 394, 402; **VI.**, 124, 126
Balaam, an interpreter of dreams, **II.**, 254; **III.**, 354; **VI.**, 124, 134
Balaam usurped the throne of Kikanos, **II.**, 283–284
Balaam flew in the air, **II.**, 287; **III.**, 309, 410; **VI.**, 144
Balaam advised to let the lions loose at Moses and Aaron, **II.**, 332
Balaam, kings came to, at the time of revelation, **III.**, 91
Balaam caused the defeat of Moab, **III.**, 352, 354; **VI.**, 122
Balaam identified with Laban, **III.**, 354, 410–411; **V.**, 303; **VI.**, 123, 126, 128, 144
Balaam, Kemuel and Elihu identified with, **V.**, 266, 387, 388
Balaam and Balak, **III.**, 354, 357, 359, 360, 361, 362, 369, 370, 373, 411; **VI.**, 122, 126
Balaam incited various nations to attack Israel, **III.**, 354, 411; **VI.**, 124
Balaam, prophetic powers of, **III.**, 354, 356, 373, 380; **VI.**, 124, 130, 134
Balaam, advice of, sought by kings, **III.**, 354; **VI.**, 124
Balaam, the position of, among the Gentile prophets, **III.**, 354, 355, 356, 369, 380; **IV.**, 411; **VI.**, 124, 125
Balaam counseled Israel and the nations to immorality, **III.**, 355, 362, 381, 403, 410, 411; **VI.**, 124, 134
Balaam, the vices of, **III.**, 355, 356, 360, 361, 365, 367; **VI.**, 126, 129
Balaam and Moses, the contrast between, **III.**, 355, 356, 372; **VI.**, 125, 128, 130
Balaam, the descent of, **III.**, 356, 373; **V.**, 302; **VI.**, 124, 125, 130
Balaam hated and was jealous of Israel, **III.**, 358, 360–361, 368, 372, 453; **V.**, 391; **VI.**, 124, 125, 132
Balaam, time and place of God's revelations to, **III.**, 358, 372; **VI.**, 127

Balaam failed to pass God's test, **III.**, 358, 359; **VI.**, 125, 368, 421–422
Balaam, God did not want to have disgraced in public, **III.**, 366
Balaam could not listen to God and remain standing, **III.**, 366
Balaam, the attempt of, to influence God, **III.**, 368, 371, 376, 379; **VI.**, 132
Balaam knew the moment when God is angry, **III.**, 370, 371
Balaam, physical defects of, **III.**, 359; **VI.**, 126
Balaam, unconscious prophecy of, **III.**, 361, 375; **VI.**, 126
Balaam, a blasphemer, **III.**, 362
Balaam and the angel, **III.**, 363, 366, 372; **VI.**, 127
Balaam, servants of, **III.**, 363
Balaam had an imperfect knowledge of Hebrew, **III.**, 365; **VI.**, 128
Balaam, the circumcision of, **III.**, 366; **V.**, 273
Balaam, the death of, details concerning, **III.**, 367, 371, 375, 403, 409, 410–11; **VI.**, 123, 127–128, 143, 144, 145
Balaam, humiliation of, **III.**, 368; **VI.** 126
Balaam, throat of, the angel entered into, **III.**, 372
Balaam, blessings of, details concerning, **III.**, 453, 373, 379; **VI.**, 132, 133
Balaam, seven altars erected by, **III.**, 372, 453
Balaam lost his share in the world to come, **III.**, 375, 414; **VI.**, 132, 146, 241
Balaam, voice of, the power of, **III.**, 380; **VI.**, 133
Balaam, corpse of, serpents arose from, **III.**, 411
Balaam, Beor an epithet of, **VI.**, 123
Balaam a nickname for Jesus, **VI.**, 124, 144
Balaam, relation of, to the Moabites and Amorites, **VI.**, 124
Balaam wanted to deliver the Torah, **VI.**, 125
Balaam wanted to be selected as the redeemer of Israel from Egypt, **VI.**, 125
Balaam, Abraham contrasted with, **VI.**, 126
Balaam, punishment of, for an impure thought, **VI.**, 126
Balaam, wall of, the identity of, **VI.**, 127
Balaam, orations of, the interpretations of, **VI.**, 130, 131
Balaam, sacrifices of, rejected by God, **VI.**, 130
Balaam, section of, written by Moses, **VI.**, 134
Balaam, the section of, a book by itself, **VI.**, 352.
Balaam begged for mercy at God's throne, **VI.**, 144
Balaam admitted Israel's superiority, **VI.**, 145
Balaam advised Onkelos not to adopt Judaism, **VI.**, 145
Balaam, Onkelos spoke with, by means of necromancy, **VI.**, 145
Baladan, the ruler of Babylon, details concerning, **IV.**, 275–276; **VI.**, 368
Balak, the magic powers of, **III.**, 353, 357, 370, 376, 378; **VI.**, 123, 129, 132, 258
Balak identical with Zur, **III.**, 353; **VI.**, 136
Balak, etymology of the name, **III.**, 353; **VI.**, 122
Balak, formerly a vassal of Sihon, **III.**, 353
Balak and Balaam, **III.**, 354, 357, 360, 368, 376, 378; **VI.**, 129
Balak, the cause of the death of 24,000 Israelites, **III.**, 357, 358
Balak, the unconscious prophecy of, **III.**, 368
Balak, parsimoniousness of, **III.**, 369–370
Balak, the descent of, **III.**, 373; **VI.**, 122
Balak, Cozbi the daughter of, **III.**, 383
Balak not converted to the religion of Israel, **VI.**, 122
Balak ignorant of God's command to Israel not to wage war against the Moabites, **VI.**, 122
Balak, the relation of, to Eglon, **VI.**, 188
Balak offered 42 sacrifices, **VI.**, 188, 344.
Balance seen by Pharaoh in his dream, **II.**, 254

Balance, one of the 12 signs of the Zodiac, **IV.**, 401.
Baldness of demons, **VI.**, 192.
Ballistae, use of, in war, **II.**, 342.
Balm given as a gift to Joseph, **II.**, 91.
Balsam, Rivers of, in Paradise, details concerning, **I.**, 20; **II.**, 315; **V.**, 29, 125
Balsam, kings anointed with, **VI.**, 72
Balsam, the product of Palestine, **VI.**, 291
Balsam oil given to Solomon by the queen of Sheba, **VI.**, 291.
Bamoth-baal, the name for Peor, **VI.**, 132.
Ban pronounced upon any of the sons of Jacob that would betray the truth about Joseph, **II.**, 30
Ban not decreed in the presence of 10 persons invalid, **II.**, 30
Ban, Jethro put under, **II.**, 289
Ban, pronounced by Phinehas against the use of Gentile wine, **III.**, 414
Ban, Jericho put under, **IV.**, 7; **VI.**, 174
Ban, Achan seized objects that were under, **IV.**, 8, 22
Ban, idols were put under, **IV.**, 23
Ban pronounced by Saul, **IV.**, 66
Ban, see also Excommunication and Herem.
Banquet of Abraham, the guests who partook of, **I.**, 243
Banquet, the birthday of Isaac celebrated with a, **I**, 272; **V.**, 248
Banquet in honor of Judah given by Barsan, **II.**, 32
Banquet for the kings of Canaan made by Jacob, **II.**, 117
Banquet given by Naphtali to his children, **II.**, 209
Banquet of Job's sons, **II.**, 231; **V.**, 385
Banquet of Pharaoh, the guests at, **II.**, 272
Banquet enjoyed by the Israelites at the Red Sea, **III.**, 21
Banquet, the danger of an evil eye at, **IV.**, 72
Banquet for the pious in Paradise, **IV.** 115
Banquet of Belshazzar, **IV.**, 343, 344
Banquet, see also Feast.
Baptism, Israel underwent, before the revelation on Sinai, **III.**, 88
Baptism, proselytes had to submit to, **III.**, 88; **VI.**, 34
Baptism, the argument against, **V.**, 268.
Bar Kokeba, revolt of, Akiba's participation in the, **VI.**, 408.
Bar Yokni, details concerning, **V.**, 47, 48.
Barachel, details concerning, **I.**, 327; **II.**, 213, 236.
Barak, the relation of, to Deborah, **IV.**, 35; **VI.**, 195, 196
Barak, an ignoramus, **IV.**, 35
Barak sent Sisera's body to his mother, **IV.**, 38
Barak received revelations through Michael, **VI.**, 195
Barak, Song of, **III.**, 32
Barak, modesty of, **VI.**, 195
Barak, the various names of, **VI.**, 195
Barak, the radiance of the face of, **VI.**, 195
Barak, the meaning of the name of, **VI.**, 195
Barak, one of the prophets, **VI.**, 195
Barak attended on the elders of Israel, **VI.**, 196
Barak belonged to the tribe of Naphtali, **VI.**, 196
Barak, Deborah haughty towards, **VI.**, 377.
Barakel taught men divination from the stars, **I.**, 125.
Barbary, bird of, came daily to Solomon's table, **IV.**, 162.
Barber, Haman's father was a, **IV.**, 438; **VI.**, 476.
Bardiel, the angel of hail, **I.**, 140.
Barefoot, an excommunicated person is required to go, **VI.**, 267
Barefoot, Joseph and his household followed Jacob's bier, **II.**, 152–3
Barefoot, the Levites walked, **III.**, 229; **VI.**, 81
Barefoot, a sign of mourning, **IV.**, 7
Barefoot, in the presence of the Shekinah one must stand, **V.**, 420
Barefoot, the priests performed the temple service, **V.**, 420
Barefoot, Naomi returned to Palestine, **VI.**, 189–190.

Bareku traced back to the angels, V., 25.
Bari, inhabitants of, rewarded for their kindness towards the Jews, IV., 314; VI., 405.
Barisat, an idol of oak wood of Terah, I., 211, 212.
Barkiel, angel of the lightning, I., 140.,
Barking of the golden dogs of Egypt, II., 6
Barking of dead dogs, V., 285.
Barley corn, shamir as large as, and kept in a basket with barley bran, I., 34
Barley, the food of the mule, I., 208; V., 216
Barley, one of the products of the tribe of Judah, II., 147
Barley grain, demons can not produce things smaller than, II., 352
Barley, Omer brought from, IV., 41, 345
Barley flour, pastry used at Belshazzar's banquet made of, IV., 344–345
Barley harvest, beginning of, the date of, VI., 190
Barley, six measures of, given to Ruth, VI., 193
Barley, manna tasted like, III., 44
Barley, cake of, the symbol of Israel's low estate, VI., 201
Barley, cake of, turned the camp of the Midianites upside down, VI., 201.
Barnabas, son of Nebo, V., 208–209.
Barnabazuas, betrayed Bigtha and Teresh, VI., 461.
Barnacle-goose, I., 32; V., 50–51.
Baroka, R., Elijah's relation to, IV., 226.
Barozak, grave of, the location of, VI., 326, 327.
Barsan, the king of Adullam, details concerning, II., 32.
Baruch, letters written by, IV., 319, 322
Baruch hid the musical instruments of the Temple, IV., 321
Baruch sent away before the approach of the enemy, IV., 322; VI., 393, 411–412
Baruch, presence of, in Jerusalem would have rendered it impregnable, IV., 322
Baruch, the prophetic power of, IV., 322; VI., 411
Baruch, the books ascribed to, IV., 322, 323, 324; VI., 387, 401, 411
Baruch exiled to and died in Babylon, IV., 322, 323; VI., 399, 412
Baruch, the immortality of, IV., 322; VI., 412
Baruch, the faithful attendant of Jeremiah, IV., 322; VI., 411
Baruch, mourning of, over the destruction of the Temple, IV., 322
Baruch, the teacher of Ezra, IV., 323, 354–355; VI., 448
Baruch still living in the time of Cyrus, IV., 323
Baruch, weeping of, IV., 323
Baruch visited paradise alive, IV., 323; V., 96; VI., 400, 412
Baruch laid on a marble bier, IV., 324
Baruch, tomb of, academy erected over the, IV., 324
Baruch, body of, showed no signs of decay, IV., 324
Baruch, piety of, IV., 324; VI., 412
Baruch, the disciple of Ezekiel, IV., 324; VI., 412
Baruch, the ancestors and relatives of, VI., 171, 393, 411
Baruch, one of the first prophets, VI., 250, 442
Baruch fixed the calendar outside of Palestine, VI., 399
Baruch, fate of, in Egypt, VI., 399
Baruch remarried in Palestine, VI., 399
Baruch identified with Ebedmelech, VI., 412
Baruch, the only pious man at the court of Zedekiah, VI., 412
Baruch, synagogue of, VI., 413
Baruch, the twentieth generation from Moses, VI., 448.
Baruk Shem, Moses learnt from the angels, V., 25.
Barzillai, a friend of David, details concerning, IV., 106; VI., 267.
Basha, king of Israel, see Baasha.
Basemath, the second wife of Esau, details concerning, I., 340; V., 288.
Bashan, Og, king of, I., 160; III., 340
Bashan, the name of Mount Horeb, II., 302.

Basin of gold used by Joshua, III., 437
Basin of gold used to hold olive oil for the candlestick, IV., 158.
Bastard, the son of Shelomith was a, VI., 84
Bastard, the marriage of Solomon's daughter to a, VI., 303
Bastards punished by Gabriel, I. 148
Bastards, the embryonic state of, lasts 40 days, I., 163
Bastards may not perform priestly duties, III., 103
Bastards, Sihon and Og were, V., 188
Bastards, a part of the mixed multitude consisted of, V., 439
Bastards, die young, VI., 84
Bastards, the offspring of forbidden marriages, VI., 341
Bastards will not be excluded from the community of Israel, VI., 341.
Batarrel stands for Matarel, V., 153.
Bath of the angels and the sun in the stream of fire, I., 17; III., 112; V., 37
Bath of the soul taken in the stream of fire, V., 125
Bath taken by Thermutis in the Nile, II., 266; V., 398
Bath taken by Jacob in the hot springs, I., 347
Bath of hail, V., 37
Bath taken by Bilhah in a secluded spot, II., 190
Baths of the Egyptians used by the Israelites, IV., 344
Baths, Pharaoh took every morning, V., 428
Bath-house of Tiberias, V., 375
Bath-houses established for Shechem by Jacob, V., 313
Bathkeeper, Haman's father was a, IV., 438
Bath-room, slaves only attend on a person in a, V., 232
Bath-room, Hagar had to attend on Sarah in the, V., 232
Bath, ritual, see also Ritual bath
Bath, ritual, Egyptians hindered the Israelites from the use of, II., 343
Bath, ritual, the laws concerning, IV., 356; V., 115
Bath, ritual, Sisera forbade the Israelitish women from taking, IV., 422.
Bathing of the angels in a stream of joy, I., 84
Bathing of Adam three times, I., 100
Bathing of new-born infants, II., 252
Bathing in blood a remedy for leprosy, II., 296; V., 413
Bathing in Miriam's well healed a leper, III., 54
Bathing of the pious in 248 rivers of balsam, V., 125
Bathing in children's blood, King Louis accused of , V., 413.
Bath-sheba, granddaughter of Ahithophel, IV., 94, 95
Bath-sheba had been destined from the first for David, IV., 103; VI., 265
Bath-sheba, prayer of, for a learned son, IV., 129
Bath-sheba, David's sin with, the exculpation of, IV., 103, 117–118, 257; VI., 260, 264
Bath-sheba, a woman of valor, V., 258
Bath-sheba, son of, the use of the phrase, VI., 72
Bath-sheba, the etymology of, VI., 265
Bath-sheba, first child of, the premature death of, VI., 267, 277
Bath-sheba, plan of, to kill Solomon, VI., 287
Bath-sheba, a prophetess, VI., 281
Bath-sheba, one of the 22 pious women, VI., 281.
Bath-shua, the wife of Judah, details concerning, II., 32, 33, 199, 200; V., 333.
Battle, palm tree the symbol of, V., 98.
Batuel, the name of Hannah's father, VI., 215.
Bazars erected by Balak for Balaam, III., 369.
Bdellium, fifth division of Paradise, made of, I., 22
Bdellium given to Joseph by Pharaoh, II., 75
Bdellium, the border of Jacob's bier inlaid with, II., 152
Bdellium given to Moses, II., 286.
Beadle of Hebron, Abraham appeared in a dream to, I., 307, 308; V., 268

Beadle, the piety of the, IV., 120; VI., 276.
Beadles descended from Simon, II., 142
Bean, half of a, a bright spot the size of, a sign of leprosy, III., 289.
Bear, constellation of, details concerning, I., 162; V., 183
Bear, Gad's power to kill a, II., 6, 216
Bear caught by Judah, II., 198
Bear, Elijah in the guise of a, IV., 220
Bears, Egyptians overrun by, II., 343, 344, 352
Bears, monsters with the likeness of, I., 423
Bears, the number of, slain by David, IV., 83
Bears, the wicked traders devoured by, IV., 240
Bears, young, God makes them suck their paws, V., 56
Bears, feminine, have no breasts to nurse the young, V., 56
Bears, the number of men killed by, VI., 344
Bear, female, more ferocious than the male, VI., 248.
Beard of Abraham, I., 307
Beard possessed by Esau at birth, I., 315
Beard worn by Joseph, II., 82, 112
Beard of Adikam, the length of, II., 298
Beards, Joseph's brethren wore, II., 82
Beards, of Aaron and Moses, II., 332; III., 179.
Beautiful day, exclaimed by Adam at the lengthening of the days, V., 116
Beautiful, Joseph designated as the, V., 324
Beautiful garment given by Sarah to Isaac, I., 275.
Beauty of Abel's twin sister, I., 108
Beauty of Abigail, IV., 117; VI., 273, 275
Beauty of Absalom, VI., 238
Beauty of the women of Asher, II., 145; III., 222; VI., 80
Beauty of Asenath, II., 76, 173, 174, 175
Beauty of Bath-shua, II., 200
Beauty of Bela, II., 156
Beauty of Benaiah, IV., 145
Beauty of the Cainite women, I., 151; V., 173
Beauty of Cozbi, III., 383
Beauty of David, IV., 82; VI., 251
Beauty of Enoch, I., 138
Beauty of Esther, IV., 117, 380, 384, 385, 386; VI., 273
Beauty of Eve, I., 60; V., 80, 90
Beauty of Hannah, VI., 216, 217
Beauty of Isaac, I., 277, 296
Beauty of Jacob, II., 175
Beauty of Jacob's sons, II., 80, 114
Beauty of Jael, IV., 37; VI., 198, 273
Beauty of Japheth, V., 266
Beauty of Jochebed, II., 253, 263
Beauty of R. Johanan, V., 29
Beauty of Joseph, II., 6, 15, 17, 38, 40, 43, 44, 47, 51, 59, 74, 82, 84, 171, 180; IV., 385; V., 324, 359
Beauty of Leah, I., 359
Beauty of Metatron, I., 140
Beauty of Michal, IV., 116; VI., 273
Beauty of Moses, II., 267, 271; V., 401, 399
Beauty of Muppim, II., 97
Beauty of Naamah, I., 150; V., 147, 171
Beauty of Og, III., 348
Beauty of the Queen of Sheba, IV., 145
Beauty of Rachel, I., 359, 390; II., 7, 44; VI., 273
Beauty of Rebekah, I., 322; V., 261
Beauty of Sarah, I., 60, 221–222, 244, 258, 287; III., 343; IV., 117; V., 80, 221, VI., 273
Beauty of Saul of Pethor, II., 165, 238, 274
Beauty of Saul, IV., 65; VI., 232, 236, 238, 274
Beauty of Serah, II., 39, 115
Beauty of Shelomith, II., 279
Beauty of Solomon's son-in-law, IV., 176
Beauty of Solomon's daughter, IV., 175
Beauty of Susanna, IV., 327
Beauty of Ushpiziwnah, II., 166
Beauty of Vashti, IV., 374, 376; VI., 273
Beauty of Yaniah, II., 158
Beauty of Zuleika, II., 52, 53
Beauty of Zipporah, V., 411; VI., 90
Beauty of the angels, V., 155; VI., 206
Beauty of the angel of death, I., 305, 306
Beauty of the inhabitants of Bari, IV., 314

Beauty brought about by fasting, **II.**, 45
Beauty of a flower, **II.**, 180
Beauty of the Greek language, **V.**, 266
Beauty of Israel's sanctuaries, **VI.**, 133
Beauty of Jewish youths, **IV.**, 332; **VI.**, 421
Beauty, land of, will be given to Japheth, **I.**, 170
Beauty, man inherited little of Adam's, **I.**, 60
Beauty of man in the Messianic era, **V.**, 114
Beauty, men and women noted for, **V.**, 80
Beauty of man and women described in Song of Songs, **VI.**, 481
Beauty in nature, the revelation of God's majesty, **V.**, 60
Beauty of the palm tree, **III.**, 41
Beauty, divine, the pious concerned with, **III.**, 41
Beauty, persons of, bright light emanating from, **VI.**, 275
Beauty of the returned exiles, **VI.**, 442–443
Beauty of a rose, **II.**, 97
Beauty of the tree of life, **I.**, 131
Beauty of the women of Jerusalem, **IV.**, 312; **VI.**, 404
Beauty of women lures the angels, **I.**, 124, 149; **V.**, 154
Beauty of the woman effected by Elijah, **VI.**, 328
Beauty, nine measures of, given to Jerusalem, **VI.**, 404
Beauty, ten measures of, in the world, **VI.**, 404.
Becher, a son of Benjamin, **II.**, 97.
Bed of Procrustes, see Procrustean bed
Bed of Enoch, two angels stood at the head of, **I.**, 130–1, 137
Bed of Pharaoh afflicted with leprosy, **I.**, 224
Bed, Jacob prepared his, at Moriah, **I.**, 350
Bed of gold, Jacob lay on a, **II.**, 140
Bed, an idol hung over Zuleika's, **II.**, 49
Bed made out of the tooth of Eliezer, slave of Abraham, **III.**, 344
Bed of Og made of ivory, **III.**, 348
Bed of straw, R Akiba slept on a, **IV.**, 207
Bed of Jael strewn with roses, **IV.**, 37
Bed clothes, the poor Israelites had no, **III.**, 53
Bedroom of Pharaoh, Sarah's likeness hung in the, **II.**, 146; **V.**, 369
Bedrooms, the frogs entered the, of the Egyptians, **II.**, 343
Beds of gold in Paradise, **I.**, 22
Beds, Abraham and Michael slept in one room in separate, **I.**, 301
Beds of iron only used by Og, **III.**, 344.
Beelzeboul, the king of the demons, details concerning, **IV.**, 151; **VI.**, 292.
Beelzebul worshiped by the Israelites, **IV.**, 41
Beelzebul identical with Beelzeboul, **VI.**, 292, 373
Beer-lahai-roi, the dwelling place of Hagar, **I.**, 298; **V.**, 264.
Beer Shahat, a division of Hell, **I.**, 10, 15.
Beer-sheba, dwelling place of the Patriarchs, **I.**, 270, 285, 286, 287, 348, 349; **II.**, 118–119; **V.**, 346; **VI.**, 67
Beer-sheba, the origin of the name of, **I.**, 270; **V.**, 280
Beer-sheba, the well of seven diggings, **I.**, 324; **V.**, 280
Beer-sheba, well of, will supply water to Jerusalem in the Messianic era, **I.**, 324.
Beeri, prophecies of, preserved in Isaiah, **IV.**, 260; **VI.**, 356.
Beeroth, well of, in the valley of Arnon, **III.**, 338.
Bees, the proverb concerning, **III.**, 359
Bees, a girl in Admah stung to death by, **I.**, 250
Bees of paradise, **II.**, 173; **V.**, 374
Bees, Ammonites compared to, **III.**, 284
Bees, origin of, **V.**, 58.
Beggar forbidden to be given food in Sodom, **I.**, 249–250
Beggar, Satan appeared in the guise of a, **I.**, 272; **II.**, 232; **V.**, 248, 384
Beggar, leprous, the parable concerning, **III.**, 372
Beggar, the angel of death in the guise of a, **IV.**, 227, 228, 229; **VI.**, 336
Beggar, Elijah in the guise of, **IV.**, 232

Beggar, an angel in the guise of a, VI., 339
Beggars, Haman's sons became, IV., 445; VI., 479, 480.
Beheading of the enemy practiced by Joshua, III., 60
Beheading, the punishment of some of the worshipers of the Golden Calf, III., 130.
Behemoth, details concerning, I., 4, 27, 28, 30; V., 4, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49.
Behold, the significance of the word, III., 422, 423.
Bel, one of the seven princes, V., 164
Bel and the Dragon, the story of, I., 351; IV., 346; VI., 427, 432.
Bela, the king of, I., 230
Bela, the first ruler of Edom, details concerning, I., 424; II., 156, 157, 161; V., 323.
Bela, one of Benjamin's sons, the descendants of, were pious, II., 97, 189.
Belachora identical with Belchira, VI., 373.
Belching of a camel, frightened Abraham's mule, I., 210.
Belchira, the Samaritan who accused Isaiah, details concerning, VI., 373, 324, 384.
Belial, sons of, used as an abusive epithet, IV., 183; VI., 308
Belial, the streams of, beneath the earth, V., 70
Belial raised Johanan, VI., 293.
Beliar was with the Egyptians in the darkness, II., 181
Beliar, the works of, II., 193, 197
Beliar, the tempting spirit, details concerning, II., 203, 207, 221; V., 311
Bell, never-silent, Eve called by Adam, I., 68; V., 90
Bell-like sound emitted by Samson's hair, IV., 48.
Bell-wether of Abraham's flocks sacrificed instead of Isaac, V., 252.
Bells on the robe of the priest, III., 169
Bells of gold worn by Ahasuerus, IV., 435.
Belomancy practiced by Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 301; VI., 390.
Belshazzar, a cosmocrator, IV., 275–276
Belshazzar, ancestry of, IV., 275–276, 323
Belshazzar, prayers offered in behalf of, IV., 323
Belshazzar and the writing on the wall, IV., 343; VI., 431, 444
Belshazzar, the war between Cyrus, Darius and, IV., 343; VI., 431, 435
Belshazzar, the banquet of, IV., 343, 344; VI., 452
Belshazzar, the death of, IV., 343–344, 345; V., 240; VI., 430–431
Belshazzar, father of Vashti, IV., 373, 375
Belshazzar advised by Daniel, IV., 390, 431
Belshazzar, the names of, VI., 430
Belshazzar, the birth day of, VI., 430.
Belti, one of the seven princes, the weeping for, V., 164, 204.
Belts of leather worn by Pharaoh's grandees, II., 74.
Belus placed among the gods, V., 151
Belus, Ninus the son of, V., 151.
Ben, the name of Solomon, IV., 125.
Ben-hadad, king of Aram, details concerning, II., 125, 126; IV., 184, 187; VI., 310, 313, 348.
Ben Jair, one of Mordecai's names, IV., 382.
Ben Kish, one of Mordecai's names, IV., 382.
Benmelek succeeded Abimelech, I., 290–291.
Ben Nez, a winged angel, I., 12; V., 47.
Ben Shimei, one of Mordecai's names, IV., 382.
Ben-Sira, legend of, VI., 401–402, 403
Ben-Sira, Alphabet of, the composition of, VI., 401.
Ben Zadua, the chief of the demons, V., 429.
Benaiah executed Joab, IV., 127; VI., 279
Benaiah, chancellor and general of Solomon, IV., 145, 172, 173, 258; VI., 302
Benaiah, beauty of, IV., 145
Benaiah, description of, IV., 166; VI., 290

Benaiah captured Asmodeus, IV., 166, 167
Benaiah, piety of, IV., 172
Benaiah, head of the Sanhedrin, IV., 172, 173; VI., 302
Benaiah procured milk from a lioness, IV., 174
Benaiah, the priestly status of, VI., 302
Benaiah, the chief of the Cherethites and Pelethites, VI., 302
Benaiah acts as an executioner, VI., 302.
Bene Berak, academy of Akiba at, VI., 462
Bene Berak, Haman's descendants taught Torah in, VI., 462.
Benediction, the first, of Grace after meals, Abraham taught his guests, I., 271; V., 248
Benediction, the recitation of a, before committing a sin, is blasphemy, II., 14
Benediction taught to the Egyptians by Joseph, II., 78; V., 345
Benediction recited by the angels, II., 320; IV., 360
Benediction recited by Joshua, III., 399, 466
Benediction "Asher zag Egoz" the basis of, V., 98
Benediction to be pronounced on seeing Lot's wife, V., 242
Benediction at circumcision, V., 268
Benediction recited on the return from a sea-voyage, VI., 11
Benediction on eating bread, VI., 20
Benediction recited before eating the manna, VI., 20
Benedictions, Abraham mentioned in the, I., 218; V., 219
Benedictions recited by Isaac, I., 279, 282
Benedictions recited by Joseph, II., 48, 75, 167
Benedictions of marriage, see also marriage benedictions
Benedictions of marriage, a minyan necessary for, V., 260
Benedictions of the patriarchs will be fulfilled in the world to come, VI., 133
Benedictions recited at the marriage ceremony, VI., 193
Benedictions after reading the Haftarah, VI., 265
Benedictions, 100, instituted by David, VI., 270
Benedictions formulated by the men of the Great Synagogue, VI., 449.
Benevento, details concerning, II., 158, 159; V., 373
Benjamin and Rachel, I., 369; V., 351
Benjamin, birth of, details concerning, I., 374, 414, 415; II., 96, 314; IV., 396; V., 319; VI., 156, 319
Benjamin, the ten sons of, I., 369; II., 39, 97, 111, 189; III., 203; V., 351
Benjamin, Saul a descendant of, I., 414; III., 223; IV., 86; VI., 232
Benjamin, the meaning of the name of, I., 415; II., 220; III., 221, 222; V., 319; VI., 80
Benjamin, the twin-sisters of, I., 415; V., 296, 319
Benjamin, part of, in the war with the Amorites, I., 419, 420
Benjamin and Joseph, II., 30, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 110; III., 172; IV., 385; V., 351–352, 355, 356, 364; VI., 156, 467
Benjamin not present when Joseph was sold, II., 30, 110; VI., 156, 467
Benjamin married Mahlia, II., 39
Benjamin permitted to go to Egypt, II., 91; V., 349
Benjamin and Jacob, II., 94; V., 351–352, 364; VI., 156
Benjamin used an astrolabe, II., 98
Benjamin, wisdom of, II., 98
Benjamin, the ancestor of Mordecai, II., 100, 114, 146, 147; III., 204; IV., 396, 398; V., 370; VI., 463
Benjamin, the beloved of God, II., 101, 104; V., 208
Benjamin, humility of, II., 101
Benjamin, the blessing of, II., 146–147
Benjamin compared to a wolf, II., 147; III., 238
Benjamin, the corpse of, not ravaged by worms, II., 148; VI., 272
Benjamin struck Pharaoh's son in the forehead, II., 177

Benjamin rescued Asenath, II., 177
Benjamin slew 48 of the forces of Pharaoh's son, II., 177
Benjamin attacked by the sons of Bilhah and Zilpah, II., 177
Benjamin, ten divisions of, II., 189
Benjamin remained true to Judah, II., 212
Benjamin nursed by Bilhah, II., 220
Benjamin, testament of, II., 220
Benjamin, the age of, at his death, II., 220
Benjamin buried in Hebron, II., 222
Benjamin died untainted by sin, II., 260; V., 395; VI., 245
Benjamin, the age of, when he came to Egypt, III., 203
Benjamin, the garments of, beautifully embroidered, V., 356
Benjamin, one of the weak sons of Jacob, V., 359
Benjamin, the crime committed by, a capital offence, V., 353
Benjamin informed Joseph of Jacob's illness, V., 364.
Benjamin, tribe of, territory of, the Temple in the, II., 101, 104, 147, 113; III., 21, 75, 203, 458; IV., 396; VI., 29, 156
Benjamin, the territory of, in Palestine, the character of, II., 146
Benjamin, tribe of, the good barley of, II., 147
Benjamin, tribe of, first jumped into the Red Sea, III., 21; VI., 6, 238
Benjamin, tribe of, were pelted with stones by the princes of Judah, III., 21
Benjamin, tribe of, Jericho given to, III., 75; VI., 29
Benjamin, tribe of, Abidan the prince of, III., 221
Benjamin, flag of, the colors and emblem of, III., 238
Benjamin, tribe of, belonged to the third group of the 12 tribes, III., 223
Benjamin, tribe of, situated west of the Tabernacle, III., 233
Benjamin, tribe of, the stone of, III., 171, 233; IV., 24, 66; VI., 232
Benjamin, tribe of, Palti selected as spy from, III., 264
Benjamin, five divisions of, the destruction of, III., 333; VI., 114
Benjamin, tribe of, the losses of, after Aaron's death, III., 390
Benjamin, tribe of, the sin and number of sinners of, IV., 21, 22
Benjamin, tribe of, the war against the, IV., 51–53, 218
Benjamin, tribe of, idolatry of, IV., 51
Benjamin, tribe of, outrage at Gibeah, committed by, IV., 51
Benjamin, tribe of, two kings promised to, IV., 74
Benjamin, tribe of, omitted in the census taken by Joab, IV., 112
Benjamin, territory of, Saul buried in, IV., 110
Benjamin, tribe of, the second or the third division at the Red Sea, VI., 4
Benjamin, tribe of, the readmittance of, into Israel, VI., 213
Benjamin, tribe of, Elijah belonged to, VI., 316, 319
Benjamin, tribe of, the majority of the returned exiles from, VI., 441.
Benjaminites, the attempt to exclude the, from Israel, VI., 213
Benjaminites, crime of, the date of, VI., 213
Benjaminites captured wives on Passover, II., 147; VI., 213.
Beor, the father of Balaam, I., 298; II., 159, 254; III., 352; VI., 122
Beor, a magician, I., 298; III., 352
Beor, ten companions of, I., 376
Beor identified with Kemuel, V., 266
Beor, an epithet of Balaam, VI., 123
Beor, the son of Laban, I., 376; V., 303
Beor, Bela, the son of, IV., 156.
Bera, king of Sodom, I., 230; V., 224.
Berechiah, the father of Zechariah, VI., 396
Berechiah, father of Asaph, IV., 162.
Beruria, one of the proselytes, VI., 412.
Beryl, the stone of Asher, III., 234
Beryl, the stone of Joseph, IV., 24
Beryls, Solomon's throne studded with, IV., 157.
Best man, Moses acts as, VI., 36

Best man, God acts as, **VI.**, 36.
Bet, the first letter of Bereshit, **I.**, 8
Bet, the initial letter of Baruch, **I.**, 8
Bet, world created with, **I.**, 8, 23
Bet, the numerical value of, **I.**, 315
Bet in Ya'akob, the significance of, **I.**, 315
Bet, seen in the cloud of glory, **III.**, 234, 235
Bet, dissuaded from testifying against Israel, **IV.**, 308.
Betenos, **V.**, 146.
Bet-Gubrin, details concerning, **I.**, 339, 394; **V.**, 311.
Bet ha-Midrash of Shem and Eber, see Shem and Eber, the academy of
Bet ha-Midrash, the commotion produced in the womb of Rebekah when she passed a, **I.**, 313
Bet ha-Midrash, Jacob came home late from, **I.**, 319
Bet ha-Midrash, Joseph frequented the, **II.**, 5
Bet ha-Midrash erected by Judah in Goshen, **II.**, 119
Bet ha-Midrash of Jacob attended by the sons of Esau, **V.**, 322
Bet ha-Midrash, Hezekiah carried his sons to the, **IV.**, 277
Bet ha-Midrash, see also Academies and Academy.
Bethac was a Levite, **VI.**, 211
Bethac, house of, the crime committed before the, **IV.**, 51
Bethac, house of, Eli's sons dwelt near, **VI.**, 221.
Beth-el, Jacob's experiences at, **I.**, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415; **II.**, 117–118, 129, 134; **V.**, 317, 318, 412
Beth-el, Deborah died in, **I.**, 413
Beth-el, the ripening of the fruits in, **II.**, 147
Beth-el, old prophet of, the identity of, **IV.**, 51; **VI.**, 211
Beth-el conquered by Abijah king of Judah, **IV.**, 183
Beth-el, golden calves of, floated in mid-air, **IV.**, 245, 257
Beth-el, the prophecy of Amos against, **IV.**, 261
Beth-el, the false prophet of, **VI.**, 306
Beth-el, Elisha's journey to, **VI.**, 344.
Beth-lehem, Ibzan the judge of, **IV.**, 81
Beth-lehem, Samuel's journey to, **VI.**, 248
Beth-lehem identical with Ephrath, **II.**, 190
Beth-lehem, Levi's dream in, **II.**, 196
Beth-lehem, the burial of Boaz's wife at, **IV.**, 32
Beth-lehem, the retreat of the Samaritan to, **IV.**, 278.
Beth-shan, linen garments made in, **III.**, 381.
Beth-shemesh, inhabitants of, the sin of, **VI.**, 225, 275.
Betrothal of Joseph and Asenath, **II.**, 174
Betrothal, formula of, **IV.**, 176
Betrothal of Esau to Mahalath, the date of, **V.**, 287.
Betrothed maiden ravished by Esau, **I.**, 318.
Bethuel, king of Haran, **I.**, 294; **V.**, 261
Bethuel, the cause of the death of, **I.**, 295; **V.**, 262
Bethuel, seven days mourning for, **I.**, 296
Bethuel introduced the jus primae noctis, **V.**, 261–262
Bethuel, the father of Hannah, **VI.**, 215.
Beverage of the gods, wine is the, **V.**, 97
Beverages change into dust in the serpent's mouth, **I.**, 77.
Bezalel, the descent of, **II.**, 254; **III.**, 154, 249; **VI.**, 63
Bezalel, the builder of the Tabernacle, and its furniture, **II.**, 254; **III.**, 154, 156, 160, 176, 177, 178; **VI.**, 63, 295
Bezalel endowed with heavenly wisdom, **II.**, 254; **III.**, 154, 155
Bezalel, an ancestor of King Solomon, **III.**, 154
Bezalel, five names of, the meaning of, **III.**, 155, 160–1; **VI.**, 63–64
Bezalel advised Moses concerning the selection of the 70 elders, **III.**, 249
Bezalel, one of the 70 elders, **III.**, 250
Bezalel, conception of God held by, **VI.**, 63

Bezalel, shown the heavenly Sanctuary on Sinai, VI., 63
Bezalel made the ark with his own hands, VI., 64.
Bezer, the first of the cities of refuge, location of, II., 12; V., 312.
Bible, students of, in the seventh compartment of Eden, I., 21
Bible, future, expounders of, Moses shown the, III., 136
Bible Canon, the number of books in the, III., 208; V., 107; VI., 284
Bible Canon, the admission of Ecclesiastes into, VI., 301
Bible omits goodness of the second day of creation, reasons for, V., 17, 18
Bible, Greek version of, V., 111, 193; VI., 88
Bible, the pious men of, V., 160
Bible, given to all mankind, VI., 446
Bible, the burning of, at the destruction of the Temple, VI., 446
Bible, contradictions harmonized by the Rabbis, IV., 279, 293, 294; V., 88, 420; VI., 41, 92, 266, 270, 295, 308, 355, 373–374, 379, 380, 381.
Bibliomancy, IV., 414; VI., 468.
Bichri, Sheba son of, IV., 179, 181; VI., 214.
Bigtha, one of the angels of confusion, IV., 374.
Bigthan and Teresh, the position of, given to Mordecai, IV., 390; VI., 461
Bigthan and Teresh, the plot of, against Ahasuerus, IV., 391–392, 394; VI., 461
Bigthan and Teresh, the execution of, IV., 392
Bigthan and Teresh, Haman an accomplice of, IV., 443
Bigthan and Teresh, relatives of Haman, VI., 461
Bigthan and Teresh betrayed by Barnabazuas, VI., 461.
Bigvai, unborn at the return of the exiles from Babylon, III., 225.
Bildad, the son of Shuah, II., 236.
Bildad, a Gentile prophet, III., 356
Bildad, a descendant of Nahor, III., 357; VI., 125
Bildad appeased the anger of Eliphaz, II., 237
Bildad inquires of Job the reason for his suffering, II., 238
Bildad, the sin of, II., 240.
Bile, diseased, may cause 83 kinds of death, V., 123.
Bilhah, the name of the father of, I., 361, 365; II., 209; V., 295
Bilhah, the freed slave of Rachel, I., 364; II., 220
Bilhah and Joseph, II., 8, 27, 167
Bilhah, death of, II., 27; V., 331, 375
Bilhah, Reuben had illegal relations with, II., 137, 190, 191, 199; III., 59, 199, 455; V., 353; VI., 68
Bilhah, purity of, Reuben tried to throw suspicion on the, V., 319–320
Bilhah nursed Benjamin, II., 220
Bilhah, the sepulcher of, II., 181; V., 375
Bilhah bathed in a secluded spot, II., 190
Bilhah and Jacob, II., 191; V., 297, 319, 364
Bilhah intoxicated with wine, II., 191
Bilhah, the origin of the name of, II., 209
Bilhah born on the same day as Rachel, II., 209
Bilhah, one of the six mothers, III., 193
Bilhah informed Joseph of Jacob's illness, V., 364
Bilhah, the pregnancy of, hardly noticeable, V., 412
Bilhah and Zilpah, the legitimate wives of Jacob, after Leah's death, V., 295
Bilhah and Zilpah were not bondwomen, V., 295
Bilhah and Zilpah, the sons of, details concerning, II., 5, 6, 175, 176, 177, 178, 216; V., 308–309, 326, 331.
Bilkis, the name of the Queen of Sheba, VI., 289, 389.
Bill of sale for Abraham's field, I., 290; V., 257
Bill of sale given to David for Jerusalem, IV., 92
Bill of sale written on Mordecai's knee, IV., 398, 399, 430; VI., 464
Bills of sale used by Jacob's estate, I., 321, 395; II., 154; V., 284

Bills of divorce, conditional, given by soldiers to their wives before going to war, **IV.**, 103.
Bilshan, one of Mordecai's names, **IV.**, 382; **VI.**, 458.
Bird flew over the animals revived by Abraham, **I.**, 236; **V.**, 229
Bird, Media alluded to as a, **II.**, 62
Bird, Moses' wife called a, **II.**, 328; **V.**, 423
Bird, magical, made by Balak, **III.**, 353
Bird, swiftness of the, **III.**, 377
Bird, Moses wanted to be transformed into, and live like a, **III.**, 442, 450
Bird, Satan in the guise of a, **IV.**, 104
Bird carried Solomon's son-in-law to the tower, **IV.**, 176
Bird, nest of, name of Messiah's secret chamber, **V.**, 33
Bird running before the sun, **V.**, 38
Bird, phoenix regarded as the immortal, **V.**, 51
Bird, the immortal, see Malham
Bird called Kerum, colors of, **V.**, 59
Bird, soul has the form of, **V.**, 81
Bird, Sammael flies like a, **V.**, 85
Bird purifies a leper of his impurity, **V.**, 423
Bird, wonderful, appeared at Elim, **VI.**, 16
Bird's nest, law concerning, transgressed by Eli's sons, **VI.**, 226, 227
Birds of the sun, see Sun birds
Birds of prey frightened by Ziz, **I.**, 4
Birds, origin of, **I.**, 28; **V.**, 46
Birds created on the fifth day, **I.**, 28, 52, 83; **III.**, 151; **V.**, 108
Birds, king of, the Ziz, **I.**, 28; **V.**, 48
Birds related to fish, **I.**, 28
Birds, hymns of, **I.**, 44
Birds created for man, **I.**, 53
Birds, angel of the, **I.**, 84
Birds, Abel's dog guarded his body from the, **I.**, 113
Birds assemble at the cry of the frog, **I.**, 120
Birds, language of, R. Haninah learned, **I.**, 120
Birds, flesh of, eaten by men, **I.**, 125
Birds, the number of species of, in the ark, **I.**, 157; **V.**, 181
Birds despoiled the earth in the time of Terah, **I.**, 186
Birds not divided by Abraham, **I.**, 236
Birds of prey driven away by Abraham, the symbolism of, **I.**, 236
Birds, the Sodomites killed off the, **I.**, 248
Birds, the magic effect of Nimrod's garments on, **I.**, 319
Birds of a feather flock together, **I.**, 359
Birds circled above the pit where Joseph lay, **II.**, 15
Birds eat out of the basket of Pharaoh's chief baker, **II.**, 62
Bird, wings of, lacerated by the thorn bush, **II.**, 304
Birds would not alight on Mt. Horeb, **II.**, 303
Birds of prey attacked the Egyptians, **II.**, 352, 356
Birds, singing of, ceased at the time of revelation, **III.**, 97
Birds, Sammael inquired of the, concerning Moses, **III.**, 478
Birds, clean and unclean, **III.**, 478
Birds, the language of, **IV.**, 210
Birds, language of, known to Solomon, **IV.**, 138, 142; **VI.**, 288, 289
Birds steal flax seed, **IV.**, 149; **VI.**, 290
Birds used as sin offerings, **IV.**, 400
Birds swim in the air, **V.**, 46
Birds, singing of, the cause of, **V.**, 159
Birds of the ark, Ham took care of, **V.**, 182
Birds tried to punish the eagle, **V.**, 187
Birds, the reward of the, for their good deed to Rebekah, **V.**, 263
Birds, blood of, the origin of the law concerning the covering of, **V.**, 263
Birds as guides to water, **VI.**, 16
Birds, cock the boldest among, **VI.**, 31
Birds, sacrifices of, brought by women after child birth, **VI.**, 227
Birds at the funeral of David, **VI.**, 272
Birds protected Solomon's soldiers from the heat, **VI.**, 303
Birds, numberless species of, left Palestine at the time of the exile, **VI.**, 390
Birds subject to Nebuchadnezzar, **VI.**, 422.
Birnos, the Daniel synagogue in the vicinity of, **VI.**, 413.

Birsha, king of Gomorrah, I., 230; V., 224.
Birth of the soul occurs against its will, I., 58, 59; V., 77
Birth, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Birth, inaudible cosmic noise at the time of, V., 39
Birth of a male child, the announcement of a heavenly voice concerning, V., 75
Birth, soul forgets everything at, V., 77
Birth, the good and evil inclination enters the body at, V., 81, 137
Birth of heroes, the heavenly light at the, V., 245
Birth, key of, in the hand of God, VI., 318
Birth-mark of Esau, a serpent, I., 273.
Birthday of Enoch, I., 137; V., 161
Birthday of Pharaoh and his son, celebration of, II., 62–63, 331; V., 342
Birthday, a king likes to have his, celebrated, III., 100
Birthday, pious die on their, V., 161
Birthday, one is not easily slain on his, VI., 24
Birthday, Amalek's warriors did not know their, VI., 25
Birthday of Jeremiah, VI., 384
Birthday of Belshazzar, VI., 428.
Birthright, the sale of, forbidden after the revelation of the Torah, I., 320
Birthright sold by Esau to Jacob, details concerning, I., 321, 332, 337, 338, 349, 359, 363, 416; II., 4, 153, 273; V., 277, 284, 310, 320; VI., 23
Birthright given by Jacob to Ephraim, II., 137
Birthright conferred upon Joseph, II., 141
Birthright of Reuben given to Joseph, I., 363; II., 49, 141.
Bithiah, the parents of, details concerning, II., 270, 297, 369; V., 165, 398, 401, 413
Bithiah, the name of the husband of, II., 270; VI., 186, 297
Bithiah entered Paradise alive, II., 271; V., 96, 165, 435
Bithiah, foster-mother of Moses, II., 271, 275, 278, 281, 369; V., 33, 258, 398, 401; VI., 186, 297, 412
Bithiah, the lengthening of the arms of, II., 267
Bithiah, maids of, buried by Gabriel, II., 267
Bithiah, the childlessness of, II., 271; V., 398, 399
Bithiah not harmed by any of the plagues, II., 369
Bithiah supervises a class of women in Paradise, V., 33
Bithiah, a woman of valor, V., 258
Bithiah, the meaning of the name of, V., 270
Bithiah accustomed to indoor life, V., 399.
Bitter, the springs in the desert found by the Israelites to be, III., 38
Bitter almonds grew on one side of Aaron's rod, VI., 106
Bitter waters of Marah sweetened, VI., 117.
Bitterness of the olive, I., 164
Bitterness of the laurel tree, III., 39.
Biztha, one of the angels of confusion, IV., 374.
Black feathers possessed by raven, I., 39, 113
Black dust, man created of, for the bowels, I., 55
Black, sun and moon turned, at the time of Adam's death, I., 99
Black, face of Cain turned, I., 108; V., 137
Black race, Ham became the ancestor of, I., 166; V., 55–6
Black, Satan clad in, I., 192
Black, the white hair of Abraham turned, at the birth of Isaac, I., 206
Black, the color of the heavenly fire, II., 303
Black fire, Af and Hemah forged out of chains of, II., 308
Black fire, the candlestick made of, III., 219
Black, the color of Issachar's flag, III., 237
Black, the color of the flags of Ephraim and Manasseh, III., 238
Black stone, Chemosh a, III., 352
Black sheep demanded by Jacob as his hire, I., 370

Black worms, the body of the wicked in Hell covered with, **II.**, 311
Black, color of jasper, **III.**, 171
Black house used by Ahasuerus at his coronation, **IV.**, 435
Black, half of the blood sprinkled by Moses turned, **VI.**, 34
Black wine, **VI.**, 455.
Blasphemer, Nimrod a, **I.**, 199
Blasphemer, Satan a, **I.**, 200
Blasphemer, Balaam a, **III.**, 362
Blasphemer gained the world to come by his confession, **IV.**, 176.
Blasphemies of the Gentiles patiently borne by God, **VI.**, 261
Blasphemy, see also Slander
Blasphemy, prohibition of, one of the Noachian laws, **I.**, 71
Blasphemy uttered by Adam, **I.**, 76
Blasphemy uttered by the builders of the Tower of Babel, **I.**, 180
Blasphemy, Jacob warned his sons against, **II.**, 148
Blasphemy of Job, **II.**, 236; **V.**, 386, 389
Blasphemy uttered by Israel, **III.**, 276, 335
Blasphemy committed by Jehoiakim, **IV.**, 284
Blasphemy uttered by Rabshakeh, **IV.**, 364
Blasphemy committed by Goliath, **III.**, 214; **IV.**, 88
Blasphemy committed by Antiochus, **VI.**, 99
Blasphemy committed by Herod, **VI.**, 99
Blasphemy uttered by Pharaoh, **III.**, 24; **VI.**, 7, 364
Blasphemy committed by the son of Shelomith, **III.**, 240
Blasphemy committed by Gaddi, **III.**, 265
Blasphemy uttered by Nebuchadnezzar, **III.**, 355; **VI.**, 394, 419
Blasphemy of Sisera, **VI.**, 195
Blasphemy in the time of Uzzah, **VI.**, 257
Blasphemy uttered by Sennacherib, **VI.**, 370
Blasphemy, the punishment for, **II.**, 279; **III.**, 213, 242; **VI.**, 11, 136, 195, 213, 242
Bleeding of Abraham's knife, **VI.**, 204.
Blemish, sacrifice must be without a, **V.**, 249, 309.
Blessed, Land of the, Arabic version of, **VI.**, 409.
Blessing bestowed upon Abraham, details concerning, **I.**, 218, 282, 291, 292, 302, 317, 386; **III.**, 453; **V.**, 258, 266
Blessing, the power of bestowing, conferred upon Abraham, **V.**, 266
Blessing, the last, given by Adam to his descendants, **I.**, 93
Blessing bestowed upon Adam and Eve, **III.**, 453; **V.**, 101, 113, 118
Blessing, the curse resting on Canaan changed into a, **I.**, 297
Blessing bestowed upon Asenath and her attendants, **II.**, 173, 175
Blessing bestowed upon Eliezer, **V.**, 260
Blessing of God bestowed upon Enoch and Shem, **I.**, 317
Blessing bestowed upon Ephraim and Manasseh, **II.**, 132, 133, 134, 136, 137, 138, 140; **V.**, 365–366
Blessing bestowed upon Esau, **III.**, 81; **V.**, 282
Blessing bestowed upon Hannah, **VI.**, 59
Blessing bestowed upon Isaac, **I.**, 299, 327; **V.**, 266
Blessing of Isaac, a prophecy of Israel's history, **I.**, 359, 416; **V.**, 284
Blessing of Jacob, **V.**, 383
Blessing bestowed upon Jael, **VI.**, 198
Blessings bestowed on Jacob, **I.**, 335, 349, 386, 387; **II.**, 118; **III.**, 201; **V.**, 284
Blessing bestowed by Jacob on the twelve tribes, **I.**, 339; **II.**, 140–146, 193, 198, 209; **III.**, 234, 235, 304; **V.**, 358; **VI.**, 207
Blessing bestowed on Pharaoh, **II.**, 124; **V.**, 360
Blessing of Joseph bestowed upon Benjamin, **II.**, 96
Blessing bestowed upon Judah, **I.**, 412–413; **II.**, 196, 200
Blessing of Laban bestowed upon his daughters, **I.**, 375
Blessing bestowed upon Levi, **I.**, 387, 412–413; **II.**, 196
Blessing of Melchizedek, **I.**, 233–234

Blessing bestowed upon Michael by Jacob, **I.**, 388
Blessing of Moses, see also Moses, Blessing of
Blessing of Moses bestowed upon Israel, **I.**, 335; **II.**, 147; **III.**, 69, 198, 455, 457; **VI.**, 28, 154, 155
Blessing of Moses bestowed upon the judges, **III.**, 71
Blessing bestowed upon Joshua by Moses, **III.**, 61, 452
Blessing bestowed upon Noah and his sons, **I.**, 166, 169, 170, 172, 317; **III.**, 452, 453; **V.**, 193
Blessings bestowed upon Rebekah, **I.**, 296
Blessing of Israel in the world to come, **I.**, 78; **III.**, 463; **VI.**, 154
Blessing stored in the seventh heaven, **I.**, 10
Blessings may be forfeited through sin, **I.**, 353, 380; **V.**, 304
Blessings spread abroad by the pious, **I.**, 353, 369; **II.**, 203; **V.**, 293, 300
Blessing of God bestowed upon every Israelite in Egypt, **II.**, 364
Blessing pronounced upon Mt. Gerizim, **IV.**, 6, 42; **VI.**, 201
Blessing bestowed upon the trees by God, **IV.**, 444
Blessings, the, lost by the generation of the desert, **V.**, 114
Blessing, unintentional, takes effect, **V.**, 302
Blessing attended every recipient of Job's favors, **V.**, 383.
Blind, made to see at Isaac's birth, **I.**, 262
Blind, the, relish only dainty food, **I.**, 330
Blind, the, regarded as though they were dead, **I.**, 364; **V.**, 296–297
Blind, the, the Evil Desire has no power over, **I.**, 375
Blind, the, cured by the Jews, **I.**, 388
Blind, Job's comfort to the, **I.**, 421
Blind, none of the infants cared by the Hebrew midwives born, **II.**, 253
Blind, the, cured at the time of revelation, **III.**, 28
Blind, cure of the, in the world to come, **III.**, 78
Blind, the, Asmodeus' kindness to, **IV.**, 167, 168
Blind one, the, Sammael called, **V.**, 121
Blind, the, could not perform the priestly functions, **VI.**, 221.
Blinding of Zedekiah, **I.**, 60; **IV.**, 293; **VI.**, 383
Blinding of the Amorites, **IV.**, 26; **VI.**, 183
Blinding of the enemy by angels, **IV.**, 42; **VI.**, 184.
Blindness of Lamech, **I.**, 116, 117
Blindness, Pharaoh's troops stricken with, **II.**, 282
Blindness of Balaam, **III.**, 359; **VI.**, 126
Blindness, healing of, effected by the stones of Havilah, **IV.**, 23
Blindness of Samson, **IV.**, 48, 431; **VI.**, 208
Blindness of Darius caused by an angel, **IV.**, 347
Blindness of Isaac, see also Isaac, Blindness of
Blindness of Isaac, the cause of, **V.**, 251
Blindness disqualified Isaac from the priesthood, **V.**, 283
Blindness of Ahijah, the Shilonite, the cause of, **V.**, 282
Blindness, the first disease which came upon men, **V.**, 282
Blindness of Satan, **VI.**, 449
Blindness of Ahasuerus, **VI.**, 474
Blindness, the cause of, **I.**, 328; **II.**, 324; **III.**, 347; **IV.**, 327; **V.**, 281, 282; **VI.**, 126, 332.
Blood, sphere of, the sun drops as, **I.**, 25
Blood, a sign of corruption, **I.**, 25
Blood of man created from the red dust, **I.**, 55
Blood of the slain, the earth will disclose in the future, **I.**, 80; **V.**, 102
Blood, flowing of, Adam's knowledge of the, **I.**, 92
Blood of Abel, details concerning, **I.**, 107, 110; **III.**, 31; **V.**, 140; **VI.**, 103
Blood drunk by the men of the time of the fallen angels, **I.**, 125
Blood, the use of, forbidden to Noah and his descendants, **I.**, 166–167

Blood of 4 animals, Noah washed the roots of the vine with, **I.**, 168; **V.**, 190
Blood, stained arrows, **I.**, 179; **V.**, 203
Blood drunk by the descendants of Noah, **I.**, 185
Blood of Abraham's circumcision sweeter to God than myrrh and incense, **I.**, 240
Bloodletter, the assailant of Eliezer demanded the fees of a, **I.**, 247–248
Blood of the ram sprinkled by Abraham on the altar, **I.**, 283
Blood of Esau, the poor circulation of, **I.**, 315
Blood of Jacob, Esau wanted to suck the, **I.**, 390
Blood of the angel of Edom will spatter the garments of God, **I.**, 394
Blood, Joseph's coat stained with, **II.**, 6, 25, 36, 98, 108, 110, 220; **III.**, 183, 201; **V.**, 331
Blood of a goat resembles human blood, **II.**, 25
Blood, the hands of Zuleika's guests covered with, **II.**, 51
Blood, tears of, shed by Judah, **II.**, 107
Blood of the circumcision sprinkled by Zipporah on Moses, **II.**, 295, 328
Blood, bathing in, a remedy for leprosy, **II.**, 296; **V.**, 413
Blood, the punishment for drinking, **II.**, 312
Blood flowing from the rock, **II.**, 322; **III.**, 319; **VI.**, 110, 204
Blood, the rivers of the Egyptians turned into, **II.**, 342, 343, 348, 349; **III.**, 474; **IV.**, 40; **V.**, 428; **VI.**, 117, 204
Blood dripped from the idols of the Egyptians, **II.**, 349
Blood of the Paschal lamb smeared on the door posts, **II.**, 363, 364
Blood of a few animals sufficed for Moses to sprinkle all Israel, **III.**, 89
Blood of the child comes from the mother, **III.**, 100
Blood, Ra'ah the harbinger of, **III.**, 126
Blood, indicated by the star Ra, **V.**, 431
Blood of the sacrificed sprinkled on Aaron, **III.**, 179
Blood, sacrificial, sprinkled from the silver bowl, **III.**, 198
Blood-red, the complexion of Esau at birth, **I.**, 315
Blood-red, the color of the golden spoon of incense, **III.**, 199
Blood did not flow from Cozbi and Zimri after they were pierced, **III.**, 387
Blood and fire, the mingling of, **IV.**, 40
Blood, the effect of, upon the sword, **IV.**, 26, 100; **VI.**, 184, 259
Blood given by Jacob to Israelites as a sign of victory, **IV.**, 100
Blood of an unborn babe, the magic power of, **IV.**, 100
Blood as an omen, **IV.**, 108
Blood, a test of kinship, **IV.**, 131
Blood, marriage contract written with, **IV.**, 176
Blood, Ahab's chariot spattered with, **IV.**, 189
Blood of Zechariah, the seething of, **IV.**, 259
Blood of the salamander, the fire-proof qualities of, **IV.**, 266; **VI.**, 361
Blood of Zechariah, the seething of, **IV.**, 304; **VI.**, 396
Blood mark set upon the wicked, **IV.**, 392
Blood, the heavenly decree sealed in, **IV.**, 416
Blood of serpents, **V.**, 20
Blood, sprinkling of the, a prerequisite for eating of the meat, **IV.**, 66
Blood, Adam made of, **V.**, 72
Blood regarded as the soul, **V.**, 74
Blood lost by Rebekah through her injury watched over by birds, **V.**, 263
Blood of birds, the origin of the law concerning the covering, **V.**, 263
Blood, the avenger of, **V.**, 302
Blood, wine transformed into, **V.**, 387
Blood of children, King Louis accused of bathing in, **V.**, 413
Blood, bridegroom of the, **V.**, 424
Blood, the juice of fruit of the Egyptians changed to, **V.**, 428
Blood shed at the circumcision performed by Joshua, **V.**, 431
Blood, the prohibition against the use of, **VI.**, 31, 420

Blood, atoning power of, **VI.**, 34
Blood of the slain seethes as long as the murderer lives, **VI.**, 42
Blood, drop of, thrown into water by Scorpio, **VI.**, 204
Blood of Ahab licked by dogs, **VI.**, 312
Blood of the goat slaughtered by Joseph's brethren never congealed, **VI.**, 396–397
Blood of David circulated even after his death, **VI.**, 413.
Blood-relationship, the importance of, **VI.**, 109
Blossoms on the rod of Aaron, **I.**, 83; **III.**, 306, 307; **VI.**, 106.
Blue, color of bed coverings of Paradise, **I.**, 22; **IV.**, 161
Blue, used in the Tabernacle, **III.**, 152
Blue cloth spread over the Ark, **III.**, 157
Blue, color of Divine Throne, **III.**, 157
Blue, the color of the Tabernacle wagons, **III.**, 193
Blue, the color of the sky, **III.**, 193
Blue garments worn by one party of spectators to the games of Solomon, **IV.**, 161
Blue, the color of autumn, **IV.**, 161
Blue dye obtained from the leaves of wood, **V.**, 393.
Boar, the skin of, **I.**, 418
Boar, wild, Judah swifter than, **II.**, 198
Boar, wild, the origin of, **V.**, 58
Boar, the emblem of the Roman legion, **V.**, 294.
Boards of the heavenly Temple made of fire, **II.**, 307
Boards of the Tabernacle, details concerning, **III.**, 150, 164, 165; **V.**, 248; **VI.**, 67.
Boat, Zebulun, the first to build a, **II.**, 205; **V.**, 380
Boat, Naphtali's dream about the, **II.**, 212
Boat, sail of, made of flax, **VI.**, 290
Boats, the names Hiyya and Hiwwa invoked at the launching of, **I.**, 150
Boats owned by Job, **II.**, 229.
Boaz, wife of, buried at Beth-lehem, **IV.**, 32
Boaz forgot the law concerning intermarriage with Moabites, **IV.**, 33
Boaz, the head of the court, **IV.**, 33
Boaz, lineage and wealth of, **IV.**, 33; **VI.**, 187, 188
Boaz, the name of the older brother of, **IV.**, 34; **VI.**, 188
Boaz, the age of, when he married Ruth, **IV.**, 34
Boaz, the day and place of the death of, **IV.**, 34; **VI.**, 194
Boaz identical with Ibzan and Judah, **IV.**, 81; **VI.**, 186, 187
Boaz, a contemporary of Deborah, **VI.**, 187
Boaz introduced the greeting by the name of God, **VI.**, 191
Boaz retired after prayer and studying Torah, **VI.**, 192
Boaz gave Ruth six measures of barley, **VI.**, 193
Boaz, the ordinances instituted by, concerning the marriage ceremony, **VI.**, 193
Boaz, Naomi a nurse to, **VI.**, 194.
Bodies not possessed by demons, **I.**, 83; **V.**, 108
Bodies, solid, formed out of water, **V.**, 66.
Body, human, see also Man, body of
Body of man a microcosm, **I.**, 49
Body of Adam, details concerning, **I.**, 60, 79; **V.**, 103
Body filled and guided by the soul, **I.**, 60
Body of the infant Noah, the color of, **I.**, 145
Body, the soul made in conformity with the, **II.**, 210
Body, human, 248 limbs of the, urge man to fulfil God's law, **III.**, 96; **VI.**, 38
Body, the effect of water on the, **III.**, 382; **VI.**, 135
Body, man's duty to the, **V.**, 82
Body, the shadow is the soul that reflects the, **V.**, 108
Body of the serpent resembled man's before the fall, **V.**, 95, 124
Body, human, formed of the four elements, **VI.**, 42
Boel, **V.**, 70.
Bohu, details concerning, **I.**, 8, 10, 11; **V.**, 7.

Boiling point, the soil of the Red Sea heated to, **III.**, 27
Boiling, the punishment of Balaam, **VI.**, 145.
Boils, the remedy for, **I.**, 42; **IV.**, 274
Boils, affliction of, foreseen by Adam, **I.**, 92
Boils, Job covered with, **II.**, 235; **V.**, 386
Boils, the Egyptians plagued with, **II.**, 266, 342, 344, 346, 354
Boils, Pharaoh's leprosy changed to, **II.**, 296
Boils, number of kinds of, **V.**, 386, 431.
Bolan, king of the Khazars, one of the proselytes, **VI.**, 412.
Bone, woman formed from the, **I.**, 67, 328
Bone, the power of endurance of, **I.**, 67, 328
Bone, Nebuchadnezzar's drinking vessel made of, **IV.**, 330; **VI.**, 418
Bone, the indestructible, of the human body, **V.**, 363
Bones of man, details concerning, **I.**, 55; **II.**, 26; **III.**, 100
Bones of Enoch were glimmering coals, **I.**, 140
Bones of Jacob filled with marrow after he secured his father's blessing, **I.**, 336
Bones of Joseph, the fragrance of, **II.**, 19
Bones, dead, the odor of, **V.**, 330.
Book of Raziel, details concerning, **I.**, 91, 92, 93, 154; **V.**, 117, 118
Book, Jacob wrote Joseph's dream in a, **II.**, 8
Book of God, the explanation of the term, **III.**, 131, 135; **VI.**, 55
Book, man's deeds written in a, by him when about to die, **V.**, 77
Book of Job, the lesson to be learned from, **V.**, 405
Book of the Covenant, details concerning, **VI.**, 34, 35
Book of life, the pious entered in, **VI.**, 55
Book of Records, details concerning, **V.**, 79, 82; **V.**, 128, 129
Book of the Song given by Moses to Joshua, **III.**, 465; **VI.**, 158
Book of Yashar confused with the book of the song, **VI.**, 158, 178
Books of Adam, Michael watches over, **I.**, 136
Books of Enoch, **I.**, 135, 136, 137; **V.**, 158
Books of the Ante-deluvians, details concerning, **I.**, 136; **V.**, 150
Books, heavenly, written by the finger of God, **II.**, 175
Books of accusations against Israel, **V.**, 5
Books of Ezra, the number of, **V.**, 162.
Booty, the king has first choice in, **III.**, 12
Booty, Egyptian, the mixed multitude claimed their share in the, **III.**, 68
Booty, Israel's desire for, **VI.**, 120.
Borsippa, the hiding place of the Temple treasures, **IV.**, 321
Borsippa identical with Bursif, **VI.**, 411
Borsippa, inhabitants of, have a weak memory, **VI.**, 411.
Bosom of Abraham, **I.**, 306; **V.**, 268
Bosom of the patriarchs, **V.**, 268.
Bottle, the evil spirit confined in a, **IV.**, 153.
Boundaries fixed by Noah, **III.**, 368; **VI.**, 129
Boundaries of Palestine, the marking of, **IV.**, 15.
Bow, Eliphaz dexterous with the, **I.**, 345
Bow, Jacob and his sons used, **I.**, 401, 405, 406; **II.**, 139
Bow, the chief weapon of Judah, **III.**, 456
Bow of brass, David could bend, **VI.**, 248
Bow and arrow used by Adam, **I.**, 37
Bow and arrow, Lamech went hunting with, **I.**, 116
Bow and arrow used by Ishmael, **I.**, 264
Bow and arrow of God, details concerning, **II.**, 333; **V.**, 189
Bow and arrow, Esau vowed not to slay Jacob with the, **I.**, 390
Bow and arrow, use of, in war, **IV.**, 13
Bow, see also Bows
Bowels of man created from the black dust, **I.**, 55.
Bowl, weight of, donated by princes of the tribes, **III.**, 195, 200, 202, 205, 206, 207
Bowl, silver, donated by each of the princes of the tribes, the symbolical meaning of, **III.**, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207
Bowl, silver, sacrificial blood sprinkled from, **III.**, 198

Bowl, the Hebrew name for, **III.**, 204
Bowl of gold used to hold olive oil for the candlestick, **IV.**, 158.
Bows, the builders of the Tower of Babel wished to destroy the heavens with, **I.**, 179
Bows, the soldiers of Esau equipped with, **I.**, 417
Bows, Jacob's sons went to search for Joseph with their, **II.**, 28
Bows of the Assyrians gnawed to pieces by mice, **VI.**, 363.
Boys, the faces of the Cherubim were like, **III.**, 158
Boys, images of, in Micah's sanctuary, **IV.**, 50
Boys, angels spoken of as, **V.**, 22.
Bozrah, details concerning, **I.**, 394, 424; **II.**, 157; **V.**, 312.
Bracelets of Rebekah, the weight of, **I.**, 295
Bracelets, Israel in Egypt wore, **III.**, 152.
Brain, details concerning, **II.**, 215; **III.**, 100
Brains of Titus, gnat crept into, **V.**, 60.
Brass, armor made of, **I.**, 409, 417
Brass shield found by Levi, **II.**, 195
Brass employed in the Tabernacle and Temple, **III.**, 152, 166
Brass symbolical of the Greek Empire, **III.**, 153, 166
Brass, the altar of, details concerning, **III.**, 161, 162, 184, 303, 309
Brass, serpent of, made by Moses, details concerning, **III.**, 336; **V.**, 159; **VI.**, 115
Brass vessels, the use of, by the Philistines, **IV.**, 63
Brass, monuments of, **IV.**, 92
Brass, fourth heaven of Hiram made of, **IV.**, 335
Brass chains, Zedekiah bound in, **VI.**, 383.
Brass, see also Bronze.
Brazen oxen, see Oxen Brazen.
Brazier, Raziel puts the coals of Rigyon into a, **III.**, 112.
Bread not given to Abraham while in prison, **I.**, 198, 199
Bread, eaten by Abraham in a clean state only, **I.**, 243; **V.**, 236
Bread, the taste of, possessed by the meat given to Isaac, **I.**, 337
Bread set before Pharaoh had a little pebble, **II.**, 60, 63; **V.**, 342
Bread, burnt, given by Job to Satan, **II.**, 232
Bread, Job's wife sold her hair for, **II.**, 235
Bread merchant, Satan disguised as a, **II.**, 235–236
Bread, frogs of Egypt devoured, **II.**, 350
Bread brought out of Egypt by the Israelites, **III.**, 41; **VI.**, 16, 173
Bread, manna tasted like, **III.**, 44, 65
Bread of the angels, the name for manna, **III.**, 44; **VI.**, 17
Bread, the offering of, required of a Nazirite, **III.**, 204
Bread of Gentiles, Daniel would not eat, **IV.**, 326; **VI.**, 414
Bread, stale, served to the guests of Abraham, **V.**, 236
Bread, benediction on eating, **VI.**, 20.
Breast of Pharaoh, the golden ephod on the, **II.**, 68
Breast plate of the high priest, details concerning, **I.**, 34; **II.**, 31, 54; **III.**, 152, 168, 169–172, 233–34, 238; **IV.**, 8, 23–24, 41; **VI.**, 69, 70, 183
Breasts, beating of, in sorrow, **I.**, 88
Breasts, wicked women suspended in Hell by their, **II.**, 310, 311
Breasts for nursing, not possessed by she-bears, **V.**, 56.
Breath of man given by God, **II.**, 26; **III.**, 100; **VI.**, 42
Breath of the Hayyot, the heat of, **III.**, 112
Breath regarded as the soul, **V.**, 74
Breath, Michael intended to consume Moses with his, **V.**, 334–335.
Breathing into the nostrils of man paralleled in giving Torah to Israel, **I.**, 51
Breathing, mode of, of the dwarfs of Neshiah, **I.**, 114.
Breeches, Joseph stripped of, **II.**, 13
Breeches of the priest atoned for unchastity, **III.**, 168, 169.
Bribe, the punishment for taking a, **I.**, 328.

Bribery, Israel addicted to, III., 70
Bribery, the prohibition of taking, IV., 159.
Brick, pillars of, destroyed by the flood, I., 122
Brick, Hagar worshipped a, V., 247
Brick of sapphire placed under the divine throne, V., 437
Bricks, the wages received by the Israelites for making, II., 260
Brick press suspended from Pharaoh's neck, II., 248
Bricks, the daily number required of the Israelites in Egypt, II., 299; III., 363; V., 392,,437
Bricks carried by Nabopolassar, V., 392
Bricks, the temple of Divispolis made of, V., 407
Bricks, Israelitish infants used instead of, II., 299, 337; V., 413.
Bride, God adorned Eve as a, I., 68; V., 90
Bride, Israel compared to a, III., 77, 92
Bride of the Sabbath, Israel the, III., 99
Bride of Israel, the Torah called, III., 455; VI., 154
Bride, Aaron adorned like a, at his consecration, III., 288
Bride, water bubbles designated as, V., 183
Bride, Torah compared to a, VI., 36.
Bridegroom, Jacob crowned like a, I., 336
Bridegroom, sins of, forgiven on the day of his wedding, I., 345; VI., 231
Bridegroom, God compared to, III., 92; VI., 36
Bridegroom as metaphor for the sun, V., 36
Bridegroom, rain-drops designated as, V., 183
Bridegroom of the blood, V., 424.
Bridges over the rivers in the camp of Israel, III., 236.
Bridle of a mule given as a pledge, IV., 94.
Brimstone, rain streaming down upon Sodom changed into, I., 255
Brimstone, Gog annihilated by, II., 357.
Brine, Spain has plenty of, II., 335
Brine, locusts preserved in, II., 359.
Broidered work, Israel clothed in, in Egypt, III., 152
Broidered work, see also Embroidery.
Bronze, wings of the magic bird made of, III., 353
Bronze, two dogs of, at the temple gate, V., 16
Bronze, see also Brass.
Brook, Satan transformed himself into a, I., 277
Brook, Abraham dried the, I., 277, 278
Brooks praise God, V., 62.
Brothel, Jacob's sons looked for Joseph in a, II., 82, 83, 84
Brothels, spies hide in, II., 83, 84; V., 347.
Brother in the sense of fellow-believer, V., 288
Bucket, the proverb about the, II., 102, 106, 107; V., 353–354
Buckets used in Egypt, II., 336.
Bukki, one of the high priests, VI., 220.
Bul, month of, the Temple finished in the, IV., 155.
Bull, Joseph and Joshua compared to a, II., 142, 147; III., 238
Bull, image of, Moses engraved on a leaf of silver, II., 182; III., 122
Bulls offered as sacrifices by Israel on Sinai and at the Tabernacle dedication, III., 89, 183
Bull, magic, details concerning, III., 122; VI., 1
Bull image of the Hayyot, details concerning, III., 123; V., 25
Bull, one of the 12 signs of the zodiac, IV., 401
Bull, the emblem on the flag of Ephraim, III., 238.
Bullock offered by each of the princes of the tribes, the symbolical meaning of, III., 195, 196, 197, 200, 201
Bullock, the speaking of the, IV., 198
Bullock, refusal of, to follow the priests of Baal, IV., 198
Bullock, the emblem on the coin of Joshua, VI., 180
Bullocks, two, offered by the Levites at their consecration, III., 211
Bullocks offered by Balaam, III., 372

Bullocks, the story of the, on Mt. Carmel, **VI.**, 197–198.
Bunah, the wife of Simon, **I.**, 400; **II.**, 38; **V.**, 336.
Bunah, the name of a man, **V.**, 336.
Bulrushes, ark of, Moses put in an, **II.**, 265.
Burial place shown to the embryo, **I.**, 58
Burial, manner of, commanded by Michael, to obtain until the resurrection, **I.**, 102
Burial, the origin of the custom of, **I.**, 113; **V.**, 143
Burial place will be provided for Gog and his host, **I.**, 170
Burial of the stranger in the cities of sin, **I.**, 247
Burial of the wicked Israelites in Egypt, **II.**, 345
Burial, the Egyptian custom of, **II.**, 367
Burial of the dead, Moses instructed the people in reference to the, **III.**, 68
Burial of the dead naked considered improper, **III.**, 325
Burial of a dead body found in a field, **IV.**, 16
Burial of the dead by the Sons of Moses, **IV.**, 318
Burial place given by Nebuchadnezzar to the Jews, **IV.**, 320
Burial of the pious with the sinners not a Jewish practice, **V.**, 115
Burial of the Egyptians drowned in the Red Sea, **V.**, 371
Burial of a pious man delayed by the Amorites, **VI.**, 93
Burial of criminals, **VI.**, 176
Burial of fallen warriors, **IV.**, 183; **VI.**, 260
Burial places in Jerusalem, **VI.**, 441
Burial of Abraham and others, see Abraham, burial of, etc.
Burning bush, see also Thorn bush
Burning, the punishment for adultery committed by a priest's daughter, **II.**, 35
Burning, death by, decreed for Tamar, **II.**, 35
Burning bush, details concerning, **II.**, 303, 304; **III.**, 66, 426; **V.**, 416; **VI.**, 151, 154.
Burnt offering, not sacrificed by Abraham when Isaac was weaned, **I.**, 273
Burnt offering, Abraham commanded to sacrifice Isaac as a, **I.**, 274, 276, 279, 284
Burnt offering, the ram prepared as a, instead of Isaac, **I.**, 282
Burnt offering, the law concerning the, **I.**, 322; **III.**, 150, 458
Burnt offerings, the names of persons who sacrificed, **III.**, 66, 376; **V.**, 137, 271, 385
Burnt offering, sacrificed by Israel, **III.**, 89, 126
Burnt offering, Moses showed Aaron how to prepare, **III.**, 180
Burnt offering, sacrificed by each of the princes of the tribes, symbolical meaning of, **III.**, 195, 196, 197, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 207
Burnt offering, the sins atoned for by the, **III.**, 211; **IV.**, 66; **V.**, 385
Burnt offering, offered by the Levites at their consecration, **III.**, 211
Burnt offerings, sacrificed to the magic bird, **III.**, 353.
Bursif identical with Borsippa, **VI.**, 411.
Butler, chief, of Pharaoh, the story of, **II.**, 60, 63, 67
Butter, the Israelitish children in Egypt fed with, **III.**, 33.
Butterfly, soul has the appearance of, **V.**, 81.
Buz, details concerning, **II.**, 236; **V.**, 381.
Buzi, the prophet, details concerning, **VI.**, 171, 402, 411, 421.
Byssus, worn in the time of Nimrod, **I.**, 187
Byssus, garments of, Joseph clad in, **II.**, 73, 82
Byssus, men arrayed in, to greet Jacob, **II.**, 120
Byssus, Jacob's bier covered with drapery of, **II.**, 149
Byssus, curtains of, used at the festivities at Shushan, **IV.**, 371
Byssus, worn by the rich, **VI.**, 290.
Byzantium, the remnants of the Benjamites fled to, **VI.**, 212.

C

Caesarea, details concerning, **IV.**, 211; **V.**, 315; **VI.**, 233, 259, 329.
Caesars, deification of, **V.**, 427, 428.
Cages, prisoners put into, **VI.**, 382.
Caiafas, the high priestly family of, **VI.**, 85.
Cain and Abel, **I.**, 100, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 166, 285, 344; **II.**, 222; **V.**, 133, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 142, 144, 148
Cain, birth of, details concerning, **I.**, 105, 114; **V.**, 135, 136, 148
Cain, face of, heavenly, **I.**, 105, 106; **V.**, 135, 137
Cain, precociousness of, **I.**, 106; **V.**, 135
Cain taught by Michael how to cultivate the ground, **I.**, 106, 107; **V.**, 139; **VI.**, 358
Cain, etymology of the name, **I.**, 106; **V.**, 135, 138, 144–145
Cain, sacrifice of, rejected by God, the reason why, **I.**, 107, 108; **V.**, 136, 137, 144
Cain, wife of, the identity of, **I.**, 108; **V.**, 138, 144, 145; **VI.**, 198
Cain, punishments of, **I.**, 108, 111, 112, 115; **II.**, 222; **III.**, 214; **V.**, 137, 141, 143, 144
Cain, God created the evil inclination in, **I.**, 110
Cain protected from the onslaught of the beasts, **I.**, 111
Cain, disrespectful attitude of, towards God, **I.**, 110, 111; **V.**, 140, 144
Cain, pardon of, an example to future repentant sinners, **I.**, 111; **V.**, 141
Cain, crime of, the consequences of, **I.**, 112; **II.**, 260
Cain, repentance of, **I.**, 111, 112, 114; **V.**, 141, 144
Cain, mark of, **I.**, 111–112, 116; **V.**, 141, 146
Cain goes to Arka and Erez, **I.**, 114
Cain, a builder of cities, **I.**, 115; **V.**, 144
Cain, the author of weights and measures, **I.**, 115–116; **V.**, 144–145
Cain, death of, details concerning, **I.**, 116, 163; **II.**, 222; **V.**, 114, 144, 145, 146–147, 184
Cain became rich through robbery, **I.**, 116
Cain not begotten in the likeness of Adam, **I.**, 121
Cain is Satan's spiritual son, **V.**, 134, 147
Cain failed to pass God's test, **III.**, 358; **IV.**, 368
Cain, the heavenly origin of, **V.**, 133 135, 172; **VI.**, 292
Cain, allegorical interpretation of the legend of, **V.**, 133–4
Cain, the twin sister and brother of, **V.**, 134, 135, 138
Cain, the age of, at his marriage, **V.**, 136
Cain, the arguments of the heavenly courts of justice concerning, **V.**, 141
Cain, saved from death by the Sabbath, **V.**, 141
Cain, the children of, **V.**, 144, 145
Cain, immortality of, the explanation of, **V.**, 147
Cain possessed the clothes of Adam and Eve, **V.**, 199
Cain gave the expected answer to a question put to him by God, **VI.**, 421.
Cainites, details concerning, **I.**, 114, 115, 116, 117, 121, 151, 152; **IV.**, 132; **V.**, 143, 145, 151, 172–173, 179.
Cairo, Elijah born in a village near, **VI.**, 334.
Cakes taken out of Egypt lasted like manna, **III.**, 41; **VI.**, 16
Cakes, see also pastry.
Calamus gathered by Adam in paradise, **I.**, 82.
Calcol, son of Zerah, identical with Joseph, **III.**, 207–208; **IV.**, 130; **VI.**, 283.
Caleb, the name of the wife of, **II.**, 253; **V.**, 270; **VI.**, 186
Caleb observed the Torah, **III.**, 127
Caleb, one of the seven pious men in the time of Moses, **III.**, 134; **VI.**, 56
Caleb, the sons of, **III.**, 154; **VI.**, 171
Caleb, the meaning of the name of, **III.**, 265

Caleb, the name of the father of, **III.**, 265; **VI.**, 185
Caleb, sent as a spy by Moses, details concerning, **III.**, 270–271, 273, 276, 283, 342; **VI.**, 94, 118
Caleb, prayer of, at the grave of the Patriarchs, **III.**, 270, 272; **VI.**, 95
Caleb, the powerful voice of, **III.**, 273–274, 440; **VI.**, 95, 151
Caleb, the age of, when he became a father, **III.**, 283; **VI.**, 63
Caleb, restrained from praying by Samuel, **III.**, 434
Caleb, prayed for Moses, **III.**, 434
Caleb, the Meturgeman of Joshua, **III.**, 440; **VI.**, 151
Caleb, one of Joshua's spies, **IV.**, 5
Caleb, relationship of Kenaz to, **IV.**, 21; **VI.**, 181, 185
Caleb, relationship of, to Othniel, **IV.**, 29, 81
Caleb, connected with David's family, **IV.**, 81
Caleb, called the servant of God, **V.**, 381; **VI.**, 147
Caleb, one of the 78 pious men who wrote Haazinu, **VI.**, 87
Caleb, the visions seen by, at the moment of Moses' death, **VI.**, 164
Caleb, Nabal descended from, **VI.**, 235.
Calendar, the tribe of Issachar learned in, **II.**, 144; **III.**, 237; **V.**, 368
Calendar, the origin of, **II.**, 362; **V.**, 149, 158, 432
Calendar, computations of, Moses found difficult, **II.**, 362
Calendar, Jewish, based on the observation of the moon, **III.**, 282
Calendar, Jewish, day follows the night in the, **V.**, 106
Calendar, secret of, revealed to Moses, **V.**, 432; **VI.**, 125
Calendar, secret of, may not be divulged, **VI.**, 399.
Calendar, Egyptian, a part of their system of idolatry, **V.**, 432
Calendar, the fixation of the, in Babylon, **VI.**, 399
Calends, origin of the festival of, **I.**, 89; **V.**, 116.
Calf, golden, see Golden Calf
Calf offered by Aaron at his installation, **III.**, 182–183
Calf offered by Israel at the dedication of the Tabernacle, **III.**, 183
Calf, head of a, possessed by Keteb, **III.**, 186.
Calones, the power given to the, **VI.**, 406.
Calves, worship of the, introduced by Jeroboam, **I.**, 232; **IV.**, 180; **VI.**, 305, 306, 307
Calves, images of, in Micah's sanctuary, **IV.**, 50
Calves, feet of the angels like those of, **VI.**, 52, 359.
Camarinu, Abraham's birthplace, known also as Uria, **V.**, 211.
Cambyses, named the capital of Ethiopia Meroë, **V.**, 409; **VI.**, 434–435.
Camel, the cause of Rebekah's fall from the, **I.**, 297
Camel, the sexual habits of the, **V.**, 311
Camel, Joseph carried away on a, **II.**, 20
Camel, carried the body of Hosea to Safed, **IV.**, 261
Camel, lost his ears looking for horns, **V.**, 56
Camels, thousand, eaten daily by the fallen angels, **I.**, 150
Camels of Abraham, details concerning, **I.**, 210, 220, 266, 268; **V.**, 261
Camels of Eliezer lifted up in the air, **I.**, 295; **V.**, 261
Camels possessed by Jacob, **I.**, 376
Camels of the Ishmaelites refused to move during the storm, **II.**, 19, 22
Camels, thirty given to Esau, **V.**, 311
Camels, four thousand, driven by Elijah, **VI.**, 329
Camels, the number of, brought to open the Temple gate, **VI.**, 394.
Camp of Israel, details concerning, **II.**, 137; **III.**, 132; **VI.**, 222, 239
Camp, the breaking up of the, **III.**, 235, 261; **VI.**, 92
Camp of Israel, the circumference of, **III.**, 236, 345, 473; **VI.**, 38, 83, 95.
Campania, Valley of, the battle between Turnus and Lucus at, **II.**, 158.
Canaan cursed by Noah, **I.**, 168–169, 297; **V.**, 101, 260
Canaan castrated Noah, **V.**, 191–192

Canaan suffered for the sins of Ham, I., 169
Canaan, base in character, I., 169; V., 192
Canaan, the last testament of, I., 169; V., 192
Canaan, the son of, the name of, I., 187, 190, 191
Canaan refused to leave Palestine, I., 220
Canaan, one of the seven sinners, IV., 22; VI., 182
Canaan, one of the builders of the Tower of Babel, V., 201
Canaan, Eliezer identified with, V., 264
Canaan, land of, Jacob buried in, I., 150; II., 151, 152, 153, 154
Canaan possessed by Abraham, I., 219, 250, 288, 289, 312, 342; II., 273; III., 315; V., 256
Canaan, the famine in the time of Abraham prevailed only in, I., 220, 221
Canaan, Jacob protected on leaving and returning to, I., 348
Canaan dependent upon rain, III., 275
Canaan, land of, see Palestine.
Canaanite relations with Abraham, I., 220, 290; VI., 2
Canaanite wives, Ammon and Moab married, I., 291
Canaanite wives of Esau, I., 344, 345; V., 288
Canaanite women, Joseph charged his brethren with feasting their eyes upon, II., 5
Canaanites, Jacob's relation to the, I., 343, 403; II., 117, 153, 198; V., 292, 357
Canaanites, the marriage of Jacob's sons to the, II., 32; V., 333, 336, 337, 370
Canaanites, the physical characteristics of, I., 169
Canaanites, 31 kings of, the punishment of, I., 169; II., 339
Canaanites go about naked, I., 169
Canaanites, claim of the, to Palestine, I., 173, 220, 228; V., 196, 223
Canaanites devoted to agriculture, I., 219
Canaanites, the anger of, aroused Shechem, I., 398
Canaanites, the immorality of, II., 32; V., 295
Canaanites, the number of nations comprising the, II., 66
Canaanites and Egyptians, the war between, II., 194; VI., 2
Canaanites, Esau urged Jacob to wed one of the, I., 327
Canaanites, Isaac and Jacob commanded not to marry the, I., 317, 327, 342; II., 288
Canaanites, the dwelling place of, I., 219, 220; III., 56, 272, 283; VI., 179
Canaanites destroyed Palestine on hearing of Israel's design to conquer it, III., 7; VI., 99
Canaanites hid their treasures from Israel, III., 263
Canaanites, the destruction of Israel would be regarded as a sign of the impotence of God by the, III., 279
Canaanites, treasures of, given to Israel, III., 285, 286
Canaanites joined by Amalek in his attack on Israel, VI., 114
Canaanites, Job the only pious man among the, III., 267
Canaanites were uncircumcised, III., 275
Canaanites, guardian angel of, the fall of the, III., 277; VI., 96
Canaanites, rain gods of, III., 279
Canaanites, the parsimoniousness of, III., 285
Canaanites, Amalekites disguised themselves as, III., 332
Canaanites, the destruction of, ordered by God, III., 333
Canaanites pay tribute to Sihon and Og, III., 341
Canaanites, Joshua's war with the, III., 443
Canaanites practiced magic, IV., 10
Canaanites killed by hailstones, IV., 10
Canaanites, the title borne by the kings of the, V., 373
Canaanites, the spies protected against the, VI., 170
Canaanites, emigration of, to Africa, VI., 177
Canal from Kittim to Africa, II., 160, 165–166
Canal built by Daniel, IV., 328

Canals around the capital of Ethiopia, II., 284
Canals between each one of Hiram's seven heavens, IV., 335.
Candaules, the story of, VI., 455.
Candelabrum, Belshazzar killed by a, VI., 431
Candle glows in the dark, III., 75
Candle, burning, Moses compared to a, III., 251; VI., 88
Candle, Joshua's wisdom compared to a, III., 400
Candles burn at the head of Adam and Eve in the Cave, I., 289
Candles of the nuptial chamber, I., 360
Candles, the proverb about the, II., 113
Candles, lighting of, Temple dedicated by the Hasmoneans by the, III., 218
Candles, the lighting of the, by the women at the appointment of the 70 elders, III., 255
Candles, lighting of, at Aaron's death, III., 325
Candles, lighting of, for purposes of augury, IV., 301.
Candlestick of gold over Solomon's throne, I., 52; IV., 157
Candlestick, lighting of, the law concerning the, III., 217
Candlestick of the Tabernacle, details concerning, II., 362; III., 149, 151, 160, 161, 176, 217, 218, 219, 324; IV., 157, 321; VI., 65, 66, 79–80
Candlesticks of the Temple, the details concerning, III., 161, 219, 321; VI., 79,
Candlesticks used in royal palaces, III., 148.
Cane, Abel slain by means of a, V., 139, 140.
Cannibalistic practices of the tribe of Zebulun, IV., 22.
Canon, the admission of the books of Solomon into the, VI., 368
Canon, the admission of the Book of Ezekiel into the, VI., 422.
Canonization of Scripture, VI., 448.
Canopies of the pious in the future, details concerning, I., 20, 21, 22, 28; V., 29, 30, 42.
Canopy, wedding, of Adam surrounded by angels, I., 68
Cantillation of the books of Job, Proverbs and Psalms, V., 390.
Caper-spurge, not identical with Shamir, V., 53.
Caphtor, Galen of, I., 174.
Capital crime, a man accused of, not permitted liberty of person, III., 241
Capital punishment, the penalty for breaking the Sabbath, III., 240
Capital punishment, Israel deserved, for worshiping the Golden Calf, III., 146–147
Capital punishment for idolatry, III., 128, 130
Capital punishment, three witnesses necessary for cases involving, VI., 312
Capital punishment, four forms of, III., 409.
Cappadocian alphabet employed by Japheth, V., 194.
Captain of the army of Abraham, the name of, I., 262.
Captive, marriage with a, the law concerning, IV., 106, 119.
Carbuncle, gates of, the entrance to Paradise, I., 19
Carbuncle on the head of Pharaoh, II., 68
Carbuncle, qualities of, III., 170
Carbuncle, the stone of the tribe of Levi, III., 170
Carbuncle, stone of Judah, IV., 24
Carbuncles, the gates of the heavenly Temple made of, II., 307
Carbuncles, the thrones of Paradise made of, II., 314.
Carcass, the story about the, VI., 335.
Carmel, Mt., Miriam's well can be seen from, III., 54
Carmel, Mt., wanted to be the scene of the revelation, III., 83; IV., 197
Carmel, Mt., the miracles performed on, by Elijah, III., 84, 244, 458; IV., 197–199; V., 135
Carmel Mt., the heavenly Jerusalem will descend upon, in the world to come, VI., 31
Carmel, Mt., altar erected on, VI., 233

Carmel, Mt., Nabal's possessions were in, VI., 235.
Carmi, one of the seventy elders, III., 250.
Carob, signifies destruction, V., 97
Carob, leaves of the tree of knowledge like those of, V., 97
Carob tree, Isaiah swallowed up by a, VI., 374.
Carpenter employed by Haman, VI., 475
Carpenters, the spies of Joshua disguised as, VI., 171.
Carpet in a dream, the significance of, I., 246
Carpet of the Elamite cunningly robbed by Hedor, I., 245–246
Carpets, used in the house of study of Moses, III., 398.
Carrion, the punishment for eating, II., 312.
Carrying prohibited on the Sabbath, III., 174.
Carshena, a prince of Persia, IV., 377.
Carthage, the wars of, against Rome, V., 373
Carthage founded by the Phoenicians, VI., 177.
Casket, Isaac wanted his ashes to be put in, I., 280
Casket, Abraham hid Isaac in a, V., 249.
Cassia, Zuleika perfumed her house with, II., 53
Cassia burnt in the path of Joseph, II., 74
Cassia, Keziah compared to, V., 389.
Castration of Noah by Ham, I., 168; V., 191–192
Castration of the male Leviathan, V., 41
Castration of the Behemoth, V., 49
Castration, Ham divulged the secret of, V., 192.
Cat and mouse, origin of the enmity between, I., 35–38, 41, 43; V., 54
Cat and dog, the origin of the dispute between, I., 35–38
Cat played trick on the Angel of Death, I., 41
Cat covers her excrement with earth, I., 43
Cat, hymns of, I., 46
Cat, the proverb concerning the, III., 354
Cat, on the step of Solomon's throne, VI., 296.
Catapult constructed by Satan, Abraham put into, I., 200
Catapults, use of, in war, IV., 302.
Caucasia, the names of the inhabitants of, VI., 178, 179
Cave in which Moses and Elijah dwelt, I., 83; III., 137
Cave, the book of Raziel hidden in a, I., 156
Cave, Abraham in the, I., 188, 209; V., 209
Cave, the Ninevites concealed themselves in a, I., 407
Cave, the monster in the, II., 160
Cave where Aaron died, the disappearance of, III., 324, 325, 326, 445
Cave, leading to Luz, IV., 30
Cave, Saul hid in a, IV., 68
Cave, David hid from Saul in a, IV., 90
Cave, Simon ben Yohai spent thirteen years in a, IV., 204, 229
Cave, furniture of the, where Akiba was buried, IV., 211; VI., 329
Cave, the illuminating stones placed in a, IV., 222; VI., 333
Cave of Adullam, Lot's daughters got the wine in the, V., 243
Cave of Treasures, Adam's body removed from, at the time of the Deluge, V., 184
Cave, David's tomb located in a, VI., 276
Cave from Zedekiah's house to Jericho, IV., 293; VI., 382
Cave of Machpelah, the persons buried in, I., 288–289, 290, 308, 416, 417; II., 128, 154, 191, 204; III., 310; V., 256, 356, 371
Cave of Machpelah, the peculiar value of, I., 288
Cave of Machpelah, near Paradise, I., 289
Cave of Machpelah, guarded by angels, I., 289
Cave of Machpelah, perpetual fire near the, I., 289
Cave of Machpelah, the fragrance of, I., 289; V., 372
Cave of Machpelah, Jews prayed at the, I., 307

Cave of Machpelah, sold to Jacob by Esau, I., 321, 393; V., 311, 320, 371
Cave of Machpelah, inherited by Jacob, I., 417; V., 320
Cave of Macphelah, Jeremiah visited the, IV., 305
Cave of Machpelah, a double cave, V., 256
Cave of Machpelah, the heavenly light in the, V., 257, 372
Cave of Machpelah, Esau intended to kill Jacob in the, V., 371
Caves, 7,000, in each compartment of Hell, I., 16
Caves, waters of, III., 20
Caves, Amorites concealed themselves in, III., 337, 338, 339
Caves, the skeletons of the giants found in the, V., 172.
Cedar, the walls of Paradise made of, I., 21, 22
Cedar, throne of, built by Nimrod, I., 178
Cedar, planted at the head of Jacob's grave, II., 149
Cedar, God did not reveal Himself from a, II., 304
Cedar, 24 species of, III., 164
Cedar, board of, the riddle concerning, IV., 148
Cedar-oil, Joshua anointed the book of prophecy with, III., 401
Cedar tree, Isaiah swallowed up by a, IV., 279; VI., 374
Cedar trees, furnished for the temple by Hiram, IV., 336
Cedar tree, Haman's cross made of, IV., 444; VI., 479
Cedar tree, symbolic of Israel, IV., 444
Cedar trees, brought to Babylon, VI., 391
Cedar trees, Noah's ark made of, VI., 479.
Cedars of Lebanon, details concerning, I., 18; II., 332; V., 28, 97
Cedars, 300, crushed by the fall of an egg of Ziz, I., 29
Cedars, planted by Abraham in Beer-sheba, II., 118–119
Cedars of the Tabernacle, details concerning, II., 119; III., 164; V., 358
Cedars of Paradise, II., 173; V., 28
Cedars of the Temple, bore fruit, III., 163; VI., 66
Cedars, planted by Jacob, II., 118–119; III., 164
Cedars, grove of, at Magdala, V., 358
Celibacy, the punishment for, IV., 273
Celibacy of Adam an atonement for his sin, V., 148
Celibacy, preferred to marriage by the Christians, V., 134
Celibacy of Nadab and Abihu, III., 188
Celibacy, Noah preferred, V., 180.
Celibates, Elijah one of the, VI., 316.
Celsus, attacks Christians for their exclusiveness, V., 68.
Cemetery, Prayers on the, IV., 241.
Cenec, identical with Kenaz, details concerning, VI., 181.
Censer given by Job to Keziah, II., 242
Censers of gold above Solomon's throne, IV., 157
Censers, Nadab and Abihu approached the Tabernacle with, III., 187
Censers, the covering of the altar made of, III., 303
Censers, the altar covered with, III., 309.
Census, the law concerning the taking of a, IV., 111; VI., 62, 270
Census of Israel, details concerning, III., 145, 193, 219, 340; IV., 67, 111; VI., 62, 67, 138
Census, the punishment for taking a, IV., 112
Census of Israel, see also Israel, Census of
Census of the Levites taken separately, III., 224–225
Census of the pregnant Hebrew women in Egypt taken by Pharaoh, V., 394.
Centaur killed by Zepho, V., 373
Centaurs, face of man resembled, after the time of Enosh, I., 123.
Center of creation, the account of in the Zohar, V., 15
Center of the desert, Mount Sinai in the, I., 172
Center of the earth, details concerning, I., 12, 172, 352; II., 214; V., 14, 15, 117, 126, 162, 193
Center of the Garden of Eden, Tree of life and of knowledge in, V., 91
Center of the fourth heaven, an armed host serving God in, I., 133

Center of the Temple, the Foundation Stone is at the, I., 12, 352
Center of Holy of Holies, ark in, I., 12; V., 15
Center of Jerusalem, the sanctuary, I., 12
Center of Palestine, Jerusalem in the, I., 12; V., 14, 15.
Ceremonial laws, alleged inferiority of, by Christian apologists, V., 93
Ceremonial laws, the proselyte must be taught the, VI., 190
Ceremonial laws need not be observed at the risk of death, VI., 243
Ceremonial laws, too much rigor in, not commendable, VI., 330.
Ceremonies, the poor is exempt from certain, III., 101
Ceremonies of the Day of Atonement, the symbolical meaning of, III., 216
Ceremonies, strictly observed by the warriors in the war against Midian, III., 412
Ceremonies, salt must not be used in certain, V., 242
Ceremonies, sacrificial, observed by Abraham, V., 251.
Ceremony of the blowing of the ram's horn on New Year, I., 285; V., 252
Ceremony of the scapegoat, the origin of, V., 171
Ceruihel, the angel of strength, VI., 252.
Cethel, identical with Cenec, VI., 181.
Chagiras of Adiabene, details concerning, VI., 391.
Chain of gold given to Joseph, II., 73, 74
Chain of iron put on Pharaoh's neck, III., 29
Chain of tradition, VI., 294
Chains, Af and Hemah forged out of, II., 308
Chains of fire, details concerning, II., 310, 312; III., 434
Chains, Israel in Egypt wore, III., 152
Chains of gold above Solomon's throne, IV., 157
Chains, the exiled Israelites put into, IV., 311
Chains, the princes of Judah bound in, IV., 313
Chair of Elijah present at every ceremony of circumcision, VI., 338
Chair of gold in Joshua's room, III., 437
Chair of three legs, Israel compared to a, III., 279
Chairs of iron only used by Og, III., 344.
Chaldea, see also Babylonia
Chaldea, Persia stands for, V., 386
Chaldea, one of the eight kingdoms, V., 223.
Chaldean, Rotheus a, II., 209
Chaldeans, war between the Medo-Persian empire and the, IV., 344, 353; VI., 430
Chaldean alphabet used by the Semites, V., 194
Chaldeans took the treasure from Israel, II., 126
Chaldeans seized Job's sheep, II., 234
Chaldeans, God repented of having created the, V., 176
Chaldeans immersed their children in fire, V., 215
Chaldeans cast Abraham into fire, II., 256; V., 215.
Chaldees, the Midrash of, the author of, I., 174
Chaldees, the arts of, Nahor acquired the, I., 186.
Chalkadri, see Chalkidri.
Chalkidri, details concerning, I., 33, 132; V., 48, 51, 159.
Chalkydri, see Chalkidri.
Chanethothes killed by Moses in self-defence, V., 408.
Chaos, pre-existence of, V., 3
Chaos is the darkness, V., 16
Chaos, the evil spirit born of an echo in the, VI., 234.
Character of a man, Jacob possessed the faculty of telling, by looking at him, V., 358
Charger, silver, donated by each of the princes of the tribes, the symbolical meaning of, III., 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 204, 205, 206, 207
Chariot, Abraham lifted up to heaven on, I., 303
Chariot of R. Hiyya, the luster of, causes blindness, VI., 332

Chariot of Israel, Moses called the, **III.**, 475
Chariot used by Joseph, **II.**, 74, 120
Chariot of light, Adam's soul carried up in, **I.**, 99
Chariot, Benjamin seated with Asenath in a, **II.**, 177
Chariot of Nebuzaradan, Nebuchadnezzar's image attached to, **VI.**, 396
Chariot, the number of charioteers in, **III.**, 12; **VI.**, 3
Chariot of the Queen of Sheba, **IV.**, 145
Chariot of the sun, the attendants of, **I.**, 33, 132; **V.**, 36, 159
Chariots of Zerah's army, the number of, **VI.**, 309
Chariots used in war, **II.**, 333
Chariots of Ahab, **IV.**, 189; **VI.**, 312, 321
Chariots of the angels, **I.**, 391
Chariots of the Babylonians, **IV.**, 313
Chariots, golden, David's squires sat in, **IV.**, 119
Chariots of Egypt, details concerning, **III.**, 27; **VI.**, 8
Chariots of fire, details concerning, **I.**, 130; **II.**, 173; **IV.**, 332
Chariots of God, details concerning, **I.**, 97; **II.**, 237, 242, 316–317; **III.**, 470
Chariots of Jeroboam, the number of, **IV.**, 304
Chariots of Pharaoh, details concerning, **II.**, 120, 297; **III.**, 12, 36
Chariots of Sennacherib's army, **IV.**, 267
Chariots of Sisera, details concerning, **IV.**, 35, 422; **VI.**, 197.
Charity, the reward for giving, **II.**, 206; **III.**, 134–5; **IV.**, 207; **VI.**, 336, 367
Charity, the poor is exempt from giving, **III.**, 101
Charity, neglect of, keeps back the rain, **IV.**, 109
Charity, the dispensing of, before entering a tomb, **IV.**, 324
Charity of Noah during the flood, **V.**, 179
Charity, Hanina's father enjoined upon him to practice, **I.**, 118
Charity, Jeconiah lived off, **IV.**, 127
Charity, Job admonished his children to practice, **II.**, 241
Charity prevented for a while the carrying out of the doom against Nebuchadnezzar, **VI.**, 423
Charity practiced by Daniel, **VI.**, 414
Charity practiced by David, **VI.**, 260
Charity practiced by Elijah, **IV.**, 217
Charity practiced by Issachar, **II.**, 203
Charity practiced by Job, **II.**, 229; **II.**, 240–241; **V.**, 383
Charity practiced by Joseph, **II.**, 45; **V.**, 325, 361
Charity practiced by Nebuchadnezzar for a while, **VI.**, 424
Charity practiced by Noah, **V.**, 325
Charity practiced by Solomon, **VI.**, 292
Charity practiced by Zebulun, **II.**, 205.
Charms, the fallen angels taught the women, **I.**, 125
Charms used in uprooting the mandrake, **V.**, 298
Charms, Joshua's intellect strengthened by, **VI.**, 169.
Chastity, God commanded each limb to observe, **I.**, 66
Chastity prevailed in the east since the Flood, **I.**, 355; **V.**, 295
Chastity, names of persons noted for their, **II.**, 34, 45, 52, 58, 204; **III.**, 58; **V.**, 378; **VI.**, 97
Chastity, the virtue of, **IV.**, 226; **V.**, 31
Chastity, the mirrors a proof of, **VI.**, 70–71
Chastity, Joseph admonished his brethren to, **II.**, 180
Chastity, laws of, Israel dissatisfied with, **VI.**, 388
Chastity, Israel led a life of, in Egypt, **III.**, 200
Chastity of women, Israel redeemed from Egypt on account of, **VI.**, 84
Chastity of the Israelitish women tested by the waters of Marah, **VI.**, 15
Chastity, see also Purity.
Chedorlaomer, king of Elam, details concerning, **I.**, 229, 230.
Cheeks, two, of the slaughtered animal belonged to the priest, **III.**, 291.
Chemosh, the Moabite Ka'bah, **III.**, 352; **VI.**, 122.
Chenaniah, one of the seventy elders, **VI.**, 87.

Chenephes, king of Memphis, details concerning, V., 398, 407–408, 413.
Cherethites represented the great Sanhedrin, VI., 302.
Cherubim, wings of, details concerning, I., 52; III., 151, 159; V., 159
Cherubim, the function of, I., 69, 81, 97; V., 129
Cherubim, the form of the, I., 81; III., 158, 159; V., 25, 104; VI., 9, 52–53, 65
Cherubim, angel of, I., 84
Cherubim, Eve took an oath by, I., 96
Cherubim, the heavenly abode of, I., 123, 133, 134; III., 165, 472; VI., 65, 392
Cherubim, number of, I., 133; III., 158, 159
Cherubim noticed Enoch at a great distance, I., 138
Cherubim, chariot of the, Abraham lifted up to heaven on the, I., 303
Cherubim proclaim the kingship of God, III., 111
Cherubim, the symbolical meaning of, III., 151
Cherubim in the Tabernacle, the abode of, III., 157, 165; IV., 63
Cherubim, the dwelling of the Shekinah between the, III., 158–159; IV., 361; VI., 393
Cherubim concealed at the destruction of the Temple, III., 161
Cherubim, two, the heavenly voice rested over the, III., 210
Cherubim, the 12 stones attached to, IV., 24; VI., 183
Cherubim abused by the Ammonites and Moabites, IV., 315
Cherubim, the creation of the, V., 21
Cherubim, derivation of the, V., 104
Cherubim, Moses as great as, VI., 167.
Chess played by Solomon, IV., 172–173.
Chicken put out one of the eyes of Nimrod, I., 204
Chickens, the talking of, IV., 210.
Child, newly born, forgets all the soul had seen, I., 58
Child bearing, physical formation of woman more complicated because of, I., 66.
Childbirth, woman's oath at, I., 98; V., 122
Childbirth, the tortures of, I., 98; II., 264
Childbirth, Rebekah and Rachel suffered severely at, II., 4
Childbirth, the impropriety of transporting the corpses of women who died during, V., 319
Childbirth, the impurity of woman after, VI., 294
Childbirth, women in danger of Lilith at, VI., 338.
Childless, the persons who were, III., 202, 272; V., 54, 398, 399; VI., 95
Childless woman is able to tell the cause of sterility, V., 231
Childless, the, regarded as though they were dead, I., 364; V., 296–297, 422.
Children, fourth day unlucky for, I., 26
Children born crying, I., 58
Children, Ashmedai and Lilith inimical to, I., 66; V., 148
Children present at the circumcision of Isaac, I., 262
Children, Israelitish, beheld the glory of God, during the passage through the Red Sea, III., 34
Children, death of, the cause of, III., 40; IV., 235, 317; VI., 48, 341
Children offered as guarantors by Israel that the Torah will be observed, III., 90
Children used as building material by the Israelites, IV., 49
Children, means used by the idolaters to obtain, IV., 50
Children slain by Nebuzaradan, IV., 304
Children not required to fast on the Day of Atonement, IV., 405; VI., 466
Children, school, the fasting of the, in the time of Mordecai, IV., 416
Children, suffering of, arouses the mercy of God, IV., 425, 433; VI., 472
Children, Mashhit angel of death over, V., 57
Children brought up by grandfathers in olden times, V., 216
Children sacrificed to Juno, V., 217
Children, the sacrifice of, the Akedah a protest against, V., 254

Children of one year of age, speech of, V., 341
Children, hunger of, cruelty of, V., 349
Children may not be put to death for their fathers, VI., 48
Children take after their maternal uncles, VI., 210
Children compared to olives, VI., 216
Children, the share of, in the world to come, VI., 341
Children, the prophetic gift given to, VI., 442.
Chileab, alive in the third division of Paradise, I., 22
Chileab, resemblance of, to David, IV., 118
Chileab, learning of, IV., 118
Chileab, piety of, V., 31
Chileab, the real name of, VI., 275
Chileab, son of David and Abigail, II., 260; IV., 118.
Chilion, son of Elimelech, death of, IV., 31; VI., 189.
Chin of Joseph, iron shackle placed on, II., 52.
Chinese Wall, reminiscences of the, V., 265.
Choirs mixed, see mixed choirs.
Christ, Israel identified by the Church Fathers with the, V., 307.
Christian doctrine of the Logos, V., 69
Christian doctrine of original sin, V., 134
Christian doctrine of the damnation of mankind, V., 160
Christian doctrine of justification by faith, V., 227
Christian doctrine of the atoning power of blood, VI., 34
Christian legend, the Hebrew alphabet in, V., 6
Christian legend, seven heavens in, V., 10
Christian legends and Jewish Legends, V., 61, 184
Christian legends concerning man's refusal to die, V., 77
Christian legend, the celestial ladder in, V., 91
Christian legend, the wine of paradise in, V., 98
Christian legends, the theory of demons in, V., 109
Christian legends, wonder children in, V., 210
Christian legend, the miracle of the shrinking of the road in, V., 260
Christian legends, miracles in, V., 406
Christian legends, the flying of saints in, V., 433
Christian legends, fragrance of the pious in, VI., 1
Christian legends, the miracle of invisibility in, VI., 172
Christian legend, the martyr in, VI., 405
Christian legend, the sleepers in, VI., 409
Christian legend, saints spared by wild animals in, VI., 435
Christian legend, Abraham in, V., 218, 229
Christian legends, Adam in, V., 73, 75
Christian legends, the Anti-Christ in, VI., 24
Christian legend, Ben Sira in, VI., 403
Christian legend, Elijah in, IV., 234; VI., 323, 326
Christian legend, Enoch in, V., 164
Christian legend, Ezekiel in, VI., 422
Christian legends, Golgotha in, V., 126
Christian legend, Jeremiah in, VI., 400, 412
Christian legend about Jesus, V., 265, 393, 401, 418; VI., 479
Christian legends, Jonah in, VI., 351
Christian legend, Joseph in, VI., 51
Christian legend, Joshua, the High Priest in, VI., 427
Christian legends, Kenaz in, VI., 181
Christian legends, Melchizedek in, V., 226
Christian legend concerning Methuselah, IV., 96, 165
Christian legend, Sambation in, VI., 407
Christian polemics, V., 226, 228 VI., 174
Christian exclusiveness, attacks on, warded off by Origen, V., 68
Christian altar on the place of the crucifixion, V., 126
Christian influence on the doctrine of intercession, V., 419
Christian Revelation of Peter, V., 419
Christian interpretation of the raising and lowering of the hands of Moses, VI., 24

Christianity of Paul, the cause of the destruction of the second Temple, VI., 391
Christianity adopted by Rome, V., 272
Christianity, various designations for, V., 223, 272, 278; VI., 24.
Christianization of Jewish legends, V., 163, 180, 370.
Christians identify God's spirit with Holy Ghost, V., 7
Christians, prayer with raised hands in vogue among the, VI., 25
Christians, the cause of the preservation of nature, V., 68.
Christological interpretations of the Bible, VI., 25.
Chronicles, Book of, attributed to Ezra, VI., 439
Chronicles of the Persian kings read to Ahasuerus, VI., 476.
Chronology of the Deluge, I., 163; V., 183.
Chrysolite, the stone of Asher, III., 171; IV., 24
Chrysolite, the stone of Dan, III., 234.
Church, refutation of the oral law by the, VI., 60.
Church Fathers, view of man's nature in the, V., 65–66
Church Fathers oppose the dietary laws, V., 190
Church Fathers, oral communications made to the, by the Jews, V., 222, 241
Church Fathers, the attacks of, on circumcision, V., 268.
Cinnamon, details concerning, I., 33, 82, VI., 404.
Circle, Moses prayed standing in the midst of a, III., 260, 418; VI., 147.
Circumcised, the persons born, I., 121, 146–147, 315, 365; II., 4; IV., 294; V., 100, 226, 268, 273, 297, 399; VI., 194, 248
Circumcised, the, will not be permitted by Abraham to enter Hell, I., 306
Circumcised, the angels created, V., 22, 66, 268–269
Circumcised children only have a share in the world to come, VI., 341.
Circumcision of Abraham, details concerning, I., 239, 240, 262; IV., 360; V., 233, 234, 240, 245, 253, 259; VI., 151
Circumcision of Isaac, I., 262, 311; V., 258
Circumcision of Ishmael took place in his thirteenth year, I., 273, 311
Circumcision of the Shechemites, I., 398, 399; II., 195
Circumcision of the great-grandsons of Joseph, II., 169; V., 373
Circumcision introduced into Egypt by Joseph, II., 78–79; V., 346, 399
Circumcision, observance of, by Israel in Egypt, II., 259, 362, 364; III., 88, 211; V., 414
Circumcision of Moses took place on the eighth day, II., 267; V., 399
Circumcision of Gershom, details concerning, II., 295, 328; V., 423
Circumcision necessary for the eating of the paschal lamb, II., 364
Circumcision, rite of, ridiculed by Haman and Amalek, III., 57; IV., 403–404; VI., 24
Circumcision, Israel distinguished from other nations by the ceremony of, III., 86, 375
Circumcision, proselytes must submit to, before being admitted to Judaism, III., 88; V., 245
Circumcision, operation of, dangerous in high temperature, III., 282
Circumcision, neglect of, on the part of Israel, III., 282; IV., 7, 200, 296; VI., 391
Circumcision, the atoning power of, III., 375
Circumcision of the Israelites performed by Joshua, IV., 7, 17; V., 431; VI., 172
Circumcision, the merits of observing the commandment of, IV., 199; VI., 321
Circumcision, rite of, details concerning the performance, IV., 232; V., 268; VI., 132, 338
Circumcision, sign of, Leviathan frightened by, IV., 249
Circumcision, the removal of the sign of, IV., 284; V., 99–100, 273

Circumcision, the attacks on, by the Church Fathers, V., 226, 268
Circumcision, the designations for, V., 267, 268; VI., 78
Circumcision supersedes the Sabbath, V., 268
Circumcision, the sacramental character of, V., 268
Circumcision, the rational interpretation of, V., 269
Circumcision, man's body becomes perfect after, V., 269
Circumcision of Jacob performed by Isaac, V., 274
Circumcision, rite of, observed by the Egyptians, V., 399
Circumcision, custom of, learned by the Ethiopians from Moses, V., 407
Circumcision, the attitude of the Romans towards, VI., 24
Circumcision of Og, VI., 119
Circumcision, indispensable for the Israelites before entering Palestine, VI., 172
Circumcision, sign of, a token of the Jew's constant fulfillment of God's commands, VI., 260
Circumcision, rite of, Elijah zealous for the observance of, VI., 321, 338
Circumcision, ceremony of, Elijah present at every, VI., 338
Circumcision, rite of, performed on children who died before their eighth day, VI., 341
Circumcision and sacrifices, the only commandments observed by the Jews, VI., 393
Circumcision of the Gentiles in the time of Esther, VI., 480.
Circus, the just rewarded for not attending, I., 30; V., 49
Circuses frequented by the Israelites in Egypt, II., 344; V., 395
Circuses of Gentiles, the prohibition of entering, IV., 32.
Citadel built by Jeroboam, VI., 304, 305.
Cithern, Job played on the, II., 230
Cithern, given by Job to Jemimah, II., 242
Cithern played by Zeresh, IV., 431.
Cities, seven, founded by Cain, I., 115; V., 144
Cities, 60, built by Eliezer, III., 344
Cities, Nimrod the founder of, V., 199
Cities, the impiety of, VI., 32
Cities of refuge, names of the, I., 394, II., 12
Cities of refuge founded by Moses in Trans-Jordania, III., 416
Cities of refuge, angels and Gentiles may not seek protection in the, V., 312
Cities of refuge, the regulations of Joshua concerning, VI., 146
Cities of sin, details concerning, I., 245, 257; V., 114, 237, 239, 241, 242; VI., 10–11, 364.
Citrons served at Zuleika's banquet, V., 339.
Civil laws given to Israel at Marah, III., 39
Civil cases, Moses instructed the judges in the procedure of, III., 72
Civil cases should be despatched with celerity, III., 242.
Civilization of the world goes back to Adam, V., 105
Civilization impossible without fire, V., 109
Civilization, see also Culture.
Clasps, golden, of the Tabernacle, VI., 67.
Class-consciousness of the Jews, VI., 189.
Clay and dust, Enoch formed an image of, I., 122
Clay, the Egyptians covered themselves with, II., 126
Clay, Moses put in an ark lined with, II., 26
Clay, the Israelites made bricks out of, II., 372
Clay, the soil of the Red Sea changed to, III., 22.
Clean and unclean, see Animals, Clean and Unclean
Clean and unclean, Moses decided cases of, III., 67
Clean person, the message sent by a, V., 185.
Cleanliness of the thornbush, VI., 32.
Clementine writings, seven pillars of the earth personified as seven saints in the, V., 12.

Climate of Shem's land, I., 172
Climate of Africa, Yaniah's illness due to, II., 160.
Clock used by Noah, I., 157.
Clothes, see Garments.
Cloud, Abraham protected by a, I., 192, 303; V., 213
Cloud on Moriah, I., 278
Cloud visible over the tent of Sarah, I., 297
Cloud reappeared over the tent of Rebekah, I., 297
Cloud, in the world to come, III., 152
Cloud saved Joshua from the threats of Israel, III., 465
Cloud, the sons of Moses protected by a, IV., 317
Cloud, Nebuchadnezzar planned to envelop himself in a, IV., 334
Cloud, pillar of, details concerning, III., 27, 108, 210, 235, 236, 257, 261; VI., 45
Clouds, rabbinic theories about, V., 92
Clouds rolled from the eyes of the angel, I., 14
Clouds, curtains of, in Paradise, I., 21
Clouds, the hymn of, I., 44
Clouds, water of, the origin of, I., 70; II., 227 V., 28
Clouds, augury from, Ezekeel taught men, I., 125
Clouds carried Enoch into the first heaven, I., 126, 131
Clouds, treasures of, in the first heaven, I., 131
Clouds, the angel of Edom mounted above the, I., 351
Clouds, the angels set over the, II., 306
Clouds, God's shields made of, II., 333
Clouds dispelled by magic by Phinehas, III., 410
Clouds protected Job's grain at harvest time, V., 383
Clouds brought perfumes from paradise, VI., 71
Clouds fetched the precious stones from the river Pishon, VI., 71
Clouds, Israel protected and cared for by the, III., 21, 36, 43, 49, 54, 57, 64, 235, 236, 263, 316, 330, 331, 332, 333, 374, 383; VI., 20, 23, 24, 26, 52, 71, 90, 94, 110, 113, 114, 135
Clouds, Israelites transported to Palestine on, II., 365
Clouds, part of the exiled Israelites carried off by the, VI., 408
Clouds, Moses in the, III., 85, 109, 404, 429, 442, 476; VI., 46, 152, 164
Clouds of glory accompanied Israel for the merits of Moses and Aaron, III., 49; VI., 20, 114
Cloud of glory, Aaron protected by the, III., 277; VI., 96, 112
Clouds of glory vanished after Aaron's death, III., 49, 330, 331, 332, 333; VI., 20, 113, 114
Cloud of glory, the bodies of Adam and Eve enveloped in, I., 74
Clouds of glory, the Danites not covered with, VI., 132
Clouds of glory awaited Joseph's coming, II., 182
Cloud of glory, God revealed Himself to Joshua in a, VI., 158
Clouds of glory, seven garments of, I., 19
Clouds of glory, the number of, I., 19, 21; II., 374; V., 30, 438
Clouds of glory over the tree of life I. 21
Clouds of glory, the seventh of, rested on the hooks of the standards of the tribes, III., 234
Clouds of glory, the radiance of, III., 236
Clouds of glory, serpents burned by, III., 335; VI., 115
Clouds of glory, the miraculous powers of, II., 374–375; V., 438
Clouds of glory, the time of the creation of, V., 109.
Clowns have a share in Paradise, IV., 226.
Club, Abel slain with a, V., 139.
Coal, burning, Moses tested with, II., 274; V., 402
Coals of fire, Gabriel wanted to throw at Jerusalem, VI., 392
Coals of fire in the place of the Cherubim, VI., 392
Coals of Hell, sizes of, I., 16
Coals of Rigyon burn the angels, III., 112.
Coat of the priest atoned for murder, III., 169

Coats of mail, Azazel taught men how to make, **I.**, 125
Coats of mail, the men in Jacob's funeral cortège clothed in, **II.**, 152.
Cock, decorum of, a pattern for man, **I.**, 43
Cock, the greatest singer of hymns, **I.**, 44; **V.**, 62
Cock alone hears the voice of the dying, **I.**, 59
Cock, crowing of, drives demons away, **I.**, 152; **V.**, 173
Cock united with the pea-fowl in Noah's time, **I.**, 160
Cock, the boldest among the birds, **III.**, 31
Cock, crow of, Moses summoned Eleazar at, **III.**, 322
Cock, comb of, the time when it becomes white, **III.**, 371
Cock, the selfishness and vanity of, **IV.**, 140–141
Cock of gold, on the step of Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 157, 158
Cock, worshiped by the people of Cuthah, **IV.**, 266
Cock called Sekwi, **V.**, 47
Cock, the sacred, identical with the celestial singer, **V.**, 48
Cock, as a herald of light, **V.**, 62
Cock, the rising of the, from the dunghill, **V.**, 388
Cock, the feet of demons resemble those of a, **VI.**, 301
Cock, the wild, and Solomon, **V.**, 47
Cock, wild, the guardian of the shamir, **VI.**, 299
Cock, wild, the identity of, **V.**, 47; **VI.**, 299.
Coffin of Joseph, see Joseph, coffin of
Coffins, use of, for burial, **II.**, 191, 193, 207, 222; **III.**, 327, 430
Coffins of kings, the sinking of, by the Babylonians, **V.**, 376.
Cohort, a, of Esau's troops comprised sixty men, **I.**, 377
Coin, see also Money
Coin, Jacob paid Esau in, **I.**, 321; **V.**, 277
Coins struck by Abraham, **V.**, 216
Coins struck by David, the figures on the, **IV.**, 102; **V.**, 216
Coins struck by Joshua, the figures on the, **V.**, 216; **VI.**, 180
Coins struck by Mordecai, the figures on the, **IV.**, 445; **V.**, 216
Coins stamped by Solomon, **VI.**, 263
Coins, adhesion of the, to the honey jars, **IV.**, 85
Cold weather, cause of, **I.**, 25
Cold, Adam will be pinched by, **I.**, 98
Cold temperature of the land of Japheth, **I.**, 172
Cold sweat covered Jacob's body, **I.**, 333
Cold, storehouses of, in the West, **III.**, 232
Cold, Noah suffered from the, **V.**, 182
Cold, man cannot protect himself against, **V.**, 349
Cold, Gates of, **VI.**, 322
Cold, a frequent cause of death, **VI.**, 419.
Coldness of Hell, **I.**, 132; **V.**, 159, 418.
Color of a person affected by the holy oil, **VI.**, 251
Colors of jasper, **III.**, 171.
Colors of the trees of paradise, **I.**, 131
Colors, Joseph's coat of many, **II.**, 6, 7
Colors used in the tabernacle, **III.**, 117
Colors of the angel's garments, **III.**, 117
Colors of the stones of the breast plate of the high priest, **III.**, 169–172, 328; **VI.**, 83
Colors of the standards of the tribes of Israel, **III.**, 233–234, 238; **VI.**, 83
Colors of the curtains and pillars used at the festivities at Shushan, **IV.**, 371
Colors of the bird Kerum, **V.**, 59
Colors, 365, of the hyena, **V.**, 59.
Comb, the golden, of Zuleika, **II.**, 48
Comb of the cock, the instant when it becomes white, **III.**, 371.
Comforter, Noah called the, **I.**, 146; **V.**, 168.
Command, the, to stand up before an old man, first observed by God, **V.**, 234.
Commandments of God, see also Torah
Commandments of God, Adam ordered to fulfill, while in the garden of Eden, **I.**, 70, 71
Commandments, 613, of the Torah, **I.**, 379

Commandments, the, observed only in Palestine, III., 436; VI., 158
Commandments, the reasons for, sought by Solomon, IV., 130; VI., 282
Commandments, biblical, except the prohibition of eating the meat of living animals, obligatory upon the Israelites alone, V., 93
Commandments, two, Israel received, as a reward for Abraham's good deed, I., 234; V., 226.
Commandments, see also Precepts
Commerce, Zebulun devoted himself to, I., 367; II., 144; III., 198, 459–466; VI., 157
Commerce carried on by cheating, VI., 336.
Communism of the sons of Moses, IV., 317–318.
Community, the individual should participate in the suffering of the, V., 188.
Competition, the law in regard to, VI., 444.
Compromise, Moses settled cases by, III., 67.
Conception, character of man determined after, I., 56
Conception, Eve cursed with sorrow in, II., 264
Conception, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Conception of the raven through his mouth, V., 56
Conception, soul enters the body at the time of, V., 80, 81
Conception, the evil inclination enters the body at the time of, V., 81, 137
Conception, forty days after, the formation of the embryo occurs, V., 81
Concubine of Eliphaz was Timna, I., 422, 423
Concubine of the Ephraimite, IV., 218
Concubine of Gideon, IV., 41
Concubine of Potiphar called Asteho, II., 47
Concubines of Abraham, V., 263, 265, 266; VI., 389
Concubines of David, IV., 72; VI., 273
Concubines of Laban, the daughters of, I., 361
Concubines of Pharaoh, II., 297.
Condolence visit paid by Elijah to Hiel, IV., 195
Condolence, a visit of, paid by Abraham at the court of Abimelech, I., 291
Condolences conveyed to Abraham and Isaac by the inhabitants of the land, I., 290.
Confession of sin by Adam, I., 76, 90
Confession of Dan, II., 207
Confession of sin by Eve, I., 77, 101
Confession of sin by Gad, II., 217
Confession, of Judah, II., 36; V., 335
Confession of Reuben, II., 36, 191; V., 335
Confession by Satan of his intrigue, I., 88–89
Confession of sin by Simon, II., 191
Confession of sin, II., 143; V., 353, 367
Confession of sin, the potency of, IV., 22.
Conflagration of the world, V., 149–150.
Conjuration, man learned from the fallen angels, I., 125.
Conscience, Reuben tortured by his, on account of his sin, II., 191
Conscience of Jacob soothed by Rebekah, I., 331.
Consciousness, celestial bodies endowed with, V., 40.
Consecrated animals belong to the priest, III., 291
Consecration of the Temple, see Temple, consecration of
Consecration of the tabernacle, see Tabernacle, consecration of.
Constantinople, the monument of Ayyub in, V., 382.
Constellations of Adamah, light reflected from, I., 113
Constellations, the manner of the creation of, I., 140
Constellations of his sons, written by Jacob on stones, II., 29
Constellations, the demons subject to, IV., 150
Constellations, course of, confounded by Moses, VI., 24
Constellations, the twelve, are in the heavens, details concerning, II., 168; III., 193, 208.
Continence of Moses, IV., 260; VI., 356

Continence of Jehoiachim, IV., 287.
Conversion of Asenath, II., 172, 174
Conversion of Bath-shua, V., 333
Conversion of Solomon's wives, VI., 281
Conversion of Tamar, V., 334
Conversion of the Gentiles, II., 144; III., 459–460; VI., 480
Conversion, see also Proselytes.
Convulsions, the Amorites smitten with, III., 342.
Cook, Solomon was once a, IV., 170–171
Cook, the chief, of Pharaoh called Potiphar, V., 339.
Cooper, Abba Kolon traveled as a, VI., 280.
Copper, Tubal-cain the first to sharpen, I., 118
Copper, throne of, built by Nimrod, I., 178
Copper, tablet of, the "Name" written on a, I., 371
Copper, throne of, in Paradise, II., 314
Copper, the fifth heaven of Hiram made of, IV., 335.
Copulation of animals, details concerning, I., 30, 35, 38; V., 58, 134, 188.
Cord, the riddle concerning the, IV., 147; VI., 290.
Coriander seed, the manna like, II., 187–188.
Cork, the drawing of a, from the bottle, I., 354.
Corn, ears of, the seven, in Pharaoh's dream, II., 64
Corn, ground by female slaves, II., 367
Corn, sale of, the wealth acquired by Joseph through the, III., 11
Corn, roasted ears of, used in a test by Solomon, IV., 146.
Corners of the field, the harvest of, belong to the poor, III., 210.
Cornerstone of the Temple, IV., 153.
Corona, the uncovering of, the law concerning, V., 234.
Corpse of Adam, see Adam, corpse of
Corpse, the impurity of, III., 259; IV., 354
Corpse, removal of a, forbidden on the Sabbath, IV., 114
Corpse, bone of, Nebuchadnezzar's drinking vessel made of, IV., 330; VI., 418
Corpse, soul hovers about the, the first three days, V., 78
Corpse near the site of the altar, V., 126
Corpses of the generation of the desert immune from worms, III., 237
Corpses, mutilation of, IV., 183
Corpses, miraculously appeared on the high seas over which the Egyptians were sailing, IV., 296.
Cosmetics used by Zuleika, II., 53
Cosmetics, the sale of, IV., 356.
Cosmocratia, Solomon's throne the symbol of, VI., 453–454.
Cosmocrators, the names of the, IV., 162, 186, 267, 275–276, 333, 378–379, 407; V., 29, 199, 200; VI., 297, 310, 362, 395, 422, 430, 433, 457. 466
Cosmocrators, the number of, V., 29, 199, 200; VI., 289
Cosmocrators, see also World, rulers of.
Cosmogony, Jewish, influenced by Greek theories, V., 8
Cosmogony of the apocrypha syncretistic, V., 10.
Cosmology, V., 112.
Costa, the author of Mikweh Israel, VI., 293.
Costume, Israel distinguished from other nations by, III., 375.
Council of the Messiah, 14 members of the, V., 130.
Court of the Dead, the guardian of the, III., 478
Court, heavenly, see Heavenly court
Courts of justice, Jewish, see also Sanhedrin and Synhedrion
Court, Tamar, judged by a, II., 34
Court, a, tried the case of Joseph and Zuleika, II., 57
Court, Joseph held sessions of the, II., 101
Court of hewn stones, II., 325
Court sessions on Mondays and Thursdays, IV., 356
Court of justice, Methuselah and his, V., 166, 176
Court of justice of Shem and Eber, V., 192
Courts, lower and superior, composed of 23 members, VI., 100, 416

Courts, 200 presidents of, gathered around Absalom, IV., 105
Courts, terrestial, the justice of, VI., 147.
Courtisan, Jeroboam's mother a, VI., 304, 305
Courtisan, see also Harlot and Prostitute.
Covenant of pieces made with Abraham, I., 236, 237, 294; II., 10, 319, 372; III., 206; V., 229, 230, 231; VI., 77
Covenant of Abraham, the designation for circumcision, V., 267
Covenant between Abraham and Abimelech, I., 269, 323; IV., 94; VI., 208, 254
Covenant of Abraham with the Jebusites, I., 375
Covenant of Abraham with the children of Heth, I., 289
Covenant of God with David, III., 76
Covenant of Isaac with the Philistines, I., 325, 375; V., 280
Covenant between Israel and God, I., 342; III., 88, 89; VI., 34–35, 40
Covenant made between Jacob and Laban, I., 374; IV., 93; V., 319; VI., 256
Covenant, Jacob did not wish to enter into a, with Abimelech, I., 349
Covenant of Levi, circumcision referred to as, VI., 78
Covenant of God with the Leviathan, III., 420
Covenant made by God with the Matriarchs, V., 377
Covenant of God with Noah, the date of, V., 187
Covenant made by God with the patriarchs, I., 185, 281; II., 93–94, 187, 300, 340, 402; IV., 306, 426; V., 378 VI., 271
Covenant of God with the Rechabites, III., 76
Covenant made by God with the twelve tribes, II., 30, 31, 177; V., 378
Covenant, the holy, circumcision designated as, V., 268
Covenant, son of, the Jew designated as a, V., 268.
Covetousness, the punishment for, II., 310; III., 102
Covetousness prohibited in the Decalogue, III., 102, 106, 113–114
Covetousness, the consequences of, III., 102–3, 104; VI., 43.
Cow, one of the first animals that presented themselves for names, I., 63
Cows, seven, of Pharaoh's dream, II., 64
Cows, the song chanted by the, IV., 63
Cows of themselves found their way to Palestine, VI., 224, 225
Cows, export of, from Alexandria, VI., 415.
Cozbi, daughter of Balak, beauty of, III., 383, 409
Cozbi and Zimri slain by Phinehas, III., 386, 409
Cozbi married to Zimri, III., 409; VI., 136
Cozbi, the etymology of the name of, VI., 137.
Crab, one of the twelve signs of the Zodiac, IV., 401.
Crafts originated by Adam, I., 62.
Created things aspire to be infinite, V., 16
Created things, the first, produced in their developed form, V., 28, 36
Created things conceived by analogy to man, V., 35
Created things, usefulness of, V., 60.
Creatio ex nihilo, V., 3, 7, 63.
Creation of man, see Man, creation of
Creation, first day of, things formed on, I., 82; IV., 387; V., 7, 20, 21, 66, 79, 106, 107, 127
Creation, second day of, things formed on, I., 13, 15, 16, 82; III., 44, 52, 314; IV., 387; V., 17, 18, 19, 21, 66, 85, 107
Creation, third day of, things formed on, I., 18–23, 70, 82; III., 18; IV., 387; V., 18, 29, 66
Creation, the fourth day of, the things formed on the, I., 23–6, 83; IV., 387; V., 36, 66, 108
Creation, the fifth day of, the things formed on the, I., 26–29, 83; IV., 387; V., 20, 21, 66, 108
Creation, the sixth day of, the things formed on the, I., 30–42, 82, 83, 265; III., 18–19, 363; IV., 387; V., 79, 108, 127

Creation, seventh day of, the physical man formed on the, V., 79, 111, 128
Creation, the six days of, the symbolism of, IV., 399–400
Creation, the six days of, primordial things formed in the twilights of, V., 109
Creation, each day of, brought forth 3 things, I., 82; V., 7
Creation, the purpose of, I., 42, 43; V., 34, 62, 67, 161
Creation, the mystery of, revealed to Enoch, I., 135, 140
Creation, God made use of Hebrew at, I., 181; V., 205
Creation brought about by the word of God, I., 49; V., 21, 63, 111, 205
Creation, Ten Words of, I., 49; III., 104–106; V., 7, 426; VI., 43
Creation of the world, the means of, I., 8, 13; III., 154; V., 5, 64, 73
Creation began with the stone in the holy of holies, V., 14, 15
Creation, a spinning out of the skeins of the warp, V., 15
Creation, a struggle between light and darkness, V., 16
Creation, theory of, held by the philosophers, V., 34
Creation, primeval elements of, weeping of, V., 18
Creation, acts of, paralleled by miracles done to Israel, I., 51
Creation, conditional on Israel's acceptance of the Torah, I., 52
Creation, made possible by submission of the waters to God's command, V., 8
Creation, dedication of, I., 85
Creation, the revelation of God's majesty, V., 60
Creation was of a progressive order, V., 95
Creation, the whole of, made by weight, measure, and rule, II., 210
Creation, special act of, Solomon's shemule the product of, IV., 125.
Creations, primordial, miracles considered as, V., 68
Creations, primordial, came out fully developed, I., 59; V., 78
Creatures, 365 species of, inhabit the second earth, I., 10
Creatures consulted by God concerning the creation of man, I., 52
Creatures, worshiped Adam as their creator, I., 64.
Cremation of the bodies of the Edomite Kings, VI., 315.
Criminal cases, Moses instructed the judges in, III., 72
Criminal cases, the procedure in, II., 35; III., 242
Criminals made by Joseph to live a better life without punishment, V., 342
Criminals, the burial of, VI., 176.
Crimson, the tree of life in appearance like, I., 131–132
Crimson, the color of the angels' garments, III., 117.
Crocodile, head of, possessed by phoenix, I., 33
Crocodile, fable of, V., 57
Crocodiles in the Nile, the origin of, V., 429
Crocodiles disappeared through the prayers of Jeremiah, VI., 400.
Croesus not identical with Harsum, VI., 430
Croesus, victory of Cyrus over, VI., 436.
Crop of the bird, the function of the, III., 208.
Cross erected by Haman, details concerning, IV., 431, 443, 444; VI., 479
Cross of Jesus in Christian legend, IV., 479
Cross, the raising and lowering of the hands of Moses, a symbolic representation of, VI., 25
Cross-ways of Paradise, Elijah stands at, IV., 201; VI., 324.
Crossing of animals, I., 424; V., 322, 323.
Croup, the spies died of, VI., 98.
Crow, the raven consorts with the, I., 359.
Crown of Ahasuerus came from Macedonia, IV., 435
Crown of gold worn by the king of the Amalekites, IV., 101; VI., 259
Crown of the Angel of Death made of the sins of the wicked, I., 306

Crown of gold put on Asenath, II., 174
Crown given to Bela, II., 156
Crown of David, details concerning, IV., 114, 118, 258; VI., 354
Crown of Enoch, I., 139, 140
Crown worn by Esther, IV., 424
Crown of gold put on Jacob's head by Joseph, II., 152
Crown worn by Joseph, details concerning, II., 73, 82, 90, 120, 121, 153, 174
Crown of pearls worn by Joshua, III., 437, 440; IV., 14
Crown, the golden, the figure of, on the coins of Mordecai, V., 216
Crown given to Moses by the Ethiopians, II., 287
Crown of Pharaoh removed by the infant Moses, II., 272, 274, 277; V., 402
Crown of the sun, V., 36
Crown of good name, the highest crown, III., 205–206
Crown and wreath one word in Hebrew, V., 36
Crown of righteousness, II., 196
Crowns of fire adorn the angels, I., 18
Crowns, two, on the head of the pious, I., 19, 57
Crowns of God, details concerning, I., 140; III., 111; V., 48; VI., 46
Crowns, three, forfeited by Reuben, II., 141
Crowns, 36, attached to Jacob's bier, II., 153
Crowns of Job's friends, the pictures in the, II., 236
Crowns of glory upon the heads of Job's children, II., 239
Crowns of Hebrew letters of the Torah, details concerning, II., 325; III., 114, 115; VI., 220
Crowns, Moses and Aaron did not bring, to Pharaoh, II., 331
Crowns, three, received by Israel at Sinai, details concerning, III., 92, 93, 94, 205; V., 219; VI., 36, 37, 38, 77
Crowns for the Levites carried by the angels, III., 94
Crowns, Israel in Egypt wore, III., 152
Crowns, ten, the first of Nisan distinguished by, III., 181
Crowns of gold, on the ark, III., 205
Crowns, five, Adam receives, V., 78
Crowns, three, given to Abraham, V., 219.
Crucifixion of Jesus, place of, V., 126, 127
Crucifixion of Bigthan and Teresh, IV., 392
Crucifixion of the priests of Dagon, VI., 224.
Cruse, Saul anointed with a, VI., 249
Cruse, the symbolical meaning of, VI., 249.
Crystal, firmament consists of, I., 13
Crystal, the stone of the tribe of Gad, III., 171.
Cubit, the size of the, III., 340; V., 176
Cubit and a space, the height of Adikam, II., 298.
Cucumbers eaten by the Jews in Egypt, III., 245.
Culture of the inhabitants of Ge, I., 114
Culture, beginnings of, traced back to Adam, V., 113
Culture, see also Civilization.
Cunning of Cain, I., 109; V., 139
Cunning of Esau, I., 326; V., 326
Cunning of the Hebrews, II., 272
Cunning of Jacob, I., 321, 337–8, 340, 357, 362; II., 273; V., 300, 343
Cunning of Laban, I., 357
Cunning of Pharaoh, II., 246
Cunning of Rachel, II., 209
Cunning of the serpent, the cause of its undoing, I., 40
Cup of immortality, II., 172, 173
Cup, the magic, of Joseph, details concerning, II., 83, 96, 99, 100, 114, 182; V., 352
Cup given to Pharaoh by the chief butler, II., 61
Cup, silver, could only be used by the king and the viceroy of Egypt, V., 352
Cure of Isaac in paradise, V., 254
Cure of Jacob's thigh effected by Raphael, I., 385
Cure of the sterility of Isaac and Rebekah, I., 313
Cure of Job's sickness, II., 240

Cure of Naaman effected by Elisha, **III.**, 214
Cure, see also Healing, and Medicine.
Curse of Abimelech caused Isaac's blindness, **V.**, 281–282
Curse pronounced by Abraham on the wicked, **I.**, 304; **V.**, 202
Curse uttered by David, **IV.**, 95, 96, 127
Curse uttered against David, **IV.**, 72
Curse inflicted upon the earth, **I.**, 110; **III.**, 31; **V.**, 28, 102, 140
Curse of Jacob, details concerning, **I.**, 374; **II.**, 104, 132
Curse pronounced on Mt. Ebal, **VI.**, 155
Curse uttered by Eli, **IV.**, 64; **VI.**, 229
Curse resting on Eliezer changed into a blessing, **I.**, 293, 297
Curse pronounced by Elisha upon the young men, **IV.**, 240; **V.**, 406
Curse uttered against the Yemenites by Ezra, **VI.**, 432
Curse uttered against Ezra, **VI.**, 432
Curse pronounced upon Eve, pious women not included in, **I.**, 98; **II.**, 264
Curse pronounced upon Ham, **III.**, 452
Curse of Isaac, Jacob feared, **I.**, 331, 342
Curse pronounced by Isaac upon those who cursed Jacob, **I.**, 338
Curse uttered by Jeremiah, **IV.**, 295, 298; **VI.**, 384
Curse pronounced by Job, David, and Jeremiah on the day of their birth, **V.**, 101
Curse uttered by Joshua against the rebuilders of Jericho, **IV.**, 196
Curse of Saul carried away by David, **IV.**, 90; **VI.**, 253
Curse pronounced upon Moses by the son of Shelomith, **III.**, 240; **VI.**, 84
Curse uttered against Pharaoh, **II.**, 125
Curse inflicted upon the serpent, **I.**, 77, 78, 98; **III.**, 335; **V.**, 100, 101
Curse uttered against the sun, **IV.**, 309
Curse pronounced against those who calculated the time of the Messiah's advent, **VI.**, 436, 437
Curse pronounced against three beings, **V.**, 101
Curse of an ordinary person sometimes takes effect, **V.**, 282
Curse, an unintentional, takes effect, **V.**, 302
Curses pronounced against Adam, **I.**, 78, 97, 146, 147, 331; **V.**, 100, 102, 114, 122, 169
Curses, Jews accused of uttering, against Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 403, 404, 405, 410
Curses pronounced upon Ishmael by his wife, **I.**, 267
Curses, Noah the first to utter, **I.**, 167
Curses uttered by Noah, **I.**, 38–9, 168–169, 172, 220, 297; **V.**, 101, 260
Curses, Joseph driven away from Rachel's grave by, **II.**, 21
Curses pronounced against Shechem, **IV.**, 42
Curses of Balaam, see Balaam, Curses of.
Cursing of one's parents and teachers, punishment for, **II.**, 313.
Curtain of the Tabernacle, details concerning, **III.**, 151, 159, 163, 164, 165, 177, 178, 200; **VI.**, 65
Curtain of the Temple woven by virgins, **IV.**, 304; **VI.**, 396
Curtain, the heavenly, veils the throne of God, **II.**, 10; **III.**, 112, 435; **V.**, 75
Curtain, heavenly, the angel that stands behind the, **II.**, 10; **III.**, 112, 345; **VI.**, 434
Curtain, heavenly, the voice from behind the, **II.**, 10; **III.**, 435; **V.**, 250
Curtain of clouds in paradise, **I.**, 21
Curtain, painted, souls painted on, **V.**, 82.
Cush gave Nimrod the clothes of Adam and Eve., **I.**, 177
Cush married at an advanced age, **I.**, 177
Cush urged Canaan to depart from the land not assigned to him, **I.**, 220
Cush, the language of, **II.**, 215
Cush, one of the builders of the Tower of Babel, **V.**, 201
Cush a name for Saul, **VI.**, 274.
Cushan identical with Laban, **IV.**, 30
Cushan oppressed Israel for eight years, **IV.**, 30; **VI.**, 187
Cushan Rishathaim, the Aramean, attacked Israel, **IV.**, 94.
Cushite woman refers to Zipporah, **VI.**, 90.
Custom of saying "If it please God," the origin of, **IV.**, 215; **VI.**, 331.

Cuthah, people of, worship a cock, **IV.**, 266
Cuthah, see also Samaritans.
Cymbal given by Job to Amaltheas, **II.**, 242
Cymbals, music of, Jacob greeted with the, **II.**, 120
Cymbals used at Joseph's installation, **II.**, 74
Cymbals, Naamah played the, **I.**, 118
Cymbals, an armed host served God with, **I.**, 133
Cymbals, Sodom resounded with, **I.**, 255.
Cyprus, the Jebusites settled in, **VI.**, 255
Cyprus, the Philistines emigrated from, **IV.**, 94.
Cyrus, a descendant of Japheth, **I.**, 170
Cyrus and Darius, **IV.**, 343, 346, 356; **VI.**, 433, 434, 435, 439, 451
Cyrus and Belshazzar, **IV.**, 343, 344, 345; **VI.**, 431, 435
Cyrus, position of, before he became king, **IV.**, 345, 353; **VI.**, 424, 431
Cyrus and Daniel, **IV.**, 345, 346; **VI.**, 432, 436
Cyrus permitted the rebuilding of the Temple, **IV.**, 345, 346, 353, 367; **V.**, 170; **VI.**, 433, 439
Cyrus, immorality of, **IV.**, 346
Cyrus, death of, **IV.**, 346
Cyrus destroyed the city of Babylon, **IV.**, 353; **VI.**, 447
Cyrus, piety of, **IV.**, 353
Cyrus and Nebuchadnezzar, **IV.**, 367; **VI.**, 424, 431
Cyrus, a cosmocrator, **V.**, 199, 200; **VI.**, 297, 433
Cyrus sat on the throne of Solomon, **VI.**, 297, 433, 453, 454
Cyrus, Isaiah's prophecy concerning, **VI.**, 431, 436
Cyrus, God disappointed in, **VI.**, 433
Cyrus, weeping of, at the destruction of the Temple, **VI.**, 433
Cyrus forbade the Jews to leave Babylonia, **VI.**, 433
Cyrus, attitude of the Babylonian and Palestinian authorities towards, **VI.**, 433
Cyrus, the names of the sons of, **VI.**, 434, 451
Cyrus, victory of, over Croesus, **VI.**, 436
Cyrus appointed Zerubbabel head of the Jews, **VI.**, 437
Cyrus, the duration of the rule of, **VI.**, 439
Cyrus, youth of, the legends in classical writers about, **VI.**, 439
Cyrus identified with Artaxerxes, **VI.**, 451.

D

Dabriah one of Ezra's scribes, **IV.**, 357; **VI.**, 445.
Daeves, Angro-Mainyu the lord of the, **V.**, 166.
Dagon, image of, **IV.**, 88; **VI.**, 224, 225.
Daily burnt offering, the law concerning the, **III.**, 150
Daily sacrifices offered by Phinehas, **III.**, 389; **VI.**, 138
Daily sacrifices omitted on the morning of the Temple dedication, **IV.**, 129
Daily recitation of the Psalms, **VI.**, 263.
Dalet, the initial word of Dabar, the Divine Word, **I.**, 7
Dalet, initial letter of Din, justice, **I.**, 7.
Damascus far from Media, **IV.**, 162
Damascus, the spot where Abel was slain, **I.**, 152; **V.**, 139, 172
Damascus, the residence of the Cainites, **I.**, 152
Damascus, Abraham protected by God in, **I.**, 234
Damascus, Abraham king of, **V.**, 216
Damascus, idolatry of, **IV.**, 200
Damascus, Gehazi settled in, **IV.**, 245; **VI.**, 347
Damascus, the exile of Israel to, **IV.**, 265
Damascus, the founding of, **V.**, 139
Damascus, treasures of, **VI.**, 348.

Damesek in charge of one company of Jacob's people, I., 383; V., 304.
Dan, wars fought by, I., 407, 411, 419; II., 176, 177
Dan married Elflalet, II., 38–39
Dan, the numerous children and grandchildren of, II., 39, 106, 154; V., 379
Dan, voice of, II., 106
Dan wanted to reduce Egypt to a desert, II., 107
Dan, the blessing bestowed upon, by Jacob, II., 144–145; III., 235, 304; VI., 207
Dan, the confession of, II., 207
Dan revealed to his sons the future history of Israel, II., 208
Dan compared to Judah, III., 204
Dan set about slaying Joseph, II., 207; V., 328, 374, 380
Dan corresponds to Uriel, III., 232
Dan compared to a serpent, III., 234
Dan, one of the weak sons of Jacob, V., 359
Dan, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Dan, the Messiah a descendant of, V., 368
Dan, tribe of, Abiezer the prince of, III., 222
Dan, tribe of, Ammiel selected as a spy from, III., 265
Dan, tribe of, Oholiah of the, III., 156 VI., 295
Dan, tribe of, Samson belonged to, I., 364; II., 144; III., 222; IV., 47
Dan, tribe of, Shelomith belonged to, II., 279; III., 239, 240
Dan, tribe of, the dispersion of, II., 219–220
Dan, tribe of, the large population of, III., 391
Dan, tribe of, the wickedness of, III., 171, 223, 232; IV., 22, 112; VI., 80, 132, 270
Dan, tribe of, the color and emblem of the flag of, III., 234, 237; VI., 83
Dan, tribe of, the standard bearer of, on the left side of the camp, III., 232
Dan, tribe of, belonged to the fourth group of the 12 tribes, III., 223
Dan, tribe of, the quarrel of Shelomith's son with the, III., 240; VI., 84
Dan, tribe of, the second tribe to be counted in the census of Joab, IV., 112
Dan, tribe of, at the head of the fourth camp of Israel, III., 304
Dan, tribe of, belonged to the second division at the Red Sea, VI., 4
Dan, tribe of, the Anti-Christ of the, V., 368; VI., 24, 144
Dan, tribe of, helped in the erection of the Tabernacle, III., 222
Dan, tribe of, the stone of, III., 171, 234; IV., 24
Dan, tribe of, the strength of, III., 461
Dan, tribe of, war-cry of, VI., 209
Dan, tribe of, observed by Balaam from the top of Peor, VI., 132
Dan, tribe of, not covered with the clouds of glory, VI., 132
Dan, tribe of, warlike character of the, IV., 182
Dan, tribe of, settled in Ethiopia, IV., 182
Dan, tribe of, departure of, from Palestine, IV., 182
Dan, tribe of, the oath taken by, IV., 182
Dan, territory of, the location of, III., 461
Dan, tribe of, Zaliah of the, III., 410
Dan, tribe of, the heroes of, VI., 144
Dan, tribe of, worshipers of idols, III., 57, 233, 244; IV., 279; VI., 24, 82
Dan, Abraham's strength failed at, I., 232
Dan, Jeroboam raised the golden calves at, I., 232
Dan, Golden Calf of, the capture of, IV., 265.
Danaben, Mt., Phinehas stayed at, IV., 53; VI., 214.
Dances performed by the animals for Solomon, IV., 142
Dances accompanied the return of the Ark, VI., 224.
Dancing accompanied the song of Israel at the Red Sea, III., 36
Dancing women, Dinah went out to see, I., 395
Dancing before the idols, III., 120
Dancing of the angels before God, I., 84
Dancing of Aaron and Miriam at the remarriage of Amram, II., 262

Dancing of Ishmael, Abraham rejoiced at, V., 246
Dancing of the angels at the wedding of Adam and Eve, I., 68
Dancing in the house of mourning, VI., 343
Dancing at the Feast of Ahasuerus, IV., 372; VI., 455–456.
Danel, V., 153.
Danger, the motto of the patriarchs was to avoid, I., 349
Danger, the prohibition to expose one's self to, VI., 249.
Daniel, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Daniel cast into the lion's den, I., 51; IV., 242, 345, 348, 424; VI., 414 424, 432, 435, 436
Daniel, the descent of, I., 362; II., 147; VI., 414, 432
Daniel and Nebuchadnezzar, II., 69; IV., 326, 327, 334, 335, 338, 339, 390; VI., 414, 415, 423, 424
Daniel, Babylonia fell through the hands of, II., 147
Daniel, wisdom of, IV., 326, 327
Daniel, one of the prophets, IV., 326, 349; VI., 413, 416, 436
Daniel, virtues of, IV., 326, 337, 347, 348; VI., 414
Daniel refused divine honors, IV., 328, 337, 338; VI., 415
Daniel built a canal in Tiberias, IV., 328
Daniel, absence of, from Babylonia, IV., 329, 337; VI., 415, 427
Daniel, advice of, sought by his companions, IV., 331
Daniel and the writing on the wall, IV., 343, 344; VI., 431
Daniel and Cyrus, IV., 345; VI., 431, 436
Daniel, the enemies of, IV., 346, 348, 349; VI., 435, 436
Daniel and Darius, IV., 347, 349; VI., 435
Daniel, dwelling place of, IV., 347, 349, 383; VI., 437
Daniel, Habakkuk brought food to, IV., 348; VI., 432
Daniel risked his life for prayers, IV., 348, 349; VI., 435, 477
Daniel, retirement of, from public life, in his old age, IV., 349
Daniel, death and burial of, IV., 350; VI., 437
Daniel, Zerubbabel found fault with, IV., 352
Daniel, the names of, IV., 377, 419; VI., 275, 414, 438, 457, 469
Daniel pronounced the name of God to remove beauty of Vashti, IV., 378
Daniel, the antipathy between Vashti and, IV., 378
Daniel, wife of, a Persian, IV., 378
Daniel, domestic difficulties of, IV., 378
Daniel, the titles given to, V., 381; VI., 413, 437
Daniel lived to see a new world, V., 388
Daniel and the Dragon, the legend of, I., 351; IV., 338, 346; VI., 14, 427, 432
Daniel, one of the six pious men, VI., 193
Daniel, the contemporaries of, VI., 352, 416
Daniel, Book of, written by the Great Assembly, VI., 387
Daniel, Book of, the canonicity of, VI., 448
Daniel lost his high position at court, VI., 424
Daniel, anthropomorphic expressions used in, VI., 413
Daniel, synagogue of, VI., 413
Daniel, the promised Messiah, VI., 414, 438
Daniel the first to lay the foundation of the Temple, VI., 414
Daniel the eye-witness of three exiles, VI., 414
Daniel in distress six times, VI., 414
Daniel, the miracles wrought for, VI., 414
Daniel, intercession of, in behalf of Jehoiachin, VI., 429
Daniel, a priest, VI., 432, 448
Daniel compared with the Gentile sages, VI., 434
Daniel protected by an angel, VI., 435
Daniel not protected from fire, VI., 435
Daniel worshiped as an idol, VI., 435
Daniel, life of, saved by the prayer of his three companions, VI., 435
Daniel, author of several books, VI., 436

Daniel born in Shushan, **VI.**, 436
Daniel preceded Nehemiah as governor, **VI.**, 437–438
Daniel, vision of, Josephus one of the earliest interpreters of, **VI.**, 437
Daniel wrote concerning the Roman government, **VI.**, 437
Daniel, the governor of Palestine, **VI.**, 437
Daniel and the calculation of the time of the advent of the Messiah, **VI.**, 349, 436
Daniel, the attributes given to God by, **VI.**, 447
Daniel erred in computing the seventy years of the Babylonian exile, **VI.**, 451
Daniel and his companions called the servants of God, **V.**, 381; **VI.**, 147
Daniel and his companions, the captivity of, **VI.**, 414
Daniel and his companions, the descent of, **VI.**, 414
Daniel and his companions, the house of study of, **VI.**, 414
Daniel and his companions, perfect in body and intellect, **VI.**, 415
Daniel and his companions, the enactment of, concerning wine, **VI.**, 439
Daniel and his companions, the riddle concerning, **IV.**, 147–148
Daniel and his companions, rulers over all of Nebuchadnezzar's kingdom, **IV.**, 276, 326; **VI.**, 415, 416
Daniel and his companions, accused of immorality, **IV.**, 326
Daniel, companions of, the three pillars on which the world rests, **IV.**, 331; **VI.**, 104
Daniel, companions of, consulted by Nebuchadnezzar about the false prophets, **IV.**, 337
Daniel, companions of, observed the dietary laws, **IV.**, 386
Daniel, companions of, were prophets, **VI.**, 413, 427, 436
Daniel, the companions of, related to Daniel, **VI.**, 416
Daniel, companions of, composed the Hallel, **VI.**, 418
Daniel, companions of, the death of, **VI.**, 419
Daniel, companions of, the friends of Joshua, the High priest, **VI.**, 427
Daniel, companions of, and the worship of Nebuchadnezzar's idols, **IV.**, 328; **VI.**, 415, 416, 417
Daniel, companions of, the prayer of, **IV.**, 329; **VI.**, 417, 418
Daniel, companions of, the merits of, **IV.**, 329, 331, 361, 417; **V.**, 186; **VI.**, 416
Daniel, companions of, saved from death by fire, **I.**, 51; **II.**, 350; **IV.**, 329, 332, 424, 430–431; **VI.**, 414, 415, 417, 418
Daniel, companions of, members of the Great Synagogue, **VI.**, 447, 448
Daniel, companions of, settled in Palestine, **IV.**, 330
Daniel, companions of, the invulnerability of the descendants of, **VI.**, 477
Daniel, companions of, the custom to greet with the name of God lasted until the time of, **VI.**, 191.
Daphne, the Sanhedrin met Nebuchadnezzar at, **IV.**, 284, 286, 292; **VI.**, 408.
Dara, son of Zerah, **III.**, 208.
Darda, the wisdom of, **IV.**, 130
Darda, the son of Zerah, **V.**, 407
Darda, the etymology of, **VI.**, 283.
Darius possessed Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 160
Darius and Cyrus, **IV.**, 343, 346, 353; **VI.**, 434, 435, 439
Darius and Belshazzar, **IV.**, 343, 344, 345, 373; **VI.**, 431, 435
Darius, king of Media, **IV.**, 343
Darius, subjects of, converted to Judaism, **IV.**, 347; **VI.**, 435
Darius and Daniel, **IV.**, 347, 349; **VI.**, 434
Darius blinded by an angel, **IV.**, 347
Darius, vision of, restored, **IV.**, 347
Darius, gave tithes to the priests and Levites, **IV.**, 347
Darius, journey of, to Jerusalem, **IV.**, 347
Darius, realm of, administered by a council of three, **IV.**, 347

Darius rose early in the morning, **IV.**, 348; **VI.**, 435
Darius, three bodyguards of, **IV.**, 351; **VI.**, 437
Darius and the rebuilding of the Temple, **IV.**, 352, 366; **VI.**, 439, 440
Darius, the ancestry of, **IV.**, 366; **VI.**, 431, 438, 451, 452, 460
Darius, the names of, **VI.**, 433
Darius destroyed the city of Babylon, **VI.**, 447
Darius, the extent and duration of the rule of, **V.**, 200; **VI.**, 439
Darius drove Nebuchadnezzar from the palace, **VI.**, 424
Darius, Zerubbabel pleaded the cause of Israel before, **VI.**, 438
Darius, the birth-day of, **VI.**, 439.
Dark, Adam feared an attack of the serpent in the, **I.**, 86, 89; **V.**, 116
Dark, the ruler of the, banished before creation, **I.**, 13.
Darkness dispensed by Tohu, **I.**, 8
Darkness, the time of its creation, **I.**, 8, 13; **V.**, 7, 107
Darkness, the abode of, **I.**, 12; **III.**, 233
Darkness of Erez frightens Cain into repentance, **I.**, 113, 114
Darkness of Hell, **I.**, 132; **II.**, 359; **V.**, 432
Darkness, the things created out of, **I.**, 135; **III.**, 217–218
Darkness at the time of Enoch's translation, **I.**, 137
Darkness, Azazel covered with, **I.**, 148
Darkness, premature, Jacob saved from Esau by, **I.**, 350
Darkness sent on the Ishmaelites, **II.**, 20, 21
Darkness invaded Egypt at the removal of Joseph's bones, **II.**, 192
Darkness, Egyptians met their death in, **II.**, 343, 345, 347; **VI.**, 10
Darkness, Egyptian, the impenetrability of, **II.**, 359; **III.**, 21; **VI.**, 6
Darkness, three days of, part of the Egyptian treasure taken during, **II.**, 360; **III.**, 42; **V.**, 437; **VI.**, 16
Darkness, Egyptian, could not be dispelled by artificial means, **II.**, 360
Darkness, Egyptian, wicked of Israel died during the period of, **III.**, 14, 390; **V.**, 431, 437; **VI.**, 138–139
Darkness at the Red Sea, **II.**, 359; **III.**, 21; **V.**, 431–432; **VI.**, 6
Darkness brooded upon the abyss at the time of creation, **II.**, 372
Darkness, thirty-six elements and world rulers of, **IV.**, 151
Darkness, Ahaz buried in, **IV.**, 266
Darkness, the nature of, **V.**, 7, 16
Darkness, prince of, is the angel of death, **V.**, 16
Darkness and light, the struggle between, **V.**, 16
Darkness, mountains of, **V.**, 19, 170; **VI.**, 408, 409
Darkness of chaos, the advance of the celestial light made creation possible, **V.**, 112
Darkness, stones of, light produced by means of, **V.**, 113
Darkness came upon Adam after the Fall, **V.**, 143
Darkness, see also Light and Darkness.
Darnel, proverb concerning, **I.**, 293
Darnel, wheat brought forth, in Noah's time, **V.**, 180.
Darts used in combat with Leviathan, **I.**, 28
Darts, Josiah killed by, **I.**, 60
Darts, the use of, in war, **II.**, 342.
Dates, Palestine the country of, **I.**, 230
Dates, Palestinian, sent to Babylon, **VI.**, 177.
Dathan complained to Moses of the wrong inflicted upon him by the Egyptian, **II.**, 279; **V.**, 405
Dathan, the Egyptian taskmaster intended to slay, **II.**, 279, 280, 281; **V.**, 405
Dathan and Abiram inquire from the Messiah about the end, **I.**, 23
Dathan and Abiram, the quarrel between, **II.**, 281
Dathan and Abiram's relation to Moses, **II.**, 281, 337–338; **III.**, 294, 296, 297; **VI.**, 102
Dathan and Abiram, the leaders of the Israelites, **II.**, 295

Dathan and Abiram, the meaning of the names of, III., 287
Dathan and Abiram, were brothers, III., 302; V., 405; VI., 102
Dathan and Abiram, Israel wished to set up as their leaders, III., 276
Dathan and Abiram, unconscious prophecy of, III., 294; VI., 102
Dathan and Abiram, the enemies of Moses, II., 295, 327; III., 13; V., 406, 412
Dathan and Abiram became poor, II., 327
Dathan and Abiram belong to the five wicked persons, VI., 360
Dathan and Abiram, the wickedness of, III., 295; V., 406
Dathan and Abiram betrayed the secret of Moses' slaying the Egyptian, III., 297
Dathan and Abiram remained in Egypt after the Exodus, III., 13; VI., 4
Dathan and Abiram tried to make Israel at the Red Sea to return to Egypt, III., 297; V., 406
Dathan and Abiram kept the manna from day to day, III., 48; V., 406; VI., 19
Dathan and Abiram violated the Sabbath, III., 297
Dathan and Abiram the leaders in Korah's rebellion, III., 287; V., 406; VI., 100.
David used Aaron's rod, VI., 106
David removed Abiathar from the high priesthood, VI., 279
David and Abishai, IV., 108; VI., 278
David and Abner, IV., 73; VI., 278
David contrasted with Abraham, V., 220
David and Absalom, IV., 105, 381; VI., 266, 267, 268
David appointed Ahimaaz to high office, VI., 268
David and Ahithophel, III., 194; VI., 76, 257
David and Bath-sheba, IV., 103, 118; VI., 148, 257, 260, 264, 277
David, Chileab's resemblance to, IV., 118
David and Doeg, IV., 75; VI., 241, 257
David excluded the Gibeonites from the Jewish communion, IV., 10
David and Goliath, III., 456; IV., 85, 88, 111, 422; VI., 249, 252, 260
David chided by Hushai, IV., 105, 106
David, Ira the friend and disciple of, VI., 144, 263
David, the children of Issachar who came to, V., 368
David destroyed the monument erected by Jacob and Laban, IV., 93
David, called the son of Jesse in a slighting manner, VI., 27
David, curse uttered by, against Joab, IV., 127
David, Job's resemblance to, V., 390
David, the prophecy concerning, in the blessing of Judah, V., 368
David used the trumpets made by Moses, III., 251; VI., 88
David, compared with Moses, VI., 245
David and Jonathan, IV., 111; VI., 244, 253
David taught the Levites to sing hymns to God, VI., 263
David divided the priests and Levites into 24 sections, III., 228
David, wrong done to Mephibosheth by, IV., 76–77; VI., 244
David and the Messiah, I., 23, 257; III., 446; V., 130, 131, 243; VI., 272
David and Michal, IV., 116; VI., 274, 459
David and Nathan the prophet, VI., 264, 265
David and Nob, IV., 258
David wrote the names of the Patriarchs on stones, VI., 251
David the head of the three Patriarchs, VI., 265
David played with Rehoboam, VI., 300
David, defended by Samuel, IV., 75; VI., 241
David and Shimei, IV., 128, 381; VI., 279
David, contrasted with Saul, IV., 72, 93; VI., 238, 263
David and Saul, IV., 68, 69, 72, 74, 76, 81–82, 84, 88, 93, 110; VI., 238, 239, 243, 263, 311
David, Sheba a rebel against, IV., 179, 181; VI., 304
David, compared with Solomon, IV., 155; VI., 283, 285
David and Solomon, IV., 125, 172, 263; VI., 277, 283, 285, 295

David, name of, on Solomon's coins, **VI.**, 263
David caused the death of Uriah the Hittite, **IV.**, 126; **VI.**, 265
David transferred the priestly dignity to Zadok, **IV.**, 62
David, Tower of, the emblem on David's coin, **IV.**, 102
David, the teachers of, **IV.**, 76, 94, 101, 111, 118; **VI.**, 256, 267, 268
David forgot a commandment of the Torah, **III.**, 395; **VI.**, 270
David, devotion of, to the study and fulfillment of the Torah, **IV.**, 97, 101, 113, 114; **VI.**, 260, 263
David, the great learning of, **VI.**, 242, 259, 260
David, success of, as a teacher, **VI.**, 242
David, a cosmocrator, **V.**, 200; **VI.**, 289
David, the dethronement of, **V.**, 390
David, the outlawry of, **IV.**, 76; **VI.**, 239
David, the cause of the trembling of the limbs of, **IV.**, 113
David, four sons of, died in the plague, **IV.**, 113
David, birth of, **IV.**, 82, 84; **V.**, 390; **VI.**, 247, 249
David, weeping of, **IV.**, 104; **VI.**, 266
David afflicted with leprosy, **IV.**, 104; **VI.**, 266
David, saddle-beast of, **IV.**, 108; **VI.**, 268
David, beauty of, **IV.**, 82; **VI.**, 251
David, the rescue of, from the lion and reëm, **IV.**, 83
David, the gigantic strength of, **IV.**, 83; **VI.**, 248
David, eye of, the power of, **IV.**, 87; **VI.**, 251
David, the admission of, into the congregation of the Lord, the controversy concerning, **IV.**, 88–89; **VI.**, 252
David, the pretended insanity of, **IV.**, 90
David, curse uttered by, **IV.**, 95, 96
David contented himself with 60 breaths of sleep, **IV.**, 101; **VI.**, 262
David, harp of, **I.**, 283; **IV.**, 101; **VI.**, 262, 263
David, vows taken by, to do good deeds, **IV.**, 102
David suspended in midair, **IV.**, 108
David, the cause of the famine in his time, **IV.**, 109; **VI.**, 268
David, vanguard of, **IV.**, 119; **VI.**, 276
David chose as his punishment to fall in the hands of his enemies, **IV.**, 107, 109
David, the case of the crafty slave that came before, **IV.**, 131
David, openings made in the wall of Jerusalem by, **IV.**, 179
David, the manner of choosing the most beautiful maiden adopted by, **IV.**, 380
David, world created for the sake of, **V.**, 67; **VI.**, 272
David, the figures on the coins of, **V.**, 216
David committed a judicial murder, **VI.**, 261
David, the persons slain by, **III.**, 63; **IV.**, 109; **VI.**, 268, 276
David, the everlasting kingdom of, **III.**, 47, 65, 76; **VI.**, 106, 249
David, kingdom of, given to Israel conditionally, **VI.**, 29
David and his Sanhedrin, **VI.**, 266, 267, 276
David, vices of, **III.**, 395, 396; **IV.**, 102, 103
David, piety of, **IV.**, 92, 93, 102; **V.**, 338; **VI.**, 101, 253, 272
David, virtues of, **I.**, 85, 92, 94, 102; **V.**, 220; **VI.**, 111, 260–261, 263, 265
David, one of the seven saints, **V.**, 12
David, one of the six pious men, **VI.**, 193
David, the evil desire had no power over, **II.**, 149; **IV.**, 103; **VI.**, 272
David watched by guardian angels, **VI.**, 247, 255
David, humane treatment accorded to fallen soldiers by, **VI.**, 260
David troubled by bad dreams, **VI.**, 264
David condemned by the Gnostics, **VI.**, 265
David, the insulting names hurled at, **VI.**, 266
David, friends of, the different kinds of food sent by, **VI.**, 267
David ordered priestly gifts to be set aside from vetches, **VI.**, 269

David, some of the sons of, were masters of their brothers, **VI.**, 275
David, the discovery of the thief by, **VI.**, 284
David, inscription found by, **VI.**, 298
David, loved by God but disliked by many of his fellow-men, **VI.**, 439
David, born circumcised, **V.**, 273; **VI.**, 248
David, mother and brothers of, the verses uttered by, **VI.**, 247
David and his men partook of the holy bread, **VI.**, 243, 254
David, the names of, **VI.**, 258, 260
David, the pot of magic herbs found by, **VI.**, 123, 258
David defended against the accusations of Duma, **VI.**, 265
David, the appearance and personality of, **VI.**, 247, 249, 252
David, the distinguished lineage of, **I.**, 257, 363; **II.**, 33, 34, 253; **III.**, 226, 406; **IV.**, 81, 85, 88; **V.**, 240, 243, 383, 296; **VI.**, 143, 188, 194, 235, 250, 252
David put on sackcloth as a sign of mourning, **II.**, 31; **IV.**, 419
David had the ark carried on a wagon, **III.**, 194; **VI.**, 76
David, the peace offering offered by Nahshon symbolical of, **III.**, 196
David, the first and last of Jewish rulers, **III.**, 196; **VI.**, 272
David, offering of, the heavenly fire at, **III.**, 244
David, the anointment of, as king, **IV.**, 57, 83, 84; **VI.**, 72, 235, 247, 248, 249
David, census taken by, **III.**, 146; **IV.**, 111; **VI.**, 62, 270
David, Shield of, the use of the expression in the liturgy, **I.**, 218; **VI.**, 265
David, the sword of, **VI.**, 256, 287
David, the Urim and Thummim consulted by, **III.**, 172; **IV.**, 75
David, recited God's praise before addressing a request to Him, **VI.**, 454
David, the authority for the view that prayer averts an evil decree, **VI.**, 367
David, one of the authors of Grace after meals, **VI.**, 450
David instituted the hundred daily benedictions, **VI.**, 270
David, one of the first prophets, **IV.**, 413; **V.**, 15, 69, 414; **VI.**, 249–250
David began to prophesy while still a youth, **IV.**, 84; **VI.**, 249
David, a shepherd, **II.**, 300; **IV.**, 82–83; **V.**, 414; **VI.**, 247, 248, 249
David, Palestine conquered by, **IV.**, 92; **VI.**, 254, 255
David, wives of, **IV.**, 72, 76, 116; **VI.**, 238, 239, 254, 273
David, prolongation of the life of, **I.**, 61; **IV.**, 82; **V.**, 82, 83
David, position of, in Paradise, **I.**, 22; **IV.**, 114, 116; **V.**, 32; **VI.**, 272, 273
David, death and burial of, **IV.**, 113, 114; **V.**, 391; **VI.**, 110, 163, 168, 271, 272, 296
David, age of, at his death, **IV.**, 82, 113; **VI.**, 246, 276
David, body of, showed no signs of decay, **VI.**, 272, 412, 413
David, courtiers and attendants of, **IV.**, 51, 94, 95; **VI.**, 246, 256, 257
David, merits of, **IV.**, 156, 170, 274; **VI.**, 296
David, crown of, **IV.**, 114, 118
David, garments of, **IV.**, 72, 113; **VI.**, 248
David, beheld the terrestial and celestial temple, **VI.**, 152
David and the Temple, **III.**, 355; **IV.**, 83, 96, 102, 156–157, 321; **VI.**, 152, 264, 293, 294, 296, 410
David, the author of the Psalter, **I.**, 86, 363; **III.**, 32, 347, 462; **IV.**, 96, 101, 116, 272, 330; **V.**, 296; **VI.**, 157, 234, 262, 263, 418
David, Psalms of, compared with the psalm of Nebuchadnezzar, **IV.**, 330; **VI.**, 418
David, on the point of worshiping an idol, **IV.**, 106; **VI.**, 267
David, sins of, **II.**, 143; **III.**, 146; **IV.**, 68, 103, 106, 107, 118, 258; **VI.**, 55, 62, 148, 257, 260, 264, 265, 267
David, repentance of, **IV.**, 103, 104; **VI.**, 261, 272
David, prayers of, **I.**, 9; **VI.**, 101, 102, 107, 111, 113, 309; **VI.**, 256, 262, 263–4, 265, 267
David saved by a wasp and a spider, **IV.**, 90–91

David, the titles given to, II., 138; IV., 81, 107; V., 381, 404; VI., 147, 167, 245, 261
David, the tomb of, IV., 119, 120; VI., 276, 412
David, reign of, the duration of, IV., 339
David, 400 Amalekites saved from the massacre of, V., 313
David restored the law concerning spoils, I., 233; V., 225
David, achievements of, in war, IV., 101, 411; VI., 258, 260, 264
David, war waged against Edom by, VI., 121, 259
David, war of, with Shobach, IV., 93
David slew 15,000 Midianites, VI., 248
David, Moab attacked by Israel in the time of, III., 405; VI., 142
David warred against the Philistines, IV., 92–93; VI., 254
David engaged in 18 campaigns, VI., 256
David, events of the time of, prophesied by Balaam, III., 380
David, the number of proselytes admitted in the time of, IV., 111; VI., 270
David, the average span of man's life in the time of, V., 82–83; 276; VI., 276
David, the sixth famine in the time of, I., 221; IV., 72
David, days of, the Levites did not recover until the, III., 334
David, dynasty of, Hiram a friend of, IV., 141
David, dynasty of, foreseen by Moses, III., 443, 456
David, dynasty of, the inviolability of, IV., 97; VI., 258
David, dynasty of, passed away at the time of the destruction of Jerusalem, V., 114
David, House of, the Temple called, IV., 103; VI., 264.
Davidic kings buried next to David, IV., 119
Davidic kings permitted to sit in the Temple court, IV., 180; VI., 264, 306
Davidic kings, eight, killed by the sword, VI., 428
Davidic kings surround David in Paradise, IV., 114.
Dawn, a reflection of the roses of Paradise, V., 37.
Day, duration of, created on the first day, I., 8
Day of God, a thousand years, I., 61, 75; V., 82, 128
Day, used by earth to provide food for man, I., 65
Day, 12 hours of, God's occupation during, V., 42
Day, every hour of, God praised by one of 12 classes of created things, V., 61
Day, the sun attended by angels during the, I., 132
Day, animals in the ark fed by, I., 161
Day, God reveals Himself to the Jews by, I., 350, 372; V., 302; VI., 125
Day, a thief and a gambler fear the, I., 386
Day, Joseph enjoined to travel only by, II., 9
Day, the twelve hours of the, II., 31, 168
Day of the Revelation on Sinai, the length of, III., 109
Day, Moses studied the written law by, III., 116, 143; VI., 48, 61
Day, angels prepared manna by, III., 116–117; VI., 49
Day, sun and moon worship God by, III., 116; VI., 49
Day, angels recite the trisagion by, III., 116
Day, Israel judged by, III., 375; V., 240; VI., 131
Day, angels of the, III., 378
Day, a sentence of death may be passed only by, IV., 117; VI., 275
Day, the miraculous lengthening and shortening of, IV., 266, 275; VI., 367
Day, moon sometimes seen during the, V., 34, 35
Day follows the night in the Jewish calendar, V., 39, 106, 405
Day, a, the gnat that lives for the space of, killed Titus, V., 60
Day, the beautiful, the calends called, V., 116
Day, the beauty of the, V., 389
Day, a fraction of, counts as a whole day, V., 127
Day, Noah entered the ark during the, V., 179

Day, Pharaoh's edict against the Hebrew children in force for a, V., 399
Day, necromancy can only be performed by, VI., 236
Day and night, Adam studied the Book of Raziel, I., 155
Day and night, Noah distinguished between, by means of a precious stone, I., 162
Day and night, in heaven there is no distinction between, III., 116; VI., 49
Day, journey of a, people followed Enoch when he was about to ascend heaven, I., 129
Day, the last, Satan's arrogant talk and rebellion on the, V., 85
Day of Judgment, the beginning of a new era, I., 98, 100, 148
Day of Judgment, the resurrection will take place on, I., 101; III., 443
Day of Judgment, reward and punishment on, I., 102, 320; III., 31, 98–99, 302, 460; IV., 66, 70; V., 77, 204, 242; VI., 104, 237
Day of Judgment, earth will be healed of corruption at the time of, I., 148
Day of Judgment proclaimed by the angel, II., 195
Day of Judgment, the tenth revelation will take place on the, III., 93
Day of Judgment, the slain appear before God on the, III., 101
Day of Judgment, burning of the idols on the, VI., 8
Day of Judgment, the establishment of the unity of God on the, VI., 103
Day of Judgment, the symbol for, VI., 200
Day of Judgment, God will slay the evil desire on the, V., 311
Day of Judgment, Israel spared from the, III., 47
Day of Judgment, Abraham will sit at the gate of Hell on the, I., 306
Day of Judgment, Isaac will redeem Israel from Gehenna on the, I., 325
Day of Judgment, David will sit on the throne on the, IV., 115; VI., 272
Day of Judgment, the plea of Isaiah for the sinners on the, VI., 360
Day of Judgment, Elijah's activity on the, IV., 235; VI., 323
Day of the Lord, symbolical description of the future world, V., 128
Days, lengthening and shortening of, noticed by Adam, I., 89; V., 116
Days, unlucky, Monday and Wednesday, V., 39.
Dead, resurrection of, see Resurrection
Dead souls of the, are presented to Adam, I., 69; V., 91
Dead bodies of men began to decay in the time of Enosh, I., 123
Dead, tax on the, collected by Rakyon, I., 226, 227
Dead stranger maltreated in the cities of sin, I., 247
Dead, four may be regarded as though they were, I., 363–364; II., 111; V., 296–297
Dead, the, can not sin, II., 320
Dead, the, present at the revelation at Sinai, III., 97
Dead, the, walk with their heads downwards, IV., 70; VI., 236
Dead, the, continually praise God, V., 33
Dead, the, behold the Shekinah, V., 33
Dead, the, rise from their graves, the occasions of, V., 33
Dead, sinners even when alive considered as, V., 99
Dead, animals not shy in the presence of the, V., 120
Dead, thirst of the, V., 143
Dead heroes, the worship of, the origin of idolatry, V., 150
Dead, the, take their last sip in Gehenna shortly before the termination of the Sabbath, VI., 22
Dead body, Nazarite forbidden to touch, VI., 233
Dead dogs, the barking of, V., 285
Dead, burial of, Moses instructed the people in reference to the, III., 68
Dead, burial of, in the territory of the Sons of Moses, IV., 318
Dead, Court of the, the guard of the, III., 478
Dead, mutilation of, practiced by Amalek, III., 51, 60

Dead, prayers of the, the efficacy of, **IV.**, 39; **V.**, 160; **VI.**, 199, 332
Dead Sea, infernal coal as large as, **I.**, 16
Dead Sea formed from the canals of the Vale of Siddim, **I.**, 230
Dead Sea is the name for the Sea of Sodom, **V.**, 26
Dead Sea confused with the Sea of Death, **V.**, 27.
Deaf, Job's comfort to the, **I.**, 422
Deaf, the cure of the, in the world to come, **III.**, 78
Deaf, the cure of the, at the time of revelation, **III.**, 78
Deaf, God causes men to be, **II.**, 324
Deaf mutes, language of, understood by Mordecai, **IV.**, 382–383.
Deafness of Hushim, **II.**, 154
Death of Abel, **I.**, 109; **V.**, 137, 139–140
Death of Abimelech, the date of, **I.**, 290
Death, sickle of, did not meet Abraham, **I.**, 302
Death, Abraham's attitude towards, **I.**, 288; **V.**, 255
Death, Adam and Cain saved from, by the Sabbath, **V.**, 141
Death of Adam, **I.**, 89, 102; **V.**, 125
Death of Adam, day of, celebrated by his descendants, **V.**, 128
Death of Bethuel, the cause of, **I.**, 295; **V.**, 262
Death, Enoch warns his followers on his final journey of, **I.**, 129–130
Death of Eve, **I.**, 101
Death of Isaac, **I.**, 281; **V.**, 251, 253, 343
Death of Jacob, **II.**, 148
Death of Job's wife, **II.**, 239
Death of Joseph, **II.**, 181
Death of Lot, the time of, **I.**, 291, 301
Death of Lot's wife caused by salt, **V.**, 242
Death of Mahlon, the cause of, **I.**, 74; **IV.**, 31; **VI.**, 189
Death of Methuselah, **I.**, 141
Death of Samson, **I.**, 59
Death of Sarah, the cause of, **I.**, 287; **V.**, 237, 256
Death of Terah, the time of, **V.**, 257
Death, day of, hidden from every man, **IV.**, 113; **VI.**, 271
Death, day of, the symbol for the, **IV.**, 200
Death, decrees of, signed by God, **VI.**, 61
Death by fire, the punishment for perjury, **IV.**, 121
Death by fire, the army of Sennacherib doomed to, **V.**, 192
Death penalty for entertaining strangers in Sodom, **I.**, 250, 253
Death penalty meted out to those who would injure Isaac and Rebekah, **I.**, 323
Death penalty decreed for those who would not greet Jacob, **II.**, 120
Death penalty meted out to those who would not attend Jacob's funeral, **II.**, 152
Death penalty for divulging the language of animals, **IV.**, 138; **VI.**, 288
Death penalty for working during the week of the wedding festivities of Joseph, **II.**, 174
Death penalty, every Egyptian ordered to give Joseph a gift under the, **II.**, 75
Death penalty, Jacob's sons considered Shechem worthy of, **I.**, 396–397
Death, the penalty for atempting to open Baruch's tomb, **IV.**, 324
Death penalty, crimes punished by, **II.**, 18; **IV.**, 8, 311; **VI.**, 350
Death of the pious is painless, **V.**, 78
Death of the pious, the atoning effect of, **III.**, 191; **V.**, 175; **VI.**, 75, 107, 139
Death of the pious difficult for God, **VI.**, 110
Death of the pious, the manner of the, **VI.**, 112
Death of the pious, the gravity of, **VI.**, 406
Death of the pious on their birthday, **V.**, 161
Death of the ten martyrs, **V.**, 329
Death of the wicked is painful, **V.**, 78
Death, premature, persons who died a, **I.**, 374; **IV.**, 62; **V.**, 255; **VI.**, 267
Death, premature, the cause of, **I.**, 374; **V.**, 130; **VI.**, 89, 335
Death, premature, the means of averting, **IV.**, 62

Death, the cause of, **I.**, 40, 50, 67, 96, 102; **II.**, 225, 259, 333; **III.**, 305, 423, 427; **IV.**, 263, 279; **V.**, 78, 102, 123, 129, 130; **VI.**, 149, 204, 245, 359, 419
Death, not tasted by the immortals, **V.**, 96, 129
Death has power over four persons, only because of Adam's sin, **II.**, 259
Death by the sword of the angel, **V.**, 78
Death by a kiss, **II.**, 148; **V.**, 78; **VI.**, 113, 161
Death, Jacob's curse would bring, **II.**, 132
Death could be caused by Enoch's face, **V.**, 158
Death caused by the plague of mice, **VI.**, 223
Death caused by the bite of the habarbar and the white she-mule, **I.**, 424
Death caused by uprooting the mandrake, **I.**, 366; **V.**, 298
Death by thirst, the horror of, **III.**, 38
Death, Ra'ah the harbinger of, **III.**, 126
Death, the number of the kinds of, **V.**, 123
Death, weapons of, Gabriel showed man, **V.**, 121
Death of the demons, **V.**, 108
Death, the inhabitants of Hazarmaveth daily awaited, **V.**, 193
Death, man's mastery over, obtained by knowledge of the Ineffable name, **I.**, 352
Death, painful because of the Fall of man, **V.**, 129
Death, painless, similar to immortality, **III.**, 39
Death, ceremonial laws need not be observed at the risk of, **VI.**, 243
Death, the age at which one should expect, **I.**, 329
Death, sleep the likeness of, **V.**, 80
Death, description of, **V.**, 78
Death, soul removed from the body at, **V.**, 78
Death, man's refusal to submit to, **I.**, 58, 59; **V.**, 77
Death-rattle of the slain, **I.**, 92
Death, window of, in the first heaven, **I.**, 306
Death, sign of, the withering of the wreath a, **VI.**, 268
Death, inaudible cosmic noise at the time of, **V.**, 39
Death, sentence of, may be passed only by day, **IV.**, 117
Death bed of every man, three heavenly messengers present at, **V.**, 125
Death, the guardian angel meets man at his, **V.**, 377
Death, man commanded to write his deeds shortly before, **V.**, 76–77
Death, the daily, **VI.**, 246
Death, place of, shown to the soul of the embryo, **I.**, 58
Death, the foretaste of, **VI.**, 262
Death, the signs of approaching, **V.**, 362
Death, the Jewish custom not to announce directly, **II.**, 95
Death, the ten generations severely punished after, **V.**, 132
Death, man beholds the heavenly fire at the moment of his, **III.**, 245
Death, leprosy equal to, ¶**III.**, 259; **VI.**, 91, 357
Death, the means of averting, **III.**, 114; **IV.**, 227, 273; **VI.**, 336
Death, Angel of, see Angel of Death
Death, sea of, see Sea, of death.
Deborah, the nurse of Rebekah and Jacob, the relatives of, **I.**, 369, 413; **II.**, 209; **V.**, 295, 300, 318
Deborah, death and burial of, **I.**, 413, 414; **V.**, 317–318
Deborah, the judge of Israel, **I.**, 413; **IV.**, 35; **VI.**, 196
Deborah, as prophetess, **I.**, 413; **IV.**, 34, 35, 36; **VI.**, 195, 196
Deborah, the lineage of, **II.**, 145; **VI.**, 196
Deborah, Song of, reviews the history of Israel from the time of Abraham, **II.**, 145; **III.**, 32; **IV.**, 39; **VI.**, 36
Deborah, the length of the reign of, **IV.**, 35, 39; **VI.**, 199
Deborah, the relationship of Barak to, **IV.**, 35; **VI.**, 195, 196
Deborah, pride of, **IV.**, 36; **VI.**, 196, 377
Deborah, mourning for, **IV.**, 39
Deborah compared to a fig-tree, **IV.**, 41; **VI.**, 201
Deborah, teachings of, **IV.**, 42

Deborah, Boaz a contemporary of, **VI.**, 187
Deborah, husband of, the three names of, **VI.**, 195
Deborah, wealth of, **VI.**, 196
Deborah, the meaning of the name of, **VI.**, 196
Deborah, address of, before going to war, **VI.**, 196
Deborah, sacrificial festival celebrated by, **VI.**, 199
Deborah, the ugly name of, **VI.**, 377.
Debin, **VI.**, 236.
Decalogue, Alef the first letter of, **I.**, 8
Decalogue, the Yod in Ya'akob, stands for, **I.**, 315
Decalogue, the part of, heard by Israel from God, **III.**, 95, 108, 109, **VI.**, 45
Decalogue written on two tablets, **III.**, 104, 118, 119
Decalogue, the unity of, **III.**, 104
Decalogue only revealed on Sinai, **III.**, 106, 348; **VI.**, 10
Decalogue, the number of times it was engraved on the two tables, **III.**, 119; **VI.**, 49
Decalogue, the words of, legible on both sides, **III.**, 119
Decalogue violated by Israel, **III.**, 133
Decalogue only contained in the first Tables of the Law, **III.**, 139
Decalogue, the fine for trespassing the, **III.**, 148
Decalogue written by the middle finger of God, **III.**, 197; **VI.**, 62
Decalogue, all the commandments of the Torah written in, **III.**, 197
Decalogue contained in the prohibition of fruit enjoined upon Adam, **V.**, 93
Decalogue, the use of the singular in the, **VI.**, 40, 60
Decalogue, the division of the, **VI.**, 43
Decalogue and the Ten Words of Creation, **VI.**, 45
Decalogue contains the kernel of the entire Torah, **VI.**, 50
Decalogue, letter ṭeṭ missing in the, **VI.**, 60
Decalogue, the number of letters in the, **VI.**, 60
Decalogue violated by the worshipers of Micah's idols, **VI.**, 210
Decalogues, the verbal differences between the, **VI.**, 41, 60.
Decapolis, city of Hippos in the, **VI.**, 202.
Decorum of the cock, a pattern for man, **I.**, 43.
Decuriones advised the destruction of the Temple, **VI.**, 405–406.
De'dan, Suah, Desuath a corruption of, **VI.**, 182.
Dedication of creation, **I.**, 85
Dedication, week of, of the Tabernacle, **II.**, 326; **V.**, 422.
Dedila identical with Delilah, **VI.**, 184, 209, 220
Dedila, mother of Eli, **VI.**, 220.
Deed, see also Bill of sale
Deed of gift given by Adam to David, **V.**, 82
Deed of Isaac to Abraham's possessions shown by Eliezer to Rebekah's kin, **I.**, 296
Deed, heavenly, the nature of, **VI.**, 246
Deed signed by the angel, **VI.**, 246
Deed, see also Bill of sale and Document.
Deep, angel of the, called Tamiel, **V.**, 153.
Deer caught by Esau liberated by Satan, **I.**, 330
Deer, swiftness of, **II.**, 198, 209
Deer disclosed the presence of Zedekiah, **IV.**, 293
Deer, Satan disguised as a, **IV.**, 107
Deer, the horns of a, **I.**, 418.
Defendant may not be punished without a hearing, **III.**, 294.
Deification of Nebuchadnezzar and Hiram, **V.**, 130
Deification of Pharaoh, **V.**, 201
Deification of the Roman Caesars, **V.**, 427, 428; **VI.**, 423
Deification, see also Gods.
Deity, Abraham refused to be worshiped as a, **I.**, 232
Deity, Nimrod claimed to be a, **V.**, 200.
Deli, identical with Ur, **V.**, 198.
Delilah identical with Dedila, **VI.**, 49, 184, 220
Delilah, mother of Micah, **IV.**, 49, 52–53; **VI.**, 209
Delilah, mother of Eli, **VI.**, 209

Delilah and Samson, VI., 208, 209.
Deluge, generation of, see also Antedeluvians
Deluge, generation of, unworthy to enjoy the primordial light, I., 9
Deluge, the generation of, the men of, married two wives, I., 117
Deluge, the generation of, the sins of, I., 138, 146, 148, 153, 154, 158, 163, 180; III., 374; V., 113, 165, 173, 182, 183, 204, 238; VI., 364
Deluge, generation of the, ready to repent when the flood began, I., 158
Deluge, generation of, the gigantic size of, I., 158, 159; V., 181
Deluge, generation of, the punishment of, I., 159; II., 338; III., 91; V., 204; VI., 364
Deluge, generation of, threw their children into the springs to choke the flood, I., 159
Deluge, generation of the, the immorality of the animals of, I., 160
Deluge, generation of, punished by God Himself, I., 251; V., 241
Deluge, the generation of, the consequences of the sin of, II., 260
Deluge, generation of, destruction of, I., 163; V., 183
Deluge, the generation of, God repented of having created, V., 176
Deluge, generation of, tried to save themselves on mountains, V., 181
Deluge, generation of, will not be resurrected, V., 184
Deluge, generation of, the remains of, carried down to Babylon; V., 184
Deluge, generation of, the cause of the rebellion of, V., 258
Deluge, generation of, suffered no pain, V., 258
Deluge, the prevention of, I., 13; V., 15, 49
Deluge, the persons informed beforehand about, I., 92, 136, 148; V., 149, 177
Deluge, 974 generations suppressed before the, I., 105
Deluge, a partial, in the time of Enosh, I., 123, 147; V., 152
Deluge, the angels guarded the books of Enoch from being lost in, I., 136
Deluge, the cause of, I., 136, 152, 171, 254, 355; V., 173
Deluge postponed for a time, I., 142; V., 132, 166
Deluge portended by the nature of Noah's birth, I., 146
Deluge portended in the dreams of Shemhazai's sons, I., 150
Deluge of waters, remedy against, I., 153; V., 174
Deluge did not descend in Methuselah's life time, I., 154
Deluge, the torrential rains since the, IV., 156
Deluge, earthquake, thunder, and lightning, during the, I., 158
Deluge, the origin of, I., 159, 162, 163; III., 20, 180; V., 182, 183, 184
Deluge, heavenly bodies rested during, I., 162; V., 168
Deluge, the duration of, I., 163; II., 347
Deluge, the means by which it was stopped, I., 162
Deluge, Cain destroyed by the, I., 163; II., 222; V., 141, 144, 184
Deluge, waters of, the destructive powers of, I., 163; V., 184
Deluge, chronology of. I., 163; V., 183
Deluge, effect of the, on Palestine, I., 164; V., 185, 186
Deluge, the oath of God not to bring another, I., 165, 250–251; V., 188
Deluge, the enormous ravages of, I., 165
Deluge, the eight pious men could not avert, I., 252
Deluge, God promised Noah never again to bring a, III., 91
Deluge, the giants that perished in the, III., 96, 346; V., 172, 181; VI., 120
Deluge, the blessing bestowed on Adam and Eve vanished at the time of, III., 453
Deluge, the Torah could have prevented the, III., 355
Deluge, Sihon and Og not harmed by the, III., 469
Deluge, man destroyed first in the, V., 180
Deluge, waters of, rose 15 cubits above the high places, V., 181

Deluge, the rainbow not seen during the, V., 189
Deluge, the world destroyed during the, by the bow, V., 189
Deluge, the books of wisdom of the ante-deluvians carried to Shinar by the, V., 203
Deluge, a second, Noah feared a, I., 165, V., 188
Deluge, a second, the builders of the Tower of Babel wished to prevent, V., 202
Deluge of fire, remedy against, I., 33, 153; V., 174
Deluge, 77 descendants of Lamech died at the time of, V., 144
Deluge, the altar destroyed by, rebuilt by Noah, V., 253
Deluge, the song of the angels silenced at the time of, VI., 397.
Demiurge, prince of the world not related to, V., 28.
Demons, the abode of, I., 12, 141; IV., 149; V., 87
Demons, the origin of, I., 83, 118, 186; V., 107, 108, 109, 151, 154; VI., 299
Demons, the nature of, I., 83; V., 108, 109
Demons, the user of the Book of Raziel secured against, I., 93
Demons lost their fear of man after the time of Enosh, I., 123
Demons cannot injure the recipient of the splendor of the Shekinah, I., 123
Demons, king of the, name of, I., 141, 186, IV., 100, 132, 151, 166, 169; V., 429
Demons slain by the sword of Methuselah, I., 141; V., 168
Demons, the names of, I., 141; III., 186; IV., 150, 162; V., 39, 107
Demons could not injure the ante-deluvian babes, I., 152
Demons, Solomon's dominion over the, I., 157; IV., 142, 144, 149, 150, 175; VI., 289, 291, 296
Demons, nine-tenths of the, banished from the earth, I., 173
Demons, Noah's relations with, I., 173; V., 197
Demons swayed by means of magic, 298
Demons helped the magicians of Egypt, II., 350
Demons can not produce things smaller than a barley grain, II., 352
Demons vanished after the erection of the Tabernacle, III., 186; VI., 74
Demons, the period during which they are specially active, III., 186; VI., 74
Demons, Moses' prayer for protection against the, III., 186; VI., 74
Demons, the sway of the, indicated by the cloud on the Tabernacle, III., 210; VI., 77
Demons, invisibility of, III., 377; VI., 132
Demons accompanied the spies of Joshua, IV., 5
Demons, exorcism of, IV., 149; V., 298
Demons did not know where the Shamir was, IV., 166
Demons, feet of, the shape of, IV., 172; VI., 301
Demons come out on Wednesday and Saturday nights, V., 39
Demons hold full sway on Friday evenings, V., 405
Demons, hyena transformed into one of the, V., 59
Demons, drinking of water exposes one to the injury of, V., 87
Demons, properties, powers, and limitations of, V., 108
Demons, the female of the, V., 108, 385; VI., 192, 336
Demons, sexual relation between man and, V., 108
Demons, countless number of, V., 108
Demons, hair of, VI., 192, 289
Demons, Zoroaster tried to draw sparks from a star by means of one of the, V., 200
Demons, the builders of the Tower of Babel changed into, V., 203
Demons, the Cainites a species of, V., 143
Demons, the origin of evil, V., 154
Demons, the instructions of the angels to the, V., 196
Demons, the Queen of Sheba one of the, VI., 292
Demons, the three classes of, VI., 299

Demons present at discussion in the academies, **VI.**, 299
Demons try to attack scholars at night, **V.**, 308
Demons, Anah met in the desert, **V.**, 322.
Denarium, the brass on the altar as thick as a, **III.**, 162
Depilatory, the composition of a, **VI.**, 289.
Desert, a third part of the earth, **I.**, 11; **V.**, 13
Desert, hymn of, **I.**, 44
Desert, the miracles wrought for Israel in the, **I.**, 83; **II.**, 302; **III.**, 277; **V.**, 109, 427
Desert, Torah given in, **I.**, 172; **V.**, 13; **VI.**, 32
Desert, Israel's experiences in the, **II.**, 183, 344; **III.**, 31, 379; **V.**, 13
Desert, angel of the, **I.**, 84
Desert, Azazel shut up in a, **I.**, 149; **V.**, 171
Desert, Emtelai's stay in a, **I.**, 188
Desert, Ishmael and his family and Hagar lived in the, **I.**, 266
Desert, Anah pastured the donkeys in the, **I.**, 423
Desert, the possessions of Joseph buried in, **II.**, 125; **III.**, 11
Desert, Moses buried in the, **II.**, 302; **III.**, 13
Desert, Moses will rise from the, in the Messianic era, **II.**, 373; **V.**, 436–438
Desert, Moses appealed to the, to pray for him, **III.**, 432
Desert, Moses' flight through the, **V.**, 409
Desert swept by a north wind, **III.**, 44
Desert, three mountains in the, **III.**, 316
Desert, Sammael inquired of the, concerning Moses, **III.**, 477
Desert, the flight of the prophets to, **IV.**, 278
Desert, one gate of Hell in, **V.**, 19
Desert, origin of, **V.**, 86
Desert, the scapegoat sent to the, **V.**, 171
Desert, some of the builders of the Tower of Babel thrown into, **V.**, 204
Desert, abode of the demons, **V.**, 322
Desert, Elijah's stay in the, **VI.**, 340
Desert of Dudael, **I.**, 149
Desert of Dudaim, **V.**, 44
Desert of Paran, the victory of the sons of Esau at, **II.**, 156
Desert, generation of, see Generation of the Desert.
Dessert of Pekah, the size of, **IV.**, 271
Desuath, one of the seven sinners, **VI.**, 182.
Determinism, doctrine of, concerning man's physical and social qualities, **I.**, 56.
Deuel, father of Eliasaph, **III.**, 222
Deuel, one of the seven pious men, **IV.**, 42.
Deuteronomy studied by Joshua, **IV.**, 4
Deuteronomy as the Book of the Law, **VI.**, 170
Deuteronomy identified with the Book of Yashar, **VI.**, 178
Deuteronomy, Book of, found in the time of Josiah, **VI.**, 377.
Devil, the abode of, **I.**, 12
Devil, the name of, **I.**, 150; **V.**, 147–8
Devil, odor of, **V.**, 43
Devil, death ascribed to the jealousy of, **V.**, 123
Devil, see also demon and Satan.
Dew, noxious, in the sixth heaven, **I.**, 9
Dew, the dead revived by the, **I.**, 10, 11, 334, 354; **III.**, 95; **IV.**, 197, 333, 360; **V.**, 11, 119, 303; **VI.**, 39, 319
Dew of resurrection in the seventh heaven, **I.**, 10
Dew, the phoenixes and chalkidri bring, **I.**, 33, 132
Dew, terrestrial, the food of the phoenix, **I.**, 33
Dew, the hymn of, **I.**, 44
Dew, treasuries of, in the first heaven, **I.**, 131
Dew withheld at the request of Elijah, **I.**, 221; **IV.**, 196
Dew, storehouses of, unlocked on Passover, **I.**, 330, 331
Dew, Celestial, **I.**, 334, 335, 336, 339
Dew, God causes to come down, **II.**, 333
Dew of the desert sparkled like gold, **III.**, 44; **VI.**, 17
Dew protected the manna, **III.**, 44–45, 49
Dew, Israelites on Sinai revived by the, **III.**, 95

Dew comes from the south, **III.**, 160, 232
Dew, the fall of, from heaven, **III.**, 428
Dew, the writing of the Amorite books obliterated by the, **IV.**, 23
Dew, Isaac revived by the, **IV.**, 360; **V.**, 303
Dew of light, important in Gnostic literature, **V.**, 11
Dew of light, resurrection by the, **V.**, 119
Dew, quantity of, for the year fixed on the first day of Passover, **V.**, 283
Dew, the miracle of the non-appearance of, **VI.**, 200.
Diadem of the high priest inserted in the mouth of an idol, **IV.**, 338.
Diamond, wall of, Asenath's place in heaven encompassed by, **II.**, 175
Diamond, the stone of Reuben, **III.**, 233
Diamond in the fish that swallowed Jonah, **IV.**, 249
Diamond, the splendor of, **V.**, 389
Diamonds cut by the shamir, **I.**, 34
Diamonds, drops of oil changed to, **IV.**, 84
Diamonds, weapons ornamented with, **IV.**, 119
Diamonds, tapestries covered with, **IV.**, 128
Diamonds, Hiram's seventh heaven set with, **IV.**, 335
Diamonds worn by Esther, **IV.**, 424
Diamonds displayed at Ahasuerus' feast, **IV.**, 367.
Diaphotus, full of light, **V.**, 135.
Diarrhoea, Zedekiah suffered from, **VI.**, 384.
Diasporas, the four, **V.**, 223.
Diblaim, Gomer came from, **VI.**, 356.
Dibon, the meaning of the name of, **III.**, 415.
Dibri, the father of Shelomith, **II.**, 279,
Dice, a gambler with, fears the day, **I.**. 386.
Didrachm, the cost of incense offered at Micah's sanctuary, **IV.**, 50.
Dietary laws, the reward for the observance of, **I.**, 27
Dietary laws observed by Joseph, **II.**, 94
Dietary laws, Joseph accused his brethren of not observing the, **II.**, 96
Dietary laws observed by Daniel, **IV.**, 326, **VI.**, 414
Dietary laws observed by Mordecai, **IV.**, 382
Dietary laws observed by Esther and Daniel's companions, **IV.**, 386; **VI.**, 460
Dietary laws will be suspended in Messianic times, **V.**, 48
Dietary laws, the purpose of, **V.**, 190
Dietary laws given on Mount Sinai, **V.**, 190
Dietary laws opposed by the church Fathers, **V.**, 190
Dietary laws violated by the angels, **VI.**, 47
Dietary laws in the Book of Ezekiel, **VI.**, 422
Dietary laws observed by Ezekiel, **VI.**, 422.
Digestion, chrysolite aids, **III.**, 171.
Dinah was a gadabout, **I.**, 66, 395; **V.**, 299, 313
Dinah, the age of, at Jacob's arrival in Shechem, **I.**, 395; **V.**, 314
Dinah violated by Shechem, **I.**, 395, 396, 397, 399, 412; **II.**, 10; **IV.**, 259; **V.**, 314
Dinah not permitted by Jacob to marry Esau, **I.**, 396
Dinah, the name of the husband of, **I.**, 396; **II.**, 37, 38, 225, 241; **V.**, 314, 336, 382, 388
Dinah, death and burial of, **II.**, 27, 38; **V.**, 336, 375
Dinah, Jacob's sons wished to kill, **II.**, 38
Dinah, the children of, **II.**, 38, 76, 139; **V.**, 366
Dinah, the cities destroyed on account of, **II.**, 84, 93
Dinah, the gifts given by Joseph to, **II.**, 114; **V.**, 356
Dinah received the city of Shechem as a gift, **II.**, 139
Dinah defended by Simon and Levi, **II.**, 142; **III.**, 199
Dinah, vanity of, **V.**, 313
Dinah alone had a twin-sister, **V.**, 319
Dinah emigrated to Egypt after the sale of Joseph, **V.**, 331.
Dinur, see also River of fire

Dinur, angels sprung out of, V., 21
Dinur, angels perish in, reason for, V., 25–26.
Dioscorides of Baala, the knowledge of medicine revived under, I., 174.
Disciple, duty of, to visit the teacher on festivals, VI., 346
Disciples, the honor due to one's, III., 59, 438.
Disease, children liable to be afflicted with on the fourth day, I., 26
Disease of the eyes decreed upon man, I., 98
Disease cannot injure the recipient of the splendor of the Shekinah, I., 123
Disease of Abimelech and his subjects, I., 258, 261; V., 244
Disease healed by Raphael, I., 385
Disease unknown among the Sons of Moses, IV., 318
Disease, the cause of, IV., 318
Disease, the first to suffer from, V., 119, 276, 282
Disease of the heart, the entire body suffers from, V., 245
Disease, the atoning power of, V., 282
Disease, the, which came first upon men, V., 282
Diseases, foreknowledge of, given to Adam, I., 92
Diseases, the number of, decreed upon man, I., 98; V., 123
Diseases, Israel cured of their, by the heavenly fragrance, II., 374; V., 438
Diseases of Egypt, III., 40
Diseases cured by observing the Torah, III., 40
Diseases healed by sapphire, III., 170
Diseases, Israel afflicted with, in Egypt, III., 212–213
Diseases, Israel healed of their, before the revelation, III., 213
Diseases inflicted upon the women of Jerusalem, IV., 313
Diseases, 903 kinds of, which cause death, V., 123
Diseases brought upon Noah and his family in the Ark, V., 197
Diseases, man can protect himself against all, except cold and heat, V., 349.
Dish brought to R. Haninah put on the Seder Table, I., 119
Dish prepared with magic spells sent by Zuleika to Joseph, II., 46.
Disinterment of the body of Ezra, IV., 358
Disinterment of the corpses buried in Jerusalem, VI., 441.
Diul, one of the seven sinners, IV., 22.
Divination from the stars, Barakel taught men, I., 125.
Divine service, public, ten men needed for, I., 307, 308
Divine service despised by Esau, I., 320
Divine powers would be given to man, if he ate of the tree of knowledge, I., 72
Divine knowledge lost by Adam through eating of the forbidden fruit, V., 118
Divine revelations, night the time for, II., 49; V., 339.
Divispolis, the destruction of the temple of, V., 407.
Divorce given to Hagar by Abraham, I., 264
Divorce given by Ishmael to his wife, I., 267
Divorce given by Amram and all Israel to their wives, II., 258–9, 262; III., 253
Divorce given by Moses to Zipporah, III., 64
Divorce, the husband of Shelomith wanted to give his wife a, III., 239
Divorce, inaudible cosmic noise at the time of, V., 39
Divorce, Esau intended to give a, to his Canaanitish wives, V., 288
Divorce, the grounds for, VI., 215
Divorce given by David's brothers to their wives before going to battle, VI., 251
Divorce, Ezra opposed to, VI., 443
Divorce, see also Annulment.
Dobiel, guardian angel of Persia, VI., 434
Dobiel assumed Gabriel's office for 21 days, VI., 434.
Docetic, embalming and burying of Jacob, V., 275
Docetic views of the Cabalists, VI., 411.

Docetic eating of the angels, I., 243
Docetism, V., 406; VI., 460.
Document, value of, depends on the signature of the witnesses, I., 343
Document concerning the inheritance of Isaac's estate drawn up by Jacob and Esau, I., 417; V., 320
Document drawn up by a notary, II., 230
Document drawn up by the Great Synagogue concerning its duties, VI., 449
Document, see also Bill of Sale and Deed.
Doeg and Saul, IV., 67, 74, 75, 76, 84; VI., 240, 242, 243
Doeg, the priests of Nob cut down by, IV., 67
Doeg, the president of the Sanhedrin, IV., 74
Doeg, the age of, at his death, IV., 74
Doeg, the crimes of, IV., 75–76
Doeg, the vices of, IV., 75; VI., 240, 241, 242, 257
Doeg forfeited his life in the world to come, IV., 75, 107; VI., 241, 242, 253
Doeg and David, IV., 75, 84; VI., 241, 256
Doeg, the learning of, IV., 75, 84
Doeg, the punishment of, IV., 76
Doeg acted as an executioner, IV., 76
Doeg, view of, concerning the law about intermarriage with Moabitish women, IV., 88
Doeg, the origin of, IV., 107; VI., 241, 242, 253
Doeg, of the tribe of Judah, VI., 240
Doeg identical with Azrikam, VI., 241
Doeg, the learned discussion between Samuel, David and, VI., 241
Doeg, error of, in regard to the law concerning the show-bread, VI., 243
Doeg split like a fish, VI., 243
Doeg, the sneering remarks of, concerning David, VI., 257.
Doel, the husband of Zilpah, IV., 28.
Dog and cat, origin of the enmity of, I., 35, 36–37
Dog given to Cain as a protection against the beasts, I., 112; V., 141
Dog of Abel guarded his corpse, I., 113
Dog united with the wolf in Noah's time, I., 160
Dog used as a term of reproach, I., 196; III., 30; VI., 472
Dog, meat of a, Esau gave Isaac to eat, I., 316, 366; V., 285
Dog, the boldest among the animals, II., 143; VI., 31
Dog, the faithfulness of a, IV., 140
Dog, the gratitude of the, towards its human benefactor, V., 148
Dog, parable of the father, son, and, III., 54
Dog, Amalek compared to a, III., 55
Dog, the proverb concerning the, III., 354
Dog punished for failure to refrain from sexual relations in the ark, I., 166; V., 55, 188, 189
Dog of Judah attacked by a leopard, II., 198
Dog worshiped by the Avvites, IV., 266
Dog, copulation of, V., 56, 188
Dog, fable of, V., 60
Dog the protector of the lizard, V., 60
Dog, the, in the mandrake legend, V., 298, 299
Dog, Serapis had the form of, VI., 1
Dog-face of Baladan, IV., 275; VI., 368
Dogs, the friendliness of, II., 332, 335
Dogs, Joseph's brethren first planned to set, on Joseph, II., 11; V., 328
Dogs, the number of, possessed by Job, II., 229; V., 383
Dogs dragged out the corpses of the first-born out of their graves, II., 366–367
Dogs, golden, watch Joseph's coffin, III., 5
Dogs, golden, the vehement barking of, III., 5–6
Dogs, flesh of terefah to be cast to the, III., 6
Dogs rewarded for not barking at the time of the Exodus, III., 6
Dogs, the barking of, at the burial of the first-born of the Egyptians, III., 6
Dogs, excrements of, used in tanning the hides for Torah scrolls, III., 6

Dogs, the cure of the Israelites bitten by, **III.**, 336
Dogs, jaws of the, closed in Egypt, **IV.**, 242
Dogs, the corpse of Jehoiakim thrown to the, **IV.**, 285
Dogs of bronze, two, at the temple gate, **V.**, 16
Dogs, barking of, at the passing of one who knew the Ineffable Name, **V.**, 16
Dogs, magical, **III.**, 6; **V.**, 16
Dogs, barking of, the character of women ascertained from, **V.**, 260–261
Dogs, the dead, the barking of, **V.**, 285
Dogs licked Ahab's blood, **VI.**, 312
Dogs whine at the approach of the angel of Death, **VI.**, 328
Dogs in company of Merodach, **VI.**, 368.
Dolmens, the religious significance of, **VI.**, 21.
Dolphins copulate with human beings, **I.**, 35; **V.**, 53, 54.
Dominion buries him that exercises it, **II.**, 169; **V.**, 373
Dominion of Esau will last until the Messianic era, **I.**, 393
Dominion of Esau over the whole world, **V.**, 304
Dominion of Israel in the world to come, **V.**, 305
Dominion of the Gentiles, **I.**, 236.
Donkey could not carry Joshua, **I.**, 40
Donkey the head of, the price of, in the time of Elishah, **I.**, 221
Donkey, the carpet of the Elamite strapped to a, **I.**, 245
Donkey, Abraham compared Ishmael and Eliezer to the, **I.**, 279
Donkey, the, death of, caused by the root of dudaim, **I.**, 366; **V.**, 297, 298
Donkey, Esau carried on a, **I.**, 419
Donkey, the mule produced by crossing the horse with the, **I.**, 424; **V.**, 322, 323
Donkey, Gentiles compared to a, **II.**, 54, 348; **V.**, 427
Donkey, the parted hoof of, **II.**, 226
Donkey used by Abraham, **II.**, 327; **IV.**, 48
Donkey used by the Messiah, **II.**, 327
Donkey, the, employed by Moses, **II.**, 327
Donkey, the parable concerning, **II.**, 374
Donkey and ox, the plowing with a, forbidden, **III.**, 290
Donkey, the most stupid of animals, **III.**, 366
Donkey, jawbone of, Samson slew the Philistines with, **IV.**, 48
Donkey and the ox, the story about, **IV.**, 140
Donkey worshiped by the Avvites, **IV.**, 266
Donkey, carcass of a, the corpse of Jehoiakim stuck into the, **IV.**, 285
Donkey, threat of, answered by God, **V.**, 54
Donkey shocked at having to work without compensation, **V.**, 54
Donkey smells his own excrement, **V.**, 54
Donkey, characteristics of, **V.**, 54
Donkey, fable of, **V.**, 57
Donkey, hoof of, Job's wounds the size of, **V.**, 386
Donkey, the immortal, **V.**, 423
Donkey, the emblem on Issachar's flag, **VI.**, 83
Donkey, an unclean animal, **VI.**, 207.
Donkeys of Jacob and his sons, the braying of the, **I.**, 367, 376; **II.**, 94; **V.**, 298
Donkeys of Anah, 120 animals rode away on, **I.**, 423
Donkeys possessed by Job, **II.**, 229, 233
Donkeys, two, required to carry the fruit of Egypt, **II.**, 333
Donkeys, Saul's search for, **IV.**, 65
Donkeys, ten, sent by Joseph to Canaan, **V.**, 356
Door, revolving, of Isaac's tent, **I.**, 336
Doorposts, blood of the paschal lamb smeared on the, **II.**, 363, 364
Doorpost, Mezuzah must be attached to a, **III.**, 289
Doorposts raised by the angel for Phinehas, **III.**, 387
Doors, idols fastened on, **IV.**, 282
Doors, a house with many, **V.**, 248
Doors, a house with Avrohom Ovinu's, **V.**, 248
Doors, locked, the miraculous opening of, **VI.**, 461.

Dothan, Joseph's brethren went to, **II.**, 10
Dothan, Jacob's sons kept their supplies in, **II.**, 192
Dothan, Gabriel led Joseph to, **II.**, 11, 82
Dothan, the designation of the angel, **V.**, 328.
Dots, the use of, in the scrolls, the origin of, **VI.**, 444.
Double blessing bestowed upon Jacob, **I.**, 335
Double share of the first-born, **I.**, 320
Double headed, the Cainites were, **IV.**, 132.
Dough kneaded by Sarah and Rebekah, the blessing over, **I.**, 297
Dough, Adam considered as, kneaded by God, **V.**, 90
Dough, Sarah kneaded the, for the guests, **V.**, 236.
Dove, Noah's power over, **I.**, 38
Dove, graceful step of, envied by the raven, **I.**, 39
Dove sent forth by Noah at intervals of a week, **I.**, 163
Dove, prayer of, on plucking the olive leaf, **I.**, 164; **V.**, 185
Dove, the symbol of Israel, **I.**, 235; **IV.**, 108; **VI.**, 268
Dove, an idol in the form of a, worshiped by the Samaritans, **I.**, 412
Dove, an idol in the form of a, destroyed by Jacob, **I.**, 412
Dove, image of, in Micah's sanctuary, **IV.**, 50
Dove above Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 157, 159
Dove, symbolism of, **IV.**, 157
Dove gave Solomon the scroll of the Torah, **IV.**, 159
Dove nest, the parable concerning, **IV.**, 365
Dove, Israel compared to a, **IV.**, 365
Dove, God's spirit in form of, **V.**, 7
Dove, meat of, Jair prohibited the use of, **V.**, 55
Dove, monogamous life of, **V.**, 60
Dove, prescience of, **V.**, 185
Dove-cote, Tabernacle compared to a, **III.**, 156.
Dowry, the ancient custom concerning the, **I.**, 365
Dowry of Leah and Rachel, **I.**, 365
Dowry received by Joseph, **II.**, 180
Dowry rights, Ruth and Orpah renounced their claim to the, **VI.**, 189
Dowry, Pharaoh seized Solomon's throne as, for his widowed daughter, **VI.**, 378.
Doxology of the angels on the arrival of Adam in heaven, **I.**, 99.
Dragon softens the hind's womb, **II.**, 228
Dragon, in the rivers of Egypt, **II.**, 322
Dragon, Pharaoh compared to, **III.**, 66
Dragon, image of, in Micah's sanctuary, **IV.**, 50
Dragon worshiped by the Babylonians, **IV.**, 338
Dragon slain by Daniel, **IV.**, 338; **VI.**, 427
Dragon made to appear to consume everything set before it, **IV.**, 338; **VI.**, 427
Dragons, the breaking of, **II.**, 219
Dragons, the two, in the dream of Mordecai, **VI.**, 461.
Dream of Abimelech, **I.**, 258, 259
Dream of Abraham, **V.**, 276
Dream of Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 434; **VI.**, 475
Dreams, good, Ahithophel always had, **VI.**, 264
Dream, prophetic, of Amram, **II.**, 263
Dream, Manasseh appeared to Rab Ashi in a, **IV.**, 280
Dreams, interpreter of, Balaam an, **VI.**, 134
Dream, Barozak appeared to a rich Jew in a, **IV.**, 326
Dreams, bad, David troubled by, **VI.**, 264
Dreams, the appearance of Elijah in, **VI.**, 328, 333–334, 342
Dream, Enoch wept in a, **I.**, 130
Dream, the Book of Raziel revealed to Enoch in a dream, **I.**, 156
Dream, the significance of seeing the Book of Esther in a, **VI.**, 451
Dream of Eve about Cain and Abel, **I.**, 107
Dreams, Hedor a trustworthy interpreter of dreams, **I.**, 246
Dreams of Hiwwa, **I.**, 150
Dream of Hiyya, **I.**, 150

Dream of Isaac interpreted by Michael, **I.**, 301, 302
Dream of Jacob, **I.**, 350–351; **II.**, 4; **III.**, 447
Dreams, Joseph's ability to interpret, **II.**, 67
Dreams of Joseph, **II.**, 4, 7, 8, 18, 101, 217; **V.**, 352, 364
Dream, Laban warned in a, not to harm Jacob, **I.**, 373
Dreams of Levi, **II.**, 194–196
Dream, prophetic, of Miriam, **II.**, 264; **V.**, 397
Dream of Mordecai, **IV.**, 419–420; **VI.**, 461, 470
Dream of Moses interpreted by Jethro, **V.**, 422
Dreams, Naamah and Lilith fool men in their, **V.**, 148
Dreams of Naphtali, **II.**, 211–214
Dream of Nebuchadnezzar interpreted by Daniel, **IV.**, 327
Dream of Nimrod interpreted by Anoko, **I.**, 204
Dream, Noah learned of Ham's art through a, **V.**, 191
Dreams of Pharaoh, **II.**, 64, 65–67, 92, 254, 258, 272, 273
Dream of Pharaoh's officers, **II.**, 61, 62
Dream, the evil designs of Esau revealed to Rebekah in a, **V.**, 286
Dreams interpreted by Shemhazai, **I.**, 150
Dreams of the sons of Shemhazai, **I.**, 150
Dream, God appeared to Solomon in a, **IV.**, 130
Dream, the significance of rope and a carpet in a, **I.**, 246
Dreams, the falsehood of, **I.**, 259
Dream, Abraham appeared to the beadle of Hebron in a, **I.**, 308
Dreams dreamt in the morning come true, **II.**, 64
Dreams neither help nor harm, **II.**, 212
Dreams, God appears to prophets in, **III.**, 258
Dreams of the physician of the Persian king, **IV.**, 174
Dreams, significance of, **IV.**, 231
Dream soul, **V.**, 74, 80
Dreams, the cause of, **V.**, 74
Dream, a, is never entirely fulfilled, **V.**, 327
Dream, the evil decree announced in a, **VI.**, 367.
Drink, the spirits of the giants do not partake of, **I.**, 127
Drink, heavenly, Ezra given for 40 days, **IV.**, 357
Drink, strong, prohibition of, to the priests, **III.**, 216
Drink, strong, Samson's mother was not allowed to drink, **III.**, 204.
Drinking of the demons, **V.**, 108
Drinking cups made of skulls of slain enemies, **VI.**, 418
Drinking cup of Nebuchadnezzar, **IV.**, 330.
Drought, foreknowledge of, given to Adam's descendants, **I.**, 92
Drought, a year of, Isaac found water in a, **I.**, 324
Drought, at the time of, only the hind's prayer for rain is answered, **V.**, 59.
Drumah, the name of the mother of Abimelech, **VI.**, 202.
Drunkard, Asmodeus kind to a, **IV.**, 167, 168.
Dualism, the simultaneous creation of Adam and Eve would have given rise to the theory of, among men, **V.**, 86
Dualism, angels thought of, when they noticed Adam's resemblance to God, **V.**, 86.
Dudael, the desert of, Azazel cast into, **I.**, 148.
Dudaim, see Mandrake.
Dudain, name of a desert, **V.**, 44.
Dudel identical with Dudain, **V.**, 44.
Duel, Nimrod killed by Esau in a, **V.**, 277
Duel between Jacob and Esau, **II.**, 139.
Dukipat, monsters with the tail of a, **I.**, 423.
Duma, the angel of Hell, **III.**, 478; **V.**, 267; **VI.**, 265
Duma, the duties of, **V.**, 78
Duma, David accused by, **VI.**, 265
Duma, prophecy about, refers to Rome, **V.**, 272.
Dumb, the miraculous cure of the, **I.**, 262; **III.**, 78

Dumb, God caused men to be, II., 324
Dumb, the persons who wanted to betray the spies stricken, VI., 94.
Dumbness, Pharaoh's troops stricken with, II., 282.
Dunghill, the rising of the cock from the, V., 388.
Dupshikku worn by Nabopolassar, V., 392.
Dura, Valley of, the resurrection in the, IV., 330, 333
Dura, the idol erected in, IV., 337–338.
Duran and the Barnacle goose, V., 51
Duran, view of, concerning dolphins, V., 54.
Dust, man formed of, I., 54, 55, 62, 82, 122, 328; V., 71, 72, 117, 125
Dust, Lilith created out of, I., 65
Dust always remains the same, I., 67
Dust, the food of the serpent, I., 77, 78, 98; III., 335
Dust and clay, Enosh formed an image of, I., 122
Dust changed into swords, I., 232
Dust of their feet worshiped by the Arabs, I., 242
Dust, Israel as numerous as, I., 351; II., 346; III., 145
Dust, the, whirled up in Jacob's wrestling reached the throne of God, I., 389
Dust, the women of Shechem threw, upon Simon and Levi, I., 399
Dust, the stone thrown by Judah turned into, II., 108
Dust, tombstones of the Egyptian first-born changed to, II., 367
Dust, the origin and end of all things, III., 431, 432, 450–451
Dust strewn over the head in mourning, II., 25, 149; III., 465
Dust changed into lice, II., 343, 346; V., 430
Dust of Jacob, the meaning of the term, VI., 131–132
Dust, strewing of, on the wound at circumcision, VI., 132
Dust, Jacob's sons compared to, II., 168
Dust, Job shook off the, when the appointed time for his afflictions to cease had arrived, V., 388
Dust, remains of the pious will be turned into, V., 184
Dust from Jerusalem taken by the Israelites to Babylon, VI., 79
Dust of the Tabernacle, the woman guilty of adultery died after tasting, VI., 76.
Dwarfish figure of Nebuchadnezzar, VI., 422.
Dwarfs, details concerning, I., 114; VI., 422.
Dye obtained from the leaves of wood, V., 393.
Dyers, Magdala of the, V., 386.
Dysentery, the inhabitants of Ashdod afflicted with, VI., 223.

E

Ea, the taurine angel, V., 39.
Eagle sent to fetch the Shamir, I., 34
Eagle, wings of, raven hides under, I., 38
Eagles, four, chariot of light drawn by, I., 99
Eagle soars very high, I., 351; V., 187
Eagle saves the new born gazelle, II., 227
Eagles, longevity of, IV., 163–164
Eagles, as letter carriers, IV., 319, 320, 322
Eagle brought about the resurrection of a corpse, IV., 320
Eagle, birds tried to punish the, V., 187
Eagle first committed murder, V., 187
Eagle brought Asenath from Palestine, V., 337
Eagle led Ebed-melech to Baruch, IV., 319.
Eagle, the emblem of Dan, VI., 83

Eagles, guarded over David's body, IV., 114
Eagle, Israel compared to an, IV., 409
Eagle, image of, in Micah's sanctuary, IV., 50
Eagle, figure of an, engraved by Moses, II., 182; III., 122
Eagle, image of, engraved on the divine throne, III., 122
Eagles sustained Phinehas with food, IV., 53
Eagle transported Solomon to Tadmor, IV., 149
Eagle in the service of Solomon, IV., 159, 162
Eagles of gold on the steps of Solomon's throne, IV., 157, 158–159
Eagles, palace of, Solomon's encounters with, IV., 163–164
Eagle, prophecy uttered by the, to Solomon, VI., 303.
Ear, left, the voice of the angels heard with, VI., 226
Ear, Eve not formed out of the, I., 66
Ear, right, the voice of God, heard with, VI., 226
Ear, see also Ears.
Earrings, Israelitish women refused to give up, III., 121
Earrings, the men brought their, to Aaron, III., 122
Earrings worn by Israel in Arab fashion, III., 122
Earrings, Israel in Egypt wore, III., 152
Earrings of the Midianite women seized by the Israelites, III., 412
Earrings of the Shechemites adorned with pictures of idols, V., 316–317.
Ears, the soul not breathed into, the reason why, I., 60
Ears hearken to slander and blasphemy, I., 60
Ears, disease of the, decreed upon man, I., 98; V., 123
Ears, serpent deprived of, I., 98
Ears, the function of, II., 215
Ears, the wicked suspended in Hell by their, II., 310, 311
Ears, unchaste deeds with, III., 102
Ears, impregnation of the weasel through, V., 55
Ears lost by the camel looking for horns V., 56
Ears of Moses boxed by Pharaoh, V., 431.
Earth, see also World
Earth, angels of the, I., 127; II., 307; V., 61, 160
Earth fashioned from the snow under the Divine Throne, I., 8; V., 7, 8, 70
Earth and Heaven, creation of, I., 8; V., 8
Earth under God's throne, world formed of, V., 8
Earth created by God's left hand, V., 8
Earth, the, founded on the Foundation Stone, I., 352; II., 54; V., 14, 292
Earth and heaven, the distance between, I., 11; IV., 334; VI., 423
Earth, the new, brought forth at creation, I., 11
Earth, center of, details concerning, I., 12, 172; V., 14, 15, 117, 126, 162, 193
Earth, the light and heat of, the source of, I., 12, 13
Earth protected from the south winds by Ziz, I., 29
Earth ruled by darkness, I., 13
Earth saved from the waters of the Heavens, I., 13
Earth a plain covered with water until the third day, I., 18
Earth level before the time of Enosh, V., 152
Earth became mountainous for having received Abel's blood, V., 142
Earth will become level again in Messianic times, V., 142
Earth, lower waters pressed under, I., 15
Earth cooled by the hail of the sun, I., 25
Earth recites the praise of God, I., 44; IV., 115, 272; V., 61, 62
Earth, man created from the, I., 54, 122; V., 72, 73
Earth, the corporeal entities formed from, II., 341
Earth refused to let Gabriel gather dust, I., 54
Earth, Satan and his host cast upon, I., 64; V., 85

Earth, Satan inquired of the, concerning the Torah, **III.**, 118
Earth, Satan made a tour over the, **I.**, 272
Earth, the source of the water of, **I.**, 70, 79; **V.**, 191
Earth, the punishment of, **I.**, 79, 111
Earth, the consequences of the sin of, **I.**, 79–80
Earth witness for man's actions, **I.**, 79; **V.**, 38, 102
Earth will disclose the blood of the slain in the future, **I.**, 80; **V.**, 102
Earth, curse of, the cause of, **I.**, 54, 97, 110; **V.**, 28, 102, 140
Earth, God left the, because of man's sins, **I.**, 124; **V.**, 152
Earth, God descended upon, ten times, **I.**, 181; **V.**, 206; **VI.**, 88
Earth, the chief abode of God, **III.**, 185
Earth, Shekinah never descended upon, **VI.**, 37
Earth complained of the evil-doers in the time of the fallen angels, **I.**, 125
Earth, signs of, Arakiel taught men, **I.**, 125
Earth will be healed of corruption at the day of judgment, **I.**, 148
Earth marked with lines of writing, **I.**, 150
Earth assumed its old form at the end of the deluge, **I.**, 164
Earth, the drying of, **I.**, 212, 213
Earth survives all things, **I.**, 229, 351
Earth swallowed up people preparing to commit murder, **I.**, 303
Earth, miraculous contraction of, **I.**, 353; **III.**, 271; **IV.**, 108; **V.**, 293; **VI.**, 95, 268
Earth strewn on food to preserve it, **II.**, 78
Earth, the size of, **II.**, 307, 309
Earth became alarmed at the time of revelation, **III.**, 91; **VI.**, 36
Earth, mouth of the, the creation of the, **III.**, 297; **VI.**, 102
Earth and Sea, the quarrel between, **III.**, 31
Earth will perish in the time to come, **III.**, 431, 451; **VI.**, 35
Earth, sinking of the, into the abyss, at the revelation at Sinai, **IV.**, 96
Earth, the number of pillars that support the, **V.**, 12
Earth, seventh part of, water, **V.**, 13
Earth, extension of, **V.**, 13
Earth, Tehom checked from flooding, **V.**, 15
Earth surrounded by the ocean, **V.**, 27
Earth extends over the waters of the abyss, **V.**, 27
Earth, fruits of, thrive on feminine waters, **V.**, 27
Earth, fertility of, diminished after Adam's Fall, **V.**, 28
Earth, rain the consort of, **V.**, 28
Earth conceived by analogy to man, **V.**, 35
Earth, sun and its rays defiled, **V.**, 37
Earth, angels descend to, **V.**, 70, 154, 306
Earth, one of the three divisions of the world, **V.**, 70
Earth, the number of divisions of, **V.**, 12, 13, 195
Earth, fertility of, in Messianic times, **V.**, 142
Earth, one of the four elements, **VI.**, 42
Earth declares the glory of God, **VI.**, 160
Earth, weeping of, **VI.**, 162
Earth swallowed up the Temple vessels, **VI.**, 410
Earth, the miraculous power of the, used by Abraham, **IV.**, 203
Earth and Abel, **I.**, 100–101, 112; **III.**, 31; **V.**, 140, 142; **VI.**, 103
Earth and all it contains shown to Abraham, **V.**, 229
Earth, God showed Adam the, **I.**, 62
Earth plowed by Adam after his expulsion, **I.**, 90
Earth, impurity of, after giving birth to Adam, **VI.**, 294
Earth, Adam the first to be buried in, **V.**, 125
Earth taken from Adam's body only became inhabited, **I.**, 62; **V.**, 86
Earth, Behemoth and Leviathan live under, **V.**, 45
Earth, Behemoth created out of, **V.**, 49
Earth swallowed up the four generations of Cain, **I.**, 117

Earth did not yield its fruit to Cain, V., 140
Earth, third part of, flooded in the time of Enoch, V., 152
Earth swallowed up the corpses of the Egyptians, III., 31
Earth offered by Israel as guarantor, VI., 35
Earth sheltered the Israelitish babes, II., 258
Earth, Ivvim could judge of the qualities of, I., 151
Earth under the feet of the army assembled against Jacob opened down to the abyss, V., 317
Earth refused to receive the corpse of Jephthah, VI., 204
Earth, exclamation of, at Joshua's appointment, III., 438; VI., 150
Earth, Korah swallowed up by the, III., 299, 303, 309, 384; VI., 103
Earth, Moses appealed to the, to pray for him, III., 431
Earth, Moses caused to keep silent, VI., 160
Earth, Moses threw Haron deep down into the, III., 125
Earth, Nineveh swallowed up by the, IV., 253
Earth untrue to its nature in Noah's time, I., 147; V., 180
Earth rested from the waters of the seas in the time of Noah, V., 168
Earth, division of, in Noah's time, a description of, I., 172, 173; V., 193
Earth divided at the birth of Peleg, I., 172; V., 193
Earth despoiled by the ravens and other birds in the time of Terah, I., 186
Earth, part of the unfinished Tower of Babel sank into the, I., 180
Earth, see also Earths.
Earthen ware, the resistance of, contrasted with that of a bone, I., 328
Earthen vessel full of manna placed near the ark, III., 48
Earthen vessel, the book of prophecy given to Joshua put in an, III., 401.
Earthquake, angel of, the name of, I., 140
Earthquake in the time of Cain, I., 111
Earthquake during the Deluge, I., 158
Earthquake destroyed those who wished to burn Abraham, I., 176
Earthquake at the time of revelation, III., 91; VI., 35–36
Earthquake, Philistines terrified by, IV., 64
Earthquake preceded God's revelation to Elijah, IV., 200
Earthquake, symbolism of, IV., 200
Earthquake, the cause of, IV., 218; VI., 232
Earthquake in the time of Uzziah, IV., 262; VI., 358
Earthquake, Gates of, VI., 322.
Earths seven, each separated from the other by 5 layers, I., 10
Earths, seven, created on the first day, I., 10, 15, 82; V , 66, 107
Earths, the number and the names and contents of, I., 10–11, 12, 113, 114, 115; III., 96; V., 12.
East, distance between West and, I., 11
East, Paradise located in, I., 11; V., 13
East reached by the sun in the morning, I., 25
East, the male Reëm located in, I., 30
East of paradise assigned to Adam, I., 81, 94–5; V., 117
East, Adam and Cain in the, I., 106
East of the fourth heaven, six gates in the, I., 132
East, the sun set in the, I., 154
East side of Sartan, Judah ascended the, I., 411
East and the West, the kings of, III., 24
East, light comes from the, III., 232
East of the Tabernacle, Judah stationed, III., 232
East, Seir located in the, III., 454
East, Jupiter appeared in the, the reason why, V., 175
East of the Tower of Babel, seventy stairs in the, V., 203
East, Jupiter moved to, V., 225
East, children of, the modesty and chastity of, I., 355; V., 295, 301

East, the children of the, wars carried on by the, II., 155, 156, 157, 163, 283, 288
East, children of, the wisdom of, V., 265; VI., 283
East, kings of the, sought the wisdom of Abraham, I., 292
East, Star of the, the magic significance of, IV., 15
East Wind, see Wind, East.
Eastern part of the Tabernacle, the occupants of, III., 236, 250
Eastern side of the ark, the men had their quarters in, V., 188.
Eastward, Abraham instructed his sons to journey, I., 298
Eastward, Job's soul borne away, II., 242.
Eating and drinking of man cause him to resemble the animals, I., 50
Eating of the tree of life would give Adam and Eve eternal life, I., 80
Eating, the amount of time consumed by men in a lifetime in, I., 326
Eating of the earth's produce taught to Adam, V., 83–84
Eating of the demons, V., 108.
Eavesdropping, Eve not formed out of the ear, lest she be given to, I., 66.
Ebal, Mt., the ceremony performed on, IV., 6, 7; VI., 155, 172
Ebal, Mt., the time of the creation of, VI., 157.
Ebed-melech, the piety of, IV., 299; VI., 389
Ebed-melech rescued Jeremiah, IV., 299–300, 318; VI., 385, 387
Ebed-melech, the pious Ethiopian, IV., 318; VI., 387
Ebed-melech led by an eagle to Baruch, IV., 319
Ebed-melech slept for sixty-six years, IV., 319
Ebed-melech entered paradise alive, V., 96, 165
Ebed-melech miraculously saved from the hands of the Babylonians, VI., 318–319
Ebed-melech one of the ten rulers who became proselytes, VI., 412
Ebed-melech identified with Baruch, VI., 412.
Eben Shetiyyah, see Foundation stone.
Eber, see also Shem and Eber
Eber a prophet, I., 172; V., 192
Eber, Abraham superior to, I., 201
Eber present at the circumcision of Isaac, I., 262
Eber, the grandson of Jobab, II., 38
Eber not included in the list of the 70 descendants of Noah, V., 195
Eber, the piety of, V., 195
Eber only spoke Hebrew, V., 205.
Eblaen treated shamefully by the Shechemites, I., 403; V., 314
Eblaen born in Abraham's house, I., 403; V., 314
Eblaen, a variant of Alinus, V., 304.
Ecbatana, Daniel built a tower in, VI., 437
Ecbatana, burial place of the kings of Media, Persia, and Parthia, VI., 437.
Ecclesiastes, Solomon the author of, VI., 301
Ecclesiastes, the admission of, into the Canon, VI., 301
Ecclesiastes, the keynote of, VI., 302
Ecclesiastes, the seeming opposition of, to the doctrines of Judaism, VI., 301
Ecclesiastes, Hezekiah had copies made of, IV., 277; VI., 387.
Ecclesiasticus, Ben Sira the author of, VI., 403
Ecclesiasticus considered canonical by the Christians, VI., 403.
Echo, the evil spirit born of an, VI., 234.
Eclipses of the sun and the moon, I., 60, 99, 157–158; V., 35–36, 40, 48, 80, 122, 125, 178.
Edad, son of Agag, details concerning, VI., 234.
Eden, Garden of, the location of, I., 21, 132; II., 190; V., 30
Eden has seven compartments, I., 21
Eden, God expounds Torah in, I., 21
Eden, contains 310 worlds, I., 21
Eden, souls of men pass through, after death, I., 69
Eden never seen by an eye, V., 30
Eden, paradise of, four streams go down to, I., 132
Eden, Garden of, water of, flows into Kitor, IV., 143

Eden, occupants of, **I.**, 21; **V.**, 30, 33
Eden differentiated from Paradise, **V.**, 30, 33
Eden, see also Paradise.
Edom, designation for Rome, **V.**, 223, 272, 273, 323, 372; **VI.**, 63, 259
Edom, designation for Christianity, **V.**, 223
Edom, the interpretation of the name of, **V.**, 274
Edom, angel of, details concerning, **I.**, 351, 394; **V.**, 101, 311, 312
Edom, the kingdom of, the fall of, **I.**, 394, 424
Edom, Obadiah's prophecy against, **I.**, 422; **IV.**, 240; **VI.**, 344
Edom, the kings of, names of, **I.**, 424; **II.**, 163, 164–166, 231; **IV.**, 377; **V.**, 387; **VI.**, 322
Edom, the kings of, hailed from alien peoples, **I.**, 424; **V.**, 323
Edom, kings of, attached their crowns to Jacob's bier, **II.**, 153
Edom, King of, the status of the messengers sent by Moses to, **III.**, 314, 315; **VI.**, 118
Edom, kings of, the bodies of, burned to lime, **VI.**, 315
Edom, the rule of, the length and extent of, **I.**, 424; **III.**, 348
Edom subject to Israel, **I.**, 424; **IV.**, 259; **VI.**, 355
Edom became independent of Israel in the time of Joram, **I.**, 424; **IV.**, 190
Edom, war waged against, by David and Joab, **VI.**, 121, 259
Edom, Moabites' rebellion against, **II.**, 165
Edom, the sins of, **II.**, 231; **VI.**, 109, 241
Edom called also Uz, **II.**, 231; **V.**, 384
Edom, boundary of, Aaron died on the, **III.**, 316
Edom included in the 70 nations, **V.**, 195
Edom one of the eight kingdoms, **V.**, 223
Edom, the kingdoms of, the number of, **VI.**, 77
Edom, entire annihilation of, will take place in the messianic era, **VI.**, 110, 259.
Edomi, the meaning of the term, **IV.**, 75; **VI.**, 241.
Edomite, Adoram was an, **I.**, 418; **V.**, 321
Edomite women, Moses assured the King of Edom that Israel would not attack, **VI.**, 109
Edomites, the unfriendliness of, towards Israel, **III.**, 58, 316, 334, 405; **IV.**, 314, 315; **VI.**, 110
Edomites, the destruction of Israel would be regarded as a sign of the impotence of God by the, **III.**, 279
Edomites, the Torah forbids an attack on the, **III.**, 316, 348, 405; **IV.**, 182; **VI.**, 109
Edomites, Obadiah one of the, **IV.**, 240; **VI.**, 344
Edomites forfeited their claim to kind treatment from Israel, **VI.**, 256
Edomites not excluded from entering into the community of Israel, **VI.**, 109
Edomites, the destroyers of the Temple, **VI.**, 405.
Edrehi, battle against Og took place in, **III.**, 343; **VI.**, 119.
Education of Moses, **II.**, 275; **V.**, 402, 403
Education, state of, in the time of Hezekiah, **IV.**, 267.
Egg of Ziz, fall of, crushed 300 cities, **I.**, 29
Egg, of the phoenix, when it is 1,000 years old, **I.**, 32
Egg thrown at Nimrod's head, **I.**, 204
Egg, stream changed into, **I.**, 204
Egg, the story about the, **VI.**, 285.
Eglah called Michal, **IV.**, 116; **VI.**, 273.
Eglon, king of Moab, details concerning, **II.**, 147; **IV.**, 31, 85; **VI.**, 188.
Egypt, Abraham in, **I.**, 221, 225; **II.**, 273; **V.**, 220, 222, 224, 359
Egypt, wisdom of, Adikam versed in the, **II.**, 298
Egypt, wisdom of, the decline of, **II.**, 334; **V.**, 425
Egypt, Asenath abandoned at the borders of, **II.**, 76
Egypt, Dinah died in, **II.**, 38; **V.**, 336
Egypt, Jacob in, details concerning, **II.**, 10, 120, 129, 149; **V.**, 360; **VI.**, 67
Egypt, Jacob's sons in, **II.**, 18; **V.**, 350

Egypt, Jeremiah objected to an alliance with, IV., 296–297
Egypt, Jeremiah in, IV., 296–297; VI., 399, 400
Egypt, Jeroboam's stay in, VI., 304
Egypt, Jethro intended to war against, V., 412
Egypt, Jochebed born in, II., 197
Egypt, astrologers of, Jochebed tried to mislead, V., 398
Egypt, Joseph in, details concerning, II., 17, 23, 47, 75, 78–79, 126, 127, 151, 181, 273; III., 201; V., 340, 361, 376, 399; VI., 51
Egypt, walls of, wrecked by Judah's outcry, II., 109, 112
Egypt, the tribe of Levi faithful to God in, II., 259
Egypt, Lilith's abode in, V., 87
Egypt, Moses in, II., 293; IV., 3; V., 404, 406
Egypt, figure of, the emblem on the flags of Ephraim and Manasseh, III., 238
Egypt conquered by Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 160
Egypt, the medical knowledge of, derived from Noah's book of medicine, I., 173–174
Egypt, Rakyon the paymaster of, I., 227
Egypt conquered by Sennacherib, IV., 160
Egypt, Simon held as hostage in, II., 13
Egypt, the guardian angel of, III., 14, 17, 469; VI., 4, 8, 293, 391
Egypt, kings of, names of, I., 225; II., 125, 169, 298; V., 413; VI., 304
Egypt, king of, the custom of, to remain in retirement, I., 225
Egypt, king of, the annual tax collected by, I., 226
Egypt, kings of, the burial place of, II., 298
Egypt, kings of, the mausoleum of, III., 5
Egypt, kings of, the sacrifices of the, V., 430
Egypt, king of, had Nun executed, VI., 169
Egypt, queen of, the queen of Sheba designated as, VI., 291, 292
Egypt and Ethiopia, I., 169; II., 351; V., 407
Egypt, the gates of, II., 18
Egypt, the origin of the fragrance of, II., 19, 364
Egypt, the seven fortified cities of, II., 66
Egypt, law of, concerning the rights of slaves, II., 68
Egypt, an unclean land, II., 117
Egypt fructified by the overflowing of the Nile, II., 124; III., 275
Egypt, the wealth of, II., 125; V., 361
Egypt and Palestine, details concerning, II., 194; V., 343, 392; VI., 2, 169, 177
Egypt, sacred scribes of, II., 332; V., 408
Egypt, fruit of, the size of, II., 333
Egypt, the area of, II., 354; III., 6; VI., 1, 326
Egypt, commandment concerning the Passover given in, II., 361–365; III., 77
Egypt at the Exodus, III., 12, 455; V., 221; VI., 3
Egypt, Israel's desire to return to, III., 15, 276
Egypt, the diseases of, III., 40
Egypt, genealogical lists of Jews kept in, III., 56; VI., 24
Egypt, no slave could escape from, III., 66; VI., 27
Egypt, gifts of, will be accepted by the Messiah, III., 166, 167
Egypt, Zoan the best part of, III., 267
Egypt, the miracles wrought for Israel in, III., 277, 421
Egypt, the prohibition of living in, IV., 182; VI., 307
Egypt, dogs of, the closing of the jaws of, IV., 242
Egypt, explanation of the name of, V., 87
Egypt, the 36 divisions of, V., 403
Egypt, Israelites practiced circumcision in, V., 414
Egypt was closed on all sides, VI., 1
Egypt ravaged by crocodiles, VI., 400.
Egyptian temple, Asenath placed on the altar of an, V., 337
Egyptian, the, killed by Moses, II., 291, 351; III., 159, 239, 428; IV., 179; VI., 84
Egyptians and Moses, II., 267, 275, 293; V., 399, 402, 403, 409

Egyptians did not protest against Pharaoh's actions, V., 221
Egyptians, cause of, pleaded by Rahab, III., 25
Egyptian princess, Solomon's marriage to, IV., 179
Egyptians defeated by Zepho's army, II., 163
Egyptian bondage, the beginning of, II., 10, 11, 245–250, 260; V., 346
Egyptian bondage, the duration of, V., 222
Egyptian bondage, Israel's redemption from, II., 368–370; V., 275
Egyptian bondage, other details concerning, II., 17, 211, 279, 299, 338; V., 420, 421
Egyptian alphabet used by the Semites, V., 194
Egyptian language, the use of, by the Hebrews, III., 94; V., 414
Egyptian, the meaning of Akuz in, II., 298
Egyptian word, Anoki an, III., 94
Egyptian, Joseph pretended not to know, V., 339
Egyptian word for water, V., 401
Egyptian law concerning the exportation of wagons and animals, V., 356
Egyptian law concerning the use of the silver cup, V., 352
Egyptian chariots, see chariots of Egypt.
Egyptian bondwoman, Hagar was an, I., 238; II., 325; V., 265, 421
Egyptian nobility, details concerning, II., 115, 120, 349
Egyptian women, details concerning, II., 149, 171, 267
Egyptian calendar, a part of their system of idolatry, V., 432
Egyptian inscription, Sabbath the name of a place in an, VI., 408
Egyptian school children, miracles performed by, II., 335
Egyptian, Israel not permitted to abhor an, III., 405
Egyptian magicians made the Golden Calf to move like a living being, VI., 52
Egyptians, the ten plagues inflicted upon, I., 51; II., 128, 181, 266, 341–361, 365–368; III., 73; IV., 62; V., 398, 430
Egyptians, the descendants of Ham, I., 169; II., 289
Egyptians, masters of astrology and magic, I., 174; III., 28; V., 87, 222, 398; VI., 283, 292
Egyptians, vices of, I., 222; II., 117, 251, 324, 365; III., 86; V., 221, 357, 393, 395, 433
Egyptians, punishment of, I., 224; II., 341–346; V., 121, 240, 241, 406, 427, 434
Egyptians, the law of the, concerning acquisition, II., 41
Egyptians, the annual visit of the, to the Nile, II., 53
Egyptians, the things worshiped by the, II., 70, 96, 120–121, 122, 250, 322, 348, 349, 353, 358, 363, 367; III., 279; V., 367, 435
Egyptian midwives, II., 257; V., 393
Egyptian males ordered by Pharaoh to be thrown into the water, II., 269; V., 394
Egyptians, circumcision among the, II., 78–79; V., 346, 399
Egyptians, the grain put aside by the, began to rot, I., 79; II., 78; V., 345
Egyptians did not eat the flesh of animals, II., 96
Egyptians, the attitude of, towards shepherds, II., 122; V., 359, 360
Egyptians and Israelites, the battle between, II., 164; III., 405; VI., 3
Egyptians, treasures of, acquired by the Israelites, II., 182, 360, 371; III., 11, 147, 153; IV., 182; V., 436, 437; VI., 3, 307
Egyptians deprived the Israelites of their possessions, II., 245
Egyptians hated the Israelites, II., 245, 337, 367, 371
Egyptians loved the Israelites, II., 371; III., 74; V., 436
Egyptians, plan of, to exterminate Israel, II., 247, 249, 250, 257, 259, 264, 345; III., 13; V., 395

Egyptians drowned in the Red Sea, II., 256; III., 20, 21, 23, 25, 27, 30, 280; IV., 36; V., 371; VI., 8, 9, 10, 12, 228
Egyptians, the oxen of, II., 258
Egyptians, the tribes of Israel tried to ally themselves with the, II., 259
Egyptians in the time of Abraham, the sin of, the consequences of, II., 260
Egyptians possessed the heavenly rod, II., 291–292
Egyptians, bathing in blood a remedy for leprosy among, II., 296; V., 413
Egyptians defiled Israel, II., 321
Egyptians compared to donkeys, II., 348; V., 427
Egyptians compared to dogs, III., 30
Egyptians acted as ransom for Israel, II., 353
Egyptians, first-born of, the slaying of, II., 365–368, 369; IV., 40; VI., 62
Egyptians interred their dead at home, II., 367
Egyptians misled by the felicitous preparations for the war against Israel, III., 13; VI., 3
Egyptians, cause of, defended by Uzza, III., 23, 24, 25
Egyptians, the number of parties among the, III., 27; VI., 10
Egyptians rented land from the Israelites, III., 352
Egyptians would rather commit murder than adultery, V., 221
Egyptians, pious, a part of the mixed multitude consisted of, V., 439
Egyptians kinsmen of the Philistines, VI., 2
Egyptians assisted by their ancestor Mizraim, VI., 4
Egyptians, the marble buildings of the, VI., 251–252
Egyptians, intermarriage with the, the law concerning, VI., 282
Egyptians incited by Abezithibod to pursue the Israelites, VI., 293
Egyptians, assistance of the, offered to the tribe of Judah, VI., 389.
Ehi, a son of Benjamin, II., 97
Ehi changed to Ahiram, II., 189.
Ehud, one of the judges, details concerning, II., 147; VI., 184, 188, 194.
Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh, the explanation of, II., 319; V., 421.
Eight myrtles in the hand of the just, I., 19
Eight angels, I., 24, 139
Eight days spent by Adam in rejoicing and in prayer, I., 89
Eight of Nimrod's servants burnt, I., 217
Eight months, Rakyon amassed great wealth in, I., 226
Eight zuz the price for wading through a stream in Sodom, I., 249
Eight pious men could not avert the flood, I., 252
Eight children of the city of Shechem concealed in order not to be circumcised, I., 398
Eight days' march, Jacob encountered the Ninevites after an, I., 404
Eight men slain in battle by Gad and Naphtali, I., 420
Eight kings of the descendants of Esau, I., 424
Eight years elapsed between Jacob's return home and the sale of Joseph, II., 3
Eight days, the birth day party in honor of Pharaoh's son lasted, II., 63
Eight cities of the Amorites destroyed by Simon and Levi, II., 93
Eight boards used for the west side of the Tabernacle, III., 150
Eight spans the length of the golden casket, III., 157
Eight laws communicated to Moses on the day of the dedication of the temple, III., 210
Eight sections, the priests and Levites divided into, III., 228
Eight men required to carry a vine of Palestine, III., 270
Eight garments of Aaron, III., 168, 322
Eight celestial garments, Aaron arrayed in, III., 325
Eight tribal divisions of Israel, the destruction of, III., 333
Eight stations, Israel retreated after the war with Amalek, III., 333; VI., 114

Eight prophets and priests descended from Rahab, IV., 5; VI., 171, 411
Eight years, Cushan oppressed Israel for, IV., 30
Eight-fold repetition of Absalom's name, the efficacy of, IV., 107
Eight Messianic princes, IV., 82, 235; V., 130; VI., 341
Eight miracles performed by Elijah, IV., 239; VI., 343
Eight reptiles, a chapter in Mishna Shabbat deals with, IV., 244
Eight princes represent the men of the New Covenant, V., 130
Eight sins caused the Deluge, V., 173
Eight languages without scripts, V., 195
Eight years, the age of Haran when Sarah was born, V., 214
Eight kingdoms, the names of, V., 223
Eight years, the age of Samuel, when he received God's revelation, VI., 226
Eight strings of the harp to be used in the Messianic era, VI., 262
Eight sons of David, the premature death of, VI., 267
Eight rulers of the Davidic dynasty, the violent death of, VI., 267
Eight post-exilic prophets, the names of, VI., 314
Eight strokes, the angel of death traverses the world with, VI., 326
Eight sins, the names of persons who committed, V., 202; VI., 10–11, 364
Eight grievous sins, the enumeration of, VI., 364
Eight names of Hezekiah, VI., 370
Eight names of Sennacherib, VI., 370
Eight towers, a Babylonian building of, VI., 425
Eight Davidic kings killed by the sword, VI., 428.
Eight hundred kinds of roses and myrtles surround the rivers of Paradise, I., 20
Eight hundred dogs guarded Job's sheep, II., 229
Eight hundred, the number of Solomon's proverbs, IV., 130
Eight hundred years, Og lived more than, VI., 119
Eight hundred men slain at one time by David, VI., 260
Eight hundred species of clean animals left Palestine at the time of the exile, IV., 390
Eight hundred and fifty priests of Baal contended with Elijah, IV., 198
Eight hundred and sixty years, Cain lived, V., 144.
Eight thousand men slain by the army of Kenaz, IV., 24
Eight thousand chariots of Sisera, VI., 197
Eight thousand gates of understanding revealed to Moses, VI., 284.
Eight hundred thousand people followed Enoch, I., 129
Eight hundred thousand men in the united army of the 4 kings, I., 230
Eight hundred thousand men of Esau defeated by Joseph, II., 157
Eight hundred thousand men in the army of Agnias, II., 161
Eight hundred thousand trees in each corner of Paradise, I., 20; V., 31.
Eighteen days, after a lapse of, Satan appeared to Eve, I., 88
Eighteen ells, the thigh of the Giants measured, I., 151
Eighteen uncircumcised men of Shechem killed by Simon and Levi, I., 399
Eighteen miles, the Ninevites retreated before the sons of Jacob, I., 406
Eighteen years, the age of Benjamin when he married his second wife, II., 39; V., 337
Eighteen years, the duration of Samlah's reign, II., 165
Eighteen years, Anibal carried on war for, II., 166
Eighteen years, Asenath's proposals to marry, at the age of, II., 170
Eighteen cubits, the size of Sihon's thigh-bone, III., 340
Eighteen years, a heavenly voice resounded in Nebuchadnezzar's palace for, IV., 300
Eighteen miles, the distance between the terrestial and celestial temple, V., 292

Eighteen months, Jacob stayed in Sukkot for, V., 312–313
Eighteen persons called the servants of God, V., 381
Eighteen years, the age of majority, V., 406; VI., 376
Eighteen years, the age of Moses, when he slew the Egyptian, III., 239
Eighteen years, the age of Moses when he fled from Egypt, V., 406
Eighteen campaigns, David engaged in, VI., 256
Eighteen wives of David, VI., 278
Eighteen wives, a king may marry only, VI., 278
Eighteenth rank, Akiba was sitting with his disciples in the, III., 115.
Eighteen thousand angels destroyed the cities of sin, V., 241
Eighteen thousand worlds, V., 13, 33
Eighteen thousand five hundred Jews took part in the banquet of Ahasuerus, IV., 415.
Eighth hour of the 6th day, Adam led into paradise in the, I., 82
Eighth millennium is without computation of time, I., 135
Eighth famine in the time of Elisha, I., 221
Eighth day, circumcision performed on the, I., 262; V., 268, 399.
Eighty ells, the width of the house for pregnant women built for Nimrod, I., 187
Eighty pieces of silver, the price of an ass's head in Elisha's time, I., 221
Eighty pieces of gold, the price paid for Joseph, II., 42
Eighty of Esau's followers slain by Jacob's sons, II., 155
Eighty years, the age of Moses when he led Israel out of Egypt, V., 404
Eighty years, the age of Boaz when he married Ruth, IV., 34
Eighty denarii, Elijah sold himself for, IV., 205
Eighty years, the span of life of a strong man, IV., 334
Eighty classes of average men study the Torah near the Tree of life, V., 30
Eighty days old, Eve entered paradise when she was, V., 106
Eighty days the time it takes for the formation of the female embryo, V., 106
Eighty years, the duration of Solomon's rule, VI., 277
Eighty years, the age of Esther when she came to court, VI., 459.
Eighty-three kinds of death may be caused by the bile, V., 123
Eighty-three years of Israel's stay in Egypt were years of suffering, V., 420.
Eighty-four years, the age of Jacob at his marriage, I., 358; V., 294.
Eighty-five virgins of Shechem captured by Simon and Levi, I., 399
Eighty-five interpretations of the Book of Leviticus, VI., 376
Eighty-five years, the age of Abraham when he married Hagar, V., 230
Eighty-five years, the vigor of Caleb at the age of, III., 283
Eighty-five priests of Nob executed by Saul, VI., 238.
Eighty-six years, Israel in bondage in Egypt according to Uzza, III., 17.
Eighty-seven years of Israel's stay in Egypt were years of suffering, V., 420
Eighty-seven days, the age of Adam when Eve entered paradise, V., 106.
Eighty thousand Ninevites slain by Zebulun, I., 406
Eighty thousand people of Kittim killed by Anibal, II., 166
Eighty thousand officials appointed over Israel, III., 70; VI., 28
Eighty thousand youths bore the name of Aaron, III., 329
Eighty thousand Ephraimites, the adherents of Jeroboam, IV., 179
Eighty thousand armor-clad soldiers, IV., 267
Eighty thousand priests eluded Nebuchadnezzar's army, IV., 315
Eighty thousand archers of the Palmyrenes aided Nebuchadnezzar against the Jews, IV., 316; VI., 406

Eighty thousand priests burnt at the destruction of the Temple, **VI.**, 427
Eighty thousand and ninety-six men slain by Judah, **I.**, 406.
Eighty-four thousand people destroyed by fire, **I.**, 176.
Eighty-seven million and three hundred thousand men of Sisera's army slain in one hour, **VI.**, 197.
Elah, tent of, the books of the Amorites concealed in, **IV.**, 22; **VI.**, 182.
Elam, Chedorlaomer, the king of, **I.**, 229
Elam, nine kings of, killed by Abraham, **II.**, 92–3
Elam, Israel's migration to, **III.**, 448
Elam, Solomon's throne brought to, **IV.**, 160
Elam, the destruction of, **IV.**, 297
Elam, an ally of Babylonia, **IV.**, 297
Elam, the father of Tamar, **V.**, 333
Elam, Shushan the capital of, **IV.**, 368, 369; **VI.**, 454
Elam, the first born of Shem, **IV.**, 369; **V.**, 333.
Elamite, the, story of Hector and the, **I.**, 245–246
Elamites, Israel surrenders its dominion over the world to the, **V.**, 260.
Elas, tent of, the books of the Amorites hidden in, **IV.**, 22; **VI.**, 182.
Elath, one of the seven sinners, **IV.**, 22; **VI.**, 182.
Eldad, one of the seven pious men, **IV.**, 158
Eldad identified with Elidad, **VI.**, 90
Eldad and Medad, details concerning, **III.**, 251, 252, 253; **VI.**, 88, 89.
Elder, a scholar called, **V.**, 260
Elder, sins of, forgiven on the day of his ordination, **VI.**, 231
Elders, seventy, the leaders of Israel, **I.**, 315
Elders, 70, the appointment of, **III.**, 248–253
Elders, 70, of Israel, Moses honored more than all the, **III.**, 429
Elders of Israel, see also Israel, Elders of.
Eleazar, the high priest, **III.**, 114, 187, 399
Eleazar and Moses, **III.**, 114, 144, 322, 414, 413, **VI.**, 152, 163–164
Eleazar and Aaron, **III.**, 321, 324, 325, 327, 328, 445; **VI.**, 111, 112, 113
Eleazar, one of the seven pious men in the time of Moses, **III.**, 134
Eleazar not permitted to attend the funeral of Nadab and Abihu, **III.**, 191
Eleazar, the red heifer prepared under the supervision of, **III.**, 216
Eleazar carried the needful things for the daily offering, **III.**, 230
Eleazar, the highest chief of the Levites, **III.**, 230
Eleazar, Israel wanted to stone, **III.**, 327
Eleazar took away the censers from the dead bodies of the 250 followers of Korah, **III.**, 303
Eleazar supervised the drawing of the lot, **III.**, 391
Eleazar and Joshua, the two leaders of the Jews at the conquest of Palestine, **III.**, 399
Eleazar announced the laws of purification, **III.**, 413–414
Eleazar, counsel of, Joshua had no need of asking, **III.**, 414
Eleazar restrained by Sammael from praying, **III.**, 434
Eleazar aided in the allotment of Palestine, **IV.**, 15
Eleazar, the death and burial of, **IV.**, 17; **VI.**, 180
Eleazar seized his priestly share of the animals slaughtered by Korah, **VI.**, 100
Eleazar dressed by the angels, **VI.**, 112
Eleazar added the report of Joshua's death to the book of Joshua, **VI.**, 180
Eleazar, the vision of, revealed to Phinehas, **VI.**, 184
Eleazar and Ithamar, Moses commanded to reveal certain laws to, **III.**, 192
Eleazar and Ithamar spared because of Moses' prayer, **III.**, 192
Eleazar and Ithamar helped to conduct the census of Israel, **III.**, 220.
Eleazar, son of R. Jose, visit of, to Rome, **VI.**, 297
Eleazar, son of R. Jose, Elijah's conversation with, **VI.**, 329.

Eleazar ben Simon, the disciple of Elijah, IV., 216; VI., 330
Eleazar ben Simon, overseer of the laborers, VI., 329.
Election of the Patriarchs, I., 284; IV., 261
Election of Israel, II., 374; V., 204, 254
Election of Israel, see also Israel, election of.
Elegy sung by Job's friends, II., 237
Elegy composed in honor of Job's wife, II., 239
Elegy over Zedekiah, IV., 340.
Elements, primeval, the names of, V., 22, 41
Elements, primeval, the creation of, V., 18
Elements, celestial and terrestial, man the combination of, V., 65
Elements, the number of, Adam composed of, V., 72
Elements, the four, II., 341; V., 14, 22
Elements, four, symbolic representation of the, VI., 83
Elements, four, the human body formed of the, V., 72; VI., 42.
Elephantiasis, Chenephres afflicted with, V., 413.
Eleven days, the miraculous ripening of grain in, IV., 191
Eleven cubits the depth of the ark, V., 182
Eleven attributes of God, VI., 58
Eleven days, the duration of Israel's stay at Sinai, III., 242
Eleven-month child of Zuleika testified to Joseph's innocence, II., 57
Eleven months, Gad's sickness lasted, II., 217
Eleven months, Gad's enmity towards Joseph lasted for, II., 217
Eleven years, the duration of Jehoiakim's reign, IV., 284
Eleven persons entered Paradise alive, V., 95–6
Eleven psalms composed by Moses, III., 462
Eleven tribes blessed by Moses, III., 462
Eleven benedictions uttered by Moses, III., 462
Eleven days' distance covered by Israel in three days, III., 243
Eleven wagons given by Joseph to his brethren, II., 114
Eleven stars, the dream of the, II., 8, 101; V., 352
Eleven curtains of the Tabernacle, III., 165
Eleven heavenly curtains, III., 165
Eleven materials used in the construction of the Tabernacle, VI., 63
Eleven twins borne by Jacob, I., 362
Eleven pious men consent to flee to the mountains, I., 176
Eleven thousand gates of knowledge revealed to Moses on Sinai, VI., 284.
Eleventh hour of the 6th day, Adam was judged on, I., 82.
Elflalet, the wife of Dan, II., 38–39.
Elhanan, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Elhanan, the slayer of David, VI., 260
Elhanan, the name of David, VI., 260.
Eli, the high priest, blessing of, bestowed upon Hannah, IV., 59
Eli, suspicion of, that Hannah was drunk, the basis of, VI., 217
Eli, longevity of, IV., 61
Eli, aged prematurely, the reason why, V., 282
Eli relinquished his high priestly functions during his lifetime, IV., 61; VI., 221
Eli, piety of, IV., 61
Eli, the three offices of, IV., 61
Eli succeeded Phinehas, IV., 61; VI., 220
Eli, the descent of, IV., 61; VI., 220
Eli, the curse uttered by, IV., 64; VI., 229
Eli, high priest, the image of, over Solomon's throne, IV., 158
Eli, story of Ruth took place at the time of, VI., 187
Eli identical with Helim, VI., 209
Eli, Samuel's prophecy concerning, VI., 217, 219, 226
Eli copied the crowns of the Hebrew letters, VI., 220
Eli ruled Israel for 40 years, VI., 220
Eli, death of, VI., 223
Eli, voice of, VI., 226
Eli resigned himself to the will of God, VI., 227

Eli and Phinehas, the relation between, VI., 227
Eli, sons of, the sins of, IV., 61, 64; VI., 221, 222, 226, 227, 229
Eli, sons of, the piety of, VI., 221
Eli, sons of, the death of, IV., 62; VI., 223, 228
Eli, sons of, led Israel into battle against the Philistines, IV., 65
Eli, sons of, the priests of Nob compared to, VI., 240
Eli, daughter-in-law of, the death of, VI., 223
Eli, descendants of, the premature death of, IV., 62
Eli, house of, the execution of the divine decree against, VI., 242
Eli, house of, forfeited the high priestly dignity, IV., 62.
Eliab, prince of the tribe of Zebulun, III., 198, 221
Eliab, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Eliab, father of Nemuel, II., 302
Eliab, oldest son of Jesse, details concerning, IV., 83, 84; VI., 249.
Eliakim, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Eliakim called the servant of God, V., 381; VI., 147.
Eliasaph, the prince of the tribe of Gad, III., 222, 223.
Elidad, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Elidad identified with Eldad, VI., 88, 90
Eliezer, servant of Abraham, Shem related his experiences in the ark to, I., 161
Eliezer, the persons identified with, I., 203, 205, 293; III., 344; V., 215, 231, 260, 264; VI., 119
Eliezer bade Abraham flee from Nimrod, I., 205
Eliezer invested with the strength of 318 men, I., 231
Eliezer alone went to war with Abraham, I., 231; V., 224
Eliezer sent out by Abraham to find guests, I., 241
Eliezer not trusted by Abraham, I., 241
Eliezer, experience of, in Sodom, I., 246–248
Eliezer accompanied Abraham to Moriah, I., 276, 279; V., 250
Eliezer served Abraham faithfully, I., 276, 297; V., 260, 262
Eliezer and Ishmael dispute about inheriting Abraham, I., 276
Eliezer brings Rebekah to Isaac, I., 292–297; V., 261–262
Eliezer an adept in the law, I., 292; V., 260
Eliezer had full power over the evil desire, I., 292
Eliezer resembled Abraham, I., 292, 295; V., 259
Eliezer, the children of, I., 293, 383; V., 304
Eliezer wanted to marry his own daughter to Isaac, I., 293
Eliezer assisted by angels, I., 294, 296; V., 263
Eliezer, the road shrank for the sake of, I., 294, 296; V., 260
Eliezer and Laban, I., 295; V., 261
Eliezer and Isaac, I., 297; V., 263
Eliezer manumitted by Abraham, I., 297; III., 344; VI., 119
Eliezer took an oath by the genital organ, II., 130, 287, 294; V., 260, 363
Eliezer, the size of the tooth of, III., 344
Eliezer made a king, III., 344
Eliezer, the numerical value of, V., 224
Eliezer called the pious, V., 224, 264
Eliezer spread the wisdom of Abraham, V., 260
Eliezer entered Paradise alive, I., 297, V., 96, 165, 263
Eliezer provided a minyan for the marriage benedictions, V., 260
Eliezer blessed by God, V., 260
Eliezer pronounced the name of God, V., 261
Eliezer halted at the well of Miriam, V., 261
Eliezer, son of Moses, the meaning of the name of, V., 424
Eliezer, one of the 78 pious men who wrote Haazinu, VI., 87
Eliezer, the prophet, the time of the activity of, VI., 310
Eliezer ben Azariah, a descendant of Ezra, VI., 443.
Eliezer ben Hyrcanus, the contest of the sages with, IV., 218–219

Eliezer ben Hyrcanus and Elijah, **IV.**, 220.
Eliezer ben Parata aided by Elijah, **VI.**, 326
Eliezer ben Simon, the conceit of, **IV.**, 216.
Eliezer, the Tanna, Moses took especial delight in the teachings of, **III.**, 116
Eliezer, the Tanna, the question addressed by the Gnostics to, **VI.**, 265.
Eliezer, R., the disciple of Elijah, **IV.**, 229; **VI.**, 337.
Eliezer, father of the Baal Shem, the relation of, to Elijah, **IV.**, 232–233.
Elihu, the youngest son of Jesse, **VI.**, 249.
Elihu, the Gentile prophet, the lineage of, **I.**, 326; **II.**, 236; **III.**, 356; **V.**, 387; **VI.**, 125
Elihu, the persons identified with, **I.**, 326; **V.**, 387, 388
Elihu upbraided Job for his lack of faith in God, **II.**, 240
Elihu, the instrument of Satan, **II.**, 240; **V.**, 388.
Elihoreph, Solomon's scribe, the death of, **IV.**, 175.
Elijah, one of the 70 elders of Israel, **III.**, 250
Elijah, the Prophet, messianic activity of, **I.**, 22; **II.**, 145, 325; **III.**, 48, 141, 307; **IV.**, 199, 233, 234, 235; **V.**, 32, 96, 130, 131, 276, 311; **VI.**, 19, 157, 167, 318, 339, 340, 341, 438
Elijah, the activity of, on the day of Judgment, **IV.**, 235
Elijah fed by the ravens, **I.**, 51; **IV.**, 196; **V.**, 185
Elijah lodged in a cave when God revealed Himself to him, **I.**, 83; **III.**, 137
Elijah performed miracles, **I.**, 199; **IV.**, 239; **VI.**, 320
Elijah, girdle of, **I.**, 283
Elijah, the translation of, **I.**, 351; **IV.**, 200–202, 239; **VI.**, 322, 323, 325, 343
Elijah, the lineage of, **I.**, 365; **II.**, 145; **III.**, 462; **V.**, 297; **VI.**, 157, 316, 319
Elijah brought good fortune to Israel, **I.**, 365
Elijah, accuser of Israel, **IV.**, 200, 201; **VI.**, 321
Elijah, the guardian angel of Israel, **IV.**, 202
Elijah mocked at by Israel, **IV.**, 295
Elijah revealed to the saints the danger threatening Israel, **IV.**, 416; **VI.**, 468
Elijah, love of, for Israel, **VI.**, 317, 320
Elijah destined to bring Israel back to God, **VI.**, 317
Elijah destroyed the foundations of the Gentiles, **I.**, 365; **III.**, 462
Elijah will slaughter the angel of Edom, **I.**, 394; **V.**, 311
Elijah on Mt. Carmel, **III.**, 84, 244, 458; **IV.**, 197, 200; **V.**, 135, 386; **VI.**, 233, 319
Elijah, the teachers of, **III.**, 112; **V.**, 417; **VI.**, 317, 331
Elijah, the persons identical with, **III.**, 114, 389; **IV.**, 195, 214; **VI.**, 138, 184, 220, 316–317, 324, 335, 339, 478
Elijah, ascension of, to heaven, **III.**, 159; **V.**, 157 ; **VI.**, 37
Elijah, troops of Ahaziah sent against, **III.**, 244
Elijah, a priest, **III.**, 458; **IV.**, 195, 210; **VI.**, 316, 318
Elijah, the home of, **IV.**, 195; **VI.**, 315
Elijah and Ahab, **IV.**, 196, 273; **VI.**, 311, 312, 317, 321
Elijah, the persons revived by, **IV.**, 197, 243; **VI.**, 346, 347
Elijah, prayer of, efficacy of, **IV.**, 197, 199, 206, 224; **VI.**, 320
Elijah stressed the importance of prayer, **IV.**, 211; **VI.**, 329
Elijah, the struggle between the Angel of Death and, **IV.**, 200–201
Elijah zealous for the honor of God, **IV.**, 200; **VI.**, 321
Elijah, a heavenly scribe, **IV.**, 201; **V.**, 129; **VI.**, 324, 446
Elijah was originally an angel, **IV.**, 201
Elijah, the name of an angel, **IV.**, 202; **VI.**, 324
Elijah acted as an angel, **IV.**, 203, 206; **VI.**, 323, 325, 326
Elijah, three classes of angels shown to, **VI.**, 322
Elijah superior to the angels, **VI.**, 326
Elijah brings the wicked out of Gehenna for the Sabbath, **IV.**, 201

Elijah, the missionary activity of, **IV.**, 202
Elijah, King Jehoram rebuked by, **IV.**, 202; **VI.**, 240
Elijah, the various guises assumed by, **IV.**, 202, 203, 204, 206, 208, 209, 210, 211, 216, 220, 221, 230, 232; **VI.**, 326, 327, 329, 331, 336, 337, 338
Elijah traverses the world with four strokes, **IV.**, 203
Elijah helped the weak, **IV.**, 204–208, 217, 227–229; **VI.**, 327–328, 336–337
Elijah sold himself as a slave, **IV.**, 205
Elijah introduced the custom to say "If it please God," **IV.**, 215
Elijah, the restorer of peace, **IV.**, 209, 233; **VI.**, 339
Elijah and the three sons of a pious man, **IV.**, 209
Elijah and the two brothers, **IV.**, 211–212, 213–214
Elijah, the miraculous power of blessing of, **IV.**, 212
Elijah, miraculous qualities of, **IV.**, 232; **VI.**, 337, 338
Elijah, irascibility of, **IV.**, 216, 240; **VI.**, 344
Elijah, the knowledge of the supernatural world of, **IV.**, 217
Elijah, betrayal of a heavenly secret by, **IV.**, 219, 220
Elijah punished with blows of fire, **IV.**, 220; **VI.**, 332
Elijah and the fisherman, **IV.**, 220–221
Elijah, the vindicator of God's justice, **IV.**, 223–226; **VI.**, 334–335
Elijah and the sages of the talmudic period, **IV.**, 202–226, 229; **VI.**, 326, 329, 330, 331, 332, 337
Elijah and the post-talmudic sages, **IV.**, 229, 230, 231, 232–3; **VI.**, 326, 334, 337, 338, 339
Elijah, the teacher of the Cabala, **IV.**, 229
Elijah, teacher of Elkanah, **IV.**, 229–230; **VI.**, 337
Elijah and Moses, **IV.**, 229, 233
Elijah, weeping of, **IV.**, 233
Elijah, the restorer of family purity, **IV.**, 233; **VI.**, 324
Elijah demands credentials from the Anti-Christ, **IV.**, 234
Elijah, Sammael will be slain by, **IV.**, 235; **VI.**, 323
Elijah, a hairy man, **IV.**, 295; **VI.**, 317
Elijah entered paradise alive, **V.**, 96; **VI.**, 323
Elijah, immortality of, **IV.**, 148, 201; **V.**, 96, 165; **VI.**, 220, 290, 323, 324
Elijah, abode and activity of, in Paradise, **IV.**, 201; **VI.**, 322, 323, 324
Elijah and Enoch the only two witnesses, **V.**, 157
Elijah, death of, **V.**, 164
Elijah, one letter of the name of, taken by Jacob, **V.**, 276
Elijah, the orthography of, **V.**, 276
Elijah temporarily suspended a law concerning sacrifice, **VI.**, 319
Elijah, merits of, **VI.**, 320
Elijah, intrepidity of, **VI.**, 321
Elijah inflicts punishment upon the pious and sinners for their sins, **VI.**, 324, 327, 336–337
Elijah aided the Jews in their trouble with Haman, **VI.**, 325, 476
Elijah, appearance of, in dreams, **VI.**, 328, 333–334
Elijah conscious in the moments of prophecy, **VI.**, 44
Elijah, the epithets given to, **VI.**, 167, 234, 317, 333, 335
Elijah, Obadiah's search for, **VI.**, 310
Elijah, a celibate, **VI.**, 316
Elijah, the eulogy attached to the name of, **VI.**, 316, 325
Elijah requests God to bring about a famine, **VI.**, 317
Elijah, key of rain entrusted to, **VI.**, 318
Elijah, disciples of, **VI.**, 320, 343
Elijah, the double exclamation of, **VI.**, 320
Elijah did not forget the honor due to a king, **VI.**, 321
Elijah zealous for the observance of the rite of circumcision, **VI.**, 321, 338
Elijah present at every ceremony of circumcision, **VI.**, 338
Elijah, the recitation of piyyutim in praise of, **VI.**, 324
Elijah will kiss the person who marries a woman worthy of him, **VI.**, 324

Elijah, the brother of Enoch Metatron, **VI.**, 325
Elijah, the animals notice the presence of, **VI.**, 328
Elijah, 4,000 camels driven by, **VI.**, 329
Elijah, the use of the name of, in talmudic times, **VI.**, 330
Elijah, writings attributed to, **VI.**, 330–331
Elijah showed the fiery chariots to a scholar, **VI.**, 332
Elijah born near Cairo, **VI.**, 334
Elijah recited the Shema', **VI.**, 335
Elijah, stay of, in the desert, **VI.**, 340
Elijah, the person who met, destined for the world to come, **VI.**, 341
Elijah, on seeing, in a dream, **VI.**, 342
Elijah, spirit of, came over Elisha, **VI.**, 359
Elijah gave Jeremiah his name, **VI.**, 385
Elijah, the seventh famine in the time of, **I.**, 221
Elijah, the merits of the Patriarchs ceased to be effective in the time of, **VI.**, 321
Elijah of Wilna, relation of, with Elijah the prophet, **VI.**, 339.
Elim, the supply of water at, **III.**, 40; **VI.**, 15
Elim, the seventy palm trees of, made at the time of creation, **III.**, 40, 41
Elim, Israel first took up the study of the Torah at, **III.**, 41
Elim, the episode of the quails occurred at, **VI.**, 15, 16.
Elimelech and his family came to Moab on account of the famine, **I.**, 221
Elimelech and his sons, the lineage, wealth, and prestige of, **IV.**, 30–31; **VI.**, 188
Elimelech opposed intermarriage with Gentiles, **VI.**, 31
Elimelech and his sons, the burial of, **IV.**, 33
Elimelech responsible for the sinful actions of his sons, **VI.**, 189.
Eliphaz, first born of Esau, **I.**, 345, 420, 421; **III.**, 55; **VI.**, 23
Eliphaz, a noted hunter, **I.**, 345
Eliphaz and Jacob, **I.**, 345, 346, 347, 348, 356, 377, 420; **II.**, 155; **V.**, 294, 322; **VI.**, 23
Eliphaz learned his piety from Isaac, **I.**, 421; **V.**, 322; **VI.**, 23
Eliphaz, the relation of Timna to, **I.**, 422, 423; **VI.**, 23
Eliphaz, Obadiah one of the descendants of, **I.**, 422
Eliphaz, Zepho the son of, **II.**, 155; **V.**, 373
Eliphaz, king of Teman, **II.**, 236
Eliphaz, the purple mantle of, **II.**, 239
Eliphaz, the hymn of thanksgiving recited by, **II.**, 240
Eliphaz neglected the education of his son Amalek, **III.**, 55, 63; **VI.**, 23
Eliphaz, a descendant of Nahor, **III.**, 356; **VI.**, 125
Eliphaz committed incest with Esau's wife, **V.**, 322
Eliphaz crossed the horse with the donkey, **V.**, 322
Eliphaz, Job's friend, identified with Esau's son, **I.**, 421; **V.**, 322, 384
Eliphaz, a Gentile prophet, **I.**, 421, 422; **III.**, 356
Eliphaz spoke harshly to Job, **I.**, 422
Eliphaz rebuked by God, **I.**, 422; **II.**, 240
Eliphaz angered by Job's remarks, **II.**, 237.
Elisha desired nothing from Naaman for curing him, **III.**, 214; **V.**, 374
Elisha, the prophet, consulted by Jehoshaphat, **IV.**, 185
Elisha, disciple of Elijah, succeeded his master as prophet, **IV.**, 199, 200; **VI.**, 321, 411
Elisha, the devotion of, to Elijah, **IV.**, 239; **VI.**, 343, 346
Elisha performed sixteen miracles, **IV.**, 239; **VI.**, 343
Elisha, irascibility of, **IV.**, 240; **VI.**, 344
Elisha, the first to survive a sickness, **IV.**, 240, 246; **VI.**, 344, 347
Elisha, the temporary departure of the spirit of prophecy from, **IV.**, 240
Elisha ready to help the poor, **IV.**, 240
Elisha, curse uttered by, **IV.**, 240; **V.**, 406
Elisha, the holiness of, **IV.**, 242
Elisha, body of, the fragrance of, **IV.**, 242

Elisha, prayer of, IV., 243
Elisha promised a child to the Shunammite, IV., 243; VI., 346
Elisha, the persons revived by, IV., 244; VI., 343, 346, 347
Elisha studied the Mishna Shabbat, IV., 244
Elisha, the disciples of, IV., 244–245, 246; VI., 348
Elisha, excessive severity of, IV., 245; VI., 347
Elisha, the duration of the activity of, IV., 246; V., 374
Elisha visited by the kings of Israel, Judah, and Edom, IV., 273
Elisha mocked at by Israel, IV., 295; VI., 344
Elisha poured water over Elijah, VI., 320
Elisha consulted by the Arameans about their king's illness, VI., 348
Elisha, the birthplace of, VI., 343
Elisha received the spirit of prophecy from Moses, VI., 359
Elisha, the eighth famine in the time of, I., 221
Elisha, Tiranus, the king of, V., 372
Elisha ben Abuyah, the teacher of R. Meir, IV., 220.
Elishama, prince of the tribe of Ephraim, III., 221
Elishama, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Elisheba, the wife of Aaron, a woman of valor, III., 187; V., 258, 393
Elisheba identical with Puah, V., 393.
Elizaphan, chief of the sons of Kohath, details concerning, III., 286; IV., 28; VI., 89.
Elizur, the prince of the tribe of Reuben, III., 220.
Elkanah, the pilgrimages made by, IV., 57, 58, 59; VI., 215
Elkanah, the great piety of, IV., 57; VI., 215
Elkanah, one of the prophets, IV., 57
Elkanah compared with Abraham, IV., 57
Elkanah, a man of moderate means, IV., 57; VI., 215
Elkanah called the man of God, IV., 61; VI., 167, 222
Elkanah informed Eli of his punishment, IV., 61
Elkanah, the two wives of, VI., 216
Elkanah refused to be a ruler over Israel, VI., 218
Elkanah, voice of, VI., 226
Elkanah, disciple of Elijah, IV., 229; VI., 337
Elkanah went up to the heavenly academy, IV., 230
Elkanah visited the tomb of the Patriarchs, IV., 230.
Ell, a quarter of, the waters of the flood began to abate each day, I., 163
Ell, the lice of Egypt lay piled up to the height of an, II., 343.
Ellasar, Arioch, the king of, I., 230.
Elohim, one of the sacred names of God, II., 319; III., 158
Elohim indicates God's justice, goodness, and severity, V., 4, 185.
Elon, the father of Basemath, details concerning, I., 340, 410
Elon, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
El Shaddai, God appeared to Abraham and Jacob as, II., 146, 339
El Shaddai, the meaning of the name of, II., 319, 339.
Elul, war with Sihon took place in, III., 343; VI., 117
Elul, Gideon's victory took place in, IV., 400; VI., 200
Elul, Enoch and Moses translated into heaven in, V., 161
Elul, the number of days in the month of, VI., 445
Elul, new moon of, the blowing of the trumpet on, III., 139
Elul, new moon of, Moses ascended heaven on the, III., 140.
Eluma, the mother of Samson, VI., 205.
Elyoram, the wife of Reuben, II., 37.
Elzaphan, see also Mishael and Elzaphan
Elzaphan attended the funeral of Nadab and Abihu, III., 191.
Embalming, Judah ordered his sons not to subject him to, II., 201
Embalming not performed on Pharaoh, II., 298
Embalming of Kikanos, II., 285

Embalming of the bodies of Jacob and Joseph, II., 4, 5, 150; V., 275.
Emblem of the Roman legion in Palestine, V., 294.
Embroidery of Benjamin's garments, V., 356
Embroidery, see also Broidered work.
Embryo, blood of, the magic power of, IV., 100
Embryo, male, changed into a female in the womb, I., 367, 368
Embryo, creation of, I., 58; II., 333; V., 75, 76, 77, 81, 106
Embryo, the riddle concerning, IV., 147
Embryos, angel in charge of, I., 262
Embryos in the womb of the Israelitish women at the Red Sea joined in the song, III., 34
Embryos of pregnant women at Sinai were addressed by God, III., 90
Embryos of the Levites numbered on various occasions, III., 225.
Emerald worn by Pharaoh, II., 68
Emerald, the qualities of, III., 170
Emerald, the stone of Reuben and Levi, III., 233; IV., 24
Emeralds, Solomon's throne jeweled with, IV., 157.
Emet, seal of God, VI., 402
Emet written on Adam's forehead, VI., 402
Emet written on the golem created by Ben Sira, VI., 402.
Emim, the giants called, I., 151.
Eminent domain, the right of, VI., 261.
Emtelai, the wife of Terah, I., 186, 191, 213; V., 208, 209; VI., 463
Emtelai and Nimrod, I., 188, 189, 191, 200; V., 212
Emtelai, pregnancy of, I., 188; V., 209
Emtelai, the date of the marriage of, I., 188
Emtelai and Abraham, I., 188–189, 190, 191, 200, 213; V., 212, 389
Emtelai, faith of, in God, I., 189, 191
Emtelai died in Haran, V., 208
Emtelai, the name of Haman's mother. VI., 463.
Emzaru, the name of Noah's wife, V., 146.
Enan, father of Ahira, III., 222.
End of time, see Messiah, Advent of.
Endogamy, the custom of, in ancient Israel, IV., 43; VI., 202.
En-dor, witch of, details concerning, IV., 70, 73 VI., 235, 236.
Enemy, the proverb concerning an, VI., 312–313.
En-gedi, the wine for libations came from, VI., 94.
Engravings made by Moses, II., 182; III., 122.
En-mishpat, the meaning of the name of, III., 314.
Enoch, death of, I., 117; V., 156, 164, 166
Enoch, the resurrection of, II., 222
Enoch entered paradise alive, V., 96, 163, 165
Enoch, the celestial scribe, I., 125; V., 129, 156; VI., 446
Enoch, the ascension of, into the seven heavens, I., 125, 126, 131–137, 138–9, 145; V., 156, 157, 158, 160, 161, 164
Enoch, ruler and teacher of men, I., 127, 128, 129, 146, 171, 172; V., 158, 187
Enoch buried Adam, I., 128, V., 126, 158
Enoch, face of, I., 128, 136; V., 158
Enoch, manner of living of, during the time of his retirement, I., 128
Enoch, followers of, details concerning, I., 129, 130
Enoch, king of the angels in heaven, I., 129
Enoch, wept in a dream, I., 130
Enoch, virtues and shortcomings of, I., 131; V , 131, 156, 157
Enoch, rebuked the Grigori, I., 133
Enoch, the names of the teachers of, I., 135, 136; V., 132, 149, 158, 159, 187
Enoch, heavenly garment of, description of, I., 135, 139, 177
Enoch, birthday of, I., 137; V., 161
Enoch, children of, I., 137; V., 117, 158, 162, 172
Enoch, a witness to the justice of God, I., 138; V., 157
Enoch and R. Ishmael, I., 138–139
Enoch, throne of, the location of, I., 139
Enoch, Metatron identified with, I., 139, 140; II., 306; V., 157, 162, 163; VI., 325
Enoch, called the little Lord, I., 140

Enoch, prophecy of, concerning the deluge, I., 146; V., 167
Enoch exceeded Adam in wisdom, I., 156
Enoch lived in the seventh generation after creation, I., 172; III., 226; V., 157
Enoch, generation of, the consequences of the sin of, II., 260
Enoch possessed the heavenly rod, II., 291
Enoch, one of the seven pious men, III., 226; V., 12, 150, 274
Enoch not glorified in rabbinic literature, V., 96, 156, 163
Enoch, one of the members of the Messiah's council, V., 131
Enoch married his sister, V., 145
Enoch, the inventor of all sciences and knowledge, V., 156, 158
Enoch finds his ancestors in Hell, V., 160
Enoch, the length of the life of, V., 161
Enoch transformed into an angel, V., 161, 163; VI., 325
Enoch, apotheosis of, V., 163
Enoch taught the disciples of the apostles, V., 164
Enoch praised God with every stitch he made, V., 166
Enoch a shoe-maker, V., 166
Enoch born circumcised, V., 273
Enoch, books of, contents of, I., 156; II., 193; V., 118, 150, 158
Enoch, books of, the guardians and possessors of, I., 135, 136, 137; II., 197, 200; V., 158, 160, 177
Enoch, books of, other details concerning, I., 135; V., 158, 161, 162
Enoch, the translation of, I., 33, 126, 130, 131, 135, 137–138; V., 156, 157, 161, 162, 163; VI., 152, 322, 325
Enoch, the persons who bore the name of, I., 115, 419; II., 306; V., 276
Enoch, Nimrod's son, killed by Esau, V., 276
Enoch, a city built by Cain, I., 115.
Enosh, the son of Seth, I., 122
Enosh, the miraculous image made by, I., 122
Enosh, dialogue of, with the people of his generation, I., 122
Enosh, face of, in the image of God, I., 123
Enosh, an idolater, I., 122, 123; V., 151, 153
Enosh, considered pious, V., 151
Enosh, a prophet, V., 167
Enosh, the meaning of the name of, V., 151
Enosh, one of the seven pious men, V., 274
Enosh, Naamah, the daughter of, I., 159
Enosh, books of, I., 136; V., 150
Enosh, generation of, the first idolaters, I., 122–123, 124; III., 374; IV, 306; V., 151; VI., 402
Enosh, generation of, masters over the heavenly spheres, I., 124
Enosh, generation of, destroyed by God, I., 251
Enosh, generation of, committed three sins, V., 152.
En-Soker, name of a locality, IV., 383.
Entrails of the Egyptians, the frogs entered the, II., 342, 343.
Envy, moon punished on account of, I., 26
Envy will not exist at the Messianic banquet, I., 28
Envy of the raven, I., 39
Envy, the pious are free from, II., 203
Envy, the name of a headless demon, IV., 152
Envy, angels and demons without, V., 108
Envy did not exist between Aaron and Moses, II., 328, 329
Envy of the angels toward Adam, I., 62, 155, 156
Envy caused the serpent to plot the death of Adam, I., 72; V., 94
Envy, Balaam hated the Israelites because of, VI., 124
Envy, Dan filled with, II., 207
Envy, Egyptians hated the Israelites because of, II., 245; V., 395
Envy, of Jerusalem, on the part of the heathens, V., 114
Envy, Joseph aroused the, of his brethren, II., 114
Envy entertained by Simon towards Joseph, II., 192

Envy, Simon's admonition against, II., 191
Envy, see also Jealousy.
Epher, one of the grandsons of Hagar, I., 298
Epher invaded Lybia, I., 298
Epher, Africa named after, I., 298.
Ephlal, a grandson of Ishmael, II., 39.
Ephod of gold possessed by Pharaoh, II., 68
Ephod, one of Aaron's garments, III., 168
Ephod atoned for idolatry, III., 169
Ephod, the names of the tribes engraved upon, III., 169; IV., 166
Ephod, the number of letters on the two stones of, III., 152, 169
Ephod of Gideon, IV., 415.
Ephraim, see also Manasseh and Ephraim
Ephraim, Ganon of the tribe of, III., 8
Ephraim, Joshua a descendant of, II., 137; III., 57, 223, 459
Ephraim, the ancestor of Jeroboam, I., 414; II., 136; III., 232; VI., 307
Ephraim gave his portion of the meal to Benjamin, II., 97
Ephraim met Jacob with five horses, II., 121
Ephraim informed Joseph of Jacob's illness, II., 132
Ephraim, instructed by Jacob in the Torah, II., 132
Ephraim, the superiority of, revealed to Jacob, II., 137
Ephraim, the precedence of, over Manasseh, II., 137
Ephraim received the birthright, II., 137
Ephraim, head of the Academy, II., 138
Ephraim, Raphael corresponds to, III., 232
Ephraim notified of the disaster that befell his descendants, III., 9
Ephraim, Messiah the descendant of, VI., 2
Ephraim and Manasseh, adopted by Jacob, II., 134–135
Ephraim and Manasseh, the blessing bestowed upon, II., 132, 133, 134, 136, 137, 138, 140; III., 201; V., 365–366
Ephraim, tribe of, prince of, offered his sacrifice on the Sabbath, III., 196, 201
Ephraim, tribe of, the symbolical meaning of the gifts of, III., 201
Ephraim, tribe of, Elishama the prince of, III., 221
Ephraim, tribe of, belonged to the third group of the 12 tribes, III., 223
Ephraim, tribe of, located west of the camp, III., 233
Ephraim, tribe of, Joshua selected as a spy from, III., 265
Ephraim, tribe of, the sin and number of sinners of, IV., 21, 23
Ephraim, tribe of, Moses' blessing bestowed upon, VI., 180
Ephraim, tribe of, Deborah belonged to, VI., 196
Ephraim, tribe of, the inscription and figure on the standard of, III., 233, 234, 238; V., 374; VI., 83
Ephraim, tribe of, the standard bearer to the rear of the camp, III., 232
Ephraim, tribe of, diamond the stone of, III., 233
Ephraim, territory of, plenty of straw in, II., 335
Ephraim, Mt., the time of the creation of, VI., 157
Ephraim Mt., Sarira in, VI., 304.
Ephraimite caused the war against the tribe of Benjamin, IV., 218
Ephraimite Messiah, V., 299; VI., 144
Ephraimites, the pronunciation of, II., 138; V., 366
Ephraimites, the number of, who followed Jeroboam, IV., 179
Ephraimites, the premature exodus of, III., 8, 9; IV., 332; VI., 2–3
Ephraimites resurrected by Ezekiel, IV., 332
Ephraimites addicted to idolatry, VI., 203, 204
Ephraimites slaughtered by Jephthah, IV., 46; VI., 203
Ephraimites, murder common among, VI., 204.
Ephrath, the place of Rachel's grave, exiled Israelites passed by, I., 415; II., 20

Ephrath identical with Beth-lehem, **II.**, 190.
Ephrati, the descendants of Ephraim called, **II.**, 138
Ephrati, the haggadic interpretation of, **VI.**, 215.
Ephron, details concerning, **I.**, 289–290; **V.**, 256–257.
Epiphanes, son of Antiochus, in possession of Solomon's throne, **VI.**, 453.
Epispasm, Achan accused of, **VI.**, 175.
Equinox, vernal, the time when Seraphim intimidate evil spirits, **I.**, 4
Equinox, autumnal, the time when Ziz frightens the birds of prey by its cry, **I.**, 5.
Equity, laws of, **IV.**, 16.
Er, details concerning, **II.**, 33, 34; **V.**, 333, 334.
Era, the dating of an, from the finding of the Torah, **VI.**, 377
Era used by Ezekiel, **VI.**, 377.
Erelim, the function of, **II.**, 307
Erelim, made of white fire, **II.**, 307
Erelim chant the glory of the Messiah, **V.**, 417.
Erez, the seventh earth, **I.**, 10, 113
Erez, the ever-turning sword in, **I.**, 113
Erez is dark and void, **I.**, 113
Erez, Cain sent to, after the murder of Abel, **I.**, 114.
Erub instituted by Solomon, **VI.**, 282.
Eruptions cured by vipers, **I.**, 43.
Esagila, the building of, **V.**, 392.
Esar, one of the twelve pious men, **V.**, 197
Esau, see also Jacob and Esau
Esau and Rebekah, **I.**, 313, 314, 414; **V.**, 271, 273, 286
Esau, the interpretation of the name of, **I.**, 315; **V.**, 274
Esau, birth of, **I.**, 315
Esau and Isaac, **I.**, 316, 329, 330, 331, 336, 337, 339, 340, 341, 417; **II.**, 140; **V.**, 165, 274, 282, 285, 286, 371
Esau, occupied himself with hunting, **I.**, 318, 326, 337; **V.**, 278
Esau and Abraham, **I.**, 318, 320; **III.**, 167; **V.**, 276, 278; **VI.**, 68
Esau, share of, in the Cave of Machpelah; **I.**, 321; **II.**, 153, 154, 155
Esau, wives of, **I.**, 327, 328, 332, 340, 341, 342, 344, 358, 359; **V.**, 281, 287, 288, 322
Esau, hindered by Satan, **I.**, 330
Esau, priestly garments of, **I.**, 332; **II.**, 139
Esau rewarded for his filial piety, **I.**, 332, 333, 338, 339, 381; **III.**, 348; **V.**, 278, 282, 304, 322; **VI.**, 121, 259
Esau would not mention the name of God, **I.**, 333
Esau has no share in the world to come, **I.**, 339
Esau, the tears shed by, **I.**, 339; **V.**, 286
Esau, the death and burial of, **I.**, 342, 418, 419, 421; **II.**, 154, 155; **V.**, 321, 322, 372
Esau planned a conspiracy with Ishmael, **I.**, 344; **V.**, 287
Esau did not repent on his wedding day, **I.**, 345
Esau, the age of, at his marriage, **I.**, 358
Esau and Joseph, **I.**, 369, 379; **III.**, 58; **V.**, 356; **VI.**, 24
Esau and Laban, **I.**, 376, 377; **V.**, 302
Esau fell off his horse, **I.**, 382
Esau, the avarice of, **I.**, 383; **V.**, 277
Esau and his princes burnt by the sun, **I.**, 388
Esau, dominion of, details concerning, **I.**, 393; **V.**, 304
Esau broke his oath, **I.**, 418; **V.**, 320
Esau acknowledged the wickedness of the Canaanites, **II.**, 32
Esau, the wealth of, **II.**, 218
Esau, the names of the grandchildren of, **II.**, 225, 246; **III.**, 331, 372
Esau, advice given to Amalek by, **III.**, 55, 331; **VI.**, 23, 114
Esau, the blessing bestowed by, on his descendants, **III.**, 81
Esau, desire of, that his descendants settle in the southern part of Palestine, **III.**, 272
Esau uninfluenced by his pious parents, **IV.**, 240
Esau, weeping of, **IV.**, 418
Esau, the symbol of, **V.**, 34
Esau, identified with Rome, **V.**, 116, 271, 272, 273, 278, 280, 294, 309; **VI.**, 68

Esau, the miraculous sword of, **V.**, 165
Esau, the evil designs of, revealed to Shem, **V.**, 288
Esau will wrap himself up in a talit in the time to come, **V.**, 294
Esau will be expelled by God from the company of the pious, **V.**, 294
Esau, the long teeth of, **V.**, 309
Esau, princesses married into the house of, **V.**, 322
Esau, Bela a surname of, **V.**, 323
Esau, rod of, **V.**, 412
Esau, the Torah belongs also to, **VI.**, 33
Esau, one of the five wicked men, **VI.**, 360
Esau compared to a swine, **I.**, 358; **V.**, 294
Esau compared to a wolf, **I.**, 391
Esau compared to straw, **III.**, 59
Esau, ancestor of Haman, **I.**, 338; **IV.**, 396, 418
Esau, Haman compared with, **IV.**, 409
Esau, uncircumcised, the reason why, **I.**, 315; **V.**, 273, 314
Esau, removed the mark of circumcision, **V.**, 99–100, 273
Esau was to have married Leah, **I.**, 359, 362
Esau, Rachel feared that Laban would give her to, **I.**, 368; **V.**, 299
Esau, Dinah not allowed to marry, **I.**, 396
Esau, angel of, **I.**, 313, 392; **III.**, 58–9; **V.**, 271, 305, 309, 310, 312; **VI.**, 24
Esau spared by the angels, **I.**, 382–383, 391; **V.**, 304
Esau, the angel disguised as, **V.**, 310
Esau and Jacob's children, **IV.**, 308; **V.**, 308
Esau charged Eliphaz to slay Jacob, **I.**, 345, 346; **VI.**, 23
Esau sold the birthright to Jacob, **I.**, 321, 332, 337, 338, 363, 416; **II.**, 153, 273; **III.**, 58; **V.**, 277, 278, 284, 310, 320
Esau and Jacob, **I.**, 327, 345, 346, 347, 369, 379, 380, 382, 383–384, 391–392, 396, 417; **II.**, 131, 149, 153; **V.**, 273, 288, 303, 304, 309, 311, 312, 320, 321, 326, 371–2, 412; **VI.**, 109
Esau, the sins of, **I.**, 316, 318, 319, 320, 321, 329, 340, 358, 390; **V.**, 277, 278, 281–2, 296
Esau, wickedness of, **I.**, 237, 297, 320, 329, 331, 338, 340, 359, 380; **III.**, 58; **V.**, 286, 378
Esau, the names of the men slain by, **I.**, 318; **V.**, 276
Esau slew Nimrod in a duel, **I.**, 318–319; **II.**, 139; **V.**, 216, 276–277
Esau, four sons of, escaped from the battle, **I.**, 420
Esau, sons of, Jacob did not wish to arouse the envy of, **II.**, 80
Esau, sons of, and the sons of Jacob, the war between, **II.**, 153, 155–159, 198; **III.**, 56; **VI.**, 24
Esau, sons of, attended Jacob's funeral, **II.**, 153
Esau, sons of, attended the Bet ha-Midrash of Jacob, **V.**, 322
Esau, five sons of, the land of Seir divided among, **II.**, 156
Esau, sons of, the end of the independence of, **II.**, 156, 166; **V.**, 372
Esau, descendants of, destroyed seven holy places, **I.**, 329; **V.**, 282
Esau, descendants of, would have been slaves to the Egyptians, if Jacob had been slain, **I.**, 356
Esau, descendants of, Jacob prayed for the salvation of Israel from, **I.**, 382
Esau, the descendants of, were not slaves, **II.**, 338
Esau, descendants of, could be conquered only by a descendant of Rachel, **III.**, 57
Esau, descendants of, refused the Torah, **III.**, 81
Esau, descendants of, destroyed the Temple, **I.**, 338–339; **III.**, 424; **IV.**, 115
Esau, descendants of, the cause of the good fortune of, **I.**, 333
Esau, descendants of, in Greater Greece, **I.**, 339
Esau, the descendants of, the eight kings of, **I.**, 424
Esau, descendants of, rejected the Torah. **III.**, 126; **VI.**, 53

Esau, descendants of, Israel not permitted to wage war against, **III.**, 333
Esau, descendants of, Balaam permitted to curse, **III.**, 364
Esau, descendants of, despised circumcision, **V.**, 273
Esau, the descendants of, the Christians are, **V.**, 278
Esau and his descendants, the names of, indicative of their wicked life, **V.**, 323
Esau, descendants of, the reward of, **VI.**, 259
Esau, descendants of, will be judged by the sons of Moses, **VI.**, 409.
Eschatology, **V.**, 12, 112.
Esh, Ish changed into, when man goes astray, **I.**, 69.
Eshtaol and Zorah, the distance between, covered by one stride of Samson, **IV.**, 48.
Esophagus, the function of, **III.**, 208.
Essenes, mixed choirs among, **VI.**, 13.
Esther, the last ruler of Israel, **II.**, 146
Esther, a descendant of Benjamin, **II.**, 146; **III.**, 204
Esther, beauty of, **IV.**, 117, 380, 384, 385, 386, 428; **V.**, 80; **VI.**, 273, 474
Esther, intentions of, in inviting Haman, **IV.**, 218
Esther, the meaning of the name of, **IV.**, 365, 383–384, **VI.**, 451
Esther kept in hiding for 4 years, **IV.**, 380
Esther, the parents of, **IV.**, 383
Esther, stature of, **IV.**, 384
Esther, the age of, when she married Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 384–385; **VI.**, 459
Esther never had sexual intercourse with Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 388
Esther, appearance of, before Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 428; **VI.**, 473
Esther, Ahasuerus made a derogatory remark about, **VI.**, 473
Esther, popularity of, **IV.**, 385; **VI.**, 459
Esther, the virtues of, **IV.**, 386
Esther, seven maids of, the names of, **IV.**, 386–387; **VI.**, 460
Esther the relation of Mordecai to, **IV.**, 384, 387, 388; **VI.**, 471
Esther observed the dietary laws, **IV.**, 386; **VI.**, 460
Esther, kept her Jewish affiliations secret, **IV.**, 388, 389; **VI.**, 478
Esther, miscarriage of, **IV.**, 419
Esther, Prayer of, **IV.**, 423–427; **VI.**, 472, 473
Esther, the garments of, **IV.**, 424
Esther, endowed with the holy spirit, **IV.**, 427
Esther helped by three angels, **IV.**, 428; **VI.**, 473
Esther recited the 22nd Psalm, **IV.**, 428; **VI.**, 472–473
Esther compared with Vashti, **IV.**, 428; **VI.**, 473
Esther, weakened by fasting, **IV.**, 429
Esther, banquet arranged by, **IV.**, 429
Esther imitated Moses, **IV.**, 430
Esther permitted the bodies of Haman to hang a long time, **IV.**, 444–445
Esther, a woman of valor, **V.**, 258
Esther, figure of, on the coins struck by Mordecai, **VI.**, 445
Esther, piety of, **IV.**, 448
Esther, ruler of 127 provinces, **VI.**, 457
Esther composed the Great Hallel, **VI.**, 147
Esther did not suffer martyrdom rather than intermarry, **VI.**, 458
Esther, magic used against, **VI.**, 460
Esther, contraceptives used by, **VI.**, 469
Esther observed the ceremony of searching for leaven on the eve of the 14th of Nisan, **VI.**, 471–472
Esther, Israel spoken of as the people of, **VI.**, 481
Esther, reward of, for risking her life for her people, **VI.**, 481.
Esther, Book of, the controversy of the canonization of, **IV.**, 447–448; **VI.**, 481
Esther, Book of, written by the Great Assembly, **VI.**, 387
Esther, Book of, the significance of dreaming about, **VI.**, 451
Esther, Book of, will retain its worth in the time to come, **VI.**, 481
Esther, Book of, the last book of the Bible, **IV.**, 365
Esther, Book of, the name of God not mentioned in, **VI.**, 481

Esther, Book of, written in Shushan, **VI.**, 481
Esther, Book of, copied in the Assyrian script, **VI.**, 481
Esther, Book of, written by the holy spirit, **IV.**, 448.
Esther, Scroll of, the regulations concerning the writing of, **VI.**, 481.
Etam identified with Manoah, **VI.**, 205.
Eternal damnation, Korah and his company punished with, **III.**, 300; **VI.**, 103
Eternal damnation, generation of the Deluge will suffer, **V.**, 184
Eternal punishment, the wicked enter into their, through the broad gate of heaven, **I.**, 304
Eternal life, gift of, granted to Adam before the fall, **I.**, 81, 86
Eternal life will be given to Adam on the day of resurrection, **I.**, 81
Eternal life, gift of, granted to man in the messianic era, **I.**, 86
Eternal life, the angel of peace leads the pious to, **II.**, 219
Eternal Sabbath in the future world, **V.**, 111.
Ethan, the Ezrahite, identified with Abraham, the wisdom of, **IV.**, 130; **VI.**, 283
Ethan, one of Ezra's scribes, **IV.**, 357; **VI.**, 445
Ethan, son of Zerah, **III.**, 207; **V.**, 407.
Ethema married to Elizaphan, **IV.**, 28.
Ethical qualities in animals, **I.**, 43
Ethical conception of creation, **V.**, 67
Ethical laws of the Torah, **V.**, 259
Ethical reasons why only one man was created, **V.**, 86.
Ethiopia, the names of the kings of, **II.**, 125, 277, 289; **IV.**, 184, 271
Etbiopia, war between the nations of the East and, **II.**, 283
Ethiopia, Moses in, **II.**, 286, 288, 289; **V.**, 407, 409, 410, 412
Ethiopia, the idols of, **II.**, 288
Ethiopia and Egypt, the dispute between, **II.**, 351; **V.**, 407
Ethiopia, gifts of, will be accepted by the Messiah, **III.**, 167
Ethiopia, Danites settle in, **IV.**, 182
Ethiopia, Ahasuerus' sword and coat of mail come from, **IV.**, 435
Ethiopia, southern, called Hindic, **V.**, 92
Ethiopia, Balaam's flight to, **V.**, 277
Ethiopia, capital of, besieged for 10 years, **V.**, 407
Ethiopia, the name of the capital of, **V.**, 409
Ethiopia, queen of, the queen of Sheba designated as, **VI.**, 291
Ethiopia, the pearl of all countries, **VI.**, 365
Ethiopia conquered by Sennacherib, **VI.**, 365.
Ethiopian wife of Moses, **V.**, 409, 410; **VI.**, 90
Ethiopian, the antiphrastic meaning of, **VI.**, 412
Ethiopian informed David of Absalom's death, **VI.**, 268
Ethiopians, the two, the sun and the moon, **I.**, 99
Ethiopians the descendants of Ham, **I.**, 169
Ethiopians exiled by the king of Assyria, **I.**, 169
Ethiopians, the custom of circumcision among the, **V.**, 407
Ethiopians, the dark color of, **VI.**, 90, 274
Ethiopians, Ebed-melech one of the, **IV.**, 318; **VI.**, 387.
Etiquette, rules of, **I.**, 67, 76, 353; **III.**, 258; **IV.**, 273; **VI.**, 366.
Etrog used on Sukkot, **IV.**, 405, 444
Etrog-tree wanted to furnish the cross for Haman, **IV.**, 444
Etrog, the forbidden fruit of paradise, **V.**, 97–98.
Etymologies, rabbinic, **V.**, 90.
Euhemerus, the theory of, concerning idolatry, **V.**, 150.
Eulogy spoken by Abraham on Sarah, **V.**, 255
Eulogy over Abraham at his burial, **V.**, 267
Eulogy attached to the names of Moses and Elijah, **VI.**, 316
Eulogy attached to Elijah, **VI.**, 325
Eulogy attached to Harbonah, **VI.**, 325.
Eunuch purchased Joseph for Potiphar, **II.**, 42

Eunuch, Gabriel made Potiphar a, **II.**, 43; **V.**, 338
Eunuchs, Potiphar the chief of the, **II.**, 41
Eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon, **III.**, 359
Eunuchs of Solomon, **IV.**, 146
Eunuchs, Daniel and his three friends served as, to the king of Babylon, **IV.**, 276; **VI.**, 415
Eunuchs, Hegai chief of the, **IV.**, 386
Eunuchs that observe the Sabbath, **VI.**, 415.
Euphemisms for sexual intercourse, **V.**, 122–123, 294, 338; **VI.**, 208, 404.
Euphrates, a river of Paradise, **I.**, 70; **V.**, 92
Euphrates, Aram-naharaim on the, **I.**, 299
Euphrates, Jacob crossed the, **I.**, 372
Euphrates, banks of, the possessions of Joseph buried on the, **II.**, 125
Euphrates, banks of, God appeared to Jeremiah on the, **IV.**, 311
Euphrates, Nebuchadnezzar's treasures sunk in the, **IV.**, 367
Euphrates, waters of, fatal to the Jews, **IV.**, 313
Euphrates, the river from under the Holy of Holies will flow to the, **IV.**, 321
Euphrates contrasted with the Nile, **VI.**, 80
Euphrates, water of, mortar mixed with, **VI.**, 280
Euphrates, channels of, **VI.**, 298.
Eve, see also Adam and Eve
Eve weaves the coverings of the beds of Paradise, **I.**, 22
Eve, sin of, **I.**, 32, 74, 76–77, 96; **V.**, 101, 121–122
Eve, birth of, **I.**, 66
Eve, religious precepts addressed to woman because of the sin of, **I.**, 67; **V.**, 89
Eve, presence of, awakened the sexual instinct in Adam, **I.**, 68; **V.**, 87
Eve called by Adam his never silent bell, **I.**, 68; **V.**, 90
Eve, beauty of, **I.**, 68, 222; **V.**, 80, 90, 221
Eve as a bride, adorned by God, **I.**, 68; **V.**, 90
Eve called Ishah, **I.**, 68; **V.**, 90
Eve and the serpent, **I.**, 72, 73, 78, 95
Eve saw the Angel of Death after she finished eating the fruit, **I.**, 74
Eve did not want Adam to remarry after her death, **I.**, 74
Eve, the penance of, **I.**, 77, 87, 88, 101, 105–106; **V.**, 115, 134
Eve, the curses pronounced against, **I.**, 78, 98; **V.**, 100, 101
Eve, the name of the seducer of, **I.**, 78, 88, 95, 96, 105; **V.**, 103, 121, 123, 134
Eve, Adam refused to slay, **I.**, 87
Eve mourns for the food of paradise, **I.**, 88
Eve, the terms and form of the oath of, **I.**, 96
Eve, weeping of, **I.**, 93, 94, 96
Eve assisted by angels, **I.**, 94, 95, 106
Eve, story of, concerning the fall, **I.**, 94–98
Eve, petition of, for the oil of life not granted, **I.**, 94
Eve rebuked the beast that attacked Seth, **I.**, 94
Eve, dominion of, **I.**, 95; **V.**, 93
Eve tempted Adam to sin, **I.**, 97; **III.**, 85; **V.**, 91
Eve saw Adam's spirit go up to God, **I.**, 99
Eve commanded not to touch Adam's corpse, **I.**, 99
Eve, death and burial of, **I.**, 101, 102, 288–289; **V.**, 127
Eve had sexual relations with Satan, **I.**, 105; **V.**, 133
Eve, dream of, about Abel, **I.**, 107
Eve, Adam avoided intercourse with, after Abel's death, **I.**, 118
Eve, Adam separated from, for 130 years, **I.**, 120; **V.**, 115
Eve, requested to watch Sammael's son, **I.**, 154
Eve, carried back to her place in the cave by Abraham, **I.**, 290
Eve, pious women not included in the curse pronounced upon, **II.**, 264
Eve, the commandment concerning the forbidden fruit not given to, **III.**, 85
Eve given to Adam only after he asked for her, **V.**, 86
Eve, creation of, **I.**, 86, 88, 89; **V.**, 127

Eve, the first, V., 87, 138
Eve, etymology and meaning of, V., 91, 134
Eve taught Adam the language of animals, V., 91
Eve entered paradise when she was 80 days old, V., 106
Eve, Adam seven days older than, V., 106
Eve, one of the four Mothers, V., 126
Eve infected with the filth of Satan, V., 121, 133
Eve, the cause of Cain and Abel's disagreement, V., 138
Eve had intercourse with male spirits, V., 148
Eve, the seduction of, the cause of death, VI., 245.
Eve of Wednesday, one should not go out of doors on the, V., 39
Eve of the first Friday, angels chanted a song of praise for the celestial light, I., 86
Eve of the Sabbath, see also Sabbath, the eve of
Eve of the Sabbath, the manna created in the twilight of, VI., 16
Eve of the Sabbath, the celestial light ceased, I., 86.
Evening, soul of the embryo taken to Hell, in the, I., 57
Evening, soul of the embryo replaced in the womb, in the, I., 58
Evening, the angels reached Sodom at, I., 253
Evening, the pillar of salt seemed to disappear, in the, I., 255
Evening, Eliezer reached Haran in the, I., 294
Evening, Michael came to Abraham in the, I., 300
Evening, quails came in the, III., 50
Evening, sun passes Hell, in the, V., 37
Evening, crown of the sun removed, in the, V., 37.
Evidence, the law in regard to, IV., 327.
Evil, removed from the presence of God, I., 9
Evil, the lighting of the candlestick a protection against, III., 218
Evil, knowledge of, the origin of, given to Adam, I., 92
Evil, the, in the world, superintended by seven bands of archangels, I., 133
Evil, Jacob protected from, I., 348
Evil, God's name not associated with, II., 70; V., 5, 11, 100
Evil and good, Moses wished to know the origin of, III., 134
Evil will be abolished in the world to come, IV., 235; V., 311
Evil, Leviathan the symbol of, V., 42, 46, 312
Evil of the animals not the result of free will, V., 65
Evil makes man like an animal, V., 65
Evil deeds of man are his heavenly accusers, V., 70
Evil deeds of man cursed, V., 101
Evil, star of, the name of, V., 135
Evil, a means to attain the good, V., 60
Evil, the source and origin of, I., 127; II., 43, 160; V., 39, 154
Evil, the problem of, II., 227; IV., 356–357; V., 154–155
Evil, angels accuse man of, V., 76
Evil, the result of the excess of good, V., 173
Evil Desire given to Adam as a punishment, I., 79
Evil Desire, the poison of, injected by the serpent into the tree of knowledge, I., 96
Evil Desire, Cain could master the, I., 108, 110
Evil Desire had no power over certain persons, I., 292, 375; II., 149; III., 206; IV., 103; VI., 77, 272
Evil Desire, man always susceptible to, I., 375
Evil Desire created by God, II., 226; VI., 320
Evil Desire will be removed in the world to come, III., 35, 359; IV., 359; V., 311, 312; VI., 449
Evil Desire temporarily removed from Israel during the revelation, III., 108; V., 24
Evil Desire, Moses admonished the people to drive away the, III., 183; VI., 73
Evil Desire, the hypostatization of, IV., 359

Evil Desire, overcoming of, makes man superior to the angels, V., 24
Evil Desire possessed by man and animals but not by angels, V., 24, 65, 66
Evil Desire represented by one of the guardian angels, V., 76
Evil Desire, the sexual desire, defined as, V., 121
Evil Desire, Sammael identified with, V., 311; VI., 24
Evil Desire, the time of the arrival of, in man, V., 81, 137
Evil Desire, Joshua's failure to pray for the removal of, VI., 173
Evil Desire, God repented of having created, V., 176
Evil eye cast by Sarah, I., 239, 264
Evil eye, one should not eat of the bread of him that has an, I., 330
Evil eye, Joseph and his descendants proof against the, II., 74; V., 345
Evil eye, Jacob cautioned his sons against the, II., 80
Evil eye, two brothers do not enter a house of mirth out of fear of, II., 102
Evil eye, the cause of the breaking of the Tables of the Law, III., 140, 186
Evil eye, spell of, broken by the priestly blessing, III., 186
Evil eye, Israel harmed by the, on Sinai, III., 186
Evil eye, Og looked upon Jacob and his family with an, III., 345
Evil eye, the danger of, at a banquet, IV., 72
Evil eye cast by David, IV., 87; VI., 251
Evil eye, Isaac returned home at night, to escape the, V., 253
Evil eye, the cause of the death of Daniel's companions, VI., 419
Evil eye, a frequent cause of death, VI., 419
Evil One, the serpent the vessel of the, I., 98
Evil powers, man partly created by, V., 69
Evil spirit, Israel attacked by, II., 195; III., 139
Evil spirit, plagues the soul of the wicked, II., 219
Evil spirit, Saul seized by, IV., 68; VI., 234
Evil spirit in the form of a wind, IV., 153
Evil spirit, the psalm that drives away the, VI., 234
Evil spirits, see also Demons
Evil spirits attempt to destroy man, I., 4
Evil spirits intimidated by Seraphim, I., 4
Evil spirits, protection against, I., 93; II., 378; III., 218 I., 132
Evil spirits, origin of, I., 113, 126–127
Evil spirits, Sammael the head of, III., 449
Evil spirits, Solomon terrified by, IV., 172; VI., 301
Evil spirits hold full sway on Friday evenings, V., 405
Evil spirits, the sight of, would kill man, VI., 127
Evil spirits, invisible to man, VI., 127
Evil spirits, the number of, VI., 127
Evil spirits, Satans identical with, VI., 159
Evil spirits, the tribe of Issachar consulted, VI., 182
Evil spirits call at midnight, VI., 226
Evil tongue of the serpent, punishment of, V., 101
Evil, see also Evils
Evila, Tenute the Latin corruption for V., 197
Evil-merodach, a cosmocrator, IV., 275–276
Evil-merodach, the parentage of, IV., 275, 339, 367; VI., 427, 430
Evil-merodach released king Jeconiah from captivity, IV., 325
Evil-merodach imprisoned by Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 339; VI., 428
Evil-merodach feared to ascend the throne of his father, IV., 339; VI., 427, 428
Evil-merodach ruled 23 years, IV., 344
Evil-merodach and Jehoiachin, VI., 380, 428, 429
Evil-merodach released the prisoners incarcerated by his father, VI., 429
Evil-merodach, the names of the sons of, VI., 430.

Evils, seven, the sword of Beliar the cause of, **II.**, 221.
Eye of Balaam, blinded, **III.**, 359
Eye of David, power of, **IV.**, 87; **VI.**, 251
Eye, Eve not formed out of the, reason why, **I.**, 66
Eye of man in the hand of God, **III.**, 366
Eyeball, world resembles, **I.**, 50
Eyeballs of Enoch, became torches of fire, **I.**, 140
Eye, black of, the cause of vision, **III.**, 217
Eye, glance of the, of man makes him resemble angels, **I.**, 50
Eye, the iris of, corresponds to the dry land, **I.**, 50
Eyelash of Esau, a tear remained hanging from, **I.**, 339
Eyelashes of Leah dropped from their lids, **I.**, 359
Eyelids, the wicked in Hell suspended by their, **II.**, 310
Eye, pupil of, Jerusalem corresponds to, **I.**, 50
Eye, retina of, heaven originally the size of the, **III.**, 180
Eye, the right, of Judah shed tears of blood, **II.**, 107
Eye sight, strength of, increased by the sapphire, **III.**, 170
Eye sight dependent upon the hair-sacs, **II.**, 227
Eye, white of, not the cause of vision, **III.**, 217
Eye, white of the, of the child comes from the father, **III.**, 100
Eye, the white of, ocean corresponds to, **I.**, 50
Eye, twinkling of, Michael ascended heaven in the, **I.**, 300
Eye, twinkling of an, Jacob arrived in Haran in, **I.**, 353
Eye, twinkling of, Jacob's sheep transferred by Michael in a, **I.**, 384
Eye, twinkling of, Solomon carried to Palmyra in the, **IV.**, 149
Eye, twinkling of an, Solomon transported himself to Jerusalem in a, **IV.**, 171
Eye, twinkling of, Moses could survey Palestine in a, **V.**, 397
Eyes, mole has no, **I.**, 40
Eyes, the soul not breathed into the, reason why, **I.**, 60
Eyes, disease of the, the first plague decreed upon man, **I.**, 98
Eyes, red, of the descendants of Canaan, **I.**, 169
Eyes, the function of, **II.**, 215
Eyes of the wicked melt in their sockets, **II.**, 312
Eyes, unchaste deeds with the, **III.**, 102; **VI.**, 43
Eyes of the Amorites bitten by the hornets, **III.**, 347
Eyes of Adam, **I.**, 59; **IV.**, 293
Eyes of Abraham, two fingers of Jacob placed upon the, before his death, **I.**, 317
Eyes, Azazel taught men how to beautify, **I.**, 125
Eyes, the number of, given to Enoch, **I.**, 139, 140
Eyes of Esau dropped on Jacob's knees, **II.**, 154
Eyes of Isaac, see Isaac, Eyes of
Eyes of the fish that harbored Jonah, **IV.**, 249
Eyes, Joseph painted his, **II.**, 5, 44, 47
Eyes of Leah, weak, the reason why, **I.**, 359
Eyes, the number of Leviathan's, **V.**, 45
Eyes of the Messiah, the color of, **II.**, 143
Eyes, pupils of, of Moses and Aaron, the brilliance of, **II.**, 332
Eyes of Moses changed to Merkabah wheels, **II.**, 306
Eyes of Nimrod, a chicken put out one of the, **I.**, 204
Eyes of Noah at birth lighted up the whole house, **I.**, 145
Eyes, Sammael filled with, **II.**, 308
Eyes of Zedekiah, **I.**, 59, 60; **IV.**, 293.
Excommunication, Dathan and Abiram deserved, **III.**, 297
Excommunication of Asher by his brethren, **V.**, 356
Excommunication, the punishment for betraying the secret about the selling of Joseph, **V.**, 356
Excommunication of Phinehas, Israelites wanted the, **VI.**, 138

Excommunication of the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead, VI., 213
Excommunication, see also Ban and Herem.
Excrement of ravens, maggots come forth from, I., 39
Excrement, cats cover with earth, I., 43
Excrement, donkey scents his own, V., 54.
Executioner, Michael was disguised as an, II., 282
Executioner, Doeg acted as an, IV., 76
Executioner, Joshua appointed as, IV., 3; VI., 169
Executioner, work of an, cannot be done by a priest, VI., 302.
Exile of Israel, prophecies concerning, I., 343; II., 208; IV., 263, 279; VI., 174, 371
Exile of Israel, the cause of, II., 211, 214; III., 102, 120; VI., 372, 379
Exile, the duration of the, VI., 390
Exile, punishment by, III., 133
Exile, in the time of Jehoiachin, IV., 286
Exile of the ten tribes, real joy passed away at the time of, V., 114
Exile, the horn of the ram of Isaac will be used to proclaim the end of the, I., 283
Exile of the Shekinah, II., 374; IV., 312; V., 357, 438; VI., 26, 399
Exile, the right hand of God bound while Israel is in, VI., 391
Exiles, the several returns of, IV., 354; VI., 441
Exiles, the, passed by Ephrath, I., 415.
Exodus, Generation of, in the third division of Paradise, I., 21
Exodus of the Israelites from Egypt, II., 370–375; III., 5, 6, 10; V., 357; VI., 16
Exodus, the gifts of the tribe of Gad symbolical of, III., 200
Exodus, Zoan destroyed at the time of the, V., 257
Exodus, Job died at the time of the, V., 381.
Exorcism, Shemhazai taught men, I., 125.
Ezbon, the son of Gad, II., 188.
Ezekeel taught men augury from the clouds, I., 125
Ezekiel, the vision of, I., 51; III., 34; VI., 359, 421
Ezekiel proclaimed the punishment of the Ammonites and Moabites, I., 257
Ezekiel, the rebuilding of the Temple described by, IV., 234; VI., 420
Ezekiel, exile of, IV., 286
Ezekiel, the teacher of Baruch, IV., 324; VI., 412
Ezekiel, tomb of, IV., 324, 325; VI., 413
Ezekiel, the resurrection in the time of, IV., 330, 332–333; VI., 422
Ezekiel, pupil of Isaiah, IV., 331
Ezekiel, advice given to Daniel's companions by, IV., 331; VI., 416
Ezekiel, weeping of, IV., 331
Ezekiel buried in Babylon, IV., 333
Ezekiel, little faith of, in God, IV., 333; VI., 421
Ezekiel, love of, for Israel, IV., 333
Ezekiel, carried by a wind to Hiram's palace, IV., 335
Ezekiel, God changed the ox of the Merkabah to a cherub at the request of, V., 25; VI., 52–53
Ezekiel, synagogue of, VI., 413
Ezekiel, Elihu a descendant of, V., 387
Ezekiel, compared with the slaves present at Sinai, VI., 38
Ezekiel brought the copy of the Torah to Babylon, VI., 220
Ezekiel, the relationship of Jeremiah to, VI., 411, 421
Ezekiel, the lineage of, VI., 171, 411, 421
Ezekiel compared with Isaiah, VI., 359
Ezekiel fixed the calendar outside of Palestine, VI., 399
Ezekiel prophesied outside of Palestine, VI., 411
Ezekiel, one of the 8 post-exilic prophets, VI., 314
Ezekiel, the era used by, VI., 377
Ezekiel, prophecy of, concerning Zedekiah, VI., 383
Ezekiel, the barbarity ascribed by the Karaites to, VI., 418
Ezekiel, the arguments of the Israelites with, VI., 420
Ezekiel, God changed His decision at the instance of, VI., 420

Ezekiel, prophecies of, concerning Israel's captivity, **VI.**, 420
Ezekiel delivered his prophecies at the river Chebar, **VI.**, 421
Ezekiel gave the expected answer to a question put to him by God, **VI.**, 421–422
Ezekiel, suffering of, the cause of, **VI.**, 421
Ezekiel, piety of, **VI.**, 422
Ezekiel, teacher of Pythagoras, **VI.**, 422
Ezekiel, martyrdom of, **VI.**, 422
Ezekiel, 40 years of famine in Egypt in the time of, **II.**, 70
Ezekiel, generation of, the depravity of, **VI.**, 421
Ezekiel, the men of the Great Synagogue functioned in the time of, **VI.**, 449
Ezekiel, Book of, written by the Great Assembly, **VI.**, 387
Ezekiel, Book of, the apparent contradictions between the Torah and, **VI.**, 422
Ezekiel, Book of, canonicity of, **VI.**, 448.
Ezida, the building of, **V.**, 392.
Ezra took the census of Israel, **III.**, 146
Ezra, the return of the exiles under, **IV.**, 323, 345, 353, 354, 355; **VI.**, 440
Ezra, the disciple of Baruch, **IV.**, 323, 354–355, 448
Ezra was introduced to Cyrus by Daniel, **IV.**, 345
Ezra, miraculous escape of, from death, **IV.**, 345
Ezra identified with Malachi, **IV.**, 354; **VI.**, 432, 442, 446
Ezra not present at the earlier attempts to restore the Temple, **IV.**, 354
Ezra restored the knowledge of the Torah, **IV.**, 355
Ezra, ten regulations of, **IV.**, 356; **VI.**, 443–444
Ezra, the early translation of, **IV.**, 357
Ezra, the epithets given to, **IV.**, 358; **VI.**, 383
Ezra, death of, the place and date of, **IV.**, 357; **VI.**, 446–447
Ezra entered Paradise alive, **IV.**, 358; **V.**, 96; **VI.**, 446
Ezra compared with Aaron and Moses, **VI.**, 441, 443
Ezra compared with Joshua, son of Jehozadak, **VI.**, 441
Ezra wrote 70 books, **V.**, 162
Ezra prayed to God to make bastards die young, **VI.**, 84
Ezra composed psalms, **VI.**, 157
Ezra, address of, to the angels, **VI.**, 159
Ezra, the copy of the Torah brought to Jerusalem by, **VI.**, 220
Ezra, one of the five pious men, **VI.**, 360
Ezra, synagogue of, **VI.**, 413
Ezra buried outside of Palestine, **VI.**, 432
Ezra, descendants of, **VI.**, 443
Ezra pronounced the Tetragrammaton as it is written, **VI.**, 445
Ezra and the Yemenites, **VI.**, 432
Ezra excluded the Gibeonites from the Jewish community, **VI.**, 443
Ezra remained in Babylon at the command of God, **VI.**, 441
Ezra, a high priest, **VI.**, 441
Ezra, burnt a red heifer, **VI.**, 441
Ezra abolished the custom of having only the Levites as officers of the court, **VI.**, 442
Ezra opposed to divorce, **VI.**, 443
Ezra identified with Salathiel, **VI.**, 446
Ezra considered the son of God, **VI.**, 432, 446
Ezra, glorification of, **VI.**, 446
Ezra charged by God to write the Bible anew, **VI.**, 446
Ezra, the five companions of, **VI.**, 446
Ezra, a member of the Great Synagogue, **VI.**, 447
Ezra wrote the Book of Judges, **VI.**, 448
Ezra, Book of, the author of, **IV.**, 352; **VI.**, 439
Ezra and Nehemiah counted as one book, **V.**, 107.

F

Fable of the frog, I., 119–120
Fable of the fox and the lion, I., 389–390; V., 278
Fable of the fox, origin of, V., 57
Fable about the human organs, IV., 174; VI., 302
Fable of the trees and the iron, V., 27
Fable of the sea and the woods, V., 27
Fable of the donkeys, V., 54
Fable of the ape and crocodile, V., 57
Fable of the lion, ass, and fox, V., 57.
Fable of the lion, dog, and lizard, V., 60
Fable, Greek, concerning the original language of animals, V., 94.
Fables, 300, known by the fox, I., 389
Fables of the sheep and the wolf, II., 337
Fables, Jewish, borrowed from Indian-Arabic sources, V., 57.
Face of steer originally entirely covered with hair, I., 39
Face of man, splendor of, in the Messianic time, I., 86
Face, light of, given to man by God, III., 100
Face of man after the time of Enoch, I., 123
Face of a serpent possessed by the Angel of Death, I., 306
Face, angel of the, I., 412; II., 305–306; V., 157, 161
Face, Angel of, see also Angel of the Face
Face of the Seraphim covered by their two wings, II., 309
Face, human, of sun and moon, V., 37
Face of man brighter on the Sabbath, V., 113
Face, covering of, in the presence of the ark, VI., 225
Face of Aaron, the splendor of, II., 332
Face of Abraham, the splendor of, I., 188, 307
Face of Adam, heavenly splendor of, I., 86, 123; V., 78
Face of Cain, details concerning, I., 108; V., 135, 137
Face of Enoch, I., 128, 136; V., 158
Face, shining of, of the Israelites who worshiped the Calf under duress, VI., 55
Face of Jacob, the man in the moon has the, V., 275
Face of Judah, like a lion's, I., 404, 406
Face, Moses covered his, in the presence of God, II., 305
Face of Moses, the brilliance of, II., 285, 332
Face of Naphtali covered before he died, II., 216
Face of Noah at birth, splendor of, I., 145
Face of Sarah, lines of, smoothed out at the birth of Isaac, I., 206
Face of Seth and Enoch in the image of God, I., 123
Face of the Sibyl in the moon, V., 275
Face of Tamar covered while she lived in Judah's house, II., 34.
Faces of kings, the origin of the radiance of, III., 112
Faces of the Hayyot, the number of, VI., 360
Faces of the Grigori withered, I., 133
Faces, Adam possessed two, I., 66
Faces of men after the time of Enoch not in the image of God, I., 123
Faces of angels, the splendor of, I., 130
Faces of the angels turned toward the Shekinah, II., 306
Faces of the Cherubim, a description of, III., 158
Faces of the Hayyot, V., 25.
Fainting of Jacob's sons when Joseph revealed himself, II., 112.
Faith, the power of, III., 31; VI., 11
Faith, justification by, the Christian doctrine of, V., 227
Faith, Abraham rewarded for his, I., 235; V., 227, 228
Faith, Abraham lacking in, V., 228
Faith of Enoch, I., 138
Faith of Hagar not strengthened by miracles, I., 265
Faith of Jacob in God, I., 345, 348, 352
Faith in God, Jacob lacked, V., 311
Faith, little, possessed by Noah and hjs generation, V., 159
Faith of Sarah in God, I., 238
Faith of the people of Ziah, I., 115.

Falasha legend concerning Moses, **VI.**, 162
Falashas and the Sabbath, **V.**, 110.
Falcon, a, presented by Jacob to Esau, **I.**, 392
Falcon on the step of Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 157, 158.
Fall of Adam, the consequences of, **I.**, 71, 76, 91, 96, 147, 262; **V.**, 51, 61, 106, 113, 114, 118, 119, 122, 126, 129, 130, 143
Fall of Adam, the conditions prevailing before the, **I.**, 76, 86; **V.**, 93, 94, 97, 101, 102, 103, 112, 120, 124
Fall of Adam, details of, **I.**, 80, 88, 94–8; **V.**, 106, 120–1, 123, 124
Fall, allegorical interpretation of, **V.**, 121
Fall of Adam, conditions in Messianic times the same as before, **V.**, 142
Fall of Satan, see Satan, fall of.
Fallen angels, see Angels the fallen.
False suspicion, the punishment for, **III.**, 213
False suspicions, Moses punished for entertaining, **III.**, 214
False swearing forbidden in the Decalogue, **III.**, 98–99, 113; **VI.**, 40
False swearing, punishment for, **III.**, 98–99, 214, 311; **VI.**, 40, 41
False swearing, theft leads to, **III.**, 104
False witness, bearing of, prohibited in the Decalogue, **III.**, 102, 106, 113
False witness, the punishment for bearing, **II.**, 311; **III.**, 102
False witness, the bearing of, the gravity of the sin of, **III.**, 104
False witness, Abraham did not bear, **III.**, 82
False witness not borne by Joseph, **II.**, 183
False Weights, the punishment for using, **II.**, 312.
Falsehood and misfortune accepted in the ark, **I.**, 160, 161
Falsehood, Canaan exhorted his children to indulge in, **I.**, 169
Falsehood not created by God, **III.**, 102; **V.**, 181.
Family, growth of, interfered with by travel, **I.**, 218
Family life, God regardful of the peace of, **I.**, 244
Family, the duty of man to venture his life for his, **I.**, 255
Family, five members in each, that left Egypt, **II.**, 375.
Famine of Egypt, the details concerning the, **II.**, 70, 77, 78, 79, 80–81, 92, 125, 255; **III.**, 23; **V.**, 345, 346
Famine, the cause of, **I.**, 221; **III.**, 102; **IV.**, 30, 31, 112
Famine, foreknowledge of, given to Adam's descendants, **I.**, 91
Famine caused scabies, **V.**, 346
Famine, spiritual, **I.**, 221; **VI.**, 188
Famine upon the whole world, **II.**, 273
Famine averted by the merits of Jacob, **II.**, 150
Famine, God assists the pious in the time of, **V.**, 346
Famines, the ten, the dates of each of, **II.**, 47, 220–221, 240, 322; **III.**, 74; **IV.**, 30, 72, 109, 190, 196; **V.**, 169, 220, 278; **VI.**, 188, 189, 192, 310, 314, 317, 344.
Fandana, merchants of, bought the idols of Abraham, **I.**, 210.
Faria identified with Isis, **V.**, 402.
Farmer, Elijah in the guise of a, **VI.**, 337.
Fast days, reading from the Torah on, **VI.**, 468–469
Fast of Ab, the reading from the Torah on the, **VI.**, 468
Fast of Esther, the date of, **IV.**, 423; **VI.**, 471–472, 473
Fast of Esther lasted three days, **IV.**, 423, 424, 426, 427; **VI.**, 471
Fast of Esther, the main features of, **VI.**, 472, 473
Fast of Gedaliah, the date of, **VI.**, 406
Fast day of the second of Tebeth, **VI.**, 447
Fast proclaimed by the Jews of Hebron, **I.**, 307, 308
Fast day held at the time of the war with Amalek, **III.**, 59
Fast of three days observed by the Ninevites, **III.**, 30; **IV.**, 250
Fast of seven days observed by Israel, **IV.**, 36
Fast of seven days observed by Baruch, **IV.**, 322.
Fast, see also Fasts.

Fasting on the Day of Atonement, the origin of, **II.**, 27; **III.**, 139; **IV.**, 405
Fasting makes one beautiful, **II.**, 45
Fasting prohibited on the Sabbath, **IV.**, 374
Fasting on holidays prohibited, **IV.**, 423; **VI.**, 471
Fasting takes the place of sacrifices, **V.**, 228
Fasting on Mondays and Thursdays, the origin of, **VI.**, 56
Fasting of Adam, **I.**, 87, 89, 155, 156; **V.**, 114
Fasting of R. Anan to regain Elijah's friendship, **IV.**, 215
Fasting, day of, observed by the ancient Israelites, **IV.**, 52
Fasting of Joseph, **II.**, 45
Fasting of Joseph della Reyna, **IV.**, 230
Fasting of R. Joshua b. Levi, **IV.**, 213
Fasting, Day of, proclaimed by R. Judah, **IV.**, 219
Fasting of Methuselah, **I.**, 141
Fasting of Mordecai, **IV.**, 374
Fasting of the school children in the time of Mordecai, **IV.**, 416, 432
Fasting of Moses in heaven, **VI.**, 142, 143
Fasting of Rachel for 12 days, **I.**, 415; **II.**, 220
Fasting of Reuben, **I.**, 416; **III.**, 199
Fasting of Simon, **II.**, 192
Fasting of Solomon, **VI.**, 282
Fasting of Zebulun, **II.**, 14.
Fasts observed before entering a tomb, **IV.**, 324.
Fat, cakes of, Daniel fed the dragon with, **VI.**, 427
Fat, forbidden, the punishment for eating, **II.**, 312.
Fate in the power of Moses, **III.**, 426
Fate, symbolical representation of, **V.**, 291.
Father, duties of the, towards his son, **III.**, 149
Father, love of a, the strength of, **I.**, 269; **IV.**, 97–98
Father, the son is not punished for the sins of the, **I.**, 422
Father of light, God called, **I.**, 99
Father, the heavenly, attribute of God, **V.**, 48,
Fathers, the patriarchs designated as, **V.**, 378
Fathers, the, see Patriarchs, the.
Fatima, the name of Ishmael's wife and Mohammed's daughter, **V.**, 247.
Fear of Adam, **I.**, 76, 86, 89; **V.**, 116
Fear brought Hagar and Ishmael back to God, **V.**, 247
Fear of Isaac, Jacob took the oath by the, **I.**, 375; **V.**, 303
Fear, a consequence of sin, **III.**, 143; **VI.**, 61
Fear seized Moses on three occasions, **III.**, 150
Fear, angels of, in the seventh heaven, **V.**, 417.
Feast, the annual, in the cities of sin, **I.**, 245
Feast, Satan always appears at a, where the poor are absent, **I.**, 272
Feast given by Jethro to Israel, **III.**, 66
Feast made by Abraham at the recovery of Isaac from his illness, **V.**, 258
Feast, see also Banquet
Feast of Weeks, the duty to rejoice on, **IV.**, 13
Feast of Weeks celebrated by Jacob, **V.**, 357.
Feathers of the phoenix drop when it is 1,000 years old, **I.**, 32
Feathers, white, see White feathers.
Fecundation of the earth, **V.**, 28.
Fecundity lost by the generation of the deluge, **V.**, 113
Fecundity, see also Fertility.
Feeding of new-born infants, **II.**, 252.
Feet, four, possessed by inhabitants of Tebel, **I.**, 10
Feet of lion possessed by phoenix, **I.**, 33
Feet, the washing of the, of guests, **I.**, 242, 300, 302
Feet, washing of, Jacob not given the time for, **I.**, 367
Feet of the angels, **I.**, 242, 302; **V.**, 423; **VI.**, 52, 301
Feet, serpent deprived of, reason for, **I.**, 40, 77, 78, 98; **V.**, 101
Feet of the generation of the Deluge, the size of, **I.**, 159

Feet of Abraham swollen, I., 307
Feet of Jashub cut off by Judah, I., 409
Feet, two, possessed by all creatures, II., 206
Feet, the, function of, II., 215
Feet, cloven, of the ox, II., 226
Feet of the Seraphim, II., 309; V., 25; VI., 359
Feet, the wicked in Hell suspended by their, II., 311
Feet of Moses, Zipporah touched with the blood of circumcision, II., 328; V., 423
Feet of the Divine Throne touched by Sinai, III., 94
Feet, unchaste deeds with the, III., 102
Feet of the magic bird made of gold, III., 353
Feet of Abner, the strength of, IV., 73
Feet, soles of the, of runners, the cutting out of the flesh of, IV., 118
Feet of demons, the shape of, IV., 172; VI., 301
Feet, Asa distinguished for having his strength in his, IV., 184; VI., 309
Feet of the hen resemble the scale of the fish, V., 46
Feet of Ziz rest on the fins of Leviathan, V., 47
Feet of Azazel, the shape of, V., 123
Feet of Gershom, Zipporah touched the, V., 423.
Feet, see also foot.
Female, see also Male and female
Female demon, see also Demon, Female
Female leviathan, see Leviathan, female
Female demons, V., 108, 385; VI., 284
Female infant, the position of the, at birth, II., 252; V., 393
Female Reëm in the West, I., 30
Female animals assigned to Eve, I., 95
Female embryo, the male embryo changed in the womb into a, I., 367, 368
Female waters, I., 162; V., 17, 27, 182, 183
Female sex, serpent retains weakness for, after its fall, V., 59.
Females, mothers of, received gifts in the time of Nimrod, I., 187
Females of the tribe of Naphtali, the number of, III., 224
Females, Palestine not apportioned to the, III., 392
Females of the Philistines not able to give birth to a child, V., 245.
Feminine soul, union of, with the masculine, V., 32.
Fence made by Moses around the law, VI., 44.
Fenugreek needs grass for protection, IV., 16.
Ferry, the price for the use of the, in Sodom, I., 249
Ferry used by Mordecai on a holiday, IV., 423.
Fertility of the soil lost by the generation of Sodom and Gomorrah, V., 114
Fertility of the soil in the Messianic era, V., 114, 142
Fertility, eating of fish conducive to, VI., 71
Fertility, see also Fecundity.
Festival of three days after the translation of Enoch, I., 137
Festival, the seven day, of Nimrod, the purpose of, I., 197
Festival sacrifice, a goat for the, brought by Jacob, I., 331; V., 282
Festival of the Nile celebrated by the Egyptians, II., 53, 55, 56; V., 341
Festival in honor of Zepho, II., 160
Festival made in honor of Job on his recovery, II., 240
Festival celebrated in the time of Kenaz, IV., 23
Festival, day of Adam's death celebrated as a, V., 128
Festival for women, the new moon a, VI., 70, 71
Festival celebrated by Deborah, VI., 199
Festival banquet, Hannah came to pray straight from a, VI., 217
Festivals, the fall of manna on the, III., 46; V., 18
Festivals, except the Day of Atonement, will cease in the world to come, III., 139
Festivals, the curtain of the Holy of Holies raised on the, III. 159; VI., 65

Festivals, preaching on the, III., 173
Festivals, pilgrimages made on, IV., 187
Festivals, the duty of the disciple to visit his teacher on the, IV., 346
Festivals, traveling on, IV., 423
Festivals, the dead rise from the graves on the, V., 33
Festivals, seventy, celebrated annually by Israel, VI., 165
Festivals, the recitation of the Psalms on the, VI., 263
Festivals, the three, abolished by Jeroboam, VI., 307
Festivals, see also Holy days
Festivals, heathen, see Calends and Saturnalia.
Fever, Ishmael seized with, I., 264.
Field, hymn of the, I., 44
Field, a metaphor for woman, VI., 118.
Fields given to Joseph by Pharaoh, II., 75
Fields of Gentiles sown with mixed seeds, VI., 208.
Fiery furnace, see Fire, furnace of.
Fifteen ells above the earth, the waters of the Deluge rose, I., 163; V., 181
Fifteen cubits, the height of the generations of the Deluge, V., 181
Fifteen cattle brought by the prince of Simon as a sacrifice, III., 201
Fifteen materials used in the construction of the Tabernacle, VI., 63
Fifteen Songs of Ascents sung by David, IV., 96
Fifteen years, the age of Cain, when he became a father, V., 136, 144
Fifteen years, the age of Esau at his death, V., 276
Fifteen years added to Hezekiah's life, IV., 274; VI., 374
Fifteen years, Amaziah did not rule the last, of his life, VI., 355
Fifteen revelations received by Moses on the day of the dedication of the Tabernacle, III., 210
Fifteen peace offerings offered by the princes of the tribes, the symbolical meaning of, III., 206, 207
Fifteen hundred prayers offered by Moses, III., 418
Fifteen hundred cubits, Balak sunk his magical mixture, deep in the earth, VI., 123
Fifteen thousand different tastes possessed by the tree of life, I., 21
Fifteen thousand angels attend the sun by day, I., 132
Fifteen thousand Israelites died every year in the desert, III., 282, 291; VI., 101, 107
Fifteen thousand Midianites slain by David, VI., 248.
Fifteenth of Nisan, see Nisan, Fifteenth day of
Fifteenth of Siwan, Isaac born on the, V., 245
Fifteenth of Siwan, Jacob celebrated the feast of weeks on the, V., 357.
Fifth day of creation, see Creation, fifth day of
Fifth part of the produce was given by the Egyptians to Joseph, II., 126
Fifth rib, Asahel struck in the, IV., 74
Fifth year of the reign of Belshazzar, his banquet arranged in the, IV., 344.
Fifties, rulers of, in Nimrod's realm, I., 192
Fifties, captains of, over Israel, III., 393.
Fiftieth part of Israel left Egypt, VI., 138.
Fifty attendants of Joktan received the 12 pious men, I., 175
Fifty pious men, the cities of sin did not contain, I., 251
Fifty ells, Joseph walked, to meet Jacob, II., 120–121
Fifty cubits, the height of Haman's cross, VI., 479
Fifty men of Zepho carried captive to Egypt, II., 155
Fifty lads and maidens of Seir spared by the sons of Esau, II., 156
Fifty spearmen, the sons of Bilhah and Zilpah furnished with, II., 176
Fifty archers, stationed to attack Asenath, II., 176
Fifty mounted men of Pharaoh's son attacked Pharaoh, II., 177
Fifty men destroyed the idol near Job's home, II., 232
Fifty gates of wisdom, III., 141; VI., 59

Fifty shekels of silver, the fine for seducing a woman, **III.**, 147
Fifty adherents of Adonijah, **IV.**, 118
Fifty plagues, Job afflicted with, **V.**, 386
Fifty plagues at the Red Sea, **VI.**, 7
Fifty rewards of Jacob, **I.**, 419, 420; **II.**, 153
Fifty, the number of prophets, **IV.**, 336
Fifty days elapsed between the exodus and revelation, **III.**, 29
Fifty days, Pharaoh tortured in the Red Sea for, **III.**, 29, 30
Fifty days, Abel did not live longer than, **V.**, 136
Fifty years, the age of Abraham when he broke his father's idols, **I.**, 215
Fifty years, the age of Jacob when he returned home, **I.**, 327
Fifty years, Zepho reigned over Kittim for, **II.**, 165
Fifty years, Janus ruled over Kittim for, **II.**, 165
Fifty years, Og the junior of Abraham, **VI.**, 119
Fifty years, Rahab led an immoral life until the age of, **VI.**, 171
Fifty years, Samuel spent in the sanctuary, **VI.**, 234
Fifty years, Levites not permitted to perform holy service after, **III.**, 228; **VI.**, 234
Fifty-one years, the age of Zoar at the time of the destruction of the cities of sin, **I.**, 256.
Fifty-two years, the age of Abraham when Nimrod dreamt a dream, **I.**, 204
Fifty-two years, the cities of sin warned for, **I.**, 253
Fifty-two years, the time it took to construct the ark, **V.**, 174
Fifty-two years, the age of Samuel at his death, **IV.**, 69; **VI.**, 220, 234
Fifty-two years, the duration of the exile, **VI.**, 390
Fifty-two rounds of the heavenly ladder mounted by the angel of Media, **I.**, 351
Fifty-two interpretations of the Book of Leviticus, **IV.**, 280.
Fifty-seven years, the duration of the reign of Kenaz, **IV.**, 27.
Fifty-eight treatises of the Mishna, **VI.**, 446.
Fifty thousand horsemen drowned in the Red Sea, **VI.**, 8
Fifty thousand Israelites died because of disrespect shown to the ark, **IV.**, 63; **VI.**, 225.
Fifty-five thousand nursing mothers of the Philistines died of the plague, **VI.**, 224.
Fifty-eight thousand and eighty-eight moments in an hour, **III.**, 371; **VI.**, 129.
Fig, the forbidden fruit of Paradise, **I.**, 75, 96–7; **V.**, 97, 98, 122
Fig tree, leaves of, Adam covered with, **I.**, 75; **V.**, 98, 115
Fig-tree retained its leaves at the time of the Fall, **I.**, 96
Fig carried back from Palestine by one of the spies, **III.**, 270
Fig warns the picker that it is Sabbath, **V.**, 142
Fig tree, Deborah compared to a, **IV.**, 41; **VI.**, 201
Fig tree wanted to furnish the cross for Haman, **IV.**, 443
Fig tree, God as the seed of a, **V.**, 98.
Figs, Israelites wanted to have, **III.**, 318
Figs, cake of, used as a remedy, **IV.**, 274
Figs given to the poor, **IV.**, 318
Figs, the miraculous preservation of the, **IV.**, 319
Figs eaten in the ark of Noah, **V.**, 182.
Filial piety rewarded by Leviathan, **V.**, 57.
Fine imposed for seducing a woman and for slander, **III.**, 147.
Finger of God, see God, finger of
Finger, milk flowed from Abraham's, **I.**, 189; **V.**, 210
Finger, the little, of Gabriel, the cities of sin overturned by, **I.**, 255
Finger, Og could have crushed Isaac with his, **I.**, 263
Finger, Michael produced fire with his, **I.**, 384
Finger, Judah brought forth water by digging his, into the ground, **I.**, 408

Finger nails, light brought down by Adam by means of, **V.**, 113.
Fingers, sucking of, **V.**, 56
Fingers, two, of Jacob, placed upon Abraham's eyes before he died, **I.**, 317
Fingers, three, thickness of the firmament, **I.**, 13
Fingers of the angel visible to Belshazzar, **IV.**, 343
Fingers, human, were not separated until Noah's time, **V.**, 168.
Fingertips of Job dropped off, **II.**, 235.
Fins of Leviathan, see Leviathan, fins of
Fins permitted as instruments of slaughter, **V.**, 48.
Fir, tree of knowledge as tall as a, **V.**, 97.
Fire, see also Burning
Fire, Abraham burnt the idols of Terah in, **I.**, 211; **V.**, 215, 217
Fire, Abraham's rescue from, the details concerning, **I.**, 176, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 204, 216–217, 240, 317, 422; **II.**, 130, 256, 346; **III.**, 133, 198, 467; **V.**, 212, 214, 215, 246, 252, 363; **VI.**, 417
Fire consumed those who tried to throw Abraham into the furnace, **I.**, 176, 200
Fire, Adam made of, **V.**, 72
Fire, Adam brought down, **V.**, 113
Fire, angels wished to consume Adam with, **I.**, 62
Fire, flame of, shot up when Adam took the sacred book, **I.**, 92
Fire tongs, Adam was taught the use of, **V.**, 83
Fire could not harm the Amorite books and idols, **IV.**, 23
Fire burned the wings of the magic bird of Balak, **III.**, 353
Fire, perpetual, near the Cave of Machpelah, **I.**, 289
Fire, worship of, **V.**, 200, 201, 215
Fire, the inhabitants of the cities of sin burnt with, **I.**, 253; **III.**, 279
Fire, the flaming, the generation of the confusion of languages near the, **I.**, 114; **V.**, 143
Fire, Daniel not immune from, **VI.**, 435
Fire, furnace of, Daniel's companions thrown into, **I.**, 51, 351; **II.**, 350, **IV.**, 329; **V.**, 186; **VI.**, 414
Fire came from David's tomb, **VI.**, 276
Fire, throne of, David seated on a, **IV.**, 144
Fire, horse of, David seated on a, **VI.**, 272
Fire, generation of the Deluge punished by, **V.**, 178
Fire, blows of, Elijah punished with, **IV.**, 220
Fire, sixty blows of, given to the sun, **IV.**, 309; **VI.**, 397
Fire, sixty blows of, Lahash was given, **III.**, 434; **VI.**, 150
Fire preceded God's revelation to Elijah, **IV.**, 200
Fire, pillar of, at Ezekiel's tomb, **IV.**, 327
Fire, columns of, on the grave of Ezra, **IV.**, 358
Fire, flame of, from the divine throne will destroy Gog and Magog, **II.**, 356; **III.**, 252; **VI.**, 88–89
Fire, Haran perished in the, **I.**, 216, 319; **V.**, 215
Fire, the star of Haran consumed by, **I.**, 202
Fire, the children of Heth will be burnt in, **I.**, 359
Fire, Hezekiah's rescue from, **I.**, 33; **IV.**, 266; **VI.**, 361
Fire, Israel compared to, **VI.**, 130
Fire, God descended upon Mt. Sinai in a, **III.**, 91, 432
Fire, death of Israel caused by, **VI.**, 105
Fire, pillar of, protected the Israelites by night, **II.**, 375
Fire of the stars contended for Israel, **IV.**, 37; **VI.**, 198
Fire, crown of, given to each Israelite at revelation, **III.**, 94
Fire, crowns of, **I.**, 18; **III.**, 94
Fire, death by, Pharaoh threatened the Hebrew midwives with, **II.**, 252
Fire could not injure the garments of the Israelites, **III.**, 237
Fire, Issachar and Gad made a, in front of the cave of the Ninevites, **I**, 407
Fire, a, divided Jacob and his sons from the Gentiles, **V.**, 317
Fire, Jacob made of, **I.**, 384, 385

Fire of the hot spring, Jacob saved from, I., 347
Fire, the 37 calumniators of Kenaz burnt in, IV., 27
Fire, water of Kidron turned into, VI., 308
Fire, chains of, Lahash fettered with, III., 434
Fire, chains of, I., 57; II., 312, 310
Fire produced by Michael I., 384, 385
Fire, pillar of, on Moriah, I., 278
Fire, Moses changed into, II., 306; V., 416
Fire, flames of, emitted by the mouths of Moses and Aaron, II., 332; III., 467, 470
Fire, pattern of, for the ark, table, candlestick, and shekel shown to Moses, III., 147, 160, 161; VI., 65
Fire, pillar of, guided the Sons of Moses, IV., 317
Fire, strange, offered by Nadab and Abihu, III., 189
Fire, death by, the penalty for not worshiping the idol of Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 328
Fire, Paltit burned in, I., 250
Fire, spears of, God hurled against Pharaoh, III., 26
Fire, the gates of Sartan burned in, I., 411
Fire of Shechem, II., 108
Fire, part of the unfinished Tower of Babel consumed by, I., 180
Fire, flaming, pen of, I., 5
Fire, doors of, separate the celestial chambers, I., 9
Fire in the south, I., 12
Fire, the time of the creation of, I., 13; V., 109
Fire rolled from the lips and eyes of the angel, I., 14; 130
Fire, ladder of, I., 18
Fire, the sun made of, I., 25, 32; V., 40
Fire, fishes made of, I., 26
Fire, things proof against, I., 33, 153; II., 308, 350; IV., 23; V., 174
Fire, wings of, produce the phoenix, I., 33
Fire of myrtle wood produces salamander, I., 33
Fire, flood of, details concerning, I., 33, 122, 153; III., 91; V., 149–150, 174
Fire, the wicked punished by, I., 57; II., 207, 310, 312, 313; III., 134; IV., 23
Fire in the form of man, I., 69
Fire, tree of life transparent as, I., 132
Fire quenched by water, I., 212
Fire consumes metals, I., 212
Fire, chariots of, used to ascend to the heavenly academy, I., 130; II., 173; V., 158; VI., 332
Fire does not extinguish snow in heaven, II., 308
Fire and water, peace in heaven between, III., 162
Fire, stones of, II., 312
Fire, flames of, voice of God hews out, IV., 333
Fire, God's spears and bow and arrow made of, II., 333
Fire, element of, prolific of life, II., 341
Fire in the hail stones of Egypt, II., 356
Fire, horses of, lured the Egyptian horses into the Red Sea, III., 26; VI., 9
Fire and water, conflicting elements, II., 356
Fire, pillar of, heated the soil of the Red Sea, III., 27
Fire, arrows of, punishment by, III., 90; VI., 35
Fire, perspiration of, of the Holy Hayyot, III., 112
Fire, Golden calf rose out of the, III., 122
Fire, the glory of God like a, III., 143, 162
Fire in the world to come, III., 152
Fire of the altar concealed at the destruction of the Temple, III., 161
Fire, perpetual, on the altar, III., 162, 163
Fire, heavens made of, III., 162; V., 7
Fire, the evil kingdom will be punished by, III., 163
Fire, the names of persons punished by, III., 187, 299, 303; IV., 42, 43, 53, 337; V., 192, 200, 215; VI., 103, 202, 363
Fire, tube of, the heavenly voice in the form of a, III., 210
Fire, four kinds of, the candlestick made of, III., 219

Fire issued from the staves of the ark, III., 228
Fire, water changed into, IV., 40
Fire and blood, the mingling of, IV., 40
Fire, rock of, mysterious characters engraved upon, IV., 230
Fire stone, the Eben Shetiyyah, V., 15
Fire, kinds of, V., 20; VI., 320
Fire a primeval element, V., 22, 41
Fire, one of the four elements, VI., 42
Fire, the heavenly element, V., 22, 70
Fire vanquishes the woods, V., 27
Fire, Salamander and other creatures of, V., 52
Fire indispensable for civilization, V., 109
Fire, origin of, and the horny skin, V., 113
Fire, certain kinds of sins punished by, V., 240; VI., 364
Fire of the burning bush, the symbolic meaning of, V., 416
Fire, heavenly punishment by, VI., 35
Fire, pillar of, was an angel, VI., 6
Fire, human body consists of, VI., 42
Fire of the altar compared to a lion, VI., 74
Fire from the Holy of Holies, VI., 295
Fire, gates of, VI., 322
Fire, idols must be burnt in, VI., 435
Fire, garments of, angels arrayed in, I., 18
Fire from the finger of God consumed the band of Michael, I., 53
Fire, angels fashioned from, I., 16, 17, 138; II., 306, 308, 366; III., 109, 162; IV., 302; V., 21, 22; VI., 66, 322
Fire, angels of, the residence of, I., 134
Fire, angels of, the names of, I., 140; IV., 42, 202, 262, 329, 330, 470; V., 70; VI., 202
Fire ministers to the angels, V., 87
Fire of Sandalfon, III., 110–111, 112
Fire of the Cherubim, III., 157
Fire, serpent of, Gabriel appeared in the form of, V., 423
Fire, coals of, Gabriel wanted to throw at Jerusalem, VI., 392
Fire, wall of, Michael made himself a, VI., 6
Fire, coals of, in the place of the Cherubim, VI., 393
Fire, heavenly, crystallizes the firmament into a solid, I., 13
Fire, heavenly, the names of individuals whose sacrifices were consumed by the, I., 107; V., 135, 229
Fire, heavenly, body of Enoch transformed into, I., 140
Fire, heavenly, can not be quenched by water, I., 200
Fire, heavenly, devoured the angels' portions at Abraham's banquet, I., 243; V., 236, 266
Fire, heavenly, an adulterous couple burnt by, I., 303, 305
Fire, heavenly, consumed Job's property, II., 234
Fire, heavenly, consumed the Egyptian chariots, III., 27
Fire, heavenly, in the Tabernacle, III., 181, 184, 245; VI., 73
Fire, heavenly, a token of God's grace, III., 184; VI., 73
Fire, heavenly, descended 12 times on earth, III., 243–244
Fire, heavenly, devoured the sinful Israelites, III., 243
Fire, heavenly, devoured the earthly fire, III., 244
Fire, heavenly, extinguished by wool, III., 245
Fire, heavenly, deterred Israel from sin, III., 245
Fire, heavenly, devoured the sacrifices offered by Israel in the desert, III., 245
Fire, heavenly, beheld by man at death, III., 245
Fire, heavenly, offerings of the wicked not consumed by, III., 295
Fire, heavenly, Korah and his associates died by the, III., 299; VI., 406
Fire, heavenly, wanted to consume Uzziah, III., 303
Fire, heavenly, in the Temple, IV., 156, 353, 354; V., 135; VI., 442
Fire, heavenly, licked up water, IV., 199
Fire, heavenly, concealed by Jeremiah, IV., 353

Fire, heavenly, the disappearance of, VI., 86
Fire, heavenly, first appeared in the time of Moses, IV., 353
Fire, heavenly, the nature of the, II., 303; IV., 257; V., 8, 21, 415
Fire, heavenly, will come down in Messianic times, V., 135
Fire, heavenly, consumed Nadab and Abihu, V., 135; VI., 75
Fire, heavenly, Zoroaster worshiped as the, V., 200
Fire, heavenly, Terah and his family burnt by a, V., 215
Fire, heavenly, sent against Sisera, VI., 195
Fire, heavenly, descended at the request of the majority of Israel, VI., 320
Fire, heavenly, a punishment for usurping the priesthood, VI., 358
Fire, heavenly, the temple destroyed by, VI., 392
Fire, heavenly, discovered by Nehemiah, VI., 440
Fire of Hell, details concerning, I., 12, 16, 86, 132; II., 36, 310; III., 470; V., 19, 20, 37, 85, 86, 112, 159, 418; VI., 465
Fire, colors of, I., 3, 307, 308
Fire, rivers of, I., 16, 17, 25; III., 111; V., 21, 24, 37, 125; VI., 46, 362
Fire represents the tribunal in Gehenna, IV., 200.
Firmament, the nature and dimensions of, I., 13
Firmament created on the second day, I., 13, 82; III., 151, 481; V., 17, 66, 107
Firmament and heaven, relation between, I., 13, 73; V., 17
Firmament ruled by the plants, I., 73
Firmament, the things above the, I., 162; V., 17, 19, 182
Firmament, the symbol of the, III., 151
Firmament, see also Heaven.
First day of Creation, see Creation, first day of.
First of Ab, from the, waters of the flood began to subside, I., 163
First day of Nisan, Enoch reached heaven on, V., 161
First of Siwan, Enoch reached heaven on, V., 161
First of Siwan, the waters of the Deluge began to abate on the, I., 163
First day of Tammuz, Adam and Eve expelled on, V., 106
First of Tishri, the waters of the flood subsided by the, I., 163
First day of Tishri, Adam expelled from paradise on, I., 82
First hour of the sixth day, God conceived the idea of creating man, on, I., 82
First day of Passover, Isaac born on, I., 261
First day of autumn, Adam created on, V., 107
First-born, Ishmael insisted on his rights of, I., 263
First-born, the blessing belongs to the, I., 337
First-born were originally priests, I., 320, 332; III., 93, 211, 226; V., 277, 283; VI., 37
First-born, the redemption of the, II., 18
First-born, Joseph enjoyed the rights of a, III., 58
First-born entitled to a double share, III., 394
First-born, rulership vested in, IV., 368–369
First-born, Abraham invested Isaac with the right of, V., 266
First-born son of God, Jacob blessed as, I., 317
First-born of the world, Adam, I., 332
First-born, a, slain in order to make the teraphim, I., 371
First-born of the Egyptians, the slaying of, the details concerning, II., 343, 345, 347, 361, 365, 366, 367, 369, 372, 373; III., 14, 428, 474; IV., 40; V., 432, 434, 436, 438; VI., 149
First-born, the Levites atoned for the sin of, III., 226, 227
First-born of animals belonged to the priest, III., 291
First-born, Cain did not offer, V., 136
First fruits belong to the priest, III., 290; VI., 114, 174

First fruits brought by Issachar to the priest, **II.**, 203
First of the wool of the sheep belongs to the priest, **III.**, 291
First Eve, **V.**, 87, 138
First mother, the, Sophia Prunicus, **V.**, 138
First prophets, Samuel and David, **V.**, 15.
Fish, many species of, have no corresponding one in animals, **I.**, 26
Fish related to birds, **I.**, 28
Fish, the dolphin partly a, **I.**, 35
Fish, the episode concerning Jonah and the, **I.**, 51; **IV.**, 249–250; **VI.**, 350
Fish used as human food, **I.**, 125, 320
Fish, the taste of, possessed by the meat given to Isaac, **I.**, 337
Fish, the ominous meaning of, **II.**, 138
Fish caught by their mouth, **II.**, 138
Fish, plenty of, in Accho, **II.**, 335
Fish eaten by Israel in Egypt, **II.**, 343; **VI.**, 70, 86
Fish, manna had the taste of, **III.**, 65
Fish, Israel compared to, **III.**, 70
Fish, large, swallow the small, **III.**, 105
Fish, form of a, on the standard of Ephraim, **III.**, 234
Fish, fertility of, **III.**, 234
Fish, Moses wanted to be transformed into a, **III.**, 442
Fish, one of the articles of merchandise of Zebulun, **III.**, 460
Fish, the tribe of Naphtali had an abundance of, **III.**, 461
Fish, the riddle concerning, **IV.**, 147; **VI.**, 290
Fish, Solomon's magic ring found in a, **IV.**, 171
Fish, the glitter of the, in the river near Daniel's bier, **IV.**, 350
Fish, fect of the hen rcsemble the scales of, **V.**, 46
Fish does not requirc to be killed ritually, **V.**, 48
Fish, God spoke to the, **V.**, 58
Fish, the multipede springs forth from the backbone of, **V.**, 58
Fish, gratitude of, towards its human benefactor, **V.**, 148
Fish taken in to Noah's ark, **I.**, 154; **V.**, 183
Fish, fat, Miriam's well contained, **VI.**, 22
Fish conducive to fecundity, **VI.**, 71
Fish, the emblem of Ephraim, **VI.**, 83
Fish, the lower part of Dagon had the form of a, **VI.**, 225
Fish, Saul split Doeg like a, **VI.**, 243
Fish nets, made of flax, **VI.**, 291
Fish, the number of species of, that left Palestine, **VI.**, 390
Fish, the species of, that rests on the Sabbath, **VI.**, 408
Fish, the swelling of, **VI.**, 465.
Fisherman and Elijah, **IV.**, 221.
Fishes deceived by the fox, **I.**, 41, 42
Fishes, leviathan and the, **I.**, 5, 27, 28, 42; **IV.**, 249; **V.**, 48
Fishes, creation of, **I.**, 26, 28, 51, 53, 83; **V.**, 46
Fishes, hymn of the, **I.**, 46; **IV.**, 37; **VI.** 350
Fishes, angel of the, **I.**, 84
Fishes surround Adam in the Jordan, **I.**, 88
Fishes, Manasseh and Ephraim blessed with the fertility of, **II.**, 138
Fishes, one of the 12 signs of the Zodiac, **IV.**, 402
Fishes, cohabitation of, **V.**, 58
Fishes have the dullest mind, **V.**, 59
Fishes received no names from Adam, **V.**, 59.
Fishing, the perils of, **II.**, 205
Fishing, Zebulun engaged in, **II.**, 205, 206
Fishing permitted in the Sea of Tiberias, **IV.**, 16
Fishing prohibited in the river near Daniel's bier, **IV.**, 350.
Five layers separate each earth from the next, **I.**, 10
Five kinds of fire in Hell, **I.**, 16
Five powers possessed by the soul, **I.**, 56
Five kinds of alphabets allotted to Ham and Japheth, **I.**, 173
Five thrones of Nimrod, **I.**, 178
Five idols given to Abraham to sell, **I.**, 210
Five cities of the plain of the Jordan, **I.**, 229

Five kings routed by the four kings, **I.**, 230
Five cities of sin, **I.**, 245
Five sins of Esau, **I.**, 318
Five miracles on Jacob's journey to Haran, **I.**, 349
Five brothers of Shechem were circumcised, **I.**, 398
Five cities subdued by the sons of Jacob, **I.**, 411
Five times, Joseph's brethren were to prostrate themselves before Joseph, **II.**, 7
Five shekels, Joseph sold for, **II.**, 23; **III**, 227
Five garments of Judah, **II.**, 107
Five royal garments of Mordecai, **II.**, 114; **III.**, 204
Five changes of raiment given to Benjamin by Joseph, **II.**, 114; **III.**, 204
Five horses, Manasseh and Ephraim met Jacob with, **II.**, 121
Five sons of Esau, **II.**, 156
Five divisions of the tribe of Benjamin perished in Egypt, **II.**, 189
Five months, Simon angry at Judah for, **II.**, 192
Five leaflets of the leaf of the thornbush, **II.**, 304
Five angels, Hagar rescued by, **II.**, 325
Five senses, **II.**, 360
Five children in each family of the Israelites that left Egypt, **II.**, 375
Five sorts of weapons carried by the Israelites, **III.**, 15
Five Amorite kings. Joshua's victory over, **III.**, 32
Five Angels of Destruction, **III.**, 124
Five names of Bezalel, **III.**, 155–156; **VI.**, 64
Five sacred vessels concealed at the destruction of the Temple, **III.**, 161
Five cubits, the length and breadth of the altar, **III.**, 166
Five cubits, the length of the curtains of the Tabernacle, **III.**, 200
Five joys fell to the lot of Elisheba, **III.**, 187
Five daughters of Zelophehad, **III.**, 203
Five sons of Zerah, **III.**, 207; **VI.**, 77
Five shekels, the redemption money for the first born, **III.**, 227
Fivefold distinction of Eldad and Medad, **III.**, 252
Five times, Moses implored God to give him an answer, **III.**, 397
Five Midianite kings, the death of, **III.**, 403, 410
Five blessings received by Jacob, **III.**, 453; **VI.**, 153
Five ells, the height of Joshua, **IV.**, 14
Five pebbles, the symbolical meaning of the, **IV.**, 87; **VI.**, 251
Five sons of Adriel, **IV.**, 116
Five locusts, the sacrifice of, **IV.**, 154
Five disciples of Joseph della Reyna, **IV.**, 230
Five scribes of Ezra, **IV.**, 357; **VI.**, 445
Five classes of angels, **V.**, 23
Five souls, **V.**, 74
Five crowns received by Adam, **V.**, 78
Five sins caused the Deluge, **V.**, 173
Five cubits, the length of the Ram's horns, **V.**, 181
Five called the friends of God, **V.**, 208
Five angels appeared to Hagar, **V.**, 232
Five charms, Jacob protected by, **V.**, 305
Five of Jacob's descendants disappeared without a trace, **V.**, 379
Five voices heard on Sinai, **VI.**, 39
Five kingdoms, **VI.**, 40
Five times, God made the soft conquer the hard, **VI.**, 251
Five generations, the dynasty of Jehu lasted for, **VI.**, 353
Five insulting names hurled at David, **VI.**, 266
Five wicked men, **VI.**, 360
Five pious men, **II.**, 304; **VI.**, 360
Five faces of the idol of Manasseh, **VI.**, 372
Five oaths taken by Israel, **VI.**, 399
Five books of Ben Sira, **VI.**, 402
Five persons gave the expected answer to questions put to them by God, **VI.**, 421–422
Five things present in the first Temple, **VI.**, 442
Five companions of Ezra, **VI.**, 446

Five presents given to Mordecai by Ahasuerus, **VI.**, 480
Five years, children of the age of, sent to school and to the synagogue, **I.**, 241
Five years before his time, Abraham died, **I.**, 318; **V.**, 83; **VI.**, 246
Five years, Zebulun engaged in fishing for, **II.**, 206
Five years, Gad buried in Hebron after the lapse of, after his death, **II.**, 218
Five years, the age of Miriam when she appeared before Pharaoh, **II.**, 251
Five years before the flood, the pious died, **V.**, 175
Five years, the duration of Abraham's stay in Egypt, **V.**, 222
Five years, Abraham remained in Haran for, **V.**, 230
Five years, the conquest of Palestine lasted, **VI.**. 179
Five hundred years walking distance, used as a round number, **I.**, 11, 12, 70; **II.**, 307, 308, 309; **III.**, 111, 162; **IV.**, 334; **V.**, 17, 20; **VI.**, 46, 423
Five hundred ells, the height of each of Hiram's seven heavens, **IV.**, 335
Five hundred square ells, the area of the first heaven of Hiram, **IV.**, 335
Five hundred parasangs, the length of the worms in Hell, **II.**, 311
Five hundred parasangs, the height of Af and Hemah, **II.**, 308
Five hundred parasangs, the fire of hell withdrew, from Moses, **II.**, 310
Five hundred Amalekite warriors hewed down by Jacob, **IV.**, 100
Five hundred horsemen assembled by Manasseh, **II.**, 109
Five hundred years, the lifetime of Og, **III.**, 343, 345; **VI.**, 119.
Five hundred and fifteen prayers offered by Moses, **VI.**, 147.
Five hundred and fifty animals set aside as tithes by Jacob, **I.**, 387.
Five hundred and sixty sinners of the tribe of Reuben, **IV.**, 21.
Five thousand Ninevites slain by Judah, **I.**, 405
Five thousand men with drawn swords at Joseph's installation, **II.**, 74
Five thousand men slain by the army of Kenaz, **IV.**, 24
Five thousand gates of wisdom revealed to Moses, **VI.**, 284.
Five thousand four hundred and eighty, the number of sinners confined in prison in the time of Kenaz, **VI.**, 181.
Five thousand five hundred cattle possessed by Jacob, **I.**, 387.
Five hundred thousand angels in the retinue of Nuriel, **II.**, 306.
Five hundred and fifty thousand pious men, Moses the leader of, **III.**, 430; **VI.**, 149.
Flags of the twelve tribes, the colors of, and the figures on, **III.**, 237–238; **VI.**, 83.
Flame of fire, see, Fire, flame of
Flame, Joseph compared to a, **III.**, 59.
Flame, objects made of, **IV.**, 221; **VI.**, 290–291.
Flaming sword, see Sword, flaming.
Flax, the riddle concerning, **IV.**, 149
Flax and wool, the prohibition of using together, **V.**, 136
Flax seed, Cain offered a few grains of, as a sacrifice, **I.**, 107
Flax seed eaten by birds, **VI.**, 290.
Flea, Judah hopped over the Ninevites like a, **I.**, 406.
Fleetness of Adam possessed by Asahel and Asa, **I.**, 59; **V.**, 79.
Flesh of Enoch, a flame, **I.**, 140
Flesh, man covered with, by God, **II.**, 26
Flesh of the child comes from the mother, **III.**, 100
Flesh of martyrs changed to trees, **VI.**, 405.
Flight of the mountains, **V.**, 26.
Flour, Abraham ordered three measures of, for his guests, **I.**, 243
Flour used in a meat-offering, **III.**, 195, 199
Flour of the dedication offering, the symbolical meaning of, **III.**, 197, 201, 203, 205, 206, 207
Flour, fine, showbread made of, **III.**, 199
Flour and the wind, the story about, **VI.**, 285.
Flower, the beauty of, **II.**, 180.
Flowers of Paradise, **II.**, 173.

Flutes resounded in Sodom, I., 255
Flutes used at Joseph's installation, II., 74
Flutes used by the Israelites at the Red Sea, III., 36.
Fly, remedy for hornet's sting, I., 42
Fly, in the wine set before Pharaoh, II., 60, 63; V., 342
Fly cannot approach the pious, III., 372; IV., 242; VI., 346
Fly, salamander the size of, V., 52
Fly, stinging, attacked the Egyptians, V., 430.
Flying in the air, Abel threatens, I., 109
Flying in the air by magic, II., 28, 287; III., 409, 410; VI., 144
Flying in the air by Christian saints, V., 433
Flying in the air, the sons of Korah saved by, VI., 104
Flying of the pious at the destruction of the world, VI., 104
Flying of Solomon in mid-air, VI., 296
Flying serpents, V., 408
Flying creatures, Cherubim were, VI., 65.
Fodder, the importation of, into Babylonia, IV., 328.
Folk-lore, animal, V., 58
Folk-lore, mandrakes in, V., 298.
Folk-medicine, I., 42–43, 120.
Folk-tales, I., 118–120.
Folly of the fish confirmed by Leviathan, I., 42.
Fools, the prophetic gift given to, VI., 442.
Food of Adam, I., 70, 79, 87
Food of the serpent, I., 78, 98
Food, the giants do not partake of, I., 127
Food of the angels, I., 149–150; II., 173; V., 236, 374
Food, the amount of, required by Abraham, I., 198, 232
Food, the, eaten by man, I., 319–320
Food, the taste of, granted to the pious in the world to come, I., 337
Food, Moses promised to buy from Sihon, at good prices, III., 341; VI., 118
Food of Gentiles, the law concerning, IV., 326; VI., 118
Food, animal, permitted after the Deluge, V., 93
Food, the distribution of, in the future world, V., 120
Food of the inmates of the ark, V., 182.
Foot, see also feet
Foot of Adam obscured the splendor of the sun, I., 60; V., 80
Foot, Eve not formed out of the, I., 66
Foot, human, the form of dolmens similar to the, VI., 21
Foot, human, Shekinah is to be found where the rock shows the imprint of a, VI., 21
Foot of Shemhazai on the earth, V., 170.
Footstool of God's throne, II., 333, 372; III., 111.
Forehead of Adam possessed by Uzziah, I., 59
Forehead of Adam, Emet written on the, VI., 402
Forehead, Uzziah smitten with leprosy in the, I., 60; III., 214; IV., 262
Forehead of Cain, the mark on, I., 111–112; V., 141
Forehead of Eliezer, the Sodomites threw a stone at, I., 247
Forehead of Shakkara, Eliezer threw a stone at, I., 248
Forehead of a heavenly being, the name Israel is engraved upon, V., 307
Forehead of the golem, emet written on the, VI., 402
Foreheads of the pious, the mark set upon the, VI., 392.
Foreskin of Abraham removed by a bite of the scorpion, V., 233.
Forest, some of the builders of the Tower of Babel thrown into the, V., 204.
Forgetfulness induced in one who passes by the Tower of Babel, I., 180
Forgetfulness, place of, the Greek origin of the conception, V., 143.
Forgetting of the ineffable name, cause of, V., 16.
Forgiveness granted to Israel, details concerning, I., 82, 284, 285; III., 31; V., 38, 171
Forgiveness granted Adam, I., 76, 82, 100

Forgiveness, divine, extends to all sins, except immorality and robbery, **I.**, 253; **III.**, 102
Forgiveness, man should have the virtue of, **I.**, 260–261; **V.**, 244
Forgiveness granted to the bridegroom for his sins on his wedding day, **I.**, 345
Forgiveness for an injury done by man to his fellow, **II.**, 371
Forgiveness extended to idolaters, **III.**, 102
Forgiveness, day of, the day of Atonement a, **III.**, 139; **V.**, 171
Forgiveness, speedy, granted to the sinners, **III.**, 336; **VI.**, 115
Forgiveness of Abraham's sins, **I.**, 305
Forgiveness of Reuben's sin, **III.**, 455; **VI.**, 155
Forgiveness of Cain an example to future repentant sinners, **I.**, 108, 111; **V.**, 141
Forgiveness granted to Manasseh, **IV.**, 280
Forgiveness granted to Jehoiachin, **IV.**, 287.
Form possessed by soul in Paradise, **I.**, 56
Form, one of the 7 limitations of objects, **V.**, 9
Form of angels, **V.**, 22.
Forma, river of, Yaniah used to drink the water of, **II.**, 160.
Fortified places inhabited by weaklings, **III.**, 266.
Fortress of Sartan, **I.**, 411
Fortress of Jacob, **I.**, 417, 418, 419.
Fortune, fickleness of, **III.**, 171
Fortune book, written by Ahithophel, **IV.**, 97; **VI.**, 258.
Forty days, the embryonic state of bastard children lasts, **I.**, 163
Forty days after conception, the formation of the embryo occurs, **V.**, 81
Forty days, the time it takes for the formation of the male embryo, **V.**, 106
Forty days, the manna that fell for the last time lasted for, **III.**, 246
Forty days, the duration of the annual torrential rains, **IV.**, 156
Forty days, the generation of the Deluge destroyed in, **I.**, 163; **V.**, 183
Forty days' journey, Abraham completed in one day, **I.**, 194
Forty days, Adam stood in the Jordan, **I.**, 89
Forty days old, Adam entered paradise when he was, **V.**, 106
Forty days, Adam fasted for, **I.**, 87, 89
Forty days, the time required to travel through Egypt, **III.**, 6; **VI.**, 1
Forty days' journey, the fragrance of Paradise penetrated Egypt to a distance of, **II.**, 364
Forty days' journey between Mizraim and Raamses, **II.**, 374
Forty days, Ezra dictated to his scribes for, **IV.**, 357
Forty days, Goliath displayed his strength for, **IV.**, 86; **VI.**, 250
Forty days after revelation, Israel worshiped the Golden Calf, **III.**, 119–120, 148
Forty days, Israel feasted for, after they received the law, **VI.**, 250
Forty days, the embalming of Jacob's corpse lasted, **II.**, 150
Forty days' journey from Egypt, Moses carried away to a spot, **II.**, 283
Forty days, Moses stayed in heaven for, **III.**, 114, 116, 117, 133, 139, 141, 142, 429, 471; **V.**, 183; **VI.**, 49, 51
Forty days, Nebuchadnezzar lived as an animal for, **IV.**, 334
Forty days, Nimrod orders all his subjects to bring wood within, **I.**, 198
Forty days' respite given to the Ninevites, **II.**, 150
Forty days, the piety of the Ninevites lasted only, **IV.**, 253
Forty days, Solomon fasted, **VI.**, 282
Forty days, the duration of the stay of the spies in Palestine, **III.**, 271
Forty years, a single sowing supplied the antediluvians for, **I.**, 152
Forty years, the resurrection of the dead of Palestine will precede the general resurrection by, **V.**, 363
Forty years prior to the exile, the palm was brought to Babylon, **VI.**, 391

Forty years, the age of Abraham when he recognized God, **V.**, 209
Forty years presented to David by Adam, **VI.**, 246
Forty years, the age of Cain and Abel when they offered their sacrifice, **V.**, 136
Forty years, the age of Caleb when sent as a spy, **III.**, 283
Forty years, respite of, given to the Canaanites, **VI.**, 2
Forty years, the duration of David's reign, **IV.**, 339
Forty years, the reign of Deborah lasted, **IV.**, 35, 39; **VI.**, 199
Forty years, Eli ruled Israel for, **VI.**, 220
Forty years, the witch of Endor practiced sorcery for, **VI.**, 236
Forty years, the age of Esau, at his marriage, **I.**, 358
Forty years, the age of Esther when she came to court, **VI.**, 459
Forty years of famine in the time of Ezekiel, **II.**, 70
Forty years, the age of Isaac at his marriage, **I.**, 358
Forty years, Israel spent in the desert, **III.**, 7, 270-1; **VI.**, 2
Forty years, well of water accompanied Israel in the desert for, **III.**, 52, 53; **VI.**, 21
Forty years, manna given to Israel for, **III.**, 49
Forty years after the Exodus, Israel captured Hebron, **V.**, 257
Forty years, Jeremiah's activity lasted for, **VI.**, 385
Forty years after Jonah's prophecy, the destruction of Nineveh took place, **VI.**, 351
Forty years, the duration of Joseph's rule in Egypt, **II.**, 169; **V.**, 373
Forty years, the age of Levi at the birth of Merari, **II.**, 197
Forty years, the reign of the Messiah will last, **V.**, 363
Forty years, Moses acted as a shepherd for, **II.**, 301; **IV.**, 308
Forty years, Moses reigned for, over Ethiopia, **II.**, 286, 288
Forty years, Moses lived in Egypt for, **V.**, 404
Forty years, Moses lived in the desert for, **V.**, 404
Forty years, the age of Moses when he fled from Egypt, **V.**, 404
Forty years, Moses lived in Midian for, **V.**, 404
Forty years, Moses' activity lasted for, **III.**, 311; **VI.**, 385
Forty years, the duration of Nebuchadnezzar's reign, **IV.**, 339
Forty years, the duration of Othniel's reign, **IV.**, 29
Forty years, Rahab led an immoral life for, **IV.**, 5; **VI.**, 171
Forty years, the age of Ruth when she married Boaz, **IV.**, 34
Forty years, Samuel ruled for, **VI.**, 234
Forty years, the duration of Saul's reign, **VI.**, 239
Forty years, the duration of the reign of Saul of Pethor, **II.**, 165
Forty years, the duration of Solomon's rule, **VI.**, 277
Forty generations, the chain of tradition extended over, **VI.**, 448
Forty magicians, Aesculapius traveled with, **I.**, 174
Forty men slain in the conflict between the sons of Jacob and Esau, **II.**, 155
Forty pious, the cities of sin would have been spared if they had, **I.**, 252
Forty parasangs, the length of the line of saddle beasts in Sennacherib's army, **IV.**, 267
Forty square parasangs, the area of Nineveh, **VI.**, 350
Forty seim, the weight of the stones carried out of the Jordan, **IV.**, 6
Forty seim of pigeons used for the dessert of King Pekah, **IV.**, 271
Forty seim, the weight of the rod of Moses, **V.**, 411
Forty steps, Orpah accompanied Naomi, **IV.**, 86
Forty years and seven days, Adam and Eve stayed in paradise for, **V.**, 106
Forty-two years, the famine of Egypt was to have lasted, **II.**, 70, 150

Forty-two sacrifices offered by Balak, VI., 188, 344
Forty-two men, each group of, had a foreman, VI., 192
Forty-two persons killed by the bears, VI., 344
Forty-two years prior to the destruction of the Temple, the settlement of the Yemenite Jews dates back to, VI., 431–432.
Forty-three years, the time it took to build the Tower of Babel, V., 202.
Forty-four years after Esau, Jacob was married, I., 358
Forty-four years, the age of Leah at her death, V., 318
Forty-four lands allotted to Japheth, I., 173.
Forty-five days, the duration of Elijah's stay in the desert, VI., 340
Forty-five years, the duration of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 344 VI., 427
Forty-five generations between Jacob and Mordecai, IV., 381
Forty-five pious, the cities of sin would have been spared if they had, I., 252
Forty-five kings, of Persia and Media fought against Joshua, IV., 13
Forty-five years, the age of Rachel at her death, V., 319.
Forty-seven males of Shechem taken captive, I., 400
Forty-seven years, the people of Hebron possessed their city longer than they were entitled to by, V., 257.
Forty-eight years, the duration of Hadad's reign, II., 166
Forty-eight of the forces of Pharaoh's son slain by Benjamin, II., 177
Forty-eight years, the duration of Joseph's rule over Egypt, II., 178
Forty-eight drops of water of Paradise received by Adam, V., 83
Forty-eight prophets recorded in the Bible, V., 83; VI., 343
Forty-eight years, the age of Abraham when he recognized God, V., 209, 210
Forty-eight kingdoms of Edom, VI., 77
Forty-eight years presented to David by Joseph, VI., 246
Forty-eight precious stones, priest adorned with, VI., 410.
Forty-nine jewels of Enoch's crown, I., 139
Forty-nine ways, the Torah interpreted in, II., 325; VI., 284
Forty-nine gates of wisdom, III., 141 IV., 130; VI., 284
Forty-nine ells, the height of the flames of Nebuchadnezzar's furnace, IV., 329; VI., 416
Forty-nine fiftieths of Israel perished in Egypt, VI., 139.
Forty thousand angels attacked Esau, I., 391
Forty thousand armies arrayed against Deborah, IV., 36
Forty thousand men dropped from Solomon's magic carpet, IV., 162
Forty thousand generals of Sisera defeated by Israel, IV., 407
Forty thousand Philistines defeated the Ephraimites, VI., 9
Forty thousand Philistines killed by Samson, VI., 209.
Forty-five thousand princes in Sennacherib's army, IV., 267
Forty-five thousand Moabites slain by Abdon, VI., 47
Forty-five thousand Amorites killed by Kenaz, IV., 26.
Forty-eight thousand Ninevites slain by Issachar and Gad, I., 407.
Forum, Joseph held sessions of the court in the, II., 101.
Foster-mother of Moses, the name of, II., 369; V., 258, 435.
Foundation stone, the details concerning, I., 12, 352; II., 54; V., 14, 15, 292, 340; VI., 50, 69, 70, 258.
Fountains, angel appointed over, V., 110
Fountains, Jeremiah's tears transformed into, VI., 405.
Four acts of hostility committed by the Ammonites and Moabites against Israel, I., 257
Four different ages of the just, I., 20; V., 30
Fourfold adultery, III., 102; VI., 43
Four classes of angels, V., 24

Four angels appeared to Hagar, V., 232
Four angels, the Temple burnt by, IV., 303
Four angels surrounded the throne of God, I., 17; III., 231; VI., 82
Four appearances of God on earth, VI., 57–58
Four archangels, I., 17, 148; V., 23; VI., 82
Four blessings, Moses bestowed upon Israel, III., 454; VI., 153
Four forms of capital punishment, III., 409
Four cases could not be decided by Moses, VI., 140
Four cities abandoned by Nimrod in Babylon, V., 198
Four clouds of glory, V., 438
Four colors of the tabernacle, III., 117
Four corners of the earth, I., 54, 139
Four crowns received by Israel from God, VI., 77
Four cubits above the ground, Vaizatha suspended, IV., 444
Four different kinds of curtains of the Tabernacle, III., 200
Four daughters of Lot, I., 255
Four diasporas, V., 223
Four diggings, Isaac obtained water after, I., 324
Four directions, God appeared to Israel from, at the time of revelation, III., 454
Four divisions of Sennacherib's army, IV., 267
Four divisions of the tribes at the Red Sea, III., 15; VI., 4
Four divisions, the angels who attacked Esau formed, I., 382, 383
Four disciples of Elijah, VI., 343
Four digits, worms of the length of, V., 386
Four drachmas, Job asked each of his neighbors for, in behalf of the poor, II., 241
Four eagles, chariot of light drawn by, I., 99
Four elements, II., 341; V., 72
Four faces of the Hayyot, V., 25; VI., 360
Four faces of Manasseh's idol, IV., 278
Four figures on the throne of God, IV., 278
Four kinds of fire, the candlestick made of, III., 219
Four gates of heaven at the time of revelation, VI., 35
Four gates of Abraham's house, I., 270; V., 248
Four generations born in Egypt, V., 247
Four generations, Abel should have reared, V., 144
Four generations of Cain perished with him, V., 144
Four giants descended from Orpah, IV., 31
Four God-fearing men, IV., 241; VI., 345
Four hands and feet possessed by inhabitants of Tebel, I., 10
Four heroes of the Danites, VI., 144
Four heavenly messengers present at the death-bed of every man, V., 125
Four horns of the altar, III., 166
Four horns received by Israel on Sinai, III., 166
Four horses of fire, heavenly chariot drawn by, II., 173
Four hours, Esau came to Isaac after a delay of, I., 336
Four keys in the exclusive possession of God, VI., 318–319
Four kingdoms, I., 229; V., 223, 241
Four kings claimed to be gods, VI., 424, 425, 354–355
Four kings, Abraham's war against, I., 229, 230 III., 343; IV., 267
Four kinds of locusts, VI., 314
Four kings, prayer of, VI., 309
Four letters left by the angel on the stone which covered the earth, I., 150
Four lions destroyed each of Daniel's enemies, VI., 436
Four lions slain by David, IV., 83
Four Matriarchs, V., 33, 126, 378
Four men died untainted by sin, IV., 81 VI., 245
Four men described as the creatures of God, VI., 386
Four Medanites bought Joseph, II., 23
Four Messiahs, V., 131 VI., 339

Four miles, the measure of Abraham's steps, **I.**, 232
Four miles, Naomi accompanied Orpah for, **IV.**, 31
Four miles, the distance between Nebo and Moses' tomb, **III.**, 461
Four months, Moses began to prophesy at the age of, **II.**, 270
Four months elapsed between the death of Aaron and Miriam, **III.**, 317
Four nations destroyed by the fire of Nebuchadnezzar's furnace, **IV.**, 329, 330
Four nights inscribed by God in the Book of Memorial, **II.**, 372
Four of Noah's descendants only are pious, **V.**, 195
Four pairs of shoes paid in addition for Joseph, **II.**, 17 **V.**, 330
Four periods of the year, the poisoning of the waters at, **IV.**, 204
Four parasangs, the height of a Reëm one day old, **I.**, 31
Four parties of spectators at the games of Solomon, **IV.**, 161
Four may be regarded as though they were dead, **I.**, 363–364; **V.**, 296–297
Four persons over whom death would have had no power, **II.**, 259–260
Four pillars of the world, resting place of, **V.**, 45
Four iron pillars, Hiram's artificial heavens rested on, **IV.**, 335
Four pious men, the names of, **V.**, 126
Four of the Egyptian plagues inflicted by God Himself, **II.**, 341
Four portions of Benjamin, **II.**, 97
Four prophets proclaimed the punishment of the Ammonites and Moabites, **I.**, 257
Four qualities of man possessed by the angels, **I.**, 50
Four rivers flow under the canopy of the just, **I.**, 20
Four rulers of the world, **V.**, 200
Four sides of the tree of life, winds blow from, **I.**, 21
Four silver pieces, Hedor's fee for interpreting dreams, **I.**, 246
Four sins, the Temple destroyed on account of, **VI.**, 371
Four sons of Orpah, **IV.**, 86
Four sons of David slain in the plague, **IV.**, 113
Four sons possessed by Ishmael, **I.**, 266
Four sons of Cain, **V.**, 144
Four stadia, part of a mountain hurled by an earthquake to a distance of, **IV.**, 262
Four staves of the ark, **VI.**, 64
Four standards of the 12 tribes, **III.**, 223, 231, 237, 240; **VI.**, 83
Four standards of God's throne, **VI.**, 82
Four stars swallowed up by a star in the east, **I.**, 207, 216
Four steps, Pharaoh descended from his throne, to meet an ordinary visitor, **II.**, 68
Four steps, Abraham accompanied by Pharaoh, **V.**, 222
Four stories of Noah's Ark, the division of, **V.**, 176
Four times, Lot indebted to Abraham, **I.**, 257
Four streams of Paradise, **I.**, 70, 132; **II.**, 315; **V.**, 29, 91, 159
Four strokes of his wings, Elijah traverses the world with, **IV.**, 203;**VI.**, 326
Four tears shed by Orpah on parting with Naomi, **IV.**, 31, 86
Four things created on the second day, **I.**, 13
Four things, God repented of, **V.**, 176
Four times in history did the earth shrink, **I.**, 353; **V.**, 293
Four times, the sins of the Ammonites and Moabites are recorded in the Bible, **I.**, 257
Four voices heard on Sinai, **VI.**, 39
Four wagons received by the sons of Merari. **III.**, 194
Four warriors slain by Judah on the walls of Hazor, **I.**, 410
Four witnesses signed the bill of sale of Abraham's field, **I.**, 290; **V.**, 257
Four wives of Jacob, **I.**, 361, 365
Four women of perfect beauty, **VI.**, 273
Four worlds, man must pass through, **IV.**, 200; **VI.**, 322
Four times, Moses taught the Torah, **III.**, 144; **VI.**, 61

Four years, the piety of Solomon lasted, VI., 280
Four years, children at the age of, sent to school and synagogue, I., 241
Four years, at the age of, Abraham entrusted to the care of Nahor, V., 216
Four years, the rule of Cyrus lasted for, VI., 439
Four years, the length of Adikam's reign, II., 298
Four years, Esther kept in hiding for, IV., 380
Four Zuz, the price for the use of the ferry in Sodom, I., 249.
Four hundred years, Shem prophesied for, III., 355–356; V., 192
Four hundred years, the duration of Israel's slavery in Egypt, I., 236–237, 356, 379; II., 226, 318, 327; III., 17, 18; V., 222, 230, 281, 346
Four hundred years, the age of Jesse at his death, IV., 81
Four hundred years, the life time of Mordecai, VI., 447
Four hundred parasangs, Judah's voice heard at a distance of, II.. 106
Four hundred parasangs square, the area of Egypt, II., 354; VI., 326
Four hundred parasangs, the distance of Amalek's settlement from that of Israel, III., 56
Four hundred parasangs square, the area of Palestine, III., 442; VI., 95, 326
Four hundred parasangs, Solomon hurled by Asmodeus, IV., 169
Four hundred parasangs, used to describe a great distance, IV., 204; VI., 326
Four hundred parasangs, the length of Sennacherib's army, IV., 267
Four hundred parasangs, Elijah caused a Rabbi to disappear and find himself at a distance of, VI., 326
Four hundred revolutions made by the sun during Israel's 210 years' stay in Egypt, V., 420
Four hundred stichoi, the writing of Eldad and Medad occupied, VI., 89
Four hundred chapters in the book on idolatry composed by Abraham, V., 222
Four hundred shekels of silver, Abraham paid for Ephron's field, I., 290
Four hundred pieces of silver, Joseph sold for, to Potiphar, II., 23
Four hundred shekels, the weight of a stone thrown by Judah, II., 108
Four hundred men of Esau, I., 377, 380; V., 313
Four hundred of Esau's troops slain in battle, I., 420
Four hundred entrances to Pharaoh's palace, II., 331
Four hundred Amalekites saved from David's massacre, V., 313
Four hundred squires formed David's vanguard, IV., 119
Four hundred valiant heroes assembled by Manasseh, II., 109.
Four hundred and ten years, the Temple existed for, VI., 280.
Four hundred and eighty sinners of the tribe of Manasseh and Ephraim, IV., 21
Four hundred and eighty years, the lapse of time between the Exodus and the erection of Solomon's Temple, III., 163
Four hundred and eighty years, the descendants of Jethro dwelt in Jericho for, III., 75.
Four hundred and ninety-eight years, the age of Noah at his marriage, I., 159.
Four thousand stadia, the size of the letters of the inscription on the phoenix, I., 33
Four thousand men, Esau advanced against Jacob with, I., 417
Four thousand cubits, the area of the Tabernacle, III., 236
Four thousand cubits, the area of each of the 4 groups of tribes, III., 236
Four thousand parasangs, the height of the gates of Paradise, III., 477
Four thousand gold denarii, the price paid by Jonah for his passage, IV., 247
Four thousand camels driven by Elijah, VI., 329.

Four thousand six hundred men, Joseph equipped an army of, II., 77.
Four hundred thousand Amalekites slain by Joshua, IV., 407; VI., 231.
Four hundred and nine thousand giants perished in the Deluge, V., 172.
Fourteen years, the age of Abraham when he left his father, V., 217
Fourteen years, the age of Rebekah at the time of her marriage, I., 311
Fourteen years, Jacob studied in the academy of Shem and Eber for, I., 340, 350; V., 289
Fourteen years, Jacob served Laban for, I., 369; II., 202
Fourteen years, Rachel bore a child after being married, V., 296
Fourteen sons of Pharaoh, II., 66
Fourteen years, the erection of Solomon's palace took, IV., 155
Fourteen years, the duration of the conquest and division of Palestine, VI., 173
Fourteen years, the age of Solomon when he became king, VI., 277
Fourteen survivors of the Assyrian host, VI., 363
Fourteen compartments of Hell, V., 20
Fourteen people will assist the Messiah, V., 130
Fourteen, the number of the Japhethites, V., 194
Fourteen kinds of lice, V., 429.
Fourteen hundred scholars joined David at Adullam, VI., 254.
Fourteen thousand and seven hundred Israelites died after the plague, III., 309.
Fourteenth day of Nisan, Cain and Abel offered their sacrifices on, I., 107
Fourteenth day of Nisan, Israel offers sacrifices on the, I., 107.
Fourth hour of the sixth day, Adam was formed in the, I., 82
Fourth hour of the day, the manna melted in the, III., 45
Fourth hour of the morning, Solomon slept until, IV., 129
Fourth generation, God waits until the, to punish offenders, III., 98
Fourth day, Enoch appeared before his disciples every, I., 128.
Fox out-wits the Angel of Death, I., 40
Fox, story of the leviathan and the, I., 40, 41, 42
Fox, hymn of, I., 45
Fox, the proverb concerning, II., 130
Fox and the lion, the fable of, I., 389–390; V., 278
Fox, fable of, origin of, V., 57
Foxes, prophets compared to, III., 90
Foxes, slyness of, VI., 208
Foxes, Samson destroyed the fields of the Philistines by means of, VI., 208.
Fractions, the measure of the ark given in, VI., 64.
Fragrance, see also Odor
Fragrance of Paradise, I., 21, 131, 289, 333; II., 173; IV., 205; V., 30, 42, 263, 267, 284, 364, 372; VI., 39, 326
Fragrance, heavenly, II., 374; V., 438; VI., 39
Fragrance perceived by Abraham, I., 305
Fragrance of the body of the pious, II., 19; III., 5; IV., 242; V., 284, 330; VI., 1, 346
Fragrance of the Jew, V., 330
Fragrance of man, V., 330
Fragrance of the desert through which Israel marched, III., 158
Fragrance of Lebanon, VI., 1
Fragrance of the young men of Israel in the time to come, VI., 1
Fragrance of the wood of Jerusalem, VI., 404
Fragrance of the myrtle, I., 316; IV., 384
Fragrance of the oil of holiness, II., 172, 173.
Fragrant, the nostrils take in the, I., 60
Fragrant odors, the soul sustained by, III., 163; VI., 66
Fragrant apples, the dudaim were, II., 201
Fragrant herbs brought with Miriam's well, III., 53.
Frankincense, Zuleika perfumed her house with, II., 53
Frankincense, fragrance of, III., 158
Frankincense, winds filled with, III., 235.
Free Will given to Cain, I., 108

Free Will granted to man, **III.**, 361; **V.**, 66, 75
Free Will not possessed by the angels and the animals, **V.**, 65
Free Will of man limited to moral qualities, 56
Free will offerings for the sanctuary in the time of Zebul, **IV.**, 28.
Free man need not affirm his promise by an oath, **II.**, 130; **V.**, 363.
Friday, the first, the creations brought forth on, **I.**, 83; **V.**, 103; **VI.**, 163
Friday, the first, angels intone a song of praise on, **I.**, 86
Friday afternoon, Jacob arrived in Shechem on, **I.**, 394
Friday, Joseph prepared on the, for the Sabbath, **II.**, 183; **III.**, 82
Friday, the battle with the Canaanites took place on, **IV.**, 10
Friday, David thrown into a winepress on a, **IV.**, 108
Friday, David wanted to die on a, **IV.**, 113
Friday, the eating of garlic on, **IV.**, 356; **VI.**, 444
Friday, Revelation took place on a, **VI.**, 32
Friday, Moses died on a, **VI.**, 162
Friday, preparations for the Sabbath made on, **VI.**, 460
Friday evenings, R. Meir preached on, **IV.**, 209
Friday evening, the demons hold full sway on, **V.**, 405
Fridays, a double portion of manna fell on, **III.**, 46.
Friendship, Moses instructed his people how to render services of, **III.**, 68.
Fringe of purple required on the corner of each garment, **III.**, 289
Fringes, the command of, Israel received as a reward for Abraham's good deed, **I.**, 234
Fringes, the law of, observed by Israel, **III.**, 20
Fringes, the law of, recalls to Israel the other precepts, **III.**, 241
Fringes, God appeared to Moses in a garment with, **II.**, 362
Fringes, the divine origin of the law of, denied by Korah, **III.**, 289; **VI.**, 101
Fringes of the garment of Saul cut off by David, **VI.**, 239
Fringes, Isaiah's hiding-place concealed by his, **VI.**, 374
Fringes, Isaiah's neglect to fulfill the law concerning, **VI.**, 374.
Frog has no teeth, **I.**, 40
Frog, kindness of, a model for man, **I.**, 43; **V.**, 60
Frog, the fable of the, **I.**, 119–120
Frog, the psalms composed by, **I.**, 46; **IV.**, 101–102; **V.**, 62; **VI.**, 262
Frog, story of the, and R. Haninah, **I.**, 119–120; **V.**, 148
Frogs, plague of, upon the Egyptians, the description of, **II.**, 342, 343, 346, 349, 350, 351, 354; **V.**, 428; **VI.**, 251–252
Frogs inhabit water, **II.**, 346
Frog, croaking of, **II.**, 349; **V.**, 428
Frogs, the sacrifices brought by, in the fulfillment of their mission, **V.**, 428
Frogs, the crocodiles descended from, **V.**, 429.
Front, one of the 7 limitations, **V.**, 9.
Fronta offered a swine upon the Temple altar, **VI.**, 394.
Fruit of Paradise, details concerning, **I.**, 74, 75, 87, 93, 96–97, 131; **V.**, 97, 98, 101, 122; **VI.**, 139
Fruit of the tree of life, prayer of Adam for, turned aside, **I.**, 81
Fruit, Adam permitted to eat only, **I.**, 71, 86
Fruit of a tree must not be used the first three years, **I.**, 171
Fruit of a tree in the fourth year belongs to the priest, **I.**, 171
Fruit, the significance of, in Joseph's dream, **II.**, 7
Fruit of Egypt, the size of, **II.**, 333
Fruit could be plucked from the Red Sea, **III.**, 22
Fruit tree, the inaudible cosmic noise at the time of the felling of, **V.**, 39
Fruit borne by gold, **V.**, 29
Fruit of Sodom, **V.**, 242
Fruit juice of the Egyptians changed to blood, **V.**. 428

Fruit, sweet, the proper food for scholars, VI., 391
Fruits of the soil, one of the gifts granted to man in the Messianic era, I., 86
Fruits tasted like those of paradise before Cain's crime, I., 112
Fruits, the Erelim appointed over, II., 307
Fruits of the earth thrive on feminine waters, V., 27.
Funeral rites, see also Burial
Funeral, a king may not be present at, VI., 278
Funeral cortège, men preceded by women in, I., 67; V., 90
Funeral rites of Adam in heaven, I., 99, 100
Funeral cortège of Jacob, the nine divisions of, II., 152; V., 371
Funeral feast took place on the arrival of the spies in Palestine, III., 267
Funeral rites for Aaron, III., 327, 328
Funeral of Hezekiah, IV., 277.
Furnace, the smoking, beheld by Abraham in sleep, I., 236; V., 229, 230
Furnace, ashes of, the Egyptian boils came from, II., 346, 354
Furnace of Nimrod, details concerning, I., 198, 201; V., 213
Furnace of fire turned into a pleasure-ground, I., 201; VI., 417
Furnace of fire, the miraculous raising of, IV., 330
Furnace wherein Daniel's companions were thrown, seen by the Jews of Babylonia, VI., 424.
Furniture of the cave where Akiba was buried, IV., 211; VI., 329.
Future World, see World to come.

G

Gaash, Elon the king of, I., 410
Gaash, subdued by the sons of Jacob, I., 411; V., 315.
Gabina, the son of Harsum, the wealth of, VI., 430.
Gabriel, one of the archangels, I., 17, 53; IV., 128, 268; VI., 82
Gabriel, the band of, destroyed by fire, I., 53
Gabriel fetches dust for the creation of man, I., 54
Gabriel set Enoch before the face of God, I., 134–135
Gabriel, angel of fire, I., 140; VI., 202
Gabriel punished the bastards, I., 148
Gabriel, messenger of God, I., 189
Gabriel overturned the cities of sin, I., 241, 245, 255; V., 71, 237
Gabriel, prayer of, II., 29
Gabriel present when God proclaimed the new moon, II., 362
Gabriel, the guises assumed by, II., 10, 214; IV., 330; V., 328, 423; VI., 34
Gabriel, the residence of, III., 231, 232; V., 159; VI., 82
Gabriel, the meaning of the name of, III., 232
Gabriel could bring sacrifices for God, III., 372
Gabriel inserted a reed in the sea and founded Rome, IV., 128
Gabriel charged with the ripening of the fruits, IV., 268; VI., 363
Gabriel belongs to the earth, V., 22
Gabriel, the elements from which he was created, V., 22, 70; VI., 66
Gabriel hooks Leviathan, V., 43
Gabriel fails to capture Behemoth, V., 43
Gabriel, the herald of light, V., 70
Gabriel, the prince of the angels, V., 70, 377
Gabriel, the angel of war, V., 71
Gabriel compared to Michael, V., 71
Gabriel in charge of the soul, V., 75
Gabriel showed man the blows of death, V., 121

Gabriel, one of the fallen angels, **V.**, 121, 123
Gabriel in charge of the moon, **V.**, 164
Gabriel brought the ram to the altar, **V.**, 252
Gabriel one of the six angels of death, **V.**, 57; **VI.**, 160
Gabriel, the assistant of the angel of death, **VI.**, 160
Gabriel clothed in fine linen, **V.**, 396
Gabriel, the appearance of, indicated the presence of the Shekinah, **V.**, 416
Gabriel, the task of, to take the life of kings, **VI.**, 160
Gabriel a witness to the heavenly deed, **VI.**, 246
Gabriel, the angel of strength, **VI.**, 246
Gabriel traverses the world with two strokes, **VI.**, 326
Gabriel, the names of, **V.**, 121; **VI.**, 363
Gabriel, refusal of, to pronounce the blessing at the banquet in Paradise, **VI.**, 273
Gabriel, scythe of, **VI.**, 363
Gabriel, part played by, in the destruction of the Temple, **VI.**, 391–392
Gabriel collaborated in the composition of Hallel, **VI.**, 418
Gabriel expelled from within the heavenly curtain, **VI.**, 434
Gabriel unable to investigate the hardships of the Greek yoke over Israel, **VI.**, 434
Gabriel delayed the punishment decreed for Israel, **VI.**, 434
Gabriel will open the gates of Hell in the Messianic era, **VI.**, 438
Gabriel, war carried on by, in the Messianic era, **VI.**, 438
Gabriel came with a drawn sword to kill Abimelech, **V.**, 244
Gabriel assisted and cared for Abraham, **I.**, 189, 193, 198, 201; **V.**, 210, 212, 213
Gabriel inters Adam, **V.**, 125
Gabriel inimical to Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 433; **VI.**, 461–2, 475
Gabriel blinded the Amorites, **IV.**, 26
Gabriel brought Amram and Jochebed together, **V.**, 396
Gabriel destroyed the army of the Assyrians, **IV.**, 268–269, 330; **V.**, 71; **VI.**, 362, 363
Gabriel destroyed Babylon, **VI.**, 431
Gabriel turned against Balaam, **VI.**, 127
Gabriel buried Bithiah's maids, **V.**, 267
Gabriel attended on and protected David's companions, **IV.**, 329; **VI.**, 417, 418
Gabriel seduced Eve, **V.**, 121, 123
Gabriel inimical to Haman, **IV.**, 442; **VI.**, 475
Gabriel protected Eliezer, **V.**, 263
Gabriel kept the waters of the Red Sea from drowning Israel, **III.**, 20
Gabriel brought a brick containing an Israelitish child before the divine throne, **II.**, 372; **III.**, 25; **V.**, 437
Gabriel, the guardian angel of Israel, **V.**, 205; **VI.**, 434
Gabriel eager to drown the Egyptians, **III.**, 20
Gabriel put an iron chain on Pharaoh's neck, **III.**, 29
Gabriel assisted Jacob, **V.**, 285
Gabriel wrestled with Jacob, **I.**, 333; **V.**, 284, 309
Gabriel aided Joseph, **II.**, 10, 11, 17, 127; **V.**, 328, 330
Gabriel changed Joseph's name to Jehoseph, **II.**, 72
Gabriel taught Joseph 70 languages, **II.**, 72; **IV.**, 360; **V.**, 417; **VI.**, 45
Gabriel incited Joseph against his brethren, **II.**, 347
Gabriel corresponds to Judah, **III.**, 232
Gabriel brought Levi before God, **I.**, 363
Gabriel acted as mediator between Mordecai and Esther, **IV.**, 421
Gabriel wrote in again the passage about Mordecai in the chronicles, **VI.**, 476
Gabriel, Nebuchadnezzar restrained by, **IV.**, 300, 330
Gabriel caused the infant Moses to weep, **II.**, 267
Gabriel placed Moses' hand upon the live coal, **II.**, 274
Gabriel showed Moses Paradise and Hell, **II.**, 310, 313; **III.**, 477; **V.**, 418
Gabriel led Moses and Aaron into Pharaoh's palace, **II.**, 331

Gabriel brought one of the scrolls written by Moses to heaven, **III.**, 440
Gabriel refused to fetch Moses' soul, **III.**, 466; **VI.**, 160
Gabriel arranged Moses' couch before he died, **III.**, 472; **VI.**, 161
Gabriel appeared to Moses, **V.**, 415
Gabriel attempted to slay Moses, **V.**, 423
Gabriel taught Moses how to fashion the candlestick, **VI.**, 65
Gabriel made Potiphar a eunuch, **II.**, 43; **V.**, 338
Gabriel closed the gate of Jerusalem against Shebnah, **IV.**, 270
Gabriel, a witness to the marriage of Solomon's daughter, **IV.**, 176
Gabriel brought the pledges back to Tamar, **V.**, 335
Gabriel destroyed the Temple, **V.**, 71
Gabriel afflicted Vashti with leprosy and disfigured her, **IV.**, 375; **VI.**, 456
Gabriel and Michael, rivalry between, **V.**, 72
Gabriel and Michael drew up the bill of sale for Esau's birthright, **V.**, 284.
Gad, Elijah descended from, **I.**, 365; **II.**, 145; **III.**, 462; **V.**, 297; **VI.**, 157, 316
Gad born circumcised, **I.**, 365; **V.**, 297
Gad, the meaning of the name of, **I.**, 365; **V.**, 297
Gad, the battles fought by, **I.**, 411, 419, 420
Gad crossed the snake and the lizard, **I.**, 424
Gad, the bravery of, **II.**, 6
Gad inimical to Joseph, **II.**, 6, 11, 216–218; **V.**, 328
Gad married Uzit, **II.**, 39
Gad, the double name of the son of, **II.**, 188
Gad, the death and burial of, **II.**, 216, 218
Gad was a shepherd, **II.**, 216
Gad, the gigantic strength of, **II.**, 216
Gad, the testament of, **II.**, 216–218
Gad, the sickness of, **II.**, 217
Gad, the confession of sin by, **II.**, 217
Gad, one of the weak sons of Jacob, **V.**, 359
Gad, the blessing of, **V.**, 369
Gad, the prophet, the message of, to David, **IV.**, 112
Gad, the prophet, died in the plague, **IV.**, 113
Gad, one of the first prophets, **VI.**, 250
Gad, the prophet, one of the members of the board of intercalation, **VI.**, 271
Gad, the prophet, informed David of the Temple site, **VI.**, 293
Gad, the tribe of, the first to enter Palestine, **I.**, 365
Gad, the tribe of, the dispersion of, **II.**, 219
Gad, tribe of, Haron lies in a spot that belongs to, **III.**, 125
Gad, tribe of, the warlike character of, **III.**, 171, 232, 460; **VI.**, 298
Gad, tribe of, the stone of, **III.**, 171, 233; **IV.**, 25
Gad, tribe of, symbolical meaning of the gifts of, **III.**, 200
Gad, tribe of, active in acquiring Trans-Jordania, **III.**, 200
Gad, tribe of, erected an altar in Trans-Jordania, **III.**, 222
Gad, tribe of, the wealth of, **III.**, 222; **VI.**, 80
Gad, tribe of, the loyalty of, **III.**, 222
Gad, tribe of, Eliasaph the prince of, **III.**, 222; **VI.**, 80
Gad, tribe of, strength and heroism of, **III.**, 223, 232
Gad, tribe of, belonged to the second group of the 12 tribes, **III.**, 223
Gad, tribe of, Geuel selected as a spy from, **III.**, 265
Gad, tribal division of, the destruction of, **III.**, 332
Gad, tribe of, at the head of Israel on their return to Palestine, **III.**, 460; **VI.**, 157
Gad, tribe of, the blessing of Moses bestowed upon, **III.**, 460
Gad, tribe of, the psalm composed for, **III.**, 462
Gad, tribe of, the sin and number of sinners of, **IV.**, 21, 22
Gad, tribe of, the first to be counted in the census, **IV.**, 112
Gad, tribe of, independent and self-willed, **IV.**, 112

Gad, tribe of, took part in Solomon's horse races, IV., 161
Gad, tribe of, dwells near the Sambation, IV., 317
Gad, tribe of, the vanguard of Israel, V., 369
Gad, tribe of, belonged to the second or fourth division at the Red Sea, VI., 4
Gad, tribe of, the activity of, in the time to come, VI., 157
Gad, territory of, Moses buried in, III., 460, 461
Gad, territory of, the location of, III., 460, 461.
Gaddi, son of Susi, one of the 12 spies, III., 265.
Gaddiel, son of Sochi, one of the 12 spies, III., 264.
Gagot-Zerifim, name of a locality, IV., 383.
Gajomarth, the unicorn not identical with, V., 116.
Galen, the knowledge of medicine revived in the time of, I., 174.
Galgalim, the praise of God by, III., 419.
Gall, throwing of, into water by Scorpio, VI., 204
Gall, Adam made of, V., 72.
Gallizur also called Raziel, III., 112
Gallizur, the meaning of the name of, III., 112; VI., 46.
Gambler fears the day, I., 386.
Games, see Circus.
Gamaliel, the prince of the tribe of Ephraim, III., 221; VI., 80
Gamaliel, the Elder, the Torah was studied standing until the time of, VI., 141.
Gamzu, the birthplace of Nahum, VI., 326.
Ganges, a river of Paradise, I., 70.
Ganon, the king of the Philistines, VI., 2
Ganon, the chief of the Ephraimites, III., 8; VI., 2.
Garden differentiated from Eden, V., 33
Garden of Eden, see Eden.
Gareb, the location of, VI., 210
Gareb, the altar of Micah at, VI., 210.
Garlic eaten by the Jews in Egypt, III., 245
Garlic eaten on Friday, IV., 356; VI., 444
Garlic, the generative power of, VI., 444.
Garment bestowed on Joseph by Gabriel, II., 17
Garment, the symbol of judgeship, II., 34
Garment, one of Judah's pledges, II., 34, 36
Garment of Joseph, Zuleika kissed the, II., 55
Garment with fringes, God clad in a, II., 362
Garment, Babylonian, in Jericho, VI., 177
Garments, differences in, between the sexes, I., 67
Garments, strangers in Sodom were robbed of their, I., 247
Garments of salamander, V., 52
Garments worn by the inhabitants of Hazarmaveth, V., 193
Garments of Aaron, the number of, III., 168
Garments of Abraham, I., 189, 307; V., 229, 259
Garments, Abraham gave the poor, I., 271
Garments, heavenly, of Adam, I., 79, 80, 177; V., 97, 102, 103, 104, 199
Garments of the Assyrians unharmed by the heavenly fire, I., 170; III., 269; VI., 363
Garments of Benjamin's children, II., 114
Garments of the Egyptians infested with lice, II., 343
Garments of the Egyptians did not sink into the Red Sea, VI., 11
Garments, Eliphaz stripped Jacob of his, I., 348
Garment, heavenly, of Enoch, description of, I., 135, 139
Garments, royal, Isaac and Rebekah arrayed in, I., 323
Garments worn by the Israelites during their march in the desert, the nature of, III., 132, 237; V., 413, 438; VI., 83
Garments borrowed by the Israelites from the Egyptians, II., 359
Garments, white, Jacob's people clothed in, V., 308

Garments of Jehoiakim made of two kinds of stuff mingled together, IV., 284
Garments of Jonah, the burning of, IV., 252
Garments, royal, received by Joseph's brethren, II., 114–115; V., 356
Garments of Joseph, II., 68, 102; V., 343
Garments of wisdom worn by Joshua, VI., 170
Garments of Joshua cleaned by Moses, III., 437
Garments, five, of Judah, II., 107
Garments, costly, Judah ordered his sons not to bury him in, II., 201
Garments of the Messiah, the redness of, II., 143
Garments contributed by the women to the Tabernacle, III., 174, 175; VI., 70
Garments, five, of Mordecai, II., 114
Garments of Nadab and Abihu not burnt, III., 74; VI., 75
Garments, costly, given to the mother of females in the time of Nimrod, I., 187
Garments of Nimrod, I., 318, 319
Garments given to Sarah hid her seductive charms, I., 260
Garments of widowhood worn by Tamar, II., 34
Garments of Zuleika, the magnificence of, II., 53
Garments, priestly, of the patriarchs, I., 332; V., 284
Garments, priestly, worn by the first-born, V., 283
Garments, the tearing of, in grief, II., 24, 25, 100; III., 10
Garments, tearing of, at the hearing of blasphemy, III., 276
Garments of the angels, the colors of, III., 117
Garments for the high priest, the princes of the tribes contributed the jewels for, III., 192
Garments of purple require zizit, III., 289.
Gates of Hell, see Hell, gates of
Gate, miraculous enlargement of the, of Ezekiel's tomb, IV., 325
Gate of the temple, two brazen dogs at, V., 16
Gate of the town, Job's residence located in the. V.. 387
Gates of the heavens, the number of, I., 132, 133, 139
Gates of heaven and paradise, see Heaven, gates of, and Paradise, gate of
Gates of Babylon, Abraham brought before, I., 193; V., 211
Gates, four, of Abraham's house, I., 270; II., 34; V., 248, 334
Gates of Sartan, Naphtali and Issachar set fire to, I., 411
Gates of Egypt, II., 18, 80
Gates of the city, II., 99
Gates of the capital of Ethiopia, II., 284
Gates of the heavenly Temple, II., 307
Gates of Gaza carried by Samson, VI., 207.
Gath, the encounter between the Ephraimites and the Israelites at, III., 8–9
Gath, the residence of Achish, IV., 89.
Gaza, Judah hurled a leopard from Hebron to, II., 198
Gaza, heathen harlot of, Samson a captive of, VI., 208
Gaza, gates of, measured 60 cubits, VI., 207.
Gazelle, the new born, saved by the eagle, II., 227
Gazelle gives birth on the top of a rock, II., 227; V., 383.
Ge, the fourth earth, details concerning, I., 114, 115; V., 143.
Ge-ben-Hinnom, Moloch worshiped at, V., 19.
Geba, the bringing of the ark from, IV., 95.
Gebal, Levi found a brass shield in, II., 195.
Gedaliah, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Gedaliah, governor of Judah, VI., 396
Gedaliah informed Nebuzaradan about the seething blood, VI., 396
Gedaliah, the death of, VI., 406–407
Gedaliah, the fast of, VI., 407.
Gedidah, the name of the husband of, II., 298.
Geese, the talking of, IV., 210.

Gehazi, disciple of Elisha, IV., 243
Gehazi and his sons afflicted with leprosy, III., 214; IV., 244, 245; VI., 347
Gehazi, the immorality of, IV., 243, 244, 245
Gehazi disbelieved in resurrection, IV., 243, 244, 245; VI., 346
Gehazi forfeited his share in the world to come, IV., 245; VI., 241
Gehazi dismissed by Elisha, IV., 245
Gehazi, the learning of, IV., 245
Gehazi refused to repent, IV., 245
Gehazi settled in Damascus, IV., 245 VI., 347
Gehazi accepted money from Naaman, IV., 244.
Gehenna, see also Hell and Hades
Gehenna a division of Hell, I., 15
Gehenna formed on the first day of creation, I., 82
Gehenna, angel of, I., 84
Gehenna, the location of, I., 10, 114; V., 14, 143
Gehenna, waters of the Deluge passed through, I., 159
Gehenna revealed to Abraham, I., 236; V., 229
Gehenna, Israel spared from, I., 236, 325
Gehenna, Jacob feared he was doomed to, II., 31
Gehenna, the torture of the wicked in, III., 20, 101; V., 184, 417, 418
Gehenna, the Gentiles doomed to, III., 145; V., 265
Gehenna, Sammael looked for Moses in, III., 476
Gehenna, the symbolical representation of, IV., 200; V., 105
Gehenna, the wicked not punished on Sabbath in, IV., 201; VI., 22
Gehenna shown to Jonah by the fish, IV., 249
Gehenna, entrance of, in Jerusalem, VI., 14, 117
Gehenna, the fallen angels punished in, V., 117
Gehenna, the streams of, water the earth, V., 191
Gehenna, the abyss is identical with, V., 229
Gehenna, pious children save their wicked parents from, V., 230
Gehenna, Duma the door-keeper of, V., 267
Gehenna, gate of, Isaac went to the, for his children, V., 281
Gehenna, the pious pass through, before entering Paradise, V., 418
Gehenna, burning of the idols in, VI., 8
Gehenna, fire of, Doeg punished eternally in the, VI., 242.
Gehinnom, the name of one of the parts of Hell, V., 19.
Gemalli, father of Ammiel, III., 265.
Gemini are in the Zodiac in the month of Siwan, VI., 33.
Gems, one pair of serpents would have supplied man with, I., 71
Gems, idols made of, I., 123
Gems of the Messianic era, I., 298
Gems, Hagar's sons provided with, I., 298
Gems, the garment of Abraham studded with, I., 307
Gems, Jacob's bier studded with, II., 149
Gems, gifts of, given to Bela, II., 156
Gems, see also Stones, precious, and Jewels.
Genealogical lists of Jews, kept in Egypt, III., 56; VI., 24
Genealogical lists, ten, mentioned in the Bible, III., 207
Genealogical table of the three tribes, V., 379.
Generation, leader of a, equal to the entire generation, VI., 118
Generation of the Amorites, V., 247
Generation of the desert, the share of, in the world to come, I., 22; III., 313; V., 31; VI., 109
Generation of the desert, the punishment of, III., 281–2, 307, 313, 317; V., 114; VI., 98
Generation of the desert, the peevishness of, III., 334; VI., 115
Generation of the desert, inferior in wisdom to Solomon, IV., 130
Generation of the desert, the piety of the women of, III., 393
Generation of the desert alluded to in Ps. 82.6, VI., 97

Generation of the Revelation, the piety of the women of, III., 121, 122; VI., 51
Generation of the Tower of Babel, see Tower of Babel, and Babel, Tower of
Generations, three, the covenant between Abraham and Abimelech in force for, I., 269
Generations, seventy, children of Shemhazai under the earth for, I., 148
Generations, the four, born in Egypt, V., 247
Generations, the future, shown to Adam, V., 82
Generations, the future, number of, fixed when Adam's body was reduced in size, V., 86
Generations, 974, existed prior to creation, V., 3, 4.
Genesis, book of, read by Moses, II., 338
Genesis, Moses made use of sources for the compilation of, VI., 48
Genesis identified with the Book of Yashar, VI., 178.
Genii, the Cainites a species of, V., 143
Genii, the Queen of Sheba one of the, VI., 289
Genii wished to hinder Solomon's marriage to the Queen of Sheba, VI., 289
Genii, the different religions among, VI., 299.
Genitals of Adam, earth of Akra de-Agma used for, V., 72
Genitals, Eliezer took an oath by the, I., 294; II., 130; V., 260, 363
Genitals, Joseph took an oath by his, II., 130; V., 363.
Gennesaret, plain of, the fruits of, ripen quickly, II., 145
Gennesaret, valley of, the sweet fruits of, III., 461
Gennesaret, valley of, in Naphtali's territory, III., 461.
Geonic piyyut, V., 400
Geonic origin of the present custom of the reading from the Torah on Fast days, VI., 469
Geonic literature, mystic doctrine of, V., 5, 161, 307
Geonic times, a mystical book of Shem in, V., 197.
Georgians identical with the Girgashites, VI., 179.
Gentile women, Joseph kept aloof from, II., 171
Gentile women, the Jews in Babylonia married, IV., 320
Gentile, Moses' first son was to have been brought up as a, II., 328
Gentile, one should not scoff at a, before a proselyte, III., 65
Gentile law, Agag was executed in accordance with, IV., 68
Gentile prophets, the names of, III., 355–356, 369, 380, 414; IV., 411; VI., 125
Gentile prophets receive revelations only at night, I., 372; III., 358; V., 290, 302; VI., 125
Gentile fashion of wearing the hair, IV., 119
Gentile permitted to eat all kinds of meat, V., 190
Gentile, the odor of the, V., 330
Gentiles, the pious, are descendants of the infants suckled by Sarah, I., 262
Gentiles, pious, details concerning, I., 263; II., 225, 296; V., 239, 418; VI., 33, 53
Gentiles, see also Nations
Gentiles, Elijah cuts down the, I., 365
Gentiles doubted the piety of Abraham, I., 269
Gentiles, intermarriage with the, forbidden, II., 50
Gentiles compared to the donkey, II., 54
Gentiles, the fruit sold by the tribe of Issachar to the, II., 144
Gentiles, law of, the punishment of the thief according to, II., 103
Gentiles, the conversion of the, to Judaism, II., 144; III., 62, 459–460; IV., 331; VI., 420, 439, 480
Gentiles, the mourning of the, for Jacob, II., 150
Gentiles, the guardian angels of the, II., 215; IV., 93; V., 5, 204; VI., 255
Gentiles, Job admonished his children not to marry with the, II., 241
Gentiles, Abraham fed wayfarers among the, II., 252

Gentiles, hatred of, for Israel, the cause of, **II.**, 302; **III.**, 80; **V.**, 415; **VI.**, 143
Gentiles, the name of God written on amulets for, **II.**, 312
Gentiles, God regardful of the opinion of the, **II.**, 322
Gentiles traveling with the Israelites not protected by the clouds of glory, **II.**, 375
Gentiles attach great importance to omens, **III.**, 13; **VI.**, 3
Gentiles punished by the east wind, **III.**, 20
Gentiles, the manna tasted bitter in the mouth of the, **III.**, 45
Gentiles refused the Torah, **III.**, 80–82, 205, 341, 356, 454; **IV.**, 307; **VI.**, 31, 77, 125, 130, 397
Gentiles, annihilation of, decreed at Horeb, **III.**, 80
Gentiles frightened by the miraculous exodus of Israel from Egypt, **III.**, 56, 61
Gentiles fight only to the sixth hour of the day, **III.**, 60
Gentiles, souls of, fled when they heard God's voice, **III.**, 97
Gentiles, the comments of, upon the Decalogue, **III.**, 100
Gentiles, Israelites distinguished from the, by the Torah, **III.**, 107
Gentiles unfit for the Torah because of their lawless conduct, **VI.**, 31
Gentiles, Torah belongs also to the, **VI.**, 33
Gentiles, Shekinah does not dwell with, **III.**, 134
Gentiles could not prove purity of race, **III.**, 238
Gentiles, envied Israel for having received the Torah, **III.**, 238
Gentiles, Torah given in 70 languages for the benefit of the, **III.**, 351
Gentiles read the Torah in Greek, **III.**, 142; **VI.**, 60
Gentiles, the prophets sent by God to the, **III.**, 205
Gentiles doomed to Gehenna, **III.**, 145; **IV.**, 106, 188; **V.**, 418
Gentiles, wine of, the law against the use of, **III.**, 414; **VI.**, 138, 439
Gentiles and Israel, the contrast between, **III.**, 354–355
Gentiles not commanded to bring sacrifices, **III.**, 372; **VI.**, 129, 130
Gentiles judged by night, **III.**, 375; **V.**, 240; **VI.**, 131
Gentiles rejoiced at Israel's sin, **III.**, 390
Gentiles, food prepared by, the law concerning, **IV.**, 326; **VI.**, 118, 414
Gentiles recite the praise of God, **III.**, 237
Gentiles, the multiplicity of idols, laws, and sanctuaries of, **III.**, 293; **VI.**, 101
Gentiles, Goliath the great hero of, **III.**, 414
Gentiles, Elimelech opposed intermarriage with, **IV.**, 31
Gentiles, the conditions under which the Israelites were willing to refrain from attacking, **IV.**, 6–7; **VI.**, 172
Gentiles, circuses and theaters of, the prohibition of entering, **IV.**, 32
Gentiles, the avenging angels sit in judgment over, **IV.**, 106
Gentiles, eating with, **IV.**, 276
Gentile, rites, the temple polluted with, **IV.**, 332
Gentiles designated as strangers, **IV.**, 408
Gentiles worship sun and moon, **V.**, 34
Gentiles, power of, leviathan the symbol of, **V.**, 42
Gentiles, failure of the designs of, pleases God, **V.**, 42
Gentiles, envy Jerusalem, **V.**, 114
Gentiles not permitted to worship the heavenly bodies or the angels, **V.**, 205
Gentiles, daughters of, the virginity of, **V.**, 261
Gentiles may not seek protection in the cities of refuge, **V.**, 312
Gentiles doubted the purity of the Jewish race, **VI.**, 83–84
Gentiles, fields of, sown with mixed seed, **VI.**, 208
Gentiles, God bears patiently the blasphemies of, **VI.**, 261
Gentiles, kings of, ask for divine honors, **VI.**, 415
Gentiles, sinful Jews are called, **VI.**, 319
Gentiles, kings of, contrasted with those of Israel, **VI.**, 423
Gentiles will vanish in time, **I.**, 229

Gentiles will be cut in pieces by the Messiah, I., 236
Gentiles will be consumed by the sun, I., 388
Gentiles, gifts of, will be accepted by the Messiah, III., 166, 167; VI., 68
Gentiles have no ground for exculpation in the world to come, III., 354
Gentiles, war against the, in the Messianic era, VI., 438
Gentiles will hear the recital of the Kaddish in the Messianic era, VI., 438.
Genunita, one of Esther's maids, IV., 387; VI., 460.
Gera, a son of Benjamin, II., 97
Gera, father of Shimei, IV., 128; VI., 304.
Gerar, Abraham went to, because of the destruction of Sodom, I., 257
Gerar, Isaac's stay in, I., 322, 323, 324; II., 273; V., 279, 280
Gerar, Abimelech king of, I., 324; II., 273; IV., 89
Gerar, the inhabitants of, had designs upon Rebekah, I., 322
Gerar, herdsmen of, quarreled with Isaac, II., 339
Gerar, inhabitants of, not particularly addicted to immorality, V., 244.
Gerizim, the idols destroyed by Jacob buried under an oak on, I., 412
Gerizim, Mt., the ceremony performed on, III., 89; IV., 6, 7, 42; VI., 172, 201
Gerizim, Mt., sanctity of, claimed by the Samaritans, IV., 42
Gerizim, Mt., Jotham cursed Shechem on, IV., 42
Gerizim, Mt., the time of the creation of, VI., 157.
Germany, remnants of the Benjamites fled to, IV., 53; VI., 212
Germany, Jews of, refused to return to Palestine, VI., 442.
Gershom, the son of Moses, the circumcision of, II., 295, 328; III., 253; V., 423, 424
Gershom, the meaning of the name of, II., 295; V., 412, 424
Gershom informed Moses concerning Eldad and Medad's prophecies, III., 253
Gershom, the first-born of Levi, II., 197; III., 229; V., 412
Gershon, sons of, entrusted with the light portions of the Tabernacle, III., 194
Gershon, sons of, the work of, supervised by Ithamar, III., 230
Gershon, sons of, dwelt in the western part of the Tabernacle, III., 236
Gershon ben Judah, V., 378.
Geshem, the Arabian, opposed the rebuilding of the Temple, IV., 429.
Getal, king of Ammon, IV., 43.
Getha, the grave of, VI., 181
Getha, a corruption of Cethel, VI., 181.
Gethel blinded the Amorites, VI., 183
Gethel, the etymology of, VI., 183
Gethel, the function of, VI., 183.
Geuel, son of Malchi, one of the 12 spies, III., 265.
Giant, Abraham a, I., 232, 304; V., 225, 267
Giant, Eliezer a, I., 295
Giant, Jacob resembled a, I., 332, 336; II., 175
Giant killed by Hermes in Damascus, V., 139
Giant, Nimrod designated a, V., 200
Giants, see also Angels, the fallen, Nephilim, and Og
Giants, the ancestry of the, I., 114, 125, 148, 151; V., 155
Giants, characteristics and activity of, I., 126, 127, 151
Giants, the death of, I., 127
Giants cause man to sin, I., 148
Giants, the names of, I., 151
Giants, the enormous size of, I., 125, 151; III., 340; V., 155, 172; VI., 117
Giants, the generation of the Deluge were, I., 158
Giants, descendants of, destroyed by the armies of the four kings, I., 230
Giants of Palestine, details concerning, III., 268, 269, 273, 274, 275–276; V., 256; VI., 94
Giants, Og the most insignificant of the, III., 346

Giants perished in the flood, III., 346; V., 172, 181, 196; VI., 96, 120
Giants, Amorites as, III., 346; VI., 120
Giants, Orpah the mother of the, IV., 31, 108
Giants, Valley of, the battle in the, IV., 92
Giants, immortality of, V., 147
Giants built the Tower of Babel, V., 202.
Gibborim, the name of the giants, I., 151.
Gibeah, the carrying of the ark from, III., 395
Gibeah, the outrage committed at, IV., 51, 53; VI., 211, 213.
Gibeon, sun stood still at, III., 61
Gibeon, God appeared to Solomon in, IV., 130
Gibeon, the sanctuary of, destroyed by Esau, I., 329
Gibeon, sanctuary of, in the territory of Benjamin, VI. 156
Gibeon, battle of, God waged a war of confusion at the, VI., 228
Gibeon, Hananiah resided in, IV., 298; VI., 373.
Gibeonites, the subterfuge of the, IV., 9
Gibeonites excluded from the Jewish community, IV., 10; VI., 443
Gibeonites were proselytes, IV., 110, 111
Gibeonites, seven of Saul's descendants surrendered to, IV., 110–111
Gibeonites, Saul's sin in connection with, IV., 110; VI., 269
Gibeonites hanged the descendants of Saul, IV., 444
Gibeonites were servants of the priests of Nob, VI., 269
Gibeonites, Kiriath-jearim belonged to the, VI., 386.
Gideon, of the tribe of Manasseh, II., 8, 137; III., 238, 459
Gideon aided by an angel, II., 138; IV., 40
Gideon, unicorn symbolical of, III., 238
Gideon, offering of, the heavenly fire at the, III., 244
Gideon, the destruction of the heathen by, III., 459
Gideon, filial piety of, IV., 40; VI., 201
Gideon, ephod of, IV., 41
Gideon, concubine of, IV., 41
Gideon, father of Abimelech, IV., 41; VI., 201
Gideon compared to a grapevine, IV., 41; VI., 201
Gideon, victory of, occurred in Elul, IV., 400
Gideon, warriors of, identified with the 2,000 who did not bow down to Baal, VI., 321.
Gideon, special revelation came to, VI., 200
Gideon, seven commands transgressed by, VI., 200
Gideon destroyed the sanctuary of Baal, VI., 201
Gideon, idolatry of, VI., 201
Gideon chosen as the liberator of Israel, the reason why, VI., 201
Gideon, one of the three least worthy of the judges, VI., 201
Gideon, generation of, the sinfulness of, VI., 201.
Gideoni, father of Abidan, III., 221
Gideoni, the meaning of the name of, III., 221.
Gigit, the wife of Ishmael, V., 146.
Gihon flows through the fifth division of Paradise, I., 22
Gihon, waters of, Adam went to, for repentance, V., 114
Gihon, spring of, the stopping of the, V., 114 VI., 369
Gihon, rabbinic play on the word, V., 115.
Gilead, Laban overtook Jacob at, I., 372–373
Gilead, Israel helped in the time of Jephthah in, I., 372
Gilead, the journey of the Midianites to, II., 18
Gilead, the new name of Jabesh-gilead, VI., 316.
Gileadites, the demands made by the Ammonites upon the, IV., 66; VI., 232.
Gilboa, battle of, VI., 234.
Gilgal, the sanctuary at, will be destroyed by Esau, I., 329
Gilgal, supply of manna gave out at, IV., 7
Gilgal, Israel circumcised at, IV., 7; VI., 172

Gilgal, the meaning of the name of, VI., 172
Gilgal, stones of, the Torah written on, VI., 220.
Gilgamesh epic and Jewish legend, V., 80.
Gimel, initial letter of Gadol, great, I., 7
Gimel, the initial letter of Gemul, retribution, I., 8
Gimel dissuaded from testifying against Israel, IV., 308.
Girdle of Elijah, I., 283
Girdle, money carried in the, I., 355
Girdle, the heavenly, of Job, the powers of, II., 240, 241, 242 V., 388, 390
Girdle of glory, each Israelite provided with a, III., 92, 93 VI., 36
Girdle, one of the priestly garments, III., 168
Girdle of the priest atoned for theft, III., 169
Girdle cord, Judah gave to Tamar his, II., 200
Girdles, the loosing of, a sign of mourning, II., 153.
Girgashites, Palestine provisionally granted to, I., 173
Girgashites, the Georgians identical with, VI., 179
Girgashites departed voluntarily out of Palestine, IV., 10; VI., 178, 179.
Girl condemned to death for feeding a beggar, I., 250
Girl betrayed Daniel to his enemies, VI., 435
Girls refuse to give Eliezer water, I., 294.
Girsi, V., 413.
Glass, hall of Paradise made of, I.,21–2; V., 32
Glass, waters of the Red Sea became as transparent as, III., 22
Glass, white, possessed by Zebulun, III., 198
Glass made from sand, III, 460
Glass, house of, possessed by Solomon, IV., 145; VI., 289
Glass, first heaven of Hiram made of, IV., 335.
Gleanings assigned to the poor, the law concerning the, III, 290; IV., 32; VI., 191.
Gluttony of Esau, V., 277.
Gnat never secretes food, I., 42
Gnat, a remedy for viper's poison, I., 42
Gnat created before man, I., 49
Gnat killed Titus, V., 60.
Gnostic view of the creation of the world, V., 5, 6
Gnostic conception of seven heavens, V., 10, 11
Gnostic conception of the dew of light, V., 11, 119
Gnostic view of the Leviathan-Behemoth legends, V., 46
Gnostic view of the creation of man, V., 64, 69, 89
Gnostic glorification of Adam, V., 78, 79, 127
Gnostic view concerning the forbidden fruit of paradise, V., 97
Gnostic view concerning God, V., 98
Gnostic view of the origin of menstruation, V., 101
Gnostic view of the tree of life, V., 119
Gnostic doctrine concerning the first mother Sophia-Prunicus, V., 138
Gnostic sects, the Sethiani one of the, V., 149
Gnostic origin of Jao, V., 217
Gnostic legends, Melchizedek in, V., 226
Gnostic features of the description of Abraham's vision at the covenant of pieces, V., 229
Gnostic doctrine of the syzygies, VI., 41
Gnostic influence upon the Ben Sira legend, VI., 402
Gnostics, see also Manoimus
Gnostics identified the archangels with the Hayyot, VI., 82
Gnostics, Manoimus one of the, V., 426
Gnostics condemned David, VI., 265.
Goat, hair of, used in the Tabernacle, III., 152, 165, 178
Goat, hair of, bed coverings of Paradise made of, III., 152, 165, 178
Goat sacrificed by Noah, I., 166
Goat, Abraham offered, to Terah's idols, I., 213, 214
Goat, Jacob deceived and was deceived by means of a, I., 331–332; V., 283, 331, 335

Goat, slaughtered by Jacob's sons according to ritual law, **II.**, 6
Goat, blood of a, Joseph's coat smeared with, **II.**, 25, 27, 36, 98; **III.**, 183, 201
Goat, blood of, resembles that of a human being, **II.**, 25
Goat used as an atonement at the dedication of the Tabernacle, **II.**, 25; **III.**, 183
Goat used as a sin offering for the Day of Atonement, **II.**, 27
Goat, Judah sent Tamar a, **II.**, 34
Goat seen by Pharaoh in a dream, **II.**, 254; **V.**, 393
Goat offered by each of the princes of the tribes, symbolical meaning of, **III.**, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 204, 207
Goat offered by Reuben as a sin offering, **III.**, 199
Goat, the Hebrew word for, **III**, 204
Goat of gold on the step of Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 157, 158; **VI.**, 296
Goat, one of the 12 signs of the Zodiac, **IV.**, 401–402
Goat slaughtered by Satan when planting the vine, **V.**, 190
Goat became drunk on wild grapes, **V.**, 190
Goat, the resurrection of the, **V.**, 267
Goat, skins of, used in the Tabernacle, **V.**, 283
Goat, wool of, the hair of Edom's angel identical with, **V.**, 312
Goat, Sammael has the form of a, **V.**, 312
Goat, Tamar deceived Judah by means of a, **V.**, 335
Goat, Zeus nursed by a, **V.**, 389
Goats, two, Rebekah entitled every day to, **I.**, 331
Goats, two, offered on the Day of Atonement, **I.**, 332
Goats demanded by Jacob as his hire, **I.**, 370
Goats, monsters that have partly the shape of, **II.**, 160
Goats, women spun the wool while it was on the, **III.**, 174; **VI.**, 70
Goats, milk of, flowed freely in Palestine, **III.**, 271
Goats of their own accord offered their wool to the Tabernacle, **VI.**, 70
Goats, cinnamon fodder for, **VI.**, 404
Goats, see also He-goats.
Goblet, silver, the story about, **VI.**, 287.
God, see also Shekinah, and Holy Spirit
God of the sun, see Sun-god
God, the abode of, **I.**, 51, 111., 124, 131; **III.**, 165, 185; **V.**, 122, 229
God, advisers of, the names of, **V.**, 70
God, anger of, the provocation of, **I.**, 80, 185; **III.**, 66, 98, 125, 132, 255, 278, 279, 285, 304, 363, 370, 371, 405, 433, 435, 454; **IV.**, 115; **VI.**, 8, 128, 129, 150, 271
God, the attributes of, **I.**, 60; **II.**, 319, 340; **III.**, 23, 24, 25, 34–35, 36, 50, 51, 96, 98, 148–149, 280, 294, 376, 392, 402, 403, 419, 426, 428, 441, 464, 471; **IV.**, 14, 200, 360–361, 395–396, 408, 426; **V.**, 310; **VI.**, 447, 468
God, attributes of, the number of, **III.**, 138, 435; **VI.**, 58, 150
God, the eternity of, **I.**, 82, 191, 194, 402; **II.**, 334; **III**, 278, 301, 463
God, the goodness of, **I.**, 4–5, 106, 286; **V.**, 4, 145, 421
God, holiness of, **IV.**, 360
God, immutability of, **III.**, 17; **V.**, 421
God, incorporeal, **I.**, 194
God, the invisibility of, **I.**, 191, 192, 199; **III.**, 429; **V.**, 213, 338
God, jealousy of, **I.**, 96; **III.**, 127; **VI.**, 53
God, justice of, acknowledgment of, by His creatures, **I.**, 251; **II.**, 26–27, 29, 31, 215, 451; **IV.**, 196; **V.**, 331; **VI.**, 152, 160, 227
God, justice of, the duty to acknowledge, **VI.**, 227
God, the justice of, **I.**, 81, 97, 138, 286; **II.**, 338; **III.**, 23, 135–136, 314, 419, 420, 426; **V.**, 4, 73, 389; **VI.**, 50, 57, 127, 147, 150, 343, 392
God, long-suffering, **I.**, 105, 185; **II.**, 319; **III.**, 115–116; **IV.**, 279
God, mercy of, **I.**, 90, 153, 238, 385, 304; **II.**, 220, 280, 300, 319, 323, 356; **III.**, 24, 25, 131, 138, 258, 270, 283, 375, 420, 424, 425, 433, 435; **IV.**,

235, 313; V., 73, 185, 267, 389, 390, 411, 413, 414; VI., 127, 147, 341, 394, 472, 475
God, the attribute of mercy of, addresses Moses, III., 446
God, loving-kindness of, III., 161; V., 90, 259
God, modesty of, I., 51, 52; II., 304
God, omnipotence of, I., 217; II., 266; III., 321, 418, 421 IV., 347; VI., 418, 333
God, omnipresence of, II., 226; IV., 247
God, omniscience of, I., 60, 77, 188; III., 87, 102–103, 271, 296, 321, 358, 359, 396, 402–403; IV., 314; VI., 125
God, the perfection of, III., 433, 451
God, the powers of, II., 333; III., 48, 377; V., 13, 21, 87
God, prescience of, I., 77, 283; II., 299–300, 316–317, 320; III., 119, 127, 164, 402–403; V., 18–19, 86, 130, 175, 202, 271; VI., 53, 103
God purity of, V., 77
God, severity of, V., 185
God, unity of, III., 293, 430; V., 24; VI., 101
God, the vengeance of, III., 462
God, back of, seen by Moses, III., 429
God, blessings of, II., 203; III., 187; IV., 444; VI., 70, 345
God, chariots of, I., 97; II., 237, 242, 316–317; III., 430, 470
God, commandments of, see Torah
God, covenant of, with Abraham, II., 94; III., 76 IV., 426–427
God, covenant of, with the Leviathan, III., 420
God, creatures of, four men described as, VI., 386
God, crowns of, I., 5, 7; V., 48
God, day of, a thousand years, I., 61, 75
God, decrees of, III., 276; VI., 112–113
God, elect of, the names of, VI., 245
God, the five friends of, V., 208
God, enemy of, I., 338; VI., 228
God, essence of, cannot be conceived by the human intellect, VI., 58
God, essence of, manifests itself in the history of mankind, VI., 26
God, face of, I., 134–135; III., 62
God, form of, appeared differently to each individual, III., 97–98
God, garden of, the world the, II., 304
God, garment of, I., 8, 394; III., 35, 124; V., 259
God, gate of, the pious enter into, III., 426
God, glory of, I., 11, 43, 51, 57, 90, 97, 124, 278; III., 34, 95, 137, 143, 218, 243, 430; V., 229; VI., 38, 57, 164, 349
God, glorification of, V., 110; VI., 75
God, grace of, I., 55, 159, 234, 252, 414; II., 40, 96, 180, 198, 335; III., 135, 184, 185, 218; IV., 190; V., 179, 227, 235; VI., 30, 50, 73, 98
God, hands of, I., 7, 62; II., 222, 225, 372–373; III., 20, 62, 138, 197, 403, 430, 469, 478; IV., 426; V., 8, 50, 63, 64, 93, 114, 225, 382; VI., 7, 50, 62, 272, 391, 472
God, arm of, I., 11; V., 12
God, fingers of, I., 53; II., 175, 352; III., 62, 110; V., 429; VI., 7, 62
God, palm of, the design of the candlestick was drawn upon, III., 219; VI., 79
God, honor of, the prophets zealous for the, IV., 352; VI., 321
God, house of, the occupants of, VI., 91
God, inner chamber of, Lahash expelled from, III., 434
God, image of, man created in the, I., 60, 71, 94, 122, 123; III., 100, 104, 106, 151; V., 66, 68, 82, 112, 113; VI., 42
God, protector and benefactor of Israel, I., 386; II., 255, 372–3; III., 23, 65, 95, 96, 146, 201, 218, 350, 375, 454; IV., 36, 190; V., 235, 394–395, 413, 414, 434; VI., 27, 62, 70, 173, 228, 373, 469
God revealed Himself at Sinai to Israel, III., 31, 89, 90, 92, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 143, 187, 189, 257; V., 204; VI., 38, 39
God seen by Israel at the Red Sea, III., 34, 189; VI., 7
God provoked by Israel, III., 79, 132, 243, 255, 277, 278, 279, 285, 304, 349; VI., 121, 271, 405

God, love of, for Israel, I., 51, 371, 374, 379; III., 159; IV., 406, 408; V., 275; VI., 79
God participates in the joys and sorrows of Israel, I., 7; II., 303; III., 63; IV., 305, 312; V., 416; VI., 26, 329, 391, 399
God, revenge of, Israel's war against Midian designated as, III., 408
God and Israel, the Sabbath a sign between, IV., 400
God does not associate Himself with evil brought upon Israel, VI., 131
God, covenant of, with Israel, II., 340; III., 88, 89, 142, 342; VI., 34–35
God did not deal with Israel in accordance with strict justice, III., 284
God judges Israel during the day, I., 372; V., 240, 290, 302
God, unity of, proclaimed by Israel, V., 24
God, relation of, to Israel, III., 372; VI., 180
God designated as the God of the Patriarchs, II., 225, 305, 320; IV., 104; V., 382; VI., 265
God, army of, Israel called, II., 346
God, first born of, Israel called, I., 85, 325; II., 347; III., 280, 451
God, a father to Israel, I., 317
God described as priest, III., 260; VI., 92
God, joy of, on the first day of creation, II., 95; III., 184
God judges the world, I., 109, 285; III., 49; V., 38, 73
God, the persons kissed by, II., 242; V., 210
God, kiss from, the persons who died by a, III., 326; V., 257; VI., 112
God designated as king, I., 232; III., 145, 225, 240, 260; IV., 441; VI. 92, 154, 471, 475, 476, 478
God, kingdom of, I., 90, 91, 92; III., 111, 145; V., 24, 158, 363; VI., 64
God, light of, the intensity of, III., 137
God, the father of light, I., 99
God, majesty of, I., 64; II., 319; III., 430; V., 48, 189, 420
God, man of, the meaning of, VI., 222
God, messengers of, I., 94, 136, 189; III., 87; V., 170; VI.. 33
God, mouth of, thunder and lightning proceeded from, III., 95
God, name of, the power of, I., 69, 352; II., 320; III., 430–431, 442; V., 15, 27, 292, 301; VI., 149
God, the name of, the spelling of, I., 7; II., 58
God, name of, pronunciation of the, II., 340; V., 48, 114, 152, 160
God, name of, the objects it is engraved upon, I., 26, 141, 352; II., 292, 312; III., 19, 38, 39, 132, 310, 409, 430, 465, 470; IV., 14, 49, 96, 150, 166, 245, 338; V., 15, 38, 424; VI., 15, 51, 69, 70, 108, 120, 144, 256, 287, 328, 354, 379
God, name of, connected with certain persons, I., 170, 375, 414; II., 225, III., 306; V., 192, 318, 384; VI.; 198, 366
God, name of, allied with Israel and with the angels, III., 96; V., 310
God, name of, expunged from the Bible by various kings, IV., 257, 278, 296; VI., 376
God, name of, greeting with the, VI., 191
God, the inextinguishable name of, V., 310
God, ineffable name of, contained in the ark, III., 157
God, the ineffable name of, will be proclaimed by the redeemer of Israel, II., 139
God, ineffable name of, device against its misuse, V., 15–16
God, ineffable name of, heard on Mt. Sinai, III., 240
God, ineffable name of, forgotten at the sound of the barking dogs, V., 16
God, ineffable name of, blasphemed by the son of Shelomith, III., 240; VI., 284
God, names of, IV., 150; VI., 277
God, names of, the number of, I., 6, 62; III., 158, 166; V., 83; VI., 68
God, the sanctification of the name of, I., 325; II., 148; III., 50, 314, 401; IV., 198, 199

God, the name of, the profanation of, II., 129; III., 74, 214, 385; IV., 106; VI., 99, 364
God, name of, the names of the persons who sanctified, I., 234; II., 49, 58, 346, 350; III., 21, 190, 221, 385, 423; IV., 10, 133; V., 187, 252
God, name of, the names of the persons who performed miracles by the, I., 65; II., 280, 330; III., 55, 114, 125, 137, 269, 419; IV., 11, 108, 279, 378; V., 15–16, 261, 376, 424–5; VI., 84, 100, 108, 144, 160, 165, 279
God, name of, not found in the books of Esther and Song of Songs, VI., 481
God, name of, the heavens cannot contain the, III., 442
God, name of, not mentioned in the song to the well, III., 339
God, name of, oath taken by the, III., 139, 418
God, name of, letters of, fly off the shard when one swears falsely, III., 99
God, name of, invoked by Phinehas in pronouncing a ban, III., 414
God, name of, not recorded in Pharaoh's archives, II., 333, 334
God, name of, the Patriarchs did not inquire concerning, II., 340
God, the names of, revealed to Moses, II., 318–319, 320, 321, 340, III., 446; V., 420, 426
God, name of, first made known through Abraham, I., 233
God, name of, Abraham never took in vain, III., 82
God, name of, glorified by Israel and the angels, I., 149; II., 346
God, name of, glorified by the Red Sea, III., 19
God, name of, glorified by the frogs, II., 350
God, oath of, I., 165, 250–251, 270, 273, 284, 288, 294, 364; II., 76, 187, 256, 257, 340; III., 62, 124, 334, 356, 377, 403, 417, 418, 441, 442; IV., 36; V., 188, 189, 251, 394, 396; VI., 469
God, occupation of, I., 27, 292; II., 170; V., 42, 374
God, phylacteries of, seen by Moses VI., 58
God designated as Place, V., 289; VI., 470
God, praise of, sung by angels, I., 9, 53, 84, 97, 100, 306, 386; II., 306, 307, 308, 309, 374; III., 111, 231, 257, 470; IV., 115, 263; V., 21, 24, 61, 290–291, 306, 307, 417; VI., 359
God, praise of, chanted by the animals, birds and plants, III., 165; V., 61, 62, 142; VI., 163
God, praise of, the names of the individuals who chanted the, I., 64, 141, 366; II., 230, 242; III., 65–66, 302; VI., 11, 46, 418
God, praise of, chanted by the Sabbath, V., 110
God, first praised by the waters, I., 15; V., 18, 61;
God, praise of, chanted by the earth and heavenly bodies, III., 116; IV., 11, V., 61; VI., 11, 46, 49
God, praise of, taught to men, V., 62
God, praise of, world created for, V., 62
God, the praise of, not desired from the wicked, VI., 418
God, praise of, chanted by the pious, VI., 178
God, praised by 12 classes of created things, V., 61
God, praise of, sung at the time of the translation of Enoch, I., 137
God, praise of, chanted by the dead resurrected by Ezekiel, VI., 422
God, praise of, recited by the Gentiles, III., 237
God, praise of, peace precedes the, III., 65
God, praise of, recited by the pious when dead, I., 69; V., 33, 377
God, praise of, recited by all creation, I., 44, 83; V., 61, 62, 109; VI., 178
God praised on the shields of Abraham and David, I., 218; V., 219
God, praise of, recited by night, III., 116
God, praise of, chanted by Israel, I., 9, 326; III., 184; V., 24, 110; VI., 329
God, praise of, see also Prayer, and Song
God, presence of, Noah not admitted to the, III., 480

God, presence of, Moses and angels not permitted to remain sitting in the, **VI.**, 149
God, the promise of, not fulfilled if man is guilty of sin, **I.**, 380
God, promises of, to do good always fulfilled, **IV.**, 96, 297–298; **VI.**, 389
God, radiance of, shone upon Moses' face, **III.**, 119
God, radiance of, will make Moses' face beam, **III.**, 430
God, repentance of, the meaning of, **V.**, 176
God, the scepters of, **III.**, 430
God, seal of, **VI.**, 402
God, servant of, bearers of the title of, **II.**, 225; **III.**, 429; **V.**, 381; **VI.**, 147
God, service of, the world exists for the sake of, **III.**, 184
God, shield of, made of clouds, **II.**, 333
God, sight of, causes death, **IV.**, 263, 279; **V.**, 137; **VI.**, 359
God, son of, the persons designated as, **III.**, 430; **V.**, 156; **VI.**, 418, 419, 432, 446
God, sons of, **V.**, 155, 156, 172
God, sons of, see also Angels
God, spirit of, **I.**, 56, 214, 327; **II.**, 336; **III.**, 31; **IV.**, 25, 48; **V.**, 7, 74, 185; **VI.**, 154, 207
God, splendor of, **III.**, 430; **V.**, 8
God, sorrow of, on the day of revelation, **III.**, 119, 120
God, sweetness of, will delight the palate of Moses, **III.**, 430
God, tears of, turned into pearls, **VI.**, 398
God, throne of, **I.**, 281; **III.**, 321, 401
God, throne of, description of, **III.**, 157; **V.**, 25, 411; **VI.**, 49
God, throne of, surrounded by angels, **I.**, 5, 10, 17, 18, 134, 179, 181; **III.**, 65, 111, 112, 231, 471, 472; **V.**, 24, 25, 418; **VI.**, 82
God, throne of, location of, **I.**, 97, 134; **II.**, 195, 315, 333; **IV.**, 114, 115; **VI.**, 297
God, throne of, the bearers of the, **I.**, 3, 138; **II.**, 309; **III.**, 143; **V.**, 426
God, the throne of, the face of Jacob in the, **I.**, 351; **V.**, 290, 291, 307
God, throne of, four figures on the, **III.**, 122, 123; **IV.**, 278; **VI.**, 83
God, throne of, the various things around the, **I.**, 8, 13, 15; **II.**, 10, 372; **III.**, 26, 111, 112; **V.**, 7, 8, 75, 437; **VI.**, 59, 62
God, throne of, the persons who saw, **II.**, 306, 309; **III.**, 123; **IV.**, 262, 279 **VI.**, 421
God, throne of, the various things that reached unto the, **I.**, 90–91, 389; **II.**, 354; **III.**, 94, 434; **IV.**, 280; **V.**, 47, 169, 431
God, throne of, the clinging of the pious to the, **III.**, 112–113, 124, 302; **V.**, 417; **VI.**, 46, 53
God, throne of, imitations of, **I.**, 178; **III.**, 157; **VI.**, 188
God, throne of, the angel of the Sabbath bidden to sit on, **I.**, 84
God, throne of, preëxisting, **I.**, 3
God, throne of, ascended by Him on the Sabbath, **I.**, 83
God, throne of, Adam brought before, **I.**, 100
God, throne of, Enoch admitted to the service of, **I.**, 126, 138
God, throne of, Mercy and Justice at the, **III.**, 426, 446; **VI.**, 144
God, throne of, the wheels of, chant the praise of God, **III.**, 111
God, throne of, Moses dwelt under the, **III.**, 469, 475
God, throne of, a flame from the, **III.**, 252; **VI.**, 88–89
God, throne of, the letter Yod flitting around the, **III.**, 266
God, throne of, the appearance of the Angel of Death before the, **IV.**, 229
God, throne of, the mysteries of, revealed to Jeroboam, **VI.**, 305
God, throne of, oath taken by the, **I.**, 96; **III.**, 62
God, voice of, **I.**, 76; **II.**, 328, 333; **III.**, 92, 95, 97, 185–186, 257; **VI.**, 39, 57, 226, 227
God, vow of, **III.**, 124, 128, 137, 201, 334, 372, 435; **VI.**, 54, 150
God, the weapon of, the bow, **V.**, 189
God, weeping of, **III.**, 473, 474

God, will of, miracles performed by, VI., 6
God, wind of, rabbinic interpretation of Ruah Elohim, V., 7
God, wisdom of, II., 238, 333; V., 3, 112, 389
God, words of, I., 49; II., 333, 372; II., 95–96, 97, 147, 279; V., 6, 63, 160, 205, 251; VI., 38, 41
God, relations of, to Aaron, II., 336; III., 215, 314, 321, 327, 328, 433
God withheld Abimelech from sinning, I., 259
God, the servant of, Abraham called, I., 193, 194, 197, 201
God, the friend of, Abraham called, I., 185, 269, 281, 301, 303, 305, 306, 320; IV., 306; V., 207, 208, 210; VI., 397
God, revelation of, to Abraham, I., 214, 234, 241, 242, 250, 251, 285; V., 227, 233, 234, 238
God blessed Abraham, I., 218, 282, 302, 316; III., 453
God, promise of, to Abraham, I., 281, 282, 284, 288, 317, 320; II., 372; III., 70, 276, 315, 379 IV., 306; V., 437
God, Abraham's conception of, I., 189, 191, 192, 271, 281, 193, 194, 196; V., 209, 210, 217, 218
God, Abraham's relations with, other details concerning, I., 202, 203, 206, 233, 239, 240, 244, 251, 252, 273, 284; V., 175, 210, 215, 225, 227, 233, 234, 237, 239; VI., 125–126
God, relations of, to Adam, I., 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 68, 76, 79, 80, 81, 82, 85, 86, 87, 90, 91, 97, 100, 101, 102, 317; II., 225; III., 453; V., 78, 82, 93, 102, 104, 113, 114, 118, 126, 127, 160, 382
God caused the wine to be placed in Adullam, V., 243
God revealed several laws to Amram, II., 263; V., 396
God, Balaam's relations to, III., 358, 363, 367, 369, 370, 371, 372; VI., 127, 128, 129
God, grace of, Benjamin blessed with, II., 96
God, conception of, held by Bezalel, VI., 63
God, relations of, to Cain, I., 106, 107, 110, 111, 112, 116; V., 136, 140, 141, 145, 146
God, relations of, with David, III., 76; IV., 81, 82, 107; VI., 245, 246, 261, 272
God attacked the Egyptians in various ways, II., 341–342, 366, 372–373; III., 28; V., 408, 434; VI., 9, 57
God, justice of, acknowledged by Eli, VI., 227
God, revelation of, to Elijah, IV., 200; V., 386
God rebuked Eliphaz, I., 422
God revealed mysteries to Enoch, I., 126, 135, 136; V., 158
God, justice of, Enoch a witness to, I., 138
God had pity on Esau, I., 339
God adorned Eve as a bride, I., 68; V., 90
God spoke to Eve through an interpreter, I., 78
God changed His decision at the instance of Ezekiel, VI., 420
God, promise of, to Hagar, I., 265
God, first called the Lord of hosts by Hannah, IV., 217
God, the relation of, to Isaac, I., 273–274; II., 95; V., 285; VI., 218–219
God, hand of, will destroy Esau and Ishmael, VI., 62
God justice of, acknowledged by Hell, IV., 196
God, the relation of, to Jacob, I., 315, 386, 414; II., 91, 317, 318; V., 274, 349, 377; VI., 125–126
God, the revelation of, to Jacob, I., 349, 350, 414; II., 30, 136; V., 357
God, Jacob called, V., 313
God, relation of, to the sons of Jacob, II., 30, 85, 141, 180
God, praise of, recited by Jethro, III., 65–66
God, relation of, to Job, II., 230, 240 242; V., 210, 389, 390
God, honor of, Jonah zealous for the, IV., 252
God, relation of, to Joseph, II., 40, 54, 95

God, praise of, intoned by Joshua, **VI.**, 11
God revealed Himself to Joshua in a cloud of glory, **VI.**, 158
God, grace of, granted to Judah, **II.**, 198
God, spirit of, possessed Kenaz, **IV.**, 25
God, praise of, chanted by Korah's sons, **III.**, 302
God, relation of, to Levi, **I.**, 363, 387; **II.**, 195, 197
God, covenant of, with the matriarchs, **V.**, 378
God, praise of, Methuselah composed 230 parables in, **I.**, 141
God declared Miriam clean of her leprosy, **III.**, 260–261
God, the friend of, Moses called, **II.**, 308; **V.**, 208
God does the bidding of Moses, **III.**, 111–112, 128, 137, 421, 430; **V.**, 411; **VI.**, 54, 60, 166
God, revelation of, to Moses, **II.**, 336, 339, 277–278, 305, 361, 362, 373; **III.**, 78, 132, 135, 136, 137, 158, 159, 185–186, 258, 424, 430; **V.**, 416, 429; **VI.**, 56, 60, 125, 164
God protects Moses, **III.**, 112–113, 124 430; **V.**, 417; **VI.**, 46, 53
God, Moses surrendered his soul only to, **III.**, 428, 448, 471–473, 475, 479
God, Moses buried by, **III.**, 125, 330, 430; **V.**, 90; **VI.**, 151, 162
God showed Moses the things he found difficult to understand, **II.**, 362; **III.**, 160, 161; **VI.**, 62, 65, 79
God, relation of, to Moses, **II.**, 315; **III.**, 125, 127, 129, 155, 256, 258, 417, 418, 442, 443, 451; **V.**, 403 **VI.**, 46, 50, 53, 63, 90, 152, 160
God, the witness to the piety of Naphtali's children, **II.**, 210
God, praise of, uttered by Nebuchadnezzar, **VI.**, 418
God rewarded Nimrod for a pious act of his, **V.**, 213
God, relation of, to Noah, **I.**, 317; **V.**, 174, 187; **VI.**, 62, 333
God, the witness to Palti's continence; **VI.**, 274
God, covenant of, with the patriarchs, **II.**, 177, 300, 340; **III.**, 124, 284, 334, 377, 402, 403; **V.**, 271, 378
God, the patriarchs at the right hand of **II.**, 222; **V.**, 225
God, relation of Pharaoh to, **II.**, 355
God, Potiphar wanted to see, **V.**, 338
God, relation of, to the prophets, **V.**, 259
God, spirit of, came over Rebekah, **I.**, 327
God, covenant of, with the Rechabites, **III.**, 76
God, relation of, to Samuel, **VI.**, 218–219, 226, 227
God, spirit of, manifested in Samson's hair, **IV.**, 48; **VI.**, 207
God, relation of, to Sarah, **I.**, 78, 238; **V.**, 257
God, elect of, Saul called, **IV.**, 72
God, revelation of, to Sheilah, **IV.**, 44–45
God, relation of, to Shem, **I.**, 317; **V.**, 187, 210, 287
God, relation of, to Solomon, **IV.**, 130, 176; **VI.**, 57
God, relation of, to the generation of the Tower of the Babel, **I.**, 179, 180; **V.**, 204, 213
God sets example to human beings, **I.**, 3, 76
God, the ways of, contrasted with the ways of man, **I.**, 65, 361; **II.**, 348 **III.**, 39; **V.**, 267
God preserved the peace of the family, at the expense of truth, **I.**, 244–245
God, knowledge of, of man's thoughts, **III.**, 407
God spoke only to man, fish, and serpent, **V.**, 58
God, acts of, man cannot fathom the, **V.**, 387
God revealed Himself to man in his hair, **V.**, 383
God partly the cause of man's sin, **VI.**, 320
God, the first to observe the command of standing up before an old man, **V.**, 234
God warns man before He punishes him, **II.**, 348
God treats man according to his deserts at each moment, **I.**, 265; **V.**, 246
God compared to a potter and bridegroom, **II.**, 209–210; **III.**, 92; **VI.**, 36

God loathes immorality and pride, I., 18, 153; III., 381; IV., 337, 369; VI., 404, 454
God, activity of, in the Messianic era, III., 146, 454; IV., 321; V., 363, 373; VI., 341, 438
God shaped the rocks at Pi-hahiroth III., 10
God visited the sick, V., 90
God shoots arrows to guide the sun and moon, I., 25
God acted as best man, VI., 36
God, ruler of the universe, IV., 306
God fills the universe, I., 191, 194, 199
God alone performs miracles, I., 199
God obscured the light of the moon, I., 80
God commands the dying man to record his deeds, I., 102
God bored a hole in Hell, I., 240
God, spirit of, rested on the 70 elders of Israel, VI., 154
God reveals Himself at night, II., 49; V., 339
God approved of the selection of the spies, VI., 93
God visited the ruins of the Temple, IV., 305
God inscribed four nights in the Book of memorial, II., 372
God flew on the wings of the wind, III., 26
God has a preference for the third, III., 80
God has a preference for the seventh, III., 226
God did not create falsehood, III., 102; V., 181
God, inscrutable ways of, III., 135
God, in the guise of a precentor, III., 138
God observed 7 days of mourning before bringing on the flood, III., 181
God, the intercourse between man and, the change of, III., 185 VI., 74
God, appearance of, to prophets in dreams, III., 258
God did not command the sending of the spies, III., 263; VI., 92
God assented to the choice of the 12 spies, III., 264
God hurled lightnings on the sun and moon, III., 297
God, desire of, for prayer, III., 420
God, the revelation of the power of, in nature and in human history, III., 426
God abstains from food and drink, III., 429
God built the heavenly temple, III., 446, 447
God appeared at the time of the revelation from 4 directions at one time, III., 454
God, reading from the Torah by, IV., 116
God, intention of, to reduce the world to chaos, IV., 284, 294
God, the Sanhedrin absolved, from His oath, IV., 287
God, threats of, to do harm subject to change, IV., 297–298 VI., 289
God, quotation of, of verses, V., 6
God slew female leviathan and Behemoth, V., 41
God captures Behemoth, V., 43
God answers the hind's prayer for rain, V., 59
God, wind ministers to, V., 87
God, activity of, continues after creation in the deeds of the pious and the wicked ,V., 111
God, heavenly bodies could not shine in the proximity of, V., 125
God, commandment of, the animals came to the ark by, V., 177
God, relation of, to the pious, I., 44, 70, 203, 350; II., 184, 203; III., 330, 345; IV., 115; V., 185, 231, 233, 418; VI., 34, 57, 200
God, relation of, to the wicked, I., 304; II., 356; III., 135, 283; V., 185
God appeared in Egypt unaccompanied by angels, V., 434
God, the additional gift bestowed by, is more than the original possession, V., 388
God, the suffering of a people indicates the importance of its, VI., 26
God became more compassionate than He intended to be, VI., 48
God, the decrees of death signed by, VI., 61
God cannot be the source of evil, VI., 131

God complained about Cyrus to the Messiah, VI., 433
God, four keys in the exclusive possession of, VI., 318–319
God affixes His seal to the marriage record, VI., 324
God honored by Asshur, VI., 349
God not in need of the Temple services, VI., 421
God necessary for the existence of the world, I., 4, 5; III., 185; V., 73; VI., 30
God and Satan, I., 64, 272, 273 V., 12, 38, 85
God, relation of, to the Gentiles, I., 372; II., 302; III., 80, 237, 358, 405, 454; V., 42, 290, 302; VI., 115, 125, 261
God and the angels, I., 14, 28, 51, 52, 62, 65, 68, 82, 84, 85, 124, 132. 134, 135, 149, 180, 394; II., 373; III., 26, 32, 94, 110, 137, 138, 367, 470; IV., 301, 302; V., 3, 5, 21, 23, 24, 26, 43, 65, 69–70, 110, 152; VI., 8, 12, 38, 57, 397
God and the creation of the world, I., 11, 43, 49, 55, 90, 181, 213, 271, 416; II., 225, 279, 333, 372; III., 64, 66, 82, 468; IV., 426; V., 6, 8, 21, 62, 63, 64, 73, 79, 93, 196, 205, 382; VI., 159, 472
God, court of justice of, V., 3, 241, 422, 432
God, court of justice of, see also Heavenly court
God, appearances of, on earth, the number of, III., 125, 138, 181, 454; V., 206; VI., 88, 154
God love of, for the youth, III., 438; IV., 295; VI., 150
God gave a name to various men before their birth, I., 239; V., 232, 274
God, the presence of, in the schools and synagogues, I., 241
God, the three natures of, V., 318
God, Numa prohibited his people to represent, in human form, V.,402,
God and the Torah, I., 21; III., 20, 62 81, 89, 114, 197, 429, 469, 478; V., 3, 78; VI., 50
God and Torah, see also Decalogue, Torah, and Revelation.
Godfather, Joseph acted as, at the circumcision of his grandsons, II., 169; V., 373
God-fearing man, the name for a proselyte, VI., 344
God-fearing men, the names of the, IV., 241; VI., 345
Gods, the claim of the Gentile kings to be, VI., 423
Gods of the Babylonian Pantheon, V., 164
Gods, wine the beverage of, V., 97
Gods, four kings claimed to be, VI., 424, 425
Gods, see also Deification.
Gog, the descendant of Japheth, I., 170
Gog, judgment upon, will last a year, II., 347
Gog and Magog, destruction of, I., 170; II., 356–357; III., 252, 443, 455; VI., 154
Gog and Magog, the afflictions of the times of, III., 47
Gog and Magog, Saul's prophecy concerning, IV., 66
Gog and Magog, Sennacherib was to have been, IV., 272
Gog and Magog, God's appearance to take vengeance on, VI., 58
Gog and Magog, the Psalm concerning, VI., 266
Gog and Magog, the army of, IV., 267.
Gold, altar of, see Altar of gold
Gold, Paradise and its furnishings made of, I., 19, 20, 22; II., 314; V., 32
Gold, bridal chambers of Adam and Eve made of, I., 68
Gold, serpent the possessor of, I., 71; V., 95
Gold, idols of, I., 123, 212; IV., 22
Gold, Abraham ready to pay the tax on, I., 222
Gold given to Abraham by Pharaoh and Nimrod's princes, I., 203, 223
Gold, the soil of the Sodomites was of, I., 248
Gold, ten shekels of, the weight of Rebekah's bracelets, I., 295
Gold, Nimrod offers Terah, in exchange for Abraham, I., 208
Gold, garments of, people appeared in, at Nimrod's festival, I., 197

Gold, the tree of life in appearance like, I., 132
Gold, carpet of, the book of Raziel enclosed in, I., 157
Gold, Sarah received from Pharaoh, I., 223
Gold, throne of, built by Nimrod, I., 178
Gold, Abraham gave his disciples, I., 231
Gold given to Ashwerosh by Rakyon, I., 226–227
Gold, tablet of, the name written on, I., 371
Gold, Abraham gave the poor, I., 271, 308
Gold, Jacob gave Esau for the Cave of Machpelah a pile of, I., 393; V., 311
Gold, two minas of, Potiphar's wife willing to pay for Joseph, II., 42
Gold, eighty pieces of, the price paid for Joseph, II., 42
Gold chain given to Joseph, II., 73
Gold, crown of, worn by Joseph, II., 73, 82, 90, 174
Gold-embroidered belts worn by Pharaoh's grandees, II., 74
Gold, armlet of, on Asenath's neck, II., 76
Gold, Jacob's bier covered with, II., 149, 152
Gold, 100 talents of, Joseph's dowry consisted of, II., 180
Gold, heap of, given to Bath-shua by her father, II., 199
Gold, love of, leads to idolatry, II., 200
Gold, nose ring of, given to Moses, II., 286
Gold, Babylon compared to, III., 166
Gold, parts of the magic bird of Balak made of, III., 353
Gold, Jonathan's weight in, given to the sanctuary to atone for his sin, IV., 66
Gold hidden in honey jars, IV., 85
Gold, crown of, worn by the king of the Amalekites, IV., 101; VI., 259
Gold, trees of, planted in the Temple, IV., 154
Gold of Ophir, Solomon's throne covered with, IV., 157
Gold, 70 chairs of, on Solomon's throne, IV., 158
Gold, the dedication of, to the idol, IV., 189
Gold of Parvaim, the brilliance of, IV., 284; V., 29, 32
Gold dust, grass covered with, IV., 325; VI., 413
Gold, the seventh heaven of Hiram made of, IV., 335
Gold, drinking vessels made of, IV., 371
Gold, shoes of, worn by Esther, IV., 424
Gold, the growing of, V., 29; VI., 66, 294
Gold, seven kinds of, V., 32
Gold used in the Tabernacle, III., 152, 153, 165; VI., 67
Gold, seats of, made for the ark, III., 157; VI., 224
Gold, the dedication of, to the Temple, VI., 313
Gold, the use of, in the Temple, I., 52; IV., 321, 156–157, 272, 321; VI., 369
Gold and silver possessed by Jacob, I., 346, 347, 376
Gold and silver, gifts of, given to Bela, II., 15
Gold and silver carried by the Ephraimites, III., 8
Gold and silver of Naphtali, II., 210
Gold and silver taken by the Israelites from the Egyptians, II., 182, 359, 371–372; III., 14, 23, 30; V., 436
Gold and silver, onyx stones set in, II., 53
Gold and silver, Pharaoh's throne covered with, II., 68
Gold and silver, Joseph received from the Egyptians, II., 75; V., 376
Gold and silver, the throne of Joseph fashioned of, II., 75
Gold and silver, garments of, Joseph's brethren arrayed in, II., 114
Gold and silver, embroidered clothes of, given to the wives of Joseph's brethren, II., 114
Gold and silver of Joseph, the burial of, II., 125
Gold and silver, the Egyptian chariots laden with, III., 27
Gold and silver employed in the Tabernacle and Temple, III., 166
Gold and silver of Balak wanted by Balaam, III., 360, 361
Gold and silver, the ornaments of women made of, IV., 111

Gold and silver, a Jewish king prohibited to amass, **IV.**, 129, 165
Gold and silver, the seats of a synagogue made of, **IV.**, 224
Gold and silver of Jerusalem, all the, needed to steady Nebuchadnezzar's idol, **IV.**, 328
Gold and silver, a dapshikku of, **V.**, 392.
Golden Calf, the worshippers of, **II.**, 299–300, 309; **III.**, 94, 118, 123, 130, 145, 170, 174, 211, 393, 404, 420, 428, 479; **IV.**, 22; **V.**, 415; **VI.**, 55, 306
Golden Calf, worship of, by Israel out of harmony with Israel's nature, **VI.**, 109
Golden Calf, the worship of, details concerning, **II.**, 316; **III.**, 123, 124, 126, 147, 348; **VI.**, 52
Golden Calf, Israel's punishment for worshiping, **III.**, 87, 92, 120, 130, 146, 147, 213, 457, 458, 463; **VI.**, 54, 226
Golden Calf, worship of, the greatest of Israel's sins, **III.**, 120, 350
Golden Calf, the making of, **III.**, 122; **VI.**, 51–52
Golden Calf moved about as if it were alive, **III.**, 123; **VI.**, 52
Golden Calf, the makers of, **III.**, 127, 168, 306, 323, 326, 433 **IV.**, 50 **VI.**, 68, 127, 144, 209, 210
Golden Calf burnt by Moses, **III.**, 129, 427
Golden Calf, sin of, the expiation of, **III.**, 138, 140, 151, 152, 165, 183
Golden Calf, the riddle concerning, **IV.**, 148
Golden Calf, calves' feet of the Seraphim a reminder of, **V.**, 25
Golden Calf, bleating of, **V.**, 150; **VI.**, 51–52
Golden Calf identified with Apis, **VI.**, 52
Golden Calf at Dan, the capture of, **IV.**, 265
Golden Calves, worship of, introduced by Jeroboam, **I.**, 232 **IV.**, 53, 128, 180, 181, 199, 257; **VI.**, 305, 306, 307
Golden Calves of Beth-el not removed by Abijah, king of Judah, **IV.**, 183
Golden Calves of Beth-el, the talking of, **IV.**, 245
Golden Calves of Beth-el floated in mid-air, **IV.**, 245
Golden crown put on Jacob's head by Joseph, **II.**, 152
Golden crown put on Joseph and Asenath, **II.**, 174
Golden crowns on the ark, **III.**, 205
Golden crown, the figure of, on the coins of Mordecai, **V.**, 216
Golden plate worn by the high priest on his forehead, the powers of, **III.**, 168, 409, 413; **VI.**, 144, 145
Golden plate of the high priest, the name of God engraved upon, **III.**, 409; **VI.**, 51, 144
Golden statue, Niblos' body put into, **II.**, 159
Golden statue of Hiram's daughter, **VI.**, 288
Golden rule taught by Naphtali, **II.**, 210
Golden comb of Zuleika, **II.**, 48
Golden ephod of Pharaoh, **II.**, 68
Golden bed, Jacob lay on a, **II.**, 140
Golden scepter put in the hands of Jacob, **II.**, 152
Golden dogs watched the coffin of Joseph, **III.**, 5
Golden spoon of incense offered by Nahshon, **III.**, 195, 196
Golden hooks attached to the standards of the tribes, **III.**, 234–235
Golden needle, the tongue of the magic bird was pierced by a, **III.**, 353
Golden basin possessed by Joshua, **III.**, 437
Golden chair in Joshua's room, **III.**, 437
Golden helmet worn by Joshua, **III.**, 437, 440
Golden throne, Joshua seated upon a, **III.**, 437, 438, 439, 440
Golden chariots, David's squires sat in, **IV.**, 119
Golden candlestick over Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 157
Golden animals on the steps leading to Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 157
Golden tables of the Temple hidden in Bagdad, **IV.**, 321

Golden diadem of the high priest inserted in the mouth of an idol, **IV.**, 338
Golden bells worn by Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 435
Golden pillar presented by Solomon to Hiram, **VI.**, 288
Golden Image, called Baal, worshiped by Israel, **VI.**, 389.
Golem created by Ben Sira, **VI.**, 402
Golem, creation of, prohibited, **VI.**, 402.
Golgotha legend, **V.**, 117, 126, 127.
Goliath afflicted with leprosy, **III.**, 214; **IV.**, 87
Goliath, the gigantic strength and size of, **III.**, 414; **IV.**, 86; **VI.**, 119
Goliath slain by David, **III.**, 456; **IV.**, 85, 88, 111, 422; **VI.**, 106, 249, 252, 256, 260, 263
Goliath, the parents of, **IV.**, 31, 85; **VI.**, 250, 252
Goliath, brothers of, details concerning, **IV.**, 31, 89, 107; **VI.**, 252, 256, 276
Goliath compared with Samson, **IV.**, 47
Goliath captured the tables of the law, **IV.**, 65
Goliath, the tables of the law wrested by Saul from, **IV.**, 86
Goliath related to David, **IV.**, 85; **VI.**, 252
Goliath killed Hophni and Phinehas, **VI.**, 87, 223
Goliath wore the image of Dagon, **IV.**, 88
Goliath, the armor of, **IV.**, 88, 103; **VI.**, 251
Goliath cast down by an angel, **IV.**, 88
Goliath, the meaning of the name, **VI.**, 250
Goliath, the beauty of David aroused an impure passion in, **VI.**, 251
Goliath slain by Elkanan, **VI.**, 260.
Gomer of Diblaim, name of Hosea's wife, **VI.**, 356.
Gomorrah, Birsha king of, **I.**, 230
Gomorrah, Sharkar the judge of, **I.**, 246.
Good, the truly, belongs to the world to come, **I.**, 7
Good, the attribute of, not possessed by Hell, **I.**, 15
Good, the knowledge of the origin of, given to Adam, **I.**, 92
Good, the, in the world superintended by 7 bands of archangels, **I.**, 133
Good and evil, Moses wished to know the origin of, **III.**, 134
Good name, crown of a, the highest of crowns, **III.**, 206
Good, God the original source of, **V.**, 5
Good attained by means of the bad, **V.**, 60
Good, the excess of, has bad consequences, **V.**, 173
Good, God enters into direct communication only with the, **VI.**, 200
Good deed, the punishment for not completing a, **II.**, 37
Good deed, the birds rewarded for their, to Rebekah, **V.**, 263
Good deeds rewarded by God, **I.**, 108
Good deeds of Abraham and Sarah, **I.**, 290
Good deeds superior to the study of the Torah, **III.**, 206
Good deeds, the atoning power of, **III.**, 206
Good deeds avert a premature death, **IV.**, 62, 227; **VI.**, 367
Good deeds of man, his heavenly defenders, **V.**, 70, 77
Good deeds of the ten generations rewarded during their life-time, **V.**, 132
Good deeds without intention are rewarded, **VI.**, 188
Good deeds of Jehu, **VI.**, 353
Good and evil deeds, sins of Israel removed from the balance of, **V.**, 38
Good inclination, animals and angels not possessed of, **V.**, 65
Good inclination represented by one of the guardian angels, **V.**, 76
Good inclination appears at the end of the thirteenth year, **V.**, 81, 137
Good inclination comes at man's birth, **V.**, 137.
Goodness of the second day of creation not mentioned, reason for, **V.**, 18.
Gopher tree, Noah's ark made of, **I.**, 156.
Goring ox, the fine paid by the owner of a, **III.**, 147.
Goshen, the residence of the Israelites, **I.**, 223; **II.**, 258, 277, 353; **V.**, 221
Goshen given to Sarah by Pharaoh, **I.**, 223; **II.**, 123; **V.**, 221
Goshen, the magicians of, **II.**, 65

Goshen, Joseph looked for his brethren in, **II.**, 82
Goshen, the walls of, wrecked by the noise of Judah's outcry, **II.**, 109
Goshen, Judah erected a dwelling and Bet ha-Midrash in, **II.**, 119
Goshen, Jacob and his family settled in, **II.**, 122, 124, 132, 169
Goshen, 150 Israelites from, fought against Zepho, **II.**, 163
Goshen, the proclamation concerning the building of Pithom and Raamses in, **II.**, 247
Goshen, Moses' visit to, **II.**, 277, 279; **III.**, 239
Goshen, Pharaoh's visit to, **II.**, 297.
Gourd, kikayon a species of, **IV.**, 252.
Gout, Asa afflicted with, **IV.**, 184.
Grace, angels of, in the seventh heaven, **V.**, 417
Grace, time of, the period before revelation, **VI.**, 30
Grace in the right hand of God, **VI.**, 50
Grace, see also God, grace of
Grace most exalted attribute of God, **VI.**, 58
Grace, one of the standards of the divine throne, **VI.**, 82
Grace after meals recited by Abraham, **I.**, 268, 271, 301; **V.**, 248
Grace after meals recited by Michael, **I.**, 301
Grace after meals, Joseph's brethren attempted to say, **II.**, 14
Grace after meals recited by Job, **II.**, 230
Grace after meals, Moses taught Israel, **III.**, 50; **VI.**, 20
Grace after meals recited in Paradise, **IV.**, 115
Grace after meals, Haman accused the Jews of spending too much time on, **IV.**, 403
Grace after meals, the authors of, **V.**, 345; **VI.**, 180, 450.
Grain, ears of, the hymn of, **I.**, 44
Grain stricken with blasting and mildew as a punishment, **I.**, 79
Grain, the fore-knowledge of abundance or dearth of, given to Adam's descendants, **I.**, 92
Grain, the abundance of, produced in Egypt in the years of plenty, **II.**, 78
Grain, the Erelim appointed over the, **II.**, 307
Grain, the miraculous ripening of, **IV.**, 191
Grain, the upper part of Abel's body hidden under, **V.**, 140
Grains, the medicinal value of, studied by the Macedonians, **I.**, 174.
Grandparents, Noah alone of the ten generations took care of his, **V.**, 132.
Grandfathers, in olden times children brought up by, **V.**, 216.
Grape vine wanted to furnish the cross for Haman, **IV.**, 443
Grape vine, symbolical of Israel, **IV.**, 443.
Grapes of creation, wine from, **I.**, 20
Grapes of Adam's vine, Noah liked, **I.**, 167
Grapes, the fruit of Paradise, forbidden to Adam, **I.**, 168; **V.**, 97, 98
Grapes, Samson's mother not permitted to eat, **III.**, 204
Grapes, the spies were to pretend that they came to buy, **III.**, 266
Grapes, the speaking of, **V.**, 142
Grapes, God praised through, **V.**, 142
Grapes, Noah washed the roots of, with the blood of 4 animals, **V.**, 190
Grapes, wild, the he-goat became drunk on, **V.**, 190
Grapes come from paradise, **V.**, 190.
Grass, an angel over each single blade of, **II.**, 300; **V.**, 110, 111, 159
Grass, fragrant kinds of, **III.**, 53
Grass grows without being sown, **III.**, 105
Grass, the common property of all, **III.**, 106
Grass covered with gold dust, **IV.**, 325
Grass eaten by Nebuchadnezzar, **IV.**, 334
Grass of the 1,000 mountains grows anew every night, **V.**, 49
Grass, see also Herbs
Grass formed on the third day of creation, **V.**, 107
Grass, body of Eve became like, **V.**, 115

Grasses reproduced themselves after their kind, I., 19.
Grasshopper, the singing of the, I., 43
Grasshopper, soul has the appearance of, V., 81
Grasshoppers, the exemplary conduct of, I., 43; V., 60
Grasshoppers, spies compared to, III., 270, 274.
Gratitude shown by Joshua to the steer, I., 40
Gratitude, Adam composed a psalm in honor of the Sabbath out of, I., 86
Gratitude of the frog shown to R. Haninah, I., 119
Gratitude, duty of, in return for hospitality, IV., 244
Gratitude of the fish, the dog, and the raven towards their human benefactor, V., 148.
Grave, Abel's soul could not abide in the, I., 110
Grave of Abel in the center of the earth, V., 126
Grave of Adam, the site of, I., 288; V., 125, 162
Grave of R. Akiba, the light shining over the, V., 256
Grave of Dinah, the location of, V., 336
Grave of Eve, I., 102
Grave of Jacob would have been venerated, if he had been buried in Egypt, II., 129
Grave of Moses, the time of the creation of, I., 83
Grave of Rachel, II., 20; V., 319
Grave of Nimrod, temple on, V., 150.
Graven image fashioned by Micah, IV., 50; VI., 209
Graven image, see also Idol
Graven images worshiped by Israel after Moses' death, VI., 147.
Graves, before Noah's time the seas overflowed daily up to the, I., 147
Graves, dead rise from, on certain occasions, V., 33
Graves, key of, in the exclusive possession of God, VI., 319.
Great Sabbath, see Sabbath, the great
Great Sea is the ocean, V., 27, 43
Great Sea identical with the Mediterranean Sea, V., 43
Great Sea encompasses the earth, V., 27, 45
Great Sea, Leviathan ordered to be dragged out, V., 43
Great Sea rests upon four pillars, V., 45
Great Sea emptied into the Red Sea, VI., 10.
Greece, Israel's subjection to, I., 285; II., 62; VI., 434
Greece, Greater, located in Italy, I., 339
Greece, the angel of, I., 351
Greece compared to brass, III., 153, 166
Greece will be permitted to bestow gifts on the new Temple, III., 166
Greece, the ruler of the world, V., 200
Greece, one of the 8 kingdoms, V., 223
Greece, identical with Javan, VI., 434.
Greed, the pious are free from, II., 203
Greed, one of Balaam's traits, III., 360, 361
Greed of Cain, V., 137.
Greek empire, the heifer of 3 years offered by Abraham stands for, I., 235
Greek translation of the Torah, details concerning, III., 142; V., 111, 193; VI., 88
Greek kings possessed Solomon's throne, IV., 160
Greek inscription found by Solomon, IV., 165; VI., 298
Greek theories influence Jewish Cosmogony, V., 8
Greek origin of the seven ages of man, V., 9
Greek and Jewish legends, V., 36
Greek conception of microcosm, Philo dependent upon, V., 64
Greek influence upon the Jewish conception of the soul, V., 80, 81
Greek fable concerning the original language of animals, V., 94
Greek origin of the conception of the bathing of the soul in the stream of fire, V., 125
Greek origin of the conception of the place of forgetfulness, V., 143
Greek alphabet employed by the Japhethites, V., 194

Greek name for Nimrod, Ninus, V., 200, 201
Greek language, the beauty of, V., 266
Greek legend, Musaeus in, V., 402
Greeks, the ancestors of the, I., 339; V., 266
Greeks, the wealth of the world came to the, from the Persians, II., 126
Greeks, the book of medicine of, V., 196
Greeks, philosophy and medicine of the, not original, V., 197
Greeks, wisdom of, Moses instructed in, V., 402
Greeks, Phoenicians taught the art of writing to the, V., 402
Greeks, the victory of the Maccabees over the, VI., 219
Greeks, wisdom of, derived from Solomon's, VI., 283
Greeks, edict of the, against the Jews, VI., 308.
Green, the color of Tohu, I., 8
Green dust, pale skin man created out of, I., 55
Green, the color of jasper, III., 171
Green fire, the candlestick made of, III., 219
Green, the color of Judah's face when he confessed his sin, III., 170
Green emerald, the stone of the Tribe of Judah, III., 170
Green, the color of Judah's standard, III., 233
Green, the color of Issachar's stone, III., 233
Green, the color of Simon's flag, III., 237
Green fire, the staves of the heavenly Temple made of, II., 307
Green leaf, Og compared to a, III., 345
Green stone used in building the Temple, IV., 152; VI., 292
Green, the color of spring, IV., 161
Green, the color of the ocean, IV., 161
Green garments worn by the Gentile spectators at Solomon's hippodrome, IV., 161.
Greeting, the, Gabriel met Abraham with, I., 189
Greeting, the, Emtelai met Abraham with, I., 190
Greeting, the form of, used by Asenath and Joseph, II., 172
Greeting of peace, III., 65; VI., 342
Greeting, the different customs in regard to, III., 114; VI., 48
Greeting of peace, God bestowed upon Phinehas, III., 388, 389
Greeting, the, used by the Messiah to salute Moses, III., 446
Greeting used by Jehoshaphat, IV., 185
Greeting, form of, used by Joshua ben Levi, IV., 222
Greeting, form of, used by the Messiah, IV., 222
Greeting with the name of God introduced by Boaz, VI., 191.
Grigori, angels of the fifth heaven, details concerning, I., 133.
Grove felled by the angels with axes, I., 150
Grove, Abraham entertained guests in his, I., 270.
Guardian angels, see also Israel, guardian angels of, and Gentiles, guardian angels of
Guardian of the palaces of Arabot, I., 70, 139
Guardian angels of the nations, I., 5, 351, 392, 394; II., 215; III., 14, 54, 277; IV., 93; V., 205, 309, 311, 312; VI., 4, 8, 24, 96, 255, 293
Guardian angels possessed by each land, I., 181; V., 205, 290
Guardian angel of the Canaanites, the fall of, III., 277; VI., 96
Guardian angel of the Egyptians, details concerning, III., 17, 469; VI., 4, 8, 391
Guardian angel of Esau, details concerning, I., 313; V., 271, 305, 309, 310
Guardian angel of Javan, VI., 434
Guardian angel of Persia, VI., 434
Guardian angel of Rome, V., 309
Guardian angels of Sihon and Og put in chains, III., 340
Guardian angel of Israel, details concerning, II., 195; III., 17, 58–59, 449; IV., 202, 301; V., 205; VI., 24, 391

Guardian angel of each individual, details concerning, **I.**, 9, 95; **V.**, 76, 120, 205, 377; **VI.**, 8
Guardian angels, the two, of Eve, **I.**, 95
Guardian angel of Jacob, the name of, **I.**, 313, 385; **V.**, 271, 365
Guardian angel of Levi and Judah, **II.**, 206, 208
Guardian angels watched over David, **VI.**, 247
Guardian angel of Nebuchadnezzar, **VI.**, 424
Guardian angels, the oldest source for, **V.**, 77
Guardian angels termed a star, **V.**, 120.
Guest, the duty of accompanying the, more important than the duty of hospitality, **I.**, 245
Guest, departing, the duty to give provisions to a, **VI.**, 253.
Guf, souls of future generations preserved in, **V.**, 75
Guf, the curtain before God's throne, **V.**, 75.
Gullet, the function of, **II.**, 215.
Guni, a son of Naphtali, **II.**, 189.
Gyges, the story of, **VI.**, 455.

H

Haazinu, the section of, the authors of, **VI.**, 87.
Habakkuk, flight of, from Jerusalem, **IV.**, 278
Habakkuk, the time of the activity of, **IV.**, 278; **VI.**, 314, 373, 387
Habakkuk, one of the 8 post-exilic prophets, **VI.**, 314
Habakkuk brought food to Daniel and to his laborers in the field, **IV.**, 348; **VI.**, 432
Habakkuk addressed unbecoming words to God, **VI.**, 55, 57
Habakkuk refused to leave the circle which he drew, **VI.**, 57
Habakkuk, the descent of, **VI.**, 346, 432.
Habarbar, the bite of the, fatal, **I.**, 424
Habarbar produced by crossing the serpent with the lizard, **I.**, 424.
Habdalah, the liturgical formula of, **III.**, 293
Habdalah instituted by the men of the Great Synagogue, **VI.**, 449.
Hadad, king of Edom, an ally of Zepho, **II.**, 161, 163, 164
Hadad executed by Abimenos, **II.**, 166
Hadad, the wars of, against Moab and Kittim, **II.**, 166.
Hadarniel, details concerning, **III.**, 110 **V.**, 118.
Hadassah, the name of Esther, **IV.**, 383, **VI.**, 459.
Hadassi, view of, concerning Samuel, **VI.**, 229.
Haddakum, the relatives of, **I.**, 396
Haddakum wanted to slay Shechem, Hamor and Dinah, **I.**, 398
Haddakum refused to be circumcised, **I.**, 398.
Hades, Uriel the angel of, **V.**, 310.
Hadorah, the relatives of, **II.**, 39.
Hadrian hears the song of the waters, **V.**, 18
Hadrian, Rabbi Joshua's answer to, **V.**, 338
Hadrian, travels of, through Palestine, **VI.**, 410
Hadrian, vain attempt of, to find the grave of Moses, **VI.**, 410
Hadrian opened David's tomb, **VI.**, 412.
Hadrianic persecutions, **V.**, 273; **VI.**, 24.
Hadriel in charge of the sixth division of hell, **IV.**, 53; **VI.**, 214.
Haftarah, translation of the, read on the Sabbath and holidays, **IV.**, 403, 404, 405, 465
Haftarah, the benedictions after reading the, **VI.**, 265

Haftarah concluded with a passage from the Psalms, VI., 265.
Hagar, an Egyptian slave, I., 223; II., 325; V., 221, 265, 421
Hagar, the parentage of, I., 223, 237; V., 231, 265
Hagar and Sarah, I., 237, 238, 239; V., 231, 232, 299
Hagar became pregnant soon after her marriage, I., 238; V., 232
Hagar informed by the angels she would bear a son called Ishmael, I., 239
Hagar dropped her unborn child, I., 239
Hagar and Abraham, I., 264, 292, 298; V., 232, 297
Hagar prayed to the idols, I., 265; V., 247
Hagar journeyed to Egypt with Ishmael to choose a wife for him, I., 265, 266
Hagar, the children of, I., 292, 298; V., 265
Hagar, the dwelling place of, I., 298
Hagar also called Keturah, I., 298; V., 264
Hagar rescued by five angels, II., 325; V., 232
Hagar in Mohammedan legend, V., 221.
Haggadah, one of the three parts of the oral law, III., 79; VI., 448
Haggadah, Moses received, in heaven, III., 141
Haggadah, pedagogic, details concerning, V., 6
Haggadah, the older and younger, contrasted, V., 275
Haggadah, Israel promised at Marah to receive the, III., 39
Haggadah contained in the second Tables of the Law, III., 139.
Haggai, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Haggai did not know the time of the advent of the Messiah, IV., 349
Haggai showed the people the plan of the altar, IV., 354
Haggai reproached the pricsts for their ignorance, IV., 354
Haggai. one of the last prophets, IV., 355; VI., 442
Haggai, one of the 8 post-exilic prophets, VI., 314
Haggai, lack of prophetic power of, VI., 385–386
Haggai was together with Daniel, VI., 413
Haggai, one of Ezra's companions, VI., 446
Haggai, seat of, seen in Jerusalem, VI., 440
Haggai, halakot ascribed to, VI., 440.
Haggith, Adonijah the son of, IV., 118.
Hagiographa, one of the three parts of the Torah, III., 79
Hagiographa, the Book of the Psalms in the, VI., 413.
Hai Gaon did not know of a book of Adam, V., 118.
Haifa, sea of, located in Zebulun's territory, III., 460.
Hail, the store-houses of, I., 9, 12; III., 162, 232, 404
Hail, seven rivers of, in each compartment of Hell, I., 16
Hail, stream of, moon and stars bathe in, I., 25; V., 37
Hail of the sun cools its heat, I., 25
Hail, angel of, the name of, I., 140; IV., 329; VI., 417
Hail, the creation of, I., 140
Hail, angels created out of, II., 308, 366; V., 22
Hail, plague of, sent upon the Egyptians, II., 342, 344, 346, 356, 357; III., 73, 404
Hail, Gog annihilated by, II., 356, 357
Hail in the time of Joshua, II., 357
Hail, Israel protected from the, by clouds of glory, II., 374
Hail, punishment by, III., 90
Hail at the time of revelation, III., 91
Hail sent against Sisera, VI., 197.
Hailstones on the spot where Enoch had risen, I., 130
Hailstones, Egyptians at the Red Sea destroyed by, III., 26
Hailstones cast down upon the Canaanites, IV., 10
Hailstones suspended in mid-air, II., 357; IV., 10.
Hair of the swine used by Noah, I., 38; V., 54

Hair originally over entire face of the steer, I., 39
Hair of man corresponds to the woods, I., 49
Hair of Adam possessed by Absalom, I., 59
Hair covered by woman because of Eve's sin, I., 67; V., 90
Hair, one may not approach a woman with uncovered, III., 301
Hair of Noah at birth long and white, I., 145
Hair of the descendants of Canaan, I., 169
Hair, white, of Abraham turned black at the birth of Isaac, I., 206
Hair possessed by Esau at birth, I., 315
Hair of the first-born used for the teraphim, I., 371
Hair, Joseph dressed his, carefully, II., 5, 44
Hair locks, of Jannes and Jambres seized by Michael, III., 29; VI., 10
Hair of Joseph, the beauty of, II., 48
Hair of Judah, the stiffness and power of, II., 107, 108; V., 354
Hair sacs, of man, II., 227; V., 383
Hair, Job's wife sold her, for bread, II., 235; V., 387
Hair of the Israelitish infants, the length of, II., 258
Hair, wicked women suspended in Hell by their, II., 310, 311
Hair, God reveals Himself to man in his, II., 319; IV., 48; V., 383, 420; VI., 207
Hair, torn, as a sign of grief, III., 10
Hair, Rechabites did not cut their, III., 76
Hair of the child comes from the mother, III., 100
Hair, Moses wiped his pen on his, III., 143; VI., 61
Hair on the legs of the Queen of Sheba, IV., 145; VI., 289
Hair of goats used in the Tabernacle, III., 152, 165, 178
Hair, the Hebrew name for, III., 205
Hair, shaving of, prohibited to Samson, III., 205
Hair, shaving of the, of the Levites, at their consecration, III., 384
Hair, wearing of, in Gentile fashion, IV., 119
Hair of the angel of death, IV., 227
Hair, Jonah lost his, IV., 252; VI., 351
Hair of Sennacherib, the burning of, IV., 269
Hair, the bodies of demons covered with, IV., 289
Hair of Elijah was long, IV., 295
Hair, Habakkuk carried by his, to Babylonia, IV., 348
Hair of Edom's angel identical with the wool of the goat, I., 394; V., 312
Hair, the strength of people in their V., 354
Hairs of man, the number of, V., 383
Hair of David, the color of, VI., 247
Hair of martyrs changed to trees, VI., 405
Hair, Daniel fed the dragons with, VI., 427
Hair breadth, the third of a, II., 210
Hair dresser of Pharaoh's wife, II., 151; V., 371.
Hairy hands of Jacob, I., 333.
Halakah, Joseph bade his brothers not to discuss, on the journey, II., 115
Halakah revealed to Moses on Mt. Sinai, II., 326; III., 115
Halakah, one of the three parts of the oral law, III., 79; VI., 448
Halakah, insight into the, possessed by Bezalel, III., 154
Halakah, Joshua learned from Moses, III., 433
Halakah, the old, concerning a ritual bath, V., 115
Halakah reflected in the Agada, Acquisition, I., 290; VI., 194; Adultery, II., 35, 48, 50; III., 175; IV., 295; Agricultural laws, VI., 192; Agunah, IV., 183; Apostasy, VI., 136; Arbitration, VI., 261; Asylum, VI., 278, 304; Ban, II., 30; III., 297, 414; IV., 66; V., 356; VI., 138, 213, 267; Bastard, VI., 341; Benedictions, I., 218, 279, 282; II., 78, 167; III., 466; IV., 115–116; V., 98, 243, 268; VI., 11, 101, 265, 270, 449; Bird's

nest, VI., 227; Blasphemy, III., 240, 276; IV., 284; Burial, I., 100, 102; II., 149, 201; III., 190, 191; V., 319; Calendar, II., 362; VI., 271; Candlestick, lighting of, III., 217; Census, IV., 111; VI., 62, 270; Circumcision, I., 262, 397; II., 78–79, 267, 364; III., 20, 57; IV., 296; V., 234, 245, 268, 399, 423; VI., 132, 340; Civil Law, III., 39; IV., 214, 328; Concubines, V., 263; Confiscation, IV., 126, 284; Courts, II., 258, 262; III., 67–68, 69, 72, 294; IV., 33, 75, 76, 173, 286; VI., 442; Criminal law, procedure in, II., 35; III., 130; IV., 68, 126, 327; VI., 415; Cruelty to animals, II., 4, 5; Damages, III., 147; Death penalty, II., 75; III., 409; Dietary Laws, I., 336; II., 5, 96, 362; III., 6, 478; IV., 386; V., 190, 235; VI., 414, 422, 460, 471; Divorce, I., 267; II., 258–259, 262; III., 64, 239, 253; IV., 103; VI., 215, 251, 443; Documents, I., 296, 321, 343; II., 154, 230; IV., 92, 398; V., 257, 266, 284; VI., 464; Dowry, I., 365; II., 180; VI., 378; Domicile in Egypt, IV., 182; 'Erub, VI., 282; Execution of criminals, VI., 176; Fasting and Fast days, I., 308; IV., 374, 423; VI., 56, 469, 471, 472; First-born, redemption of, II., 18; First born, rights of, I., 263, 276, 320, 321; II., 4; III., 58; V., 260, 277, 284; First born, sacrifice of, V., 136; First fruits, II., 203; VI., 114; Flax and wool, the prohibition of using together, V., 136; Food prepared by Gentiles, IV., 382; VI., 118; Free property, I., 366; Fringes, II., 362; III., 20, 241, 289; VI., 100, 101, 374; Gentile nurses, II., 267; V., 399; Grace after meals, I., 268, 271; II., 14; III., 50; V., 248, 345; VI., 20, 180, 450; Hallah, VI., 96; Hallel, I., 331; II., 368; IV., 268; V., 435, 436; VI., 12, 362, 418, 477; Hanging, IV., 444; VI., 136; Heifer whose neck was broken, II., 117; IV., 67; V., 357; High priest, VI., 354; Idolatry, III., 263; IV., 328; Imprisonment, I., 216; II., 41; Inheritance, III., 242, 392, 394; VI., 311; Interest, IV., 241; VI., 345; Intermarriage, II., 50; IV., 31, 33, 66, 88–89, 129, 355; VI., 136, 189, 191, 193, 280, 281, 401, 406, 442, 458; King, laws applicable to, IV., 129, 165; VI., 278; King, rights of, VI., 261, 264, 306; Laborer, I., 367; Leprosy, II., 321; III., 212, 259, 289; Levirate marriage, II., 18; III., 392; V., 330; Levites, III., 228; VI., 442; Marriage, I., 224, 293, 358, 365; III., 39, 253; IV., 43, 76, 106, 227, 264, 295, 396; VI., 136, 202, 282; Marriage Benedictions, V., 262; VI., 193; Marriage Contract, I., 331; Megillah, writing of, VI., 481; Mezuzah, III., 6, 289; Minyan, I., 307, 308; VI., 253; Mourning, I., 290, 297, 319; II., 149–150; IV., 39, 188, 189; V., 127, 277; VI., 343; Nazirite, III., 204; VI., 233; New Moon, II., 362; Noachian Laws, I., 71, 167, 171; VI., 11, 31; Oath, II., 24, 50, 152; IV., 291; V., 260; VI., 382; Omer, VI., 190; Ordination, III., 399; Orlah, VI., 96; paschal lamb, II., 362, 363, 364, 368; III., 129; Passover, I., 52, 331; III., 214; IV., 268, 423; V., 439; Pentecost, IV., 404; Perjury, IV., 293, 327; VI., 40, 261, 312, 383; Phylacteries, III., 6, 20, 241; IV., 117; VI., 328, 421; Pilgrimages, IV., 187, 253; VI., 307; Prayer, I., 256, 301; IV., 348, 349; V., 263; VI., 253, 331, 435, 449; Priestly gifts, III., 290–291, 389; VI., 100, 101, 269, 317, 318; Priestly laws, III., 216, 458; VI., 302; Priestly service, II., 326; III., 88, 189; Property rights, IV., 16; Prophecy, suppression of, VI., 350; Proselytes, I., 219, 293; IV., 32, 119; V., 245; VI., 189, 190, 270, 294; Punishment, I., 326; II., 311, 312; Purity, laws of, III., 413; IV., 210, 354; V., 236; VI., 335; Rape, III., 147; Reading from the Torah, III., 40, 440, 449; Rebellious son, IV., 106; Red Heifer, III., 216; Ritual Bath, II., 343;

III., 57; IV., 186, 403, 422; V., 115; Sabbath, II., 94; III., 39, 47, 99, 218, 240, 241; IV., 8, 114, 374; V., 268, 405; VI., 174, 243, 311, 407, 439, 444; Sacrifice, I., 166, 282, 322; II., 117, 365; IV., 66; V., 249, 251, 309; VI., 271, 319, 347; Scrolls of the Torah, III., 6; Shaving of the Levites, III., 288; Shehitah, I., 329; II., 94; IV., 67; V., 48, 285; Shemoneh Esreh, IV., 359–361; Showbread, VI., 243; Sinew of the thigh, I., 389; II., 94; Sin offering, III., 195, 212; Slaughter of an animal and its young on one day, I., 381; III., 67, 310; Stolen property, I., 330; Tabernacles, Feast of, IV., 405, 444; Temple Laws, I., 34; III., 303; IV., 126, 156, 180–181, 185–186, 354; VI., 263, 264; Theft, II., 100; Tithes, I., 316; IV., 347, 355; VI., 448; Torture, IV., 106, 188; Traveling on a Festival, IV., 423; Treason, IV., 117, 187; VI., 312; Usury, IV., 189–190; Vows, III., 128, 301; IV., 43, 44, 46, 251, 292; VI., 203, 350; War, III., 405, 409–10; IV., 182; Washing of hands, VI., 282; Wedding ceremony, I., 68; Wine of Gentiles, III., 414; IV., 326, 370; VI., 439; Witnesses, I., 343; IV., 130; V., 257; VI., 312; Women, I., 67; IV., 116, 253; V., 89, 90; VI., 494

Halakot, Joseph's knowledge of the, II., 5

Halakot, Israel promised at Marah to receive, III., 39

Halakot contained in the second Tables of the Law, III., 139

Halakot ascribed to Haggai, VI., 440.

Halia, the refrain sung at Jacob's wedding feast, I., 360.

Halifin, a form of acquisition, VI., 194.

Halizah, the origin of the ceremony of, II., 18; V., 330

Halizah, ceremony of, performed by Ruth, VI., 193

Halizah, the law concerning, VI., 194.

Hallah, laws of, Moses and Aaron instructed the people in the, VI., 96

Hallah, laws of, are to be observed only in Palestine, VI., 96.

Hallel chanted on Passover, I., 330, 331; IV., 268; V., 435; VI., 12

Hallel recited by the Israelites in Egypt, II., 368; 370; V., 435, 436

Hallel, recitation of, by Hezekiah and his people, IV, 268; VI., 362

Hallel chanted in the Temple, V., 435

Hallel, the composition of, V., 435; VI., 418

Hallel, the manner of reciting the, VI., 13

Hallel, the Great, the authors of, VI., 477.

Halls, heavenly, see Hekalot.

Ham, the ancestor of the black race, I., 166; V., 55–6

Ham punished for having sexual intercourse in the ark, I., 166; V., 55, 188

Ham, activity of, in the ark of Noah, I., 166, 177; V., 55, 182, 188

Ham and Noah, I., 168, 169, 170; V., 191, 192

Ham, curse pronounced upon, I., 168–169; III., 452; V., 191

Ham and Canaan equally base in character, I., 169; V., 192

Ham built the city Neelatamauk, I., 171

Ham, wife of, details concerning, I., 171; V., 188; VI., 117

Ham, the land of, the climate and location of, I., 172, 173; II., 117; III., 267

Ham stole the garments of Adam and Eve from the Ark, I., 177

Ham urged Canaan to depart from the land not assigned to him, I., 220

Ham, the children of, are slaves, II., 288

Ham, immorality of, V., 191

Ham, one of the seventy nations, V., 195

Ham the first magician, V., 200

Ham, later called Zoroaster, V., 200

Ham, one of the seven sinners, VI., 182

Ham, the descendants of, I., 168, 169, 175, 177, 326, 327; II., 15, 289, 324; V., 188, 265; VI., 4

Ham, the descendants of, see also Hamites.

Haman, genealogy of, I., 338; IV., 396, 410, 418, 419, 422, 430, 446–447; VI., 68, 461, 462, 463

Haman and Mordecai, I., 338; IV., 398, 430, 431, 432, 436–437, 438; VI., 464, 477, 479
Haman and Ahasuerus, II., 17; IV., 202, 394–395, 408, 442, 447; VI., 463, 466
Haman, hostility of, towards the Jews, II., 150; IV., 369, 402–406, 408, 412, 425, 438; VI., 63, 463, 465, 467
Haman and Esther, IV., 218, 394, 429; VI., 480
Haman in charge of the feast of Shushan, IV., 370
Haman, sons of, IV., 393, 428, 430, 434, 436, 445; VI., 463, 465, 474, 476, 478, 479, 480
Haman, the wealth of, IV., 393, 415; VI., 146, 462, 463
Haman, identified with Memucan, IV., 394; VI., 456, 457, 463
Haman, the king ordered divine honors to be paid to, IV., 394–395; VI., 463
Haman, hostility of, towards Vashti, IV., 394, 442; VI., 478
Haman, the rank of, IV., 408, 447; VI., 463, 466
Haman, the blasphemous words uttered by, IV., 408
Haman, compared with the other enemies of Israel, IV., 409–410
Haman, the new palace regulation introduced by, IV., 421
Haman, death of, IV., 421, 444, 447, 474, 476; V., 240
Haman, the number of advisers of, IV., 430; VI., 475
Haman, the wife of, IV., 430
Haman, the father of, the occupation of, IV., 438; VI., 476
Haman, daughter of, details concerning, IV., 440; VI., 477
Haman, the accusation brought against, IV., 442; VI., 478
Haman desired royal insignia, IV., 434, 442; VI., 475
Haman an accomplice of Bigthan and Teresh, IV., 443
Haman, house of, a beam from the, furnished the cross for his execution, IV., 444
Haman, fortune of, the heirs of, IV., 445; VI., 480
Haman in Arabic legend, V., 222
Haman, a relative of Bigthan and Teresh, VI., 461
Haman, descendants of, taught Torah at Bene Berak, VI., 462
Haman, the name of, in use among the Persians, VI., 462
Haman found one of the treasures buried by Joseph, VI., 462
Haman a great astrologer, VI., 464
Haman afflicted with leprosy, VI., 477
Haman took the same lodging as Jesus, VI., 479
Haman, impure body of, VI., 479.
Hamath, Israel migrated to, III., 448
Hamath, people of, worship a ram, IV., 266
Hamath, the settlement of Canaan reached from, to Egypt, I., 220.
Hamathites, Palestine provisionally granted to, I., 173.
Hamites of the Jordan plain tributary to Chedorlaomer, I., 229
Hamites will serve Jacob, I., 334
Hamites, the anger of, aroused against Shechem, I., 398
Hamites, Jacob commanded by Isaac not to marry with, II., 288
Hamites, the number of, V., 194
Hamites, Nimrod the chief of, V., 199
Hamites, the first idolaters, V., 201
Hamites, the builders of the Tower of Babel, V., 201.
Hammedatha, the meaning of the name of, VI., 462–463.
Hammer, Sisera slain with a, IV., 38; VI., 198
Hammer, Adam was taught the use of, V., 83.
Hamon, the name of Gabriel, VI., 363.
Hamor, the names of the children of, I., 396; II., 76
Hamor, the son of Haddakum, I., 396
Hamor requested Jacob to allow Dinah to marry his son, I., 396, 397
Hamor tried to persuade Shechem not to marry Dinah, I., 396
Hamor circumcised himself, I., 398
Hamor slain by Simon, II., 195.
Hamudan, the father of Elflalet, II., 39.
Hanani, the prophet, the daughter of, married to Asa, VI., 310.

Hanamel, son of Shallum, a relative of Jeremiah, IV., 246, 302; VI., 171, 411
Hanamel descended from Rahab, VI., 171, 411.
Hananiah, one of the 70 elders, III., 250; VI., 87
Hananiah, the false prophet, an enemy of Jeremiah, details concerning, IV., 297, 298, 302; VI., 373, 389
Hananiah identified with John, VI., 373
Hananiah, Daniel's campanion, one of the six pious men, VI., 193
Hananiah, see also Daniel, companions of
Hand of God, see God, hand of
Hand, Eve not formed out of, I., 66
Hand, one, Jacob uprooted an oak with, I., 412
Hand of Zerah, a scarlet thread was put on the, II., 37
Hand of Moses afflicted with leprosy, II., 321
Hand, right, Gabriel caused milk to flow from Abraham's, I., 189 V., 210
Hand, the right, of Jacob supported by Michael, I., 333
Hand, the right, Jacob fought with a sword in the, I., 405
Hand, the right, Isaac grasped Levi with the, I., 412
Hand, the right, of Simon, was withered for seven days, II., 192
Hand, right, one should beckon with the, III., 64
Hand, the left, Isaac grasped Judah with the, I., 412
Hand, left, Jacob fought with a bow in his, I., 405
Hand, left, phylacteries are wound up on the, III., 20
Hand, left, one should repulse with the, III., 64
Hand, the left, of Jacob supported by Gabriel, I., 333
Hand-breadth, a, width of the Tables of the Law, VI., 60
Hands, four, possessed by inhabitants of of Tebel, I., 10
Hands, serpent deprived of, I., 77, 78 98 V., 101
Hands of the angel, I., 130, 136, 301, 335; II., 319; V., 123
Hands of Jacob, the size of, I., 332
Hands of the Ishmaelites grew rigid, II. 20
Hands of Joseph, a signet ring put on the, II., 73
Hands, two, possessed by all creatures, II., 206
Hands, the function of, II., 215
Hands, the wicked suspended in Hell by their, II., 310, 311
Hands of Moses supported by Aaron and Hur, III., 60, 61
Hands, unchaste deeds with the, III., 102
Hands, human, consisted of one piece until Noah's time, V., 168
Hands, raised, prayer with, should not last longer than three hours, VI., 25.
Handsel, the pot of lentils given to Esau by Jacob as a, V., 277.
Hanging of executed criminals, the law concerning, III., 241; IV., 444
Hanging of the bodies of the Israelites that sinned at Peor, III., 383
Hanging, one of the forms of capital punishment, III., 409
Hanging on a tree, the fate of Absalom, IV., 106
Hanging of the descendants of Saul, IV., 444
Hanging of Haman, IV., 444, 447
Hanging of the bodies of blasphemers and idolaters, VI., 136.
Hanina, R., the parents of, the death of, I., 118–119
Hanina, R., the story of, and the frog, I., 119, 120; V., 148.
Hanina b. Dosa, future world created for, V., 68.
Hannah, a prophetess, IV., 57.
Hannah, prophecy of, concerning Korah, III., 300
Hannah, unconscious prophecy of, IV., 60; VI., 219
Hannah, prayers of, IV., 58, 60; VI., 215, 216, 217, 219, 234
Hannah and Peninnah, IV., 58, 60
Hannah, Eli's blessing bestowed upon, IV., 59

Hannah, age of, at the birth of Samuel, IV., 59 VI., 218
Hannah, a woman of valor, V., 258
Hannah, sterility of, VI., 205, 218
Hannah, the father of, the name of, VI., 215
Hannah, beauty of, VI., 216, 217
Hannah, the first to call God, the Lord of Hosts, VI., 217
Hannah and Samuel, VI., 219, 234
Hannah, the number of children of, VI., 219–220.
Hannibal, the defeat of, V., 373.
Hanoch, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Hanukkah festival, lights of the, will shine forever, III., 218; VI., 79
Hanukkah, Cain and Abel offered their sacrifices on, V., 136
Hanukkah, feast of, in the month of Kislew, VI., 71.
Hanun, king of Ammon, identical with Shobi, IV., 106.
Happiness of the pious often deferred, I., 358
Happiness of the ante-diluvians, V., 155.
Harabah, the fourth earth, I., 10.
Haran and Terah, I., 195, 216
Haran and Abraham, I., 202, 216; V., 214
Haran, the names of the children of, I., 202, 205
Haran, imperfect in his faith in God, I., 202, 216; V., 214
Haran perished in a fiery furnace, I., 202, 216, 319; V., 214, 215
Haran the first son to die in the lifetime of his father, I., 202
Haran, the star of, I, 202
Haran, eight years old when he begot Sarah, V., 214
Haran suffered for the crime of Lot, V., 214
Haran and Nahor, V., 214
Haran, the premature death of, the explanations for, V., 214, 215, 217
Haran, Terah stopped for a time in, I., 205, 217, 218; V., 217, 219
Haran, Abraham remained five years in, V., 230
Haran, Emtelai died in, V., 208
Haran, the coming of Isaac to, involves the return of the dominion to its old place, V., 260
Haran, the journey of Eliezer to, the short duration of, I., 294, 296
Haran, Laban lived in, I., 341, 353
Haran, Bethuel, king of, I., 294; V., 261
Haran, Jacob's journey to, accompanied by five miracles, I., 349
Haran, Jacob's abode in, I., 353, 354, 355, 360, 372; III., 133; V., 294, 412
Haran, the wives of Gad and Naphtali from, II., 39
Haran, Pythagoras came from, V., 197
Haran, inhabitants of, the character of, I., 205, 357; V., 219–220, 295
Haran, the land of, details concerning, I., 205, 298–299, 353, 360; II., 201; V., 197.
Haranites as authorities on Jewish law, V., 295.
Harariah ceded to Jacob by the Gentiles, I., 411.
Harbonah one of the angels of destruction, IV., 374
Harbonah, the eulogy attached to, IV., 325
Harbonah accompanied Mordecai, IV., 437
Harbonah originally a friend of Haman, IV., 443; VI., 478
Harbonah, Elijah in the guise of, IV., 202
Harbonah identified with Elijah, VI., 478.
Hard soil is fertile, III., 267.
Hardness of the cedar, I., 260.
Hare changes its sex, V., 55; VI., 206
Hare, stomach of, a remedy against sterility, V., 55; VI., 206
Hare, stomach of, recommended to Samson's mother, V., 55
Hare, flesh of, Esau prepared for Isaac, V., 285
Hares, live, eaten by Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 291, 292; VI., 382.
Harlot of Gaza, Samson a captive of, VI., 208
Harlot, Elijah in the guise of, IV., 203, 204; VI., 326
Harlot, see also Courtisan and Prostitute.
Haron, one of the angels of Destruction, details concerning, III., 124, 125.

Harp of David; see David, Harp of
Harp, Zuleika urged Joseph to play the, **II.**, 47
Harp, Serah played the, before Jacob, **II.**, 115
Harp of Aeol, **VI.**, 262
Harp used in messianic times, **VI.**, 262
Harps of the Levites, **IV.**, 304, 316, 317.
Harsum, the father of Gabina, the wealth of, **VI.**, 430
Harsum not identical with Croesus, **VI.**, 430.
Hart, Naphtali swift as a, **II.**, 109
Hart, leaping of the, **III**, 78
Hart caught by Esau, **V.**, 285.
Harut, the fallen angel, **V.**, 160.
Hashmal surrounds the throne of God, **I.**, 18
Hashmal, a class of angels, **V.**, 25.
Hashmalim proclaim the kingship of God, **III.**, 111.
Hasidic Cabala, the founder of, **IV.**, **232.**
Hasidim, legends of, **VI.**, 305.
Hasmoneans, descendants of Aaron, **III.**, 218
Hasmoneans and Pharisees, the strife between, **VI.**, 156
Hasmoneans, the older Haggadah never alludes to, **VI.**, 156.
Hassenuah, one of the elders of Israel, **VI.**, 88.
Hatchet, Abraham broke the idols with a, **I.**, 214, 215; **V.**, 218.
Hathach killed by Haman, **IV.**, 421
Hathach identified with Daniel, **IV.** 419; **VI.**, 414, 469
Hathach and Mordecai had their conversation in the open, **IV.**, 419
Hathach acted as mediator between Esther and Mordecai **IV**, 421; **VI.**, 470.
Hatred, the cause of, **I.**, 223
Hatred, the consequences of, **II.**, 217
Hatred banished by righteousness and humility, **II.**, 217
Hatred of the serpent for man caused by jealousy, **V.**, 94
Hatred, angels without, **V.**, 108
Hatred and revenge, explanation of Saturnalia, **V.**, 116.
Hayyah, R., Elijah in the guise of, **IV.**, 209
Hayyah, R., reconciled with R. Judah ha-Nasi, **IV.**, 209
Hayyah and his sons, the efficacy of the prayers of, **IV.**, 219–220
Hayyah, see also Hiyyah.
Hayyot encircle God's throne, **I.**, 3, 10, 18; **V.**, 24, 25
Hayyot bear the Throne of God, **VI.**, 143
Hayyot, abode of, **I.**, 13; **II.**, 309
Hayyot, vibration of the trees of Paradise communicated to, **I.**, 26
Hayyot praise God, **I.**, 83; **III.**, 111; **IV.**, 115; **V.**, 25
Hayyot, angel of the, **I.**, 84
Hayyot noticed Enoch at a great distance, **I.**, 138
Hayyot, the heat of the breath of, **IV.**, 112; **V.**, 24
Hayyot nourished by the radiance of the Shekinah, **III.**, 143; **VI.**, 60
Hayyot made of fire, **III.**, 162
Hayyot, a class of angels, **IV.**, 359; **V.**, 25; **VI.**, 82
Hayyot, faces of, the number of, **V.**, 25; **VI.**, 360
Hayyot, bull image of, **V.**, 25
Hayyot are eternal, **V.**, 25
Hayyot the mediator between Israel and God, **V.**, 48
Hayyot will testify to the unity of God on the day of judgment, **VI.**, 103.
Havilah, Joseph defeated the Ishmaelites in, **II.**, 77
Havilah, precious stones of, the virtues of, **IV.**, 23.
Hawk, the flying of, **II.**, 287
Hawk of gold on Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 157, 158.
Hazael, divine honors paid to, **VI.**, 348.
Hazlelponit, mother of Samson, a woman of valor, **V.**, 258; **VI.**, 205, 206.
Hazlelponit, the sterility of, **VI.**, 205
Hazlelponit, one of the 22 pious women **VI.**, 205.
Hazor, Pirathon the king of, **I.**, 410
Hazor, Jabin the king of, **IV.**, 35; **VI.**, 184, 194
Hazor, the booty of, carried away by the sons of Jacob, **I.**, 410; **VI.**, 194

Hazor destroyed by Joshua, V., 317; VI., 194.
Hazarmaveth, the character of the inhabitants of, V., 193.
Hazubah used to mark the boundaries of Palestine, IV., 15
Hazubah, the difficulty of uprooting, IV., 16; VI., 179.
Hazzan pronounces marriage blessings under the Huppah, I., 68
Hazzan, celestial, V., 25
Hazzan, Jeremiah as, VI., 332
Hazzan, see also Precentor.
He, letter, forms part of the ineffable name of God, I., 7
He, letter, added to Ishah, I., 69
He, letter, occurs twice in the name of God, II., 58
He, letter, rested on the Sabbath, III., 235
He, letter, flew about on week days, III., 235
He, letter, visible in the cloud over the ark, III., 235
He, letter, and Waw too exalted to be used as means of creation, I., 7.
Head of crocodile possessed by the phoenix, I., 33
Head of the pious, crowns upon, I., 57
Head of the embryo, light on, extinguished, I., 58
Head, Eve not formed out of, I., 66
Head of Nimrod, a stream issued from, I., 204
Head of Marumath chopped off, I., 209
Head of an ass, the price of, in the time of Elishah, I., 221
Head of Jacob, Rebekah laid her hands upon, I., 327
Head of the slain first-born salted, I., 371
Head of Jashub cut off by Judah, I., 409
Head of Jashub's sons, dust strewn upon, II., 25
Head of Jacob laid on Judah's knees, II., 27
Head of Zuleika, the precious stones on, II., 53
Head of Pharaoh, precious stones on the, II., 68
Head of Esau rolled into the Cave of Machpelah, II., 154
Head, one, all creatures possess, II., 206
Head of a calf possessed by Keteb, III., 186
Head of the magic bird made of gold, III., 353
Head of Dan, the Danites took an oath by, IV., 182
Head, Leviathan puts his, in Paradise, V., 42
Head of Ziz reaches the throne of glory, V., 47
Head of Adam, earth of Palestine taken for, V., 72
Head, covering of, by unmarried Jewish women, V., 90
Head of Shemhazai in the heaven, V., 170
Head, covering of, required of one who is excommunicated, VI., 267
Head, the seat of wisdom, VI., 283
Head of each Israelite on Sinai lifted by an angel, III., 95
Heads, two, possessed by inhabitants of Tebel, I., 10
Heads of the Hayyot, firmament over them, I., 13
Heads, two, of the Angel of Death, I., 306
Heads, 70,000, possessed by the tall angel, II., 307
Heads, 70,000, possessed by the scorpions of Hell, II., 312
Heads of serpents used for enchantment, III., 410
Heads, dwellers in Paradise walk on their, V., 263.
Healing, art of, see also Medicine
Healing, art of, Solomon learned from the book of Raziel, I., 157
Healing the sick, the power of, possessed by the precious stones of Abraham, I., 292
Healing, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Healing power of Miriam's well, III., 54; VI., 22
Healing springs, list of, hidden by Hezekiah, VI., 369
Healing, angel of, called Raphael, I., 54; V., 71, 330
Healing, see also Cure, and Medicine.
Health, window of, in the first heaven. II., 306

Health, Jacob prayed to return home in, I., 353.
Hearing is not like seeing, III., 88; VI.,33.
Heart of the fox wanted by Leviathan, I., 41
Heart, Eve not formed out of, I., 66
Heart of Adam and Eve, Sammael's son spoke from, I., 155
Heart weakening caused by one glance at the Rephaim, I., 151
Heart of Jacob melted like wax, I., 333
Heart of Judah, the hair above, II., 107; V., 354
Heart, function of, II., 215; III., 208, 296
Heart, an angel laid his hand on the, of each Israelite on Sinai, III., 95
Heart of Joram pierced by an arrow, IV., 190
Heart signifies intellect, V., 57
Heart of his country, the king, V., 245
Heart, the entire body suffers through the sickness of, V., 245
Heart of the locust, the shape of, VI., 314
Heart, seat of wisdom, VI., 283.
Heat, the origin of, I., 12, 132
Heat of the sun, the origin of, I., 25, 132
Heat not dispensed by the sun during the night, I., 25
Heat of the sun cooled by the stream in heaven, I., 25; V., 37
Heat and dew brought by the phoenix, I., 33
Heat, Adam will be scourged by, I., 97–98
Heat of the land of Ham, I., 172
Heat, the Egyptians plagued by, II., 266; V., 398
Heat of Hell reaches the earth, I., 240
Heat, Joseph fell sick with, II., 6
Heat, storehouses of, III., 232
Heat, intensity of, in the belly of the fish that harbored Jonah, IV., 252
Heat of the springs of Tiberias, cause of, V., 19
Heat not possessed by the stars and the moon, V., 37
Heat, the giants perished from the, during the Deluge, V., 181
Heat, man cannot protect himself against, V., 349
Heat, the cause of the death of the Shunammite child, VI., 346.
Heath-rushes, Dan's grandchildren numerous as, V., 379.
Heathen, see Gentiles.
Heave-offering, women commanded especially to observe, I., 67
Heave-offering of the world, Adam considered as, I., 67; V., 89
Heave-offering given to the priests, III., 289, 290.
Heaven, creation of, I., 8, 51, 82, 83; III., 154, 155, 403; V., 8, 17, 42, 64, 66, 107
Heaven, the highest, Adam ascended, on the first Sabbath, I., 84
Heaven, funeral rites of Adam in, I., 99
Heaven, Enoch's ascension into, I., 126, 130, 131, 135, 137; V., 156, 157,161, 163
Heaven, Abraham's ascension to, I., 235, 302, 303, 306; V., 229
Heaven, Jacob wrestled with the angel in, I., 387; V., 306
Heaven, oil flowed down from, for Jacob, I., 352
Heaven, Levi's ascension into, I., 387; II., 194; V., 307
Heaven, Asenath's place in, II., 175
Heaven, the ascension of Moses into, II., 305–315; III., 109, 117, 305, 424, 435, 436, 446, 469, 477, 481; V., 334, 416–418; VI., 149
Heaven, the length of Moses' stay in, III., 67, 117, 133, 141, 142, 429, 469; VI., 49
Heaven, Moses caused, to keep silent, VI., 160
Heaven listened to Moses, I., 50
Heaven, Moses subsisted on the glory of the Shekinah while in, V., 236
Heaven, Moses sat in, VI., 47
Heaven, Moses and Elijah never ascended to, III., 159; VI., 37
Heaven, vicinity of, the abode of Moses and Elijah in the, VI., 322–323
Heaven, Azazel barred from, after his sin, V., 171
Heaven, the time of Elijah's translation to, IV., 200–201; VI., 322
Heaven, Shemhazai ascended to, I., 149
Heaven, first, the occupants of, I., 131; II., 194, 306; V., 417; VI., 292

Heaven, the first, the function of, **I.**, 9
Heaven, the second, the occupants of, **I.**, 9, 131; **II.**, 306–307; **V.**, 5, 417
Heaven, the second, the splendor of, **II.**, 194
Heaven, the third, the contents and occupants of, **I.**, 9, 100, 131–132; **II.**, 195, 307; **III.**, 44; **V.**, 11, 127, 374, 417
Heaven, the fourth, the contents and occupants of, **I.**, 9, 132–133; **II.**, 307; **V.**, 11, 417
Heaven, fourth, Zebul the name of, **VI.**, 292
Heaven, the fifth, the occupants of, **I.**, 9, 133; **II.**, 308; **V.**, 417
Heaven, the sixth, the occupants and contents of, **I.**, 9, 133; **II.**, 308; **V.**, 11, 417
Heaven, the seventh, the occupants and contents of the, **I.**, 10, 56, 133–134; **II.**, 308—309; **V.**, 11, 30, 75, 157, 417; **VI.**, 297
Heaven, the seventh, the name of, **I.**, 84, 124; **V.**, 11
Heaven, the seventh, attached to the arm of God, **I.**, 11
Heaven, windows of, **I.**, 17; **IV.**, 280, 426; **V.**, 24
Heaven, soul escapes to, every night, **I.**, 56
Heaven, Satan flung out of, **I.**, 64; **V.**, 85
Heaven, souls climb up to, on the pillars of Paradise, **I.**, 69
Heaven, Zebul is at the entrance of, **I.**, 69
Heaven, celebration of the first Sabbath in, **I.**, 84, 85
Heaven, festivals of, origin of, **I.**, 89
Heaven, angels burn incense in, **I.**, 99
Heaven, the return of the Shekinah to, **I.**, 124; **II.**, 260; **V.**, 152; **VI.**, 372
Heaven, arrows shot by the builders of the Tower of Babel towards, **I.**, 179; **V.**, 203
Heaven, fortunes of men determined in, on New Year's Day, **I.**, 261
Heaven ascended by the angels, **I.**, 300, 351; **V.**, 290
Heaven, the angels banished from, **I.**, 386; **V.**, 70, 306
Heaven, the throne of God, **II.**, 333
Heaven, manna descended from, **III.**, 43
Heaven, no distinction between day and night in, **III.**, 116
Heaven, chambers of, made of fire, **III.**, 162
Heaven, eleven curtains of, **III.**, 165
Heaven, the original size of, **III.**, 180
Heaven, the color of, **III.**, 193; **IV.**, 161
Heaven, the study of the Torah brings peace in, **III.**, 198
Heaven, Aaron translated to, **III.**, 327
Heaven at dawn, the beauty of, **IV.**, 145
Heaven, the keys of the Temple taken up to, **IV.**, 286
Heaven, etymology of the Hebrew word, **V.**, 9
Heaven and firmament, relation between, **V.**, 17, 66
Heaven, angels reside in, **V.**, 22, 335
Heaven, witness for man's actions, **V.**, 38
Heaven, moon slipped in, **V.**, 40
Heaven, vault of, Leviathan, identified with, **V.**, 45
Heaven, vault of, signs of the Zodiac affixed to, **V.**, 45
Heaven, soul of man from, **V.**, 66
Heaven, one of the three divisions of the cosmos, **V.**, 70
Heaven, marriages made in, **V.**, 75–76, 262
Heaven, the immortals taken up alive into, **V.**, 96
Heaven, Sabbath dates from the time before the creation of the, **V.**, 111
Heaven, three men ascended to, to perform service, **V.**, 157
Heaven, the angel of, **V.**, 160
Heaven, the fallen angels returned to, **V.**, 169
Heaven, the waters above the, **VI.**, 10
Heaven, Torah was to remain in, for a thousand generations after creation, **VI.**, 30
Heaven, angels not permitted to sit in, **VI.**, 47
Heaven, the tabernacle symbolical of, **VI.**, 63
Heaven, weeping of, **VI.**, 162
Heaven, Torah came from, **VI.**, 307
Heaven, the broken tables of the law returned to, **VI.**, 307

Heaven, the gates of, I., 69, 132, 133, 304, 352; II., 195; III., 109, 419; IV., 360; VI., 35, 46, 158
Heaven exceeds the earth, I., 24
Heaven and earth, hymn of, I., 44
Heaven and earth consulted by God before creating man, I., 52
Heaven and earth trembled at the utterance of God, III., 95
Heaven and earth, the tables of the law the symbol of, III., 151
Heaven and earth, the distance between, IV., 334; VI., 423
Heaven and earth, manner in which harmony was established between, V., 66
Heaven and earth, Moses commanded, to stand still, VI., 6
Heaven, see also Heavens.
Heavenly academy, the new teachings expounded daily in the, I., 292
Heavenly academy, see also Academy, heavenly
Heavenly ban put on those who drank the wine of Gentiles, III., 414
Heavenly beauty of Joseph, II., 171
Heavenly beings consist of fire and water, V., 7
Heavenly being, Israel the name of a, V., 307
Heavenly bodies, the movements of, II., 238; V., 132
Heavenly bodies, the angels preside over, II., 307
Heavenly bodies rested during the deluge, V., 168
Heavenly bodies, worship of, forbidden in the Torah, III., 331; V., 205
Heavenly bodies created after plants, V., 34
Heavenly bodies have power over the plants, I., 73
Heavenly bodies, light of, V., 34
Heavenly bodies, the time of their appearance before God, V., 38
Heavenly bodies endowed with conciousness and intelligence, V., 40
Heavenly bodies formed of 3 elements, V., 41
Heavenly bodies witness for man's actions, V., 38
Heavenly bodies, song of praise of, V., 36, 62, 110
Heavenly bodies created by the right hand of God, V., 64
Heavenly body of Elijah, VI., 323, 325
Heavenly books written by the finger of God, II., 175
Heavenly bread, VI., 17
Heavenly bread, see also Manna
Heavenly choir, Michael the leader of, I., 386; V., 306
Heavenly, the, divided from the terrestrial by fire, I., 13
Heavenly court arbitrated the case of Michael and Sammael, I., 313
Heavenly court appeared to Jacob at the death of Rebekah, I., 414; V., 318
Heavenly court consulted by God concerning the drowning of the Egyptians, III., 23–24
Heavenly court, Moses' death decreed in the, III., 417; VI., 146
Heavenly courts, Moses' death proclaimed in the, III., 418
Heavenly court, one of the scrolls written by Moses brought to the, III., 440
Heavenly court, a description of the, IV., 114
Heavenly court, Ahab's trial in the, IV., 187; VI., 312
Heavenly court, the sins punished by, IV., 421
Heavenly court consists of angels, V., 3
Heavenly court, man's good deeds his defenders at, V., 77
Heavenly court of 71 judged the serpent, V., 122
Heavenly court, witnesses for and against man in the, V., 128
Heavenly court of justice, the arguments of, concerning Cain, V., 141
Heavenly court, Abel the judge in, V., 142
Heavenly court, number of the members of, V., 153, 238
Heavenly court, Adam condemned by a, V., 238
Heavenly court of justice punished the cities of sin, V., 238, 241
Heavenly court, the references in the Bible to, V., 241

Heavenly court, the decision of, regarding Jonah's soul, **VI.**, 350
Heavenly court, God presides over, **V.**, 422
Heavenly court, see also God, court of justice of
Heavenly curtain, see Curtain, heavenly
Heavenly decree, the sealing of, **IV.**, 416; **VI.**, 468
Heavenly decree of annihilation of Israel, the annulment of, **IV.**, 433
Heavenly decree issued against Job, **V.**, 385
Heavenly family, plea of the, in favor of Israel, **VI.**, 468
Heavenly father, see Father, heavenly
Heavenly fire, see Fire, heavenly
Heavenly fragrance, Israel cured of their diseases by the, **II.**, 374; **V.**, 438
Heavenly fragrance at the time of revelation, **VI.**, 39
Heavenly garments, possessors of, **I.**, 79, 135, 139; **III.**, 325; **V.**, 102, 103; **VI.**, 112
Heavenly gifts will be returned to Israel in the world to come, **V.**, 390; **VI.**, 56
Heavenly gifts, Moses hid, in his tent, **VI.**, 56
Heavenly girdle of Job, the powers of, **II.**, 241; **V.**, 388
Heavenly Halls, see Hekalot
Heavenly herald, see Herald, heavenly
Heavenly hierarchy, the number of heads of the, **V.**, 70; **VI.**, 82
Heavenly high priest, see High priest, heavenly
Heavenly ink, the origin of, **III.**, 143
Heavenly Jerusalem, see Jerusalem, the heavenly
Heavenly judgment pronounced against Reuben, **IV.**, 360
Heavenly kingdom will come after 7,000 years, **IV.**, 28
Heavenly ladder, **I.**, 351; **V.**, 10, 91, 290
Heavenly light, see Light, heavenly
Heavenly mare, **VI.**, 9
Heavenly messengers, three present at the death-bed of every man, **V.**, 125
Heavenly music, **VI.**, 36
Heavenly mysteries mastered by Adam, **V.**, 118
Heavenly oil of Jacob, **V.**, 119
Heavenly oil, see also Oil, Heavenly
Heavenly origin of man, **V.**, 65
Heavenly origin of Cain and Abel, **V.**, 133
Heavenly palace, the seventh, Enoch's throne near, **I.**, 139
Heavenly priest, Michael the, **I.**, 9, 385
Heavenly princes, the punishment of, **V.**, 435
Heavenly punishment of death for blasphemy, **V.**, 386
Heavenly punishment by fire, **VI.**, 35
Heavenly radiance shed over the face of the Israelites, **III.**, 93; **VI.**, 37
Heavenly remedies kept by Raphael, **I.**, 54
Heavenly rod, see Rod, heavenly
Heavenly scribe, details concerning, **V.**, 129, 156, 163
Heavenly seal attached to the document of the Great Synagogue, **VI.**, 449
Heavenly singer, details concerning, **I.**, 14; **V.**, 17, 24, 25
Heavenly stream cools off the sun, **V.**, 37
Heavenly sword, see Sword heavenly
Heavenly tables, an angel communicated things to Jacob from, **VI.**, 49
Heavenly Temple, the description of, **II.**, 307; **III.**, 149; **VI.**, 62
Heavenly Temple, see also Temple, heavenly
Heavenly trumpets, the sound of the, **VI.**, 174
Heavenly sword picked out the Amalekites for destruction, **IV.**, 4
Heavenly voice, see Voice, heavenly
Heavenly waters, **I.**, 13; **III.**, 20
Heavenly water, Torah called the, **II.**, 304
Heavenly weapon will be restored to Israel in the world to come, **III.**, 463
Heavenly wisdom, Bezalel endowed with, **II.**, 254.
Heavens, Moses appealed to the, to pray for him, **III.**, 431
Heavens and the earth consist of different elements, **I.**, 8
Heavens, the length of the, **I.**, 11

Heavens, distance between earth and the, I., 11
Heavens, the new, brought forth at creation, I., 11
Heavens, light of, from the firmament, I., 13; V., 66
Heavens not the same as the firmament, I., 13
Heavens and earth, aspirations to infinity curbed, I., 13
Heavens, radiance of, blinds the sun and the moon, I., 25
Heavens kept in place by the firmament, I., 73
Heavens wept at the fall of man, I., 80
Heavens, the builders of the Tower of Babel wished to bore a hole in the, I., 179, 180; V., 203
Heavens, the signs of, Nahor practiced magic according to, I., 186
Heavens empurpled by God, I., 213
Heavens opened by God, I., 284
Heavens, the different uses of, II., 195
Heavens covered with the clouds, II., 333
Heavens, six, the wagons of the Tabernacle symbolical of, III., 193
Heavens, seven, God opened, at Sinai, III., 93, 96
Heavens, seven, the purpose of, I, 9, 11
Heavens, seven, the distance between each of the, I., 11; VI., 423
Heavens, seven, the names of, V., 10
Heavens, the seven, visited by Baruch, IV., 323
Heavens, the impermanence of, III., 431, 451; VI., 35
Heavens recite the praise of God, IV., 115; V., 62
Heavens consist of fire and water, V., 7
Heavens, the number of, V., 9, 10, 11, 12, 23, 33
Heavens, description of, V., 10
Heavens, thickness of, V., 13
Heavens became fruitful and multiplied, V., 17
Heavens, the higher, the occupants of, V., 30
Heavens opened up for Isaac at the time of the Akedah, V., 285
Heavens offered by God as guarantors that the Torah will be observed, VI., 35
Heavens declare the glory of God, VI., 160
Heavens opened for Adam to perceive the angels sing, V., 93–4
Heavens, the tablet of the, read by Asher, II., 219
Heavens opened before Ezekiel, I., 51
Heavens artificially made by Hiram, IV., 335
Heavens, commotion of, at the death of Methuselah, I., 141.
Heber, the grandson of Asher, II., 188
Heber, the name of Moses, II., 269
Heber, the meaning of the name of, II., 269, 290
Heber, the name of Jethro, II., 290.
Hebrew Alphabet, see also Alphabet, Hebrew
Hebrew alphabet allotted to Shem, I., 173; V., 194
Hebrew alphabet, 22 letters of the, III., 158; V., 107
Hebrew alphabet, letters of, engraved on the Urim and Thummim, III., 173; VI., 69
Hebrew alphabet, the number of the letters of, divisible by three, VI., 30
Hebrew characters, Seth's invention of, V., 149, 150
Hebrew script given up after the return from Babylonia, IV., 354
Hebrew language given to Israel, I., 181
Hebrew language made use of by God at the creation, I., 181; V., 205
Hebrew, Joseph spoke, to his brethren, II., 108, 112; V., 355
Hebrew, Pharaoh did not know, II., 151–2
Hebrew language spoken by the family of Shem and Eber, II., 214; V., 205
Hebrew, Job's daughters praised God in, II., 242
Hebrew language spoken by Israel in Egypt, II., 300; III., 200; VI., 38
Hebrew, Moses received the prophecies in, III., 87; VI., 33, 45
Hebrew, Balaam's imperfect knowledge of, III., 365; VI., 128

Hebrew spoken by Balaam's ass, **III.**, 365
Hebrew, Torah proclaimed in, **III.**, 454
Hebrew language not understood by the angels, **V.**, 65
Hebrew spoken by the serpent, **V.**, 94
Hebrew the original language of man, **V.**, 94, 205
Hebrew language lost by the generation of the Tower of Babel, **V.**, 113
Hebrew inaccurately pronounced by the Alexandrians, **V.**, 393
Hebrew words contained in all languages, **V.**, 206
Hebrew, Abraham called the, **V.**, 224
Hebrew origin of the prayer of Asenath, **V.**, 374
Hebrew midwives, details concerning, **II.**, 252–253
Hebrews, the wisdom of, **II.**, 98
Hebrews, Haran the original seat of, **V.**, 197.
Hebron, called Kiriath arba, **V.**, 126
Hebron, the poorest part of Palestine, **III.**, 267
Hebron, the grave of the Patriarchs, **III.**, 270, 272
Hebron, Abraham settled in, **I.**, 269, 288; **V.**, 219
Hebron, Jews of, the story of Abraham and, **I.**, 307, 308
Hebron, inhabitants of, participated in the burial of Abraham and Sarah, **V.**, 257
Hebron, the people of, rewarded for their kindness to Abraham, **V.**, 257
Hebron, Sarah died at, **I.**, 287
Hebron, Isaac settled in, **I.**, 326, 340 402; **II.**, 196
Hebron, Esau brought Judith to, **I.**, 327
Hebron, Jacob lived in, **V.**, 324
Hebron, the sons of Jacob buried in, **II.**, 191, 193, 201, 207, 216, 218, 220, 222
Hebron, Judah's dog attacked by a leopard in, **II.**, 198
Hebron, Joseph wished to be buried in, **V.**, 377
Hebron captured by Israel 40 years after the Exodus, **V.**, 257
Hebron, the son of Kohath, **III.**, 286.
Hedor, the story of the Elamite and, **I.**, 245–246; **V.**, 237.
Heel of Esau, Jacob's sin in holding on to, **V.**, 346.
Hegai, chief of the eunuchs, **IV.**, 386.
He-goats, two, sacrificed on the Day of Atonement, **I.**, 150
He-goats, see also Goats.
Heifer offered by Abraham, the symbolism of, **I.**, 235
Heifer whose neck is broken, the law of, taught to Joseph by Jacob, **II.**, 117
Heifer whose neck is broken, an atonement for lack of hospitality, **V.**, 357
Heifer, the beheading of, as atonement for murder, **IV.**, 67.
Hekal, details concerning, **I.**, 12.
Hekalot, seven, description of, an account of the 7 heavens, **V.**, 11.
Heled, the first earth, **I.**, 11.
Helena, queen of Adiabene, a proselyte, **VI.**, 412.
Heliu, Delilah the mother of, **VI.**, 209.
Hell, see also Eternal Punishment, Hades, and Gehenna
Hell, preëxistence of, **I.**, 3
Hell, purpose of, **I.**, 3
Hell, the location of, **I.**, 3, 12, 13, 132; **V.**, 19
Hell, creation of, **I.**, 13, 15; **II.**, 226; **V.**, 19, 85
Hell does not possess the attribute of good, **I.**, 15
Hell, seven divisions of, the names and size of, **I.**, 15; **V.**, 11, 19, 418
Hell, the description of the compartments and contents of, **I.**, 15–17; **V.**, 20, 33
Hell, hymn of, **I.**, 44
Hell, the wicked punished in, **I.**, 57; **II.**, 310, 312, 313, 347; **III.**, 443; **VI.**, 360
Hell, soul of the embryo taken to, **I.**, 57
Hell, the names of, **I.**, 57; **V.**, 19
Hell, tortures of, seen by Enoch, **I.**, 132
Hell, the heat of, **I.**, 240, 337; **V.**, 19
Hell, coldness of, **I.**, 132; **V.**, 159, 418
Hell, Azazel and the children of Shemhazai will be cast into, **I.**, 148
Hell, God bored a hole in, **I.**, 240
Hell, gates of, **I.**, 306; **II.**, 313; **V.**, 19, 267; **VI.**, 438
Hell, Abraham will not permit the circumcised to enter, **I.**, 306; **V.**, 267

Hell, at the feet of Esau seen by Isaac, **I.**, 337
Hell, Esau will be burned in, **I.**, 337
Hell, the angel of Edom will be brought down to, **I.**, 351
Hell, Job's friends spared the punishment of, **II.**, 242
Hell cried for the souls of the pious, **II.**, 311
Hell, darkness of, **I.**, 132; **II.**, 345, 359; **V.**, 432
Hell, Amalek the first to descend to, **III.**, 63
Hell, Dathan and Abiram punished in, **III.**, 294
Hell, the temple gates sunk into, **III.**, 300
Hell, the torture of Korah and his companions in, **III.**, 287, 299, 300, 302
Hell, Pharaoh the gatekeeper of, **III.**, 30, 476; **V.**, 10 **VI.**, 165
Hell, Micah spared the tortures of, **IV.**, 53
Hell, second division of, ten Gentile nations in the, **IV.**, 106
Hell, the fifth division of, Ahab dwells in, **IV.**, 188
Hell, fifth division of, the supervisor of, **IV.**, 188
Hell, sixth division of, Micah in the, **IV.**, 53
Hell yawned beneath Absalom, **IV.**, 106
Hell, penalties of, averted from Absalom, **IV.**, 107
Hell heats the springs of Tiberias, **V.**, 19
Hell expands according to its needs, **V.**, 19
Hell, descent of Ishtar into, **V.**, 20; **VI.**, 449
Hell, sun passes, in the evening, **V.**, 37
Hell, man has a place in, according to his deserts, **V.**, 77
Hell, the spirit removed from the putrefied corpse to, **V.**, 78
Hell, wicked rest on the Sabbath in, **V.**, 112
Hell, the fallen angels awaiting punishment in, **V.**, 154
Hell, Enoch finds his ancestors in, **V.**, 160
Hell, God's descent into, to save the pious, **V.**, 418
Hell, Jesus' descent into, **V.**, 418
Hell, exclusively reserved for the Gentiles, **V.**, 418
Hell, filled with the souls of the wicked by Sargiel, **V.**, 418
Hell, adulterers damned eternally in, **VI.**, 42
Hell, sons of Korah not tortured in, **VI.**, 103, 104
Hell, the kings of Israel spared tortures of, **VI.**, 353
Hell, the army which destroyed the Temple will be spared the torments of, **VI.**, 397
Hell, Israel saved from the torments of, **VI.**, 398
Hell, Hiram made to enter, **VI.**, 425
Hell, the wicked in, will hear the recital of the Kaddish in the Messianic era, **VI.**, 438
Hell, the angels of, **I.**, 132; **II.**, 310; **IV.**, 53; **V.**, 70, 71, 418; **VI.**, 214, 265
Hell, mouth of, approached the spot of Dathan, Abiram and their families, **III.**, 298; **VI.**, 102
Hell, fire of, see Fire of Hell.
Helmet of gold worn by Joshua, **III.**, 437, 440
Helmets, Joseph provided the army with, **II.**, 77.
Helon, the father of Eliab, **III.**, 221
Helon, the meaning of the name of, **III.**, 221.
Hemah, one of the angels of destruction, **II.**, 308; **III.**, 124; **VI.**, 53
Hemah, the residence of, **II.**, 308 **V.**, 416
Hemah created at the beginning of the world, **II.**, 308; **V.**, 416
Hemah slain by Moses, **II.**, 328
Hemah, angel of death over domestic animals, **V.**, 57.
Heman, son of Zerah, **III.**, 207; **V.**, 407
Heman, the wisdom of, **IV.**, 130
Heman identified with Moses, **IV.**, 130; **VI.**, 283
Heman composed psalms, **VI.**, 157.
Hen reminds the cock of its promise, **I.**, 43
Hen, worshiped by the Babylonians, **IV.**, 266

Hen, feet of, resemble the scales of the fish, V., 46.
Hepher, possessions of, two parts of, given to his grand daughters, III., 394
Hepher, the father of Zelophehad, III., 394.
Herald, heavenly, the name of the, I., 17; III., 419; VI., 147
Herald, the proclamation of, concerning Enoch, I., 139
Herald, the proclamation of, on the day of Judgment, I., 318
Herald, the announcement of the, on the 8th and 9th of Ab, III., 281
Herald proclaimed the appointment of Joshua, III., 399, 437, 440; VI., 141, 150
Herald of light, the cock, V., 62
Heralds, twenty, walked in front of Joseph, II., 74
Heralds of Solomon, the number of, IV., 159.
Herbs eaten on the first night of Passover, I., 52
Herbs formed on the third day of creation, I., 82
Herbs, angel of the, I., 84
Herbs, bitter, Israelites took along from Egypt, II., 375
Herbs eaten by the Israelites in Egypt, III., 373
Herbs, fragrant, brought with Miriam's well, III., 53
Herbs of Paradise, the fragrance of, V., 267
Herbs, magic, the giants ended their life by means of, III., 269
Herbs, magic, found by David, VI., 258
Herbs, Balak's magical mixture consisted partly of, VI., 123
Herbs, the inhabitants of Hazarmaveth lived only on, V., 193
Herbs, see also Grass.
Hereditary death, V., 129
Hereditary sin, V., 129.
Heredity, the laws of, III., 100; VI., 42.
Herem, fallen angels take an oath on the penalty of, I., 124–125
Herem, see also Ban, and Excommunication.
Heretic, Adam regarded as a, V., 99
Heretics, speculation concerning the names of the women of ancient times regarded as a specialty of, V., 145
Heretics, view of, concerning Enoch's death, V., 156
Heretics, the Jewish Christians were, V., 156.
Hermes killed Askos, V., 139
Hermes not one of the seven princes, V., 164
Hermes, Moses called, V., 403.
Hermon, Mt., 200 fallen angels descend on, I., 124–125
Hermon, Mt., wanted to be the spot for the revelation, III., 83
Hermon, Mt., enabled Israel to pass through the Red Sea, III., 83
Hermon, Mt., heavenly Jerusalem in the world to come will descend upon, VI., 31
Hermon, Mt., identified with Mt. Taleg, VI., 203.
Herod, the temple erected by, III., 203
Herod, the execution of the scholars by, III., 203
Herod, atonement of, III., 203; VI., 76
Herod took money from David's tomb, IV., 119; VI., 276
Herod erected a monument over David's tomb, VI., 276
Herod, the names for Rome coined in the time of, V., 272
Herod eaten up by worms, VI., 99
Herod, the failure of the undertakings of, VI., 276
Herod mentioned in the genealogy of Haman, VI., 462.
Herodotus quoted by Josephus, VI., 308.
Hero worship, a source of idolatry, V., 200
Heroes speak immediately after birth, V., 173, 210, 401
Heroes, birth of, the heavenly light at the, V., 245, 397
Heroes of the world, the two great, III., 414.
Heron, details concerning the, V., 59.
Hesed, the angel with the label bearing the inscription, VI., 48.
Heshbon destroyed by Israel, III., 342

Heshbon formerly belonged to Moab, **III.**, 352
Heshbon, capitol of Sihon, **III.**, 352.
Heshwan, the 17th day of, the commencement of the Deluge, **I.**, 163
Heshwan, 27th of, the inmates of the ark remained therein until, **I.**, 163
Heshwan, the Temple completed in, **IV.**, 400
Heshwan, Sarah died in, **V.**, 255; **VI.**, 464.
Het, is the initial letter of Hattat, sin, **I.**, 7
Het is the initial letter of Hanun, the Gracious one, **I.**, 7
Het in Zaphenath-paneah, the meaning of, **II.**, 76
Het, visible in the cloud of glory, **III.**, 234
Het, the locust's heart has the shape of a, **VI.**, 314.
Heth, Palestine provisionally granted to, **I.**, 173
Heth, children of, the covenant of Abraham with, **I.**, 289; **IV.**, 92
Heth, children of, Ephron the chief of, **I.**, 289
Heth, children of, will be burnt in fire, **I.**, 359
Heth, children of, Abraham possessed the land of, **II.**, 273
Heth, sons of, the ancestors of the Jebusites, **I.**, 289; **IV.**, 91–92
Heth, sons of, ceded the Cave of Machpelah to Abraham, **I.**, 289; **IV.**, 92
Heth, sons of, see also Hittites
Heth, daughters of, Rebekah did not want Jacob to marry one of the, **I.**, 342
Heth, Judith a daughter of, **I.**, 358–359.
Hezekiah saved from death by fire, **I.**, 33; **IV.**, 266; **VI.**, 361
Hezekiah won back the treasure lost by Israel, **II.**, 126
Hezekiah failed to pass God's test, **III.**, 358; **VI.**, 368
Hezekiah recaptured Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 160
Hezekiah, piety of, **IV.**, 266, 267, 274, 276, 278
Hezekiah, victory of, over Sennacherib, **IV.**, 267, 300
Hezekiah, the virtues and vices of, **IV.**, 271, 272, 274, 276
Hezekiah, refusal of, to sing a song of praise to God, **IV.**, 271, 272; **VI.** 365
Hezekiah, sickness and recovery of, **IV.**, 272, 273, 274–5; **VI.**, 366, 367
Hezekiah originally destined to be the Messiah, **IV.**, 272
Hezekiah sent gold of the Temple to the king of Assyria, **IV.**, 272
Hezekiah, invested with the holy spirit, **IV.**, 273
Hezekiah, the dispute between Isaiah and, **IV.**, 273
Hezekiah, a celibate at first, **IV.**, 273; **VI.**, 370
Hezekiah, prayer of, **IV.**, 274; **VI.**, 309, 367
Hezekiah, 15 years added to the life of, **IV.**, 274; **VI.**, 374
Hezekiah married the daughter of Isaiah, **IV.**, 277; **VI.**, 370
Hezekiah had copies made of various books of the Bible, **IV.**, 277
Hezekiah concealed the books of medical remedies, **IV.**, 277; **VI.**, 368, 369
Hezekiah, intention of, to kill Manasseh, **IV.**, 277; **VI.**, 370
Hezekiah, mourning over, **IV.**, 277
Hezekiah, burial of, **IV.**, 277
Hezekiah stopped up the springs of Gihon, **V.**, 114
Hezekiah, one of the members of the Messiah's council, **V.**, 130
Hezekiah used Shem's book of medicine, **V.**, 197
Hezekiah recognized God of his own accord, **V.**, 268, 384
Hezekiah, referred to in Ps. 110, **V.**, 224–225
Hezekiah lived in a wicked environment, **V.**, 384
Hezekiah, one of the six pious men, **VI.**, 194
Hezekiah, one of the five pious men, **VI.**, 360
Hezekiah, the merits of the fathers ceased to be effective in the time of, **VI.**, 321

Hezekiah in the Temple at the approach of the Assyrians, **VI.**, 363
Hezekiah inferior to Shebnah in learning, **VI.**, 364–365
Hezekiah, devotion of, to the study of the Torah, **VI.**, 365
Hezekiah, Johanan b. Zakkai expected to meet, at his death, **VI.**, 365
Hezekiah called the Prince of peace, **VI.**, 366
Hezekiah, demand of, for a sign, **VI.**, 367
Hezekiah, unseemly language used by, **VI.**, 367
Hezekiah, ancestor of Zephaniah, **VI.**, 386
Hezekiah, the six reforms of, **VI.**, 368–369
Hezekiah, the eight names of, **VI.**, 370
Hezekiah gave the expected answer to the question put to him by God, **VI.**, 421–422
Hezekiah purified the Temple, **VI.**, 440
Hezekiah, the author of Adonai Elohe Yisrael, **VI.**, 449–450
Hezekiah, men of, the activity of, **VI.**, 368 387
Hezekiah, one of Ezra's companions, **VI.**, 446.
Hezron, the father of Caleb, **VI.**, 185
Hezron, a year old, when a wife was chosen for him, **II.**, 122.
Hiel, Ahab's general, details concerning, **IV.**, 195, 196, 198.
Hieroglyphic characters, the work of Moses, **V** 402.
High priest, heavenly, Michael the, **I.**, 9; **V.**, 71; **VI.**, 74
High priest, Aaron appointed a, **I.**, 52; **II.**, 328; **III.**, 1o7; **V.**, 422
High priest, Shem a, **I.**, 274; **II.**, 35
High priest, Levi the, **II.**, 86, 191, 196; **V.**, 348
High priest, Moses acted as, **III.**, 182; **V.**, 422 ; **VI.**, 73
High priest, Eli a, **IV.**, 61
High priest, Ezra a, **VI.**, 441
High priest, breast plate of, details concerning, **I.**, 34; **II.**, 54; **III.**, 233–234, 455; **IV.**, 8; **VI.**, 410
High priest greater than Michael, **III.**, 78
High priest ministered in the Tabernacle, **III.**, 151
High priest will be anointed by the Messiah, **III.**, 153
High priest, the oracular sentences of, **III.**, 172
High priest, the anointing of, **III.**, 179; **VI.**, 72
High priest not permitted to take part in a funeral procession, **III.**, 190
High priest, Satan fled at the presence of, **III.**, 216
High priest, the ceremonies performed on the Day of Atonement by the, **III.**, 216; **IV.**, 258; **VI.**, 78
High priest, one, in Israel, **III.**, 293
High priest, the Urim and Thummim consulted by, **III.**, 377; **IV.**, 327
High priest, golden plate worn by the, **III.**, 409, 413; **VI.**, 144, 145
High priest, the opening of the ark by, **IV.**, 146
High priest, chair of, on Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 158
High priest, the ephod worn by, **IV.**, 166
High priest, the admittance of, to the Holy of holies, **IV.**, 258; **VI.**, 78
High priest, water of bitterness administered by, **IV.**, 295
High priest in the time of Jeremiah not circumcised, **IV.**, 296
High priest and his daughter, the slaughter of, at the destruction of the Temple, **IV.**, 303–304
High priest, diadem of, made of gold, **IV.**, 338
High priest, Adam receives crown of, **V.**, 78
High priest, dignity of, passed away at the destruction of Jerusalem, **V.**, 114
High priest and the poor widow, the story of, **VI.**, 71
High priest of the second commonwealth not anointed, **VI.**, 72
High Priest, intercession of, in behalf of Israel, **VI.**, 78
High priest, Satan tried to prevent, from performing the ceremonies in the holy of holies, **VI.**, 78–79
High priest, God designated as, **VI.**, 92
High priest, permitted to sit in the Temple court, **VI.**, 264

High priest forbidden to have two wives, VI., 354
High priest, garments of, Ahasuerus arrayed in, IV., 368
High priest, garments of, Vashti arrayed in the, IV., 372.
High priests, ten, Hiram outlived, IV.,336
High priests sought to marry the women of Asher, II., 145
High priestly garments of Adam, I., 332; V., 104
High priestly family of Caiafas, the origin of, VI., 85
High priestly dignity forfeited by the house of Eli, IV., 61, 62
High priestly dignity transferred to Zadok, IV., 62.
Hilkiah fled from Jezebel and Manasseh, IV., 294; VI., 384
Hilkiah, the prophet, the father of Jeremiah, IV., 294; VI., 171, 384, 411
Hilkiah, the scribe, the Temple gifts discovered by, IV., 321
Hilkiah, the high priest, the finding of the Torah by, VI., 377
Hilkiah, descendant of Rahab, VI., 411.
Hilla, the location of, VI., 413.
Hillel, view of, concerning man's duty to his body, V., 82
Hillel restored the knowledge of the Torah, VI., 443
Hillel, R., visited Palestine in the 12th century, VI., 89.
Hills, angel of the, I., 83–4
Hills praise God, V., 62.
Hind, Judah swifter than, II., 198
Hind, Naphtali compared to a, II., 209; III., 237
Hind has a contracted womb, II., 228
Hind, figure of, on Naphtali's flag, III., 237
Hind, the pious one among animals, V., 59
Hind, prayer of, for rain answered by God, V., 59
Hind, fumigation with the horns of, a remedy against serpents, V., 59.
Hip, the sinew of the, prohibited, the reason why, I., 389.
Hippocras, glass of, served to Potiphar, II., 43.
Hippocrates, knowledge of medicine revived under, I., 174.
Hippodrome of Solomon, the area of, IV., 161.
Hippos, city of, identified with Tob, VI., 202.
Hirah, the chief shepherd of Judah, details concerning, II., 32, 37; V., 336.
Hiram, king of Tyre, II., 37; III., 163; IV., 141, 335; V., 165
Hiram, identified with Hirah, II., 37; V., 336; VI., 425
Hiram, the title borne by the kings of Phoenicia, V., 373
Hiram, the architect of the Temple, III., 156, 163; IV., 141, 155, 336; VI., 295, 425
Hiram and Solomon, IV., 141–142; VI., 288, 303
Hiram entered Paradise alive, IV., 155; V., 96, 165; VI., 425
Hiram claimed to be a god, IV., 335; V., 130; VI., 355, 423
Hiram, heavens of, IV., 335, 336; V., 201; VI., 424, 426
Hiram, the step-father of Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 335, 336; VI., 425, 426
Hiram, the longevity of, IV., 335; VI., 425
Hiram, the cruel death of, IV., 336; VI., 426
Hiram, the lineage of, VI., 295
Hiram, one of the proselytes, VI., 412
Hiram committed sodomy, VI., 423
Hiram in Arabic legend, VI., 425
Hiram, Jeremiah's prophecy against, VI., 426.
Historical Reminiscences in the Agada, II., 248, 250; V., 392; VI., 2, 177.
History of Palestine, shown to Moses, III., 443.
History, course of, unalterable, III., 436
History of mankind, importance of seven in, V., 9
History, current of, decided by the people not by the individual, VI., 158
History of Israel, see Israel, History of.
Hittites, Elon one of the, I., 340
Hittites, the dwellings of the, III., 56, 372
Hittites, Uriah one of the, IV., 88
Hittites, see also Heth.

Hivites, Palestine provisionally granted to the, I., 173
Hivites were preparing for war against Joseph's brethren, II., 10
Hivites, the location of the settlement of, III., 56.
Hiwi al-Balki, V., 202, 205.
Hiwwa, son of Shemhazai, invocation of the name of, I., 150; V., 170.
Hiwwar, the leper, killed by Esau, V., 276.
Hiyya, son of Shemhazai, invocation of the name of, I., 150; V., 170
Hiyya, chariot of, blindness caused by looking at, VI., 332
Hiyya restored the knowledge of the Torah, VI., 443.
Hobab, the name of Jethro, II., 290.
Hoe invented by Noah, I., 147.
Holiness, Torah bestowed upon Israel in, I., 14
Holiness of God and the soul, I., 57, 60
Holiness, Adam used the book of Raziel in, I., 92
Holiness of the book of Raziel, I., 92
Holiness, the heavens the eternal place of, I., 126
Holiness of Abraham, I., 300
Holiness of Mt. Horeb before and after the revelation, II., 303; V., 415
Holiness of the Sabbath, III., 99; IV., 8; VI., 408
Holiness of the sanctuary, III., 462
Holiness of Elisha, IV., 242
Holiness of the cedars of Magdala, V., 358.
Holy, the Shekinah dwells with husband and wife when the union is, V., 319
Holy, the, can use the book of Raziel, I., 92
Holy bread, David and his men partook of, VI., 243, 253
Holy children, the three, descended from Tamar, II., 35; V., 335
Holy covenant, circumcision designated as, V., 268
Holy days, see also Festivals
Holy days, the Patriarchs comfort the Messiah on, I., 23
Holy days, the punishment in Hell for profaning the, II., 311
Holy days, the reading from the Torah on the, III., 440
Holy days, law concerning, must be taught to the proselytes, IV., 32
Holy days, the prohibition of fasting on, IV., 423; VI., 471
Holy days, Naomi did not rest on the eve of the, VI., 190
Holy Ghost in Christian theology, V., 7, 63, 74, 305
Holy of Holies, curtain of, I., 51; III., 151, 159; VI., 65
Holy of Holies, angels in the, II., 226; III., 216; V., 382; VI., 77
Holy of Holies, the bringing in of the ark into the, III., 163
Holy of Holies, Manasseh brought the idol into, III., 163
Holy of Holies, the punishment for entering the, without permission, III., 190
Holy of Holies, the law concerning the admittance to, III., 191, 216; IV., 258
Holy of Holies, the fate of Nadab and Abihu in the, III., 187, 191; VI., 75
Holy of Holies, sons of Kohath in charge of, III., 228
Holy of Holies, incense offered in the, III., 458
Holy of Holies, the ceremonies at the opening of the door of the, IV., 156; VI., 296
Holy of Holies, Joash kept in hiding in the, IV., 258
Holy of Holies, cherubim located in the, III., 159; IV., 315
Holy of Holies, Nebuchadnezzar dragged by Michael into, IV., 333-334; VI., 394
Holy of Holies, creation began with, V., 14
Holy of Holies, ark in the center of, V., 15
Holy of Holies, meteor fell at the site of, V., 15
Holy of Holies, the manna was preserved in the, V., 109
Holy of Holies, the ark did not diminish the empty space of, VI., 64
Holy of Holies, the river under the, IV., 321; VI., 258
Holy of Holies, the fire from, III., 187; VI., 295
Holy of Holies, door of, the measure of, VI., 296

Holy of Holies, the cross of Haman made of a beam of the VI., 479
Holy king, God designated as, I., 92
Holy Land, see Palestine
Holy mountain at Jerusalem, the exiles will worship God in the I., 283
Holy mountain, Moriah a, I., 349; V., 250
Holy nymphs of the Amorites, IV., 22
Holy oil, Enoch anointed with, I., 135
Holy One, attribute of God, I., 58
Holy place, Jacob was lying in a, V., 291
Holy places, three, in the portion of Shem, I., 172
Holy places, seven, of Israel destroyed by the Philistines, I., 270
Holy places, seven, will be destroyed by Esau, I., 329; V., 282
Holy spirit, see also Prophecy, Prophetic spirit, and Shekinah
Holy spirit, joy a necessary condition for the manifestation of, I., 334; V., 284
Holy Spirit, II., 103, 216; VI., 328
Holy Spirit, head-workers of the Tabernacle filled with, III., 156
Holy Spirit present in the first Temple only, III., 161; V., 114, VI., 442
Holy Spirit necessary for obtaining an answer from the Urim and Thummin, III., 172
Holy Spirit, a reward to one who suffers for Israel, III., 249
Holy Spirit, the 70 elders of Israel endowed with, III., 251
Holy Spirit, the allotment of Palestine took place by, IV., 15
Holy Spirit identical with the Shekinah, V., 289
Holy Spirit rested upon the Israelites, V., 436
Holy Spirit shed over the animals in the time to come, VI., 64
Holy Spirit, Psalms composed with the aid of, VI., 262
Holy Spirit, the descent of the, upon Aaron, II., 323; III., 323
Holy Spirit, Abraham instructed by the, to marry Hagar, I., 237
Holy Spirit, Adam could give names by means of, I., 62; V., 83
Holy Spirit of prophecy deserted Balaam, III., 371
Holy Spirit, Bath-sheba invested with VI., 281
Holy Spirit, Ben Sira rebuked by the, VI., 402
Holy Spirit, the Book of Esther written by the aid of, IV., 448
Holy Spirit, Esther endowed with the, IV., 427
Holy Spirit, descent of the, upon Ezra, IV., 357
Holy Spirit, the proclamation of the, concerning Haman, VI., 467
Holy Spirit, Hezekiah invested with the, IV., 273, 277
Holy Spirit warned Isaac not to eat of Esau's dainties, I., 329, 330, 334
Holy Spirit, Isaiah's conversation with the, at the time of his martyrdom, VI., 374
Holy Spirit, the reply of, to Ishmael and Eliezer, I., 276
Holy Spirit, the revelation of the, to Jacob, I., 336, 369, 372; II., 8, 116, 133, 136
Holy Spirit abandoned Jacob for a period of time, II., 136; V., 365
Holy Spirit, informed Jeremiah of Nebuchadnezzar's future activity, VI., 395
Holy Spirit, the three friends of Job inspired by the, II., 242
Holy Spirit, Joseph's prophecy by the, II., 79
Holy Spirit, Joshua endowed with, IV., 9
Holy Spirit cried out against Judah at his marriage with Bath-shua, II., 32
Holy Spirit, twenty four descendants of Korah inspired by, III., 287
Holy Spirit revealed to Mordecai the danger threatening Israel, VI., 468
Holy Spirit, Moses inspired by the, II., 279–280; VI., 48
Holy Spirit, the exclamation of the, at Moses' perplexity, III., 384
Holy Spirit informed Naomi of the end of the famine, VI., 189
Holy spirit came on Noah, I., 156
Holy Spirit, departure of the, from Phinehas, IV., 46
Holy Spirit informed Rebekah of certain things, I., 297, 330

Holy Spirit, the sons of Samuel gifted with, VI., 229
Holy Spirit, the books composed by Solomon by aid of, VI., 301
Holy Spirit revealed to Tamar that Judah went to Timnah, II., 34
Holy vessels concealed by Josiah will be restored by Elijah, III., 48; VI., 19.
Honey, River of, in Paradise, I., 20, 132; II., 315; V., 159
Honey of Paradise brought to Asenath, II., 173; V., 374
Honey, a girl in Admah smeared with, I., 250
Honey given as a gift to Joseph, II., 91
Honey, the Israelitish children in Egypt fed with, II., 257; III., 33
Honey, manna tasted like, III., 44; V., 374
Honey, water of Miriam's well tasted like, III., 65
Honey flowed from the trees in Palestine, III., 271
Honey, Palestine a land flowing with, III., 295
Honey, flowing of, from the rock, III., 320; VI., 110
Honey jars, gold hidden in, IV., 85
Honey solid as stone possessed by Hezekiah, IV., 276
Honey flowed from Abraham's finger, V., 210.
Honeycomb, the sweetness of, II., 187
Honeycomb, Torah compared to the, I., 365; II., 187.
Honesty of the ants, a pattern for man, I., 43
Honesty of the warriors in the war against Midian, III., 413
Honesty, Jacob famed for, VI., 97.
Honi ha-Me'aggel slept seventy years, VI., 409–410
Honi ha-Me'aggel, identical with Onias, VI., 410.
Honor, Moses accused of seeking, III., 69
Honor due to one's disciples, III., 438
Honor due to a wife, V., 90
Honor, the lengthening of the name a mark of, V., 233
Honor due to parents, Isaac and Joseph observed the commandment concerning the, III., 82; VI., 176.
Honoring Parents, the reward for, VI., 176.
Hoof, the parted, of the donkey, II., 226
Hoofs of unicorn created after his horn, I., 89; II., 116
Hoofs of the Egyptian horses dropped from their feet in the Red Sea, III., 27
Hoofs of the Donkey, Job's wound the size of, V., 386.
Hooks of the Tabernacle, the Shekinah rested on, III., 177
Hooks of the Tabernacle, the cost of, III., 177
Hooks of gold attached to the standards of the tribes, III., 234–235
Hooks of the Tabernacle defended Moses against accusers, VI., 72.
Hoopoe, the story of the, IV., 142–143; VI., 289
Hoopoe perforated the mountain lifted up by Og, VI., 120
Hoopoe in Arabic folk-lore, VI., 299
Hoopoe identified with the wild cock, VI., 299.
Hophni, son of Eli, the death of, I., 270; IV., 87; VI., 221
Hophni and Phinehas, the images of, above Solomon's throne, IV., 158.
Hor, Mount, Aaron died and was buried on, III., 316, 321, 445
Hor, Mount, the place whence Moses looked upon Palestine, III., 443
Hor, Mount, Moses' and Aaron's arrival at, VI., 111
Hor, Mount, all Israel saw what happened on, VI., 112.
Horeb, Mt., the six names of, II., 302; III., 80; V., 415
Horeb, Revelation of God to Moses on, II., 295, 304, 330; VI., 32, 322
Horeb, Mt., holiness of, before and after the revelation, II., 303; V., 415
Horeb, Mt., moved at Moses' approach, II., 303
Horeb, Mt., rock on, Moses accompanied elders of Israel to, III., 51

Horeb, Mt., Israel wanted to stone Moses at, III., 318
Horeb, Mt., annihilation of the Gentiles decreed at, III., 80
Horeb, Mt., God revealed Himself to Elijah on, III., 112, 137; V., 386; VI., 321, 322
Horeb, Mt., daily proclamation of the heavenly voice on, V., 38
Horeb, Mt., shepherds would not allow their animals to graze on, V., 415
Horeb, Mt., sound made on, causes thunderstorms, V., 415
Horeb, Mt., the defective spelling of the name, V., 415
Horeb, Mt., Kezef fought against Moses at, VI., 105.
Hori, father of Shaphat, III., 264.
Horites, I., 377, 378.
Horizon, sun drops from, as a sphere of blood, I., 12, 25.
Horn, see also Trumpet
Horn of ram, see Ram, horn of
Horn of the Reëm, see Reëm, horns of
Horn of Tahash on its forehead, I., 34
Horn, Cain marked with, I., 116; V., 141, 146
Horn, single, on the forehead of Keteb, III., 186
Horn used in anointing David, IV., 84; VI., 249
Horn of Amalthea, V., 389
Horn, symbolical meaning of, VI., 249
Horn, see also Horns.
Hornet, sting of, healed by housefly, I., 42
Hornets killed the Amorites, III., 347; VI., 120, 121, 252
Hornets, origin of, V., 58
Hornets penetrated through rocks, VI., 252.
Horns of sea-goat contain inscription, I., 34
Horns of the unicorn, I., 89; III., 459; V., 116
Horns of the wild steer, II., 198
Horns of Joseph's steer, II., 212
Horns of glory of Zagzagel, II., 309
Horns used by the Egyptians, III., 26
Horns, peal of, heard at the time of revelation, III., 91; VI., 35
Horns, four, of the altar, III., 166
Horns, four, received by Israel on Sinai, III., 166
Horns, camel looked for, V., 56
Horns of the hind, fumigation with, a remedy against serpents, V., 59
Horns, the hind sticks, into the pit when praying, V., 59
Horns of the altar, oath taken by, VI., 382.
Horny skin, the bodies of Adam and Eve overlaid with, I., 74
Horny skin, legend of, V., 113.
Horse descended from the skies for Enoch, I., 129
Horse, magnificent, given to Ashwerosh by Rakyon, I., 226–227
Horse belonging to a drowned man seized by Jacob, I., 348
Horse, Esau fell from his, I., 382
Horse, Judah thrown off his, I., 409
Horse and donkey, the mule produced by crossing the, I., 424; V., 322, 323
Horse, a slave not permitted to ride on a, in Egypt, II., 68
Horse, royal, Joseph rode on a, II., 74
Horse, the eagerness of, to go to battle, III., 385
Horse races, every month in the time of Solomon, IV., 160–161; VI., 298
Horse, worshiped by the Sepharvites, IV., 266
Horse, Shebnah dragged to death by a, IV., 270; VI., 365
Horse, Nebuchadnezzar entered the Holy of Holies sitting on a, IV., 334
Horse, black, used by Ahasuerus at his coronation, IV., 435
Horse, hornet springs forth from the remains of, V., 58
Horse, sixty breaths of the, VI., 262
Horse of fire, David seated on a, VI., 272.
Horseback, Israelites left Egypt on, II., 375.
Horseman, Jashub was a skilled, I., 409
Horseman, Elijah as a, IV., 203, 208
Horsemen, angels in the guise of, I., 382
Horsemen, number of, in Sennacherib's army, IV., 267.

Horses, thousand youths and maidens mounted on, presented to Ashwerosh, I., 226
Horses, Angels mounted on, I., 391
Horses, five, Jacob met by Manasseh and Ephraim with, II., 121
Horses of fire, the heavenly chariot drawn by, I., 130; II., 173; V., 158
Horses of fire lured the Egyptian horses into the Red Sea, III., 26; VI., 9
Horses, multitude of, prohibited to a Jewish king, IV., 129, 165
Horses, the number of, used by Shadad, IV., 165
Horses trampled Jezebel to death, IV., 189.
Hosea, the prophet, a descendant of Reuben, I., 416; II., 12, 13
Hosea, the first to preach repentance, I., 416; II., 12–13
Hosea, name of, changed to Joshua, III., 265, 266; VI., 93
Hosea, son of Beeri, IV., 260
Hosea, the time of the activity of, IV., 260; VI., 352, 355, 356
Hosea, attitude of, towards the sins of Israel, IV., 260–261
Hosea, death and burial of, IV., 261
Hosea, marriage of, IV., 261; VI., 356
Hosea, the merits of the father ceased to be effective in the time of, VI., 321
Hosea prophesied for ninety years, VI., 355
Hosea, prophecies of, the Agadic interpretation of, VI., 356
Hosea, the last king of Israel, the piety of, IV., 265.
Hoshanot, the procession with, on Sukkot, IV., 405; VI., 465.
Hospitality of women, I., 243; V., 236
Hospitality, importance of, I., 241–242, 245; V., 234; VI., 306
Hospitality to strangers forbidden in Sodom, I., 253
Hospitality, the obligations imposed upon the recipient of, IV., 244; VI., 318, 346
Hospitality of Abraham, I., 240, 253, 257, 270–271, 281, 300; III., 479; V., 234, 258, 383; VI., 20
Hospitality of R. Eliezer, father of the Baal Shem, IV., 232–233
Hospitality of Ishmael's second wife, I., 268
Hospitality of the in abitants of Ge, I., 114
Hospitality of Jethro, II., 292; VI., 134, 232
Hospitality of the Jews of Hebron, I., 307
Hospitality of Joab, IV., 97
Hospitality of Job, II., 229; V., 248, 383
Hospitality of Lot towards the angels, I., 253–4; VI., 122
Hospitality of Micah, IV., 53; VI., 210
Hospitality of the Shunammite woman, IV., 242–243.
Hostage, Simon kept as a, by Joseph, II., 86.
Hot hailstones, the suspension in mid-air of, IV., 10
Hot iron, the use of, in magic, VI., 287
Hot naphtha, use of, in war, II., 342
Hot springs, Jacob bathed in the, I., 347
Hot springs located at Baarus, I., 347; V., 289
Hot springs, three, remained open in Palestine, V., 186
Hot springs broke out at the time of the deluge,V., 186
Hot springs found by Anah, V., 323
Hot water dissolved the double-headed Cainites, IV., 132.
Hour, one, after his creation, Adam named the animals, I., 61
Hour, the number of moments in an, III., 371; VI., 129
Hour, David wept nearly for an, IV., 104
Hour, sixty breaths last half of an, VI., 262.
Hours, number of, of man's life, made known to Adam, I., 61.
House for pregnant women built by Nimrod, the size of, I., 187
House given to Abraham near Pharaoh's palace, I., 223
House, the walls of the, of Pharaoh, afflicted with leprosy, I., 224
House of Zuleika once occupied by Sarah, perfumed with spices, II., 53, 54
House of Job had doors on 4 sides, II., 229

House, door posts of, require a Mezuzah, III., 289
House, a metaphor for wife, V., 191
House of Nimrod, the Tower of Babel called the, V., 201
House with Avrohom Ovinu's doors, V., 248
House, the emblem on Zebulun's flag, VI., 83
House of Prayer, descendants of Adam assemble at, I., 93
House of prayer of Adam, V., 117
House of Prayer erected near Daniel's bier, IV., 350
House of Study, see also Academy
House of study of Shem and Eber, I., 192
House of Study of Moses, the furniture of, III., 398
House of study of Moses, details concerning, III., 247, 271, 398; VI., 95, 140
House of study of Daniel and his companions, VI., 414
Houses, Rechabites did not dwell in, III., 76.
Hozai, the prophet, identified with Isaiah, VI., 375.
Huldah, the prophetess, the pride of, IV., 35, 247, 282; VI., 196, 377
Huldah descended from Rahab, IV., 5
Huldah related to Jeremiah, IV., 282; VI., 377
Huldah, the time of the activity of, IV., 296
Huldah supervises a class of women in Paradise, V., 33
Huldah, the meaning of, the name of, VI., 36, 377
Huldah had an academy in Jerusalem, VI., 377
Huldah, the wife of Shallum, IV., 246; VI., 378
Huldah, grave of, in Jerusalem, VI., 441.
Hulta, one of Esther's maids, IV., 387.
Human beings were eaten during a famine, IV., 191
Human beings, the fecundity of, in the Messianic era, V., 300
Human blood resembles that of a goat, II., 25
Human body, ten essential parts of, III., 207; VI., 77
Human body, the number of limbs of the, IV., 274; V., 233
Human body, a river in paradise for each member of, V., 125
Human body, the altar and tabernacle symbolical of, III., 163; VI., 62
Human body, limbs of, created in order to perform the divine commandments, VI., 367
Human face of sun and moon, V., 37
Human form, Numa prohibited his people to represent the deity in, V., 402
Human form, the upper part of Dagon had a, VI., 225
Human knowledge, acquired by Adam through eating of the forbidden fruit, V., 118
Human life, the prolongation of, by good deeds, IV., 367
Human-like demons, VI., 299
Human organs, the fable about, IV., 174; VI., 302
Human race, the purpose of the creation of, I., 65
Human race, predestined at the time of the creation of Adam, V., 82
Human race, death decreed against, V., 115
Human race, past history of, revealed to Moses, VI., 151
Human souls, Sodomites tried by sixty myriads of, V., 238
Human sacrifice offered by the king of Moab, IV., 190
Human sacrifice offered by Jephthah, IV., 203, 204
Human sacrifices, Sennacherib wanted to offer, IV., 269
Human sacrifices offered to Baal, VI., 204
Human sacrifices offered to Moloch, VI., 255.
Humility, see Modesty.
Hundred demon children of Lilith, I., 65
Hundred angels warm the sun and light it up, I., 132
Hundred, rulers of, in Nimrod's realm, I., 192

Hundred years, the age of Abraham at the birth of Isaac, **I.**, 262
Hundred times more than expected yielded by Isaac's soil, **I.**, 323
Hundred times, Laban changed his agreement with Jacob, **I.**, 370
Hundred lambs, Jacob paid for his estate in Palestine, **I.**, 395
Hundred pieces of money paid by Jacob for his estate, **I.**, 395
Hundred servants of Isaac assisted the sons of Jacob, **I.**, 401–402
Hundred slaves received by Joseph from Pharaoh, **II.**, 75
Hundred pieces of silver given by Joseph to his brother's children, **II.**, 114
Hundred talents of gold, Joseph's dowry consisted of, **II.**, 180
Hundred entrances on each side of Pharaoh's palace, **II.**, 331
Hundred pieces of money, Jacob bought a parcel of land for, **II.**, 340
Hundred shekels, the fine for slander, **III.**, 147
Hundred kor of quails gathered by the laziest Israelite, **III.**, 255
Hundred, captains of, over Israel, **III.**, 393, 438
Hundred cries uttered by Sisera's mother, **IV.**, 39; **VI.**, 199
Hundred gold denarii, the price paid for a child, **IV.**, 98
Hundred coins, the payment for service by Solomon, **IV.**, 137
Hundred sons of Cain, **V.**, 144
Hundred infants suckled by Sarah at Isaac's circumcision, **V.**, 246
Hundred as a round number, **V.**, 320; **VI.**, 287
Hundred cities in Seir given to Esau, **V.**, 320
Hundred shekels given by Joseph to each of his brethren, **V.**, 356
Hundred sounds of the Shofar, **VI.**, 199
Hundred dead men furnished daily by the earth, **VI.**, 246
Hundred youths died daily in the plague in the time of David, **VI.**, 270
Hundred daily benedictions instituted by David, **VI.**, 270
Hundred prophets hidden by Obadiah, **VI.**, 311, 321
Hundred children of Haman, **VI.**, 474
Hundred cubits, circumference of Reëm's horns, **I.**, 31, 50
Hundred cubits, the area of the space of each of the division of the Levites, **III.**, 236
Hundred cubits, the size of the court of the Tabernacle, **III.**, 199
Hundred cubits, the dimensions of the treasuries erected by Joseph, **III.**, 286
Hundred ells, Adam's height reduced to, **I.**, 76; **V.**, 126
Hundred ells, the height of the Temple, **I.**, 315; **IV.**, 83; **V.**, 287
Hundred, the numerical value of Kof, **I.**, 315
Hundred ells, the height of the reëm's horns, **IV.**, 83
Hundred years, the age of Abraham when commanded to circumcise himself, **I.**, 239
Hundred years, Cain punished once in a, **II.**, 222
Hundred years, the age of Jacob when Benjamin was born, **III.**, 203
Hundred years elapsed between Othniel's reign and the story of Ruth, **IV.**, 30
Hundred years, the age of Abraham at the time of the Akedah, **IV.**, 308
Hundred years required to construct the ark, **V.**, 174
Hundred years given to the generation of the Deluge for repentance, **V.**, 174.
Hundred and three interpretations of the Book of Leviticus, **VI.**, 376.
Hundred and four lands allotted by Noah, **I.**, 173.
Hundred and eight children of Haman killed, **VI.**, 479.
Hundred and ten years, the age of Joseph at his death, **VI.**, 176
Hundred and ten years, the age of Joshua at his death, **III.**, 408.
Hundred and fourteen years, the age of Zebulun at his death, **II.**, 204.
Hundred and sixteen years, the heavenly fire remained on the altar for, **III.**, 184.

Hundred and nineteen years, the age of Judah at his death. II., 201.
Hundred and twenty years, Adam's remains were destroyed after, V., 184
Hundred and twenty years before the flood, Noah and Methuselah the only pious persons left, V., 175
Hundred and twenty years, Noah preaches repentance for, I., 153, 154, 158; V., 174, 177
Hundred and twenty years, the age of Simon at his death, II., 193
Hundred and twenty years, the age of Moses at his death, II., 304 III., 208, 472; V., 178; VI., 167
Hundred and twenty years, the age of Moses when he fought Og, III., 345
Hundred and twenty years, the natural term of man's life, IV., 53; V., 175
Hundred and twenty years, the age of Isaiah at his death, IV., 279
Hundred and twenty days, the generation of the Deluge destroyed in, I., 163
Hundred and twenty days, the length of Moses' stay in heaven, III., 469
Hundred and twenty days, Shekinah rested on Horeb, II., 304
Hundred and twenty animals rode away on Anah's donkeys, I., 423
Hundred and twenty angels surround the throne of Abraham, II., 314
Hundred and twenty seah, the burden of each of the 8 spies who carried the vine, III., 270
Hundred and twenty men composed the Great Synagogue, VI., 447
Hundred and twenty judges appointed over Israel, VI., 28.
Hundred and twenty-two years, the age of Issachar at his death, II., 204
Hundred and twenty-two, the number of Daniel's enemies, IV., 349.
Hundred and twenty-three years, at the age of. Isaac meditated upon his end, I., 329.
Hundred and twenty-five years, the age of several of Jacob's sons at their death, II., 191, 216, 218, 220.
Hundred and twenty-six years, the age of Jochebed at her marriage, II., 261.
Hundred and twenty-seven years, the lifetime of Sarah, VI., 457
Hundred and twenty-seven provinces, Ahasuerus ruler over, IV., 366, 378–379, 412; VI., 298, 452, 457.
Hundred and thirty years, the age of Adam at the birth of Seth, III., 207
Hundred and thirty years, Adam and Eve separated for, I., 120; V., 115
Hundred and thirty years, the age of Jacob when he migrated to Egypt, III., 202
Hundred and thirty years, the age of Jacob when introduced to Pharaoh, II., 123
Hundred and thirty years, the age of Jochebed at the birth of Moses, III., 200
Hundred and thirty years, the age of Hannah at Samuel's birth, IV., 59
Hundred and thirty years after Jacob's arrival in Egypt, Pharaoh had a dream, II., 254
Hundred and thirty years, the age of Miriam at the time of her marriage, V., 396
Hundred and thirty shekels, the weight of the silver charger donated by the princes of the Tribes, III., 195, 199, 200, 202, 203, 205, 206, 207
Hundred and thirty nations, III., 205; VI., 77
Hundred and thirty men killed in the battle between Kikanos and Balaam, II., 284
Hundred and thirty kings and princes came to listen to Enoch, I., 128.
Hundred and thirty-two years, the age of Naphtali at his death, II., 209.
Hundred and thirty-three years, the age of Rebekah at the time of her death, V., 270.
Hundred and thirty-seven years, the age of Levi at his death, II., 198.
Hundred and thirty-eight years, the angels banished from heaven for, I., 350, 386.
Hundred and forty nations, V., 195
Hundred and forty children possessed by Ahab, IV., 186.

Hundred and forty-three years, the age of Rebekah at the time of her death, V., 270.
Hundred and forty-four years, the age of Rebekah at the time of her death, V., 270.
Hundred and fifty Israelites from Goshen fought against Zepho, II., 163
Hundred and fifty days, the waters of the Deluge stood at the same height for, I., 163
Hundred and fifty years, the age of Rebekah at her death, V., 318
Hundred and fifty sinners of the tribe of Levi, IV., 21.
Hundred and seventy men of Kikanos killed by serpents, II., 285.
Hundred and seventy-two years, the age of Nahor at his death, I., 291.
Hundred and seventy-seven years, the age of Pharaoh at his death, II., 178
Hundred and seventy-seven ells and one third, the distance between Judah and Jashub during the combat, I., 409.
Hundred and eighty years, Abraham should have lived, I., 318
Hundred and eighty years, the age of Isaac at his death, I., 318
Hundred and eighty years, Abraham and Jacob supposed to live, V., 83
Hundred and eighty years, Israel lived in Egypt for, III., 8
Hundred and eighty rounds of the heavenly ladder mounted by the angel of Greece, I., 351.
Hundred and ninety-three years, the age of Abimelech at his death, I., 290.
Hundred thousand warriors in each of the 40,000 armies arrayed against Deborah, IV., 36
Hundred thousand Arameans slain in the war with Ahab, IV., 187
Hundred thousand men under each general of Sisera, IV., 407.
Hundred and twenty thousand Ninevites slain by Judah, I., 404
Hundred and twenty thousand Midianites slain by Gideon, IV., 40.
Hundred and thirty thousand sheep possessed by Job, II., 229.
Hundred and fifty thousand proselytes admitted in the time of David, IV., 111.
Hundred and sixty thousand men in each division of Jehoshaphat's army, IV., 185.
Hundred and eighty thousand demons come out on Wednesday and Saturday nights, V., 39.
Hundred and ninety-six thousand worlds, I., 11.
Hunter, Eliphaz a, I., 345
Hunter, Nimrod a, I., 178, 318; V., 198–199
Hunter, Esau a, I., 318, 326, 337; V., 278.
Hunting, Lamech and his son went, I., 116
Hunting, Ishmael engaged in, I., 266, 268.
Huphan, the name of Huppim changed to, II., 189.
Huphamites, the repentance of, II., 189.
Huppah, the Hazzan pronounces the marriage blessings under the, I., 68.
Huppim, a son of Benjamin, the change of the name of, IV., 97, 189.
Hur, son of Caleb and Miriam, III., 121, 354
Hur, the representative of Judah, III., 60; VI., 25
Hur supported Moses during prayer, III., 60, 61; VI., 25
Hur, the prophet, the martyrdom of, III., 121, 154; VI., 51, 63, 396
Hur, joint leader, with Aaron, of Israel, III., 121
Hur, father of Bezalel, III., 154
Hur, one of the seven pious men, IV., 158.
Hurfita, one of Esther's maids, IV., 387.
Hurricane, angel of, I., 140
Hurricanes in the South, I., 12.
Husband and wife, the Shekinah dwells with, V., 319
Husband, the dire consequences of the severity of a, VI., 212.
Hushai, the Archite, a friend of David, IV., 105, 106.
Husham, the king of the sons of Esau, II., 157; V., 323.

Hushim, the son of Dan, details concerning, II., 39, 106, 153, 154.
Hvareno, Rigion identical with, VI., 46.
Hyena, sexual metamorphosis of, V., 55, 58
Hyena, transformation of, into a demon, V., 58–59
Hyena, 365 colors of, V., 59.
Hygiene, rule of, given to R. Nathan by Elijah, VI., 332.
Hymns, see Songs.
Hypocrisy of Esau, I., 316.
Hypostatization of the Torah, I., 55; III., 95; IV., 307; VI., 30
Hypostatization of the Book of Deuteronomy, IV., 165
Hypostatization of Justice, IV., 272
Hypostatization of the Attributes of Mercy and Justice, V., 73.
Hyrcanus, the high priest, took money from David's tomb, IV., 119
Hyrcanus, son of Joseph, the tax collector, VI., 246
Hyrcanus, the war between Aristobulus and, VI., 394.
Hyssop, symbolical of Israel's lowly position, II., 364.
Hystaspes, the father of Darius, VI., 438.

I

Iberians, the land of, called Caucasia, VI., 178.
Ibicus, Anoko identical with, V., 215–216.
Ibes consecrated by Moses, V., 407
Ibes devour serpents, V., 408.
Ibzan, judge of Beth-lehem, IV., 81
Ibzan identical with Boaz, IV., 81, 187
Ibzan a contemporary of Manoah, VI., 187
Ibzan, the marriage and death of the sixty children of, IV., 47; VI., 190.
Ice, treasuries of, location of, I., 12, 131
Ice of Hell, I., 132; V., 159
Ice, sea of, the dimensions of, III., 162; VI., 66
Ice of Paradise, IV., 23; VI., 182.
Ichabod, grandson of Eli, VI., 217, 223
Ichabod, a seventh-month child, VI., 217.
Iddo, the prophet of Judah, IV., 242; VI., 211, 345
Iddo called the man of God, VI., 167
Iddo related to the Shunammite woman, IV., 242; VI., 345.
Idit, the name of Lot's wife, V., 241.
Idne Sadeh, see Adne Sadeh.
Idol set up in the Temple by Ahaz, IV., 264; VI., 371
Idol of Cyrus, Daniel refused to worship the, IV., 345
Idol, worshiped by David, IV., 106; VI., 267
Idol, ephod of Gideon worshiped as an, IV., 41
Idol near Job's house, II., 231
Idol set up by Manasseh, III., 163; IV., 278; VI., 371
Idol of Micah located at Baalbek, VI., 13, 375
Idol, the king of Moab offered a human sacrifice to the, IV., 190
Idol of iron of Nahor, I., 209
Idol of Nebuchadnezzar, details concerning, IV., 328, 330
Idol, a plank of Noah's ark worshiped as an, IV., 269
Idol, Uzi venerated as an, II., 158
Idol, no longer worshiped, may be used, III., 263
Idol, the talking of an, IV., 338
Idol, Tabeel the name of, VI., 365
Idol, the name of, chiseled by Terah, V., 217
Idol stolen by Achan, IV., 8; VI., 176
Idol, see also Idols.
Idolater, Serug became an, I., 186; V., 198
Idolater, Nimrod an, I., 178
Idolater, Enosh an, V., 151
Idolaters, custom of, to bow down before their images, VI., 200
Idolaters, Tamar reared in the house of, V., 334

Idolaters, the six sons of Hagar were, I., 298; V., 265
Idolaters, Israel accused by Sammael of being, III., 17.
Idolatrous Israelite prohibited from partaking of the paschal lamb, III., 129
Idolatrous practice of Zepho, II., 162
Idolatrous nations existed on the merits of Noah, V., 179
Idolatrous priest, Jethro an, III., 66, 384, 388, 389; VI., 136
Idolatrous priest, Potiphar an, II., 42
Idolatrous priest, Rebekah the daughter of, I., 328; V., 281
Idolatrous priest, Moses' grandson an, VI., 148–149.
Idolatry, prohibition of, one of the Noachian laws, I., 71
Idolatry of the Egyptians, II., 78; III., 86; V., 432
Idolatry, book on, composed by Abraham, V., 222
Idolatry, the origin of, I., 123; IV., 306; V., 108–109, 150–151, 152, 153, 154, 200, 201; VI., 402
Idolatry of the generation of the deluge, I., 148
Idolatry, one of the three cardinal sins, I., 411
Idolatry, love of gold leads to, II., 200
Idolatry, Naphtali warned his sons against, II., 215
Idolatry, the punishment for, II., 129, 313; III., 128, 129, 130, 214, 383; VI., 11, 136
Idolatry, Thermutis determined to purge herself of, II., 266
Idolatry provokes the wrath of God, III., 98
Idolatry prohibited in the Decalogue, III., 98, 103, 105, 113, 129
Idolatry forgiven by God, III., 102
Idolatry, the sins which are as grave as, III., 104; V., 283, 292, 395; VI., 254
Idolatry, the atonement for, III., 169, 211--212
Idolatry, the gravity of the sin of, III., 211; VI., 109, 201
Idolatry of Zuleika, II., 46, 49
Idolatry of Terah and his family, I., 209, 211, 213, 214, 215; V., 215
Idolatry, Shem and Eber admonished the nations against, I., 260
Idolatry of Micah in Egypt, IV., 49, 57; VI., 209
Idolatry of Esau and his wives, I., 316, 328, 340–341; V., 281
Idolatry of Laban, I., 295; V., 301
Idolatry, of Ishmael and the Ishmaelites, V., 234–5, 246, 247
Idolatry of the Danites, III., 57, 223, 233
Idolatry abandoned by Jethro, II., 289, 290; V., 423
Idolatry, Israel free for 10 years from, VI., 280
Idolatry, impurity of, will be removed from Israel, in the time to come, III., 86; VI., 79
Idolatry of the Israelites in pre-exilic times, II., 136; IV., 328; VI., 306, 311
Idolatry of Israel in Egypt, II., 188, 250, 341, 363; III., 200–201, 211; V., 379; VI., 8
Idolatry of Israel in the desert, III., 37, 121, 123, 243, 350; VI., 13, 134
Idolatry, Jacob prayed to God to guard him against, I., 353
Idolatry of the Benjamites, IV., 51
Idolatry keeps back the rain, IV., 109
Idolatry abolished by Saul, IV., 110
Idolatry of Ahab, IV., 186
Idolatry of Damascus, IV., 200
Idolatry abolished by Jehu, IV., 257; VI., 353
Idolatry, Amaziah's devotion to, IV., 259
Idolatry, the passion for, in Manasseh's time, IV., 280, 281
Idolatry, the eradication of the desire for, IV., 359; VI., 449
Idolatry, the cause of the Deluge, V., 173
Idolatry, God repented of having created, V., 176
Idolatry of Pharaoh, V., 395
Idolatry of Zimri, VI., 136
Idolatry of Gideon, VI., 201
Idolatry, Ephraimites addicted to, VI., 203
Idolatry, Naamah misled Rehoboam into, VI., 301
Idolatry of Asa's mother, VI., 308
Idolatry, one of the 8 grievous sins, VI., 364

Idolatry, Jeremiah's warning against, VI., 387
Idolatry, the cause of the destruction of Jerusalem, VI., 335, 388
Idolatry, abolished by Daniel and his companions, VI., 415
Idolatry, one of the causes of the exile, VI., 420.
Idols, the punishment for sacrificing to, III., 428
Idols of the Egyptians, the punishment of, II., 349; V., 435
Idols, burning of, in Gehenna, VI., 8
Idols, the generation of Enoch worshiped, I., 123, 138
Idols, Hagar prayed to the, I., 265; V., 247
Idols, Jabal the first to erect temples to, I., 117
Idols, Naamah played the cymbals in the worship of the, I., 118
Idols, the builders of the Tower of Babel wished to set up, in heaven, I., 179, 180
Idols, worshiped by the descendants of Noah, I., 186
Idols, the impotence of the, I., 193, 195, 213, 214
Idols, Nimrod knew the powerlessness of, I., 215
Idols of wood and stone, worshiped by Esau's wives, I., 341
Idols, Pharaoh's wagons ornamented with, II., 114
Idols, the punishment of, II., 129
Idols condemned by Jahzeel, II., 189
Idols of Ethiopia, II., 288
Idols, the thorn-bush could not be used for, II., 303
Idols, the proverb about, II., 348; V., 428
Idols, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah refused to worship, II., 350
Idols, Moses did not pray in a city defiled by, II., 357; V., 429
Idols compared to stagnant waters, III., 105
Idols, God jealous of, III., 127; VI., 53
Idols that are worshiped must be destroyed, III., 263
Idols, destruction of, the spies disclaimed any intention of, III., 266
Idols, Baal-meon and Nebo bore the names of, III., 416
Idols, the seven golden, IV., 22
Idols, worshiped by the tribe of Reuben, IV., 22
Idols, consulted by the tribe of Issachar, IV., 22
Idols, things belonging to, not accepted for the sanctuary, IV., 28
Idols, the punishment of persons worshiped as, IV., 72; VI., 238
Idols, names of, dedicated to each of the musical instruments of Pharaoh's daughter, IV., 128
Idols, worshiped by Jezebel, IV., 189
Idols, names of, inserted by Ahaziah in the Bible, IV., 257
Idols of the Samaritans, I., 412; IV., 266; VI., 361
Idols, public worship of, abolished by Josiah, IV., 282, 283; VI., 378
Idols, names of, tattooing the body with the, IV., 284
Idols, the Ammonites believed the Cherubim to be, IV., 315
Idols of Babylonia, IV., 328
Idols honored with music and song, IV., 338
Idols, Kenan induced his son to worship, V., 150
Idols fall to the ground at the command of the pious, V., 211
Idols, Haran died in the attempt to rescue the, V., 215, 217
Idols, pictures of, the ear-rings of the Shechemites adorned with, V., 316–317
Idols worshiped God, VI., 38
Idols, fornication brings one near to, VI., 43
Idols required by law to be burnt in fire, VI., 435
Idols, worshiped by the descendants of Jacob, I., 412, 414; II., 7, 141, 147; III., 82; VI., 181
Idols, camels of Abraham did not enter a place of, V., 261
Idols, the story of Abraham and the, I., 194, 195, 197, 209, 210, 211–212, 213, 214, 215, 242, 260; V., 211, 215, 216, 217, 218

Idols of Midian, **III.**, 410; **IV.**, 39
Idols, the names of, recorded in Pharaoh's archives, **II.**, 334
Idols, Adam and Jacob feared they would be made, **I.**, 288; **II.**, 129; **V.**, 362
Idols, see also Teraphim.
Idumea, Doeg hailed from, **VI.**, 241.
Idumean, Herod called the, **V.**, 272
Idumeans, the Romans called, **V.**, 272.
Igal one of the 70 elders, **III.**, 250
Igal, son of Joseph, one of the 12 spies, **III.**, 264
Igal, the premature death of, **III.**, 264.
Iehud identical with Ehud, **VI.**, 184, 194.
Image, see also Idol
Image made by Enosh, **I.**, 122–123
Image of God's wisdom, the celestial light, **V.**, 112
Image of jealousy, the description of, **VI.**, 421
Images and statues, the origin of, **V.**, 151
Imlah, the father of Micaiah, **VI.**, 355.
Immorality, sin of, not pardoned by God, **I.**, 153, 253
Immorality of the generation of the Deluge, **I.**, 159, 163; **V.**, 178, 182
Immorality of the animals of Noah's time, **I.**, 160
Immorality of the cities of sin, **I.**, 228, 252; **V.**, 238
Immorality, breeches of the priest atone for, **III.**, 169
Immorality, the punishment for, **III.**, 213, 381; **V.**, 240; **VI.**, 135
Immorality removes the soul from God, **VI.**, 43
Immorality punished by the Tabernacle, **III.**, 199; **VI.**, 76
Immorality, one of the three cardinal sins, **I.**, 411
Immorality, one of the 8 grievous sins, **VI.**, 364
Immorality, God loathes, **II.**, 46; **III.**, 381; **IV.**, 337; **VI.**, 404
Immorality keeps back the rain, **IV.**, 109
Immorality, the origin of, **V.**, 151, 154
Immorality, the cause of the destruction of the sinful cities, **V.**, 173
Immorality of the ante-diluvians, description of, **V.**, 173
Immorality, the cause of the Deluge, **V.**, 173
Immorality of the eagle and raven, **V.**, 187
Immorality, wine leads to, **VI.**, 208
Immorality, the consequence of a husband's severity, **VI.**, 212
Immorality of the Amorites, **V.**, 238
Immorality of the Babylonian troops, **VI.**, 404
Immorality, Balaam counseled the nations to, **III.**, 355, 362; **VI.**, 124
Immorality of Barzillai, **IV.**, 106; **VI.**, 267
Immorality of the Canaanites, **I.**, 169; **V.**, 295
Immorality of Cyrus, **IV.**, 346
Immorality, Daniel and his companions accused of, **IV.**, 326
Immorality of the Egyptians, **I.**, 222; **II.**, 251, 365; **III.**, 86; **V.**, 221, 393, 433
Immorality of Esau, **I.**, 316, 358; **III.**, 58
Immorality of Gad, **IV.**, 22
Immorality of Ham, **V.**, 191
Immorality of the Israelites, **II.**, 208; **III.**, 214, 381, 382; **VI.**, 133, 134
Immorality, Joseph accused by Zuleika of, **II.**, 55, 56
Immorality, stain of, will be removed from Israel in the time to come, **VI.**, 79
Immorality, sin of, one of the causes of Israel's exile, **VI.**, 420
Immorality, Jacob prayed to God to guard him against, **I.**, 353
Immorality of Jehoiakim, **IV.**, 284
Immorality, Jeremiah accused of, **VI.**, 403
Immorality of Lot, **I.**, 255; **V.**, 240, 243
Immorality, children of Lot would not accept the Torah because it forbade, **III.**, 81
Immorality of Manasseh, **VI.**, 372
Immorality, Moses accused of, **III.**, 292
Immorality of Nehardea, **VI.**, 335
Immorality, Noah admonished his children against, **I.**, 171
Immorality of Orpah, **IV.**, 86
Immorality, Reuben lost his birthright on account of, **II.**, 49, 190, 191
Immorality, Reuben cautioned his family against, **II.**, 190

Immorality, Simon adjured his sons to beware of, **II.**, 193.
Immortal bird, the, see Malham
Immortal life in Paradise, **I.**, 306
Immortal, God intended man to be, **III.**, 105; **V.**, 134
Immortal soul, one of the 5 souls, **V.**, 74
Immortal inhabitants of Luz, **V.**, 119
Immortals, the names of the, **I.**, 147; **II.**, 116; **IV.**, 322; **V.**, 163, 164, 165, 356; **VI.**, 400, 412
Immortals, the number of, **V.**, 96
Immortals, the association of, with the Messiah, **V.**, 96
Immortals, a definition of the, **V.**, 96.
Immortality of the phoenix, **I.**, 32; **V.**, 51, 182
Immortality of angels, **I.**, 50; **III.**, 278; **IV.**, 58, 263
Immortality, the reward for abstention from sin, **I.**, 50
Immortality bestowed upon Urshana, **I.**, 161
Immortality, cup of, **II.**, 172, 173
Immortality, Moses' wish for, not granted, **II.**, 326
Immortality, a painless death similar to, **III.**, 39
Immortality of the oxen of the Tabernacle, **III.**, 194; **VI.**, 76
Immortality of the Hayyot, **V.**, 25
Immortality of the soul, **V.**, 80
Immortality of the righteous, **V.**, 99
Immortality of the giants, **V.**, 147.
Impregnation of the weasel, the manner of, **V.**, 55.
Impure Israelites not protected by the clouds of glory, **III.**, 57; **VI.**, 24.
Impurity of his tent, Abraham took steps against, **I.**, 242
Impurity transferred to Israel by the Egyptians, **II.**, 321
Impurity, leper purified by a bird of his, **II.**, 321; **V.**, 423
Impurity, Moses spent a week on Sinai to rid himself of, **III.**, 109
Impurity, Passover lamb may not be offered in, **III.**, 215
Impurity of a corpse, the law concerning, **IV.**, 354
Impurity of the angels, cause of, **V.**, 24
Impurity of the sun's rays, **V.**, 37
Impurity of the bread intended for the guests caused by Sarah, **V.**, 236
Impurity, Israel ordered to keep aloof from, three days before revelation, **VI.**, 44
Impurity of the earth after giving birth to Adam, **VI.**, 294
Impurity of woman after childbirth, **VI.**, 294
Impurity of a carcass, **VI.**, 335
Impurity, see also Uncleanness.
Incantations of the heavenly singer, **V.**, 17
Incantations, formulas of, invented by Solomon, **IV.**, 149.
Incarnation, conception of, not confined to Jesus, **V.**, 156.
Incense, angels burn, in heaven, **I.**, 99
Incense burnt before Idols, **I.**, 328, 341; **V.**, 271
Incense burnt in the path of Joseph, **II.**, 74
Incense, sweet, used in the Tabernacle, **III.**, 152, 196
Incense caused the cedars of the Temple to blossom, **III.**, 163
Incense offered on the altar of gold, **III.**, 163
Incense offered by Nahshon, the symbolical meaning of, **III.**, 195, 196
Incense, individuals not permitted to offer, **III.**, 195
Incense, Uzziah wanted to burn, **III.**, 214, 303
Incense, altar of, in the Temple, **III.**, 214
Incense, altar of, see also Altar of incense
Incense carried by Eleazar, **III.**, 230
Incense, offering of, the most pleasant offering before God, **III.**, 293
Incense, offering of, confirmed Aaron's right to the priesthood, **III.**, 293
Incense, offering of, the death of Korah's 250 associates caused by, **III.**, 299, 303, 305, 309
Incense, non-priest not permitted to burn, **III.**, 303
Incense, the remedy against the plague, **III.**, 305
Incense, the superstition concerning the offering of, **III.**, 305

Incense, offering of, Nadab and Abihu's death caused by, **III.**, 305
Incense, offered in the Holy of Holies, **III.**, 458
Incense, cost of, offered at Micah's sanctuary, **IV.**, 50
Incense of the Temple, the perfume of, **V.**, 284.
Incest, prohibition of, one of the Noachian laws, **I.**, 71
Incest one of 8 grievous sins, **VI.**, 11
Incest, not practiced in Israel, **II.**, 300
Incest, the punishment for, **II.**, 313; **VI.**, 11
Incest, Amon committed, **IV.**, 281; **VI.**, 376
Incest committed by Jehoiakim, **IV.**, 284
Incest committed by the generation of Enosh, **V.**, 152
Incest, Noah enjoined upon his children not to commit, **V.**, 193
Incest, Haran's death a punishment for, **V.**, 214
Incest committed by Eliphaz, **V.**, 322
Incest, laws of, abolished by Ahaz, **VI.**, 361
Incest committed by Manasseh, **VI.**, 371, 376.
Incestuous marriage, Anah the offspring of, **I.**, 423.
Incorporeality of the angels, **I.**, 301; **V.**, 21
Incorporeality of the heavenly fire, **V.**, 21.
India, medical knowledge of, derived from Noah's book of medicine, **I.**, 173–174
India, Aesculapius arrived in a land beyond, **I.**, 174
India, water from, brought for Solomon, **IV.**, 149
India, Shethar a prince of, **IV.**, 377
India, a city of, rebelled against Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 397–398
India, not the same as Hindic, **V.**, 92
India, a city of, founded by Kenan, bewitched, **V.**, 150
India, tablets of Seth's descendants in, **V.**, 150
India, Macedonian sages sought to acquire plants of Paradise in, **V.**, 196.
Indian origin of the fable, **V.**, 60
Indian legend concerning the harp, **VI.**, 262
Indian and Jewish legends, **V.**, 210; **VI.**, 284.
Individual may be sacrificed for the benefit of the community, **IV.**, 213; **VI.**, 330
Individual, the two guardian angels of, **V.**, 76, 205
Individual should participate in the suffering of the community, **V.**, 188.
Ineffable name, see God, ineffable name of.
Infancy, heroes walk, talk, and think in, **V.**, 210.
Infants, Sarah suckled all the, present at Isaac's circumcision, **I.**, 263; **V.**, 246
Infants, the position of, at birth, **II.**, 252; **V.**, 393
Infants, new born, the feeding and bathing of, **II.**, 252
Infants of the Israelites in Egypt cared for by the angels, **II.**, 257
Infants, the crying of, **II.**, 257
Infants, Israelitish, used instead of bricks, **II.**, 299; **V.**, 413
Infants, Israelitish, joined in the song at the Red Sea, **III.**, 34
Infants, unborn, at Sinai promised to fulfill the Torah, **III.**, 90
Infants die for the sins of their parents, **III.**, 90; **VI.**, 35
Infants, the speaking of, **VI.**, 401.
Infinity, heavens and earth aspire to, **I.**, 13; **V.**, 16.
Informer, the sons of Jacob would have nothing to do with an, **I.**, 415
Informers, Elijah would not deal with, **IV.**, 213.
Ingethel, the function of, **VI.**, 183.
Ingratitude, the gravity of the sin of, **V.**, 395; **VI.**, 201
Ingratitude of Adam, **I.**, 77; **V.**, 100
Ingratitude of Amalek, **III.**, 56; **VI.**, 24
Ingratitude of Ammonites and Moabites, **I.**, 257; **VI.**, 355
Ingratitude of Hezekiah, **IV.**, 271
Ingratitude of Israel, **III.**, 56, 243; **V.**, 100; **VI.**, 86, 201
Ingratitude of Joash, **VI.**, 355
Ingratitude of Jacob, **V.**, 100
Ingratitude of Lot, **V.**, 240

Ingratitude of Pharaoh, V., 395.
Inhabited land, third part of the earth, I., 11; V., 13
Inhabited land, the earth taken from Adam's body when reduced in size became, V., 86.
Inheritance of Abraham, the dispute concerning the, I., 276
Inheritance of Job's property, II., 241
Inheritance of Isaac's estate, I., 417
Inheritance, law of, the occasion for the revelation of, III., 394
Inheritance, laws of, the change in the, III., 392; VI., 213
Inheritance, law of, Solomon succeeded to the throne by the, VI., 277.
Ink, names of the 12 tribes traced with, on the breast plate, I., 34
Ink, heavenly, III., 143
Ink, heavenly, the cause of a pious man's radiance, VI., 61
Ink, red, used by the angel, IV., 343
Ink mark set upon the pious, VI. , 392.
Inn, Abraham fed wayfarers in his, II., 252.
Insane, the, restored to reason at Isaac's birth, I., 262.
Insanity, the purpose of, IV., 89–90
Insanity, pretended, of David, IV., 90.
Inscription on the right wing of the phoenix, I., 33; V., 38
Inscription on the tomb of Kikanos, II., 285
Inscription on the palace of the eagles, IV., 164
Inscription over the canopy in the ark in which Moses was put, II., 265
Inscription on the tomb of Eldad and Medad, VI., 89
Inscription found in Tangiers, VI., 177
Inscription found by David and Solomon, VI., 298
Inscription on the idol of Manasseh, VI., 372.
Insect, the Shamir was an, VI., 299
Insects, the purpose of, I., 42, 320; IV., 217
Insects cannot injure the recipient of the splendor of the Shekinah, I., 123; V., 152
Insects, manna protected from, III., 44
Insects, the generation of the revelation was not attacked by, III., 109
Insects eaten during a famine, IV., 191
Insects, Jonah attacked by, IV., 252.
Insolence, Eve not formed out of the neck, lest she be given to, I., 66.
Insomnia, angel of, kept Ahasuerus awake, VI., 475.
Inspiration of Moses, III., 185–186.
Instinct of self-preservation, the strength of, I., 280.
Intellect of man makes him resemble angels, I., 50
Intellect signified by heart, V., 57.
Intelligence of man matures sooner than that of woman, reason why, I., 67; V., 89
Intelligence, celestial bodies endowed with, V., 40
Intelligence, predestination of, V., 75–76
Intelligence, Adam without, V., 79.
Intentions, good, rewarded, II., 12; III., 83, 302; IV., 103
Intention not required in sin, III., 395
Intention, the importance of, VI., 71
Intention, good deeds without, are rewarded, VI., 188
Intentions, good, pious deeds without, are recorded by God, VI., 344
Intentions, good, the high value set on, IV., 190.
Intercalation, board of, the ten members of, VI., 271
Intercalation of the calendar by Hezekiah, VI., 369.
Intercession, Pharisaic doctrine of, V., 419.
Interest, Obadiah borrowed money on, IV., 241; VI., 345.
Intermarriage with Gentiles opposed by Elimelech, IV., 31
Intermarriage, Solomon not censured for, IV., 170; VI., 299
Intermarriage with the Ammonites and Moabites forbidden, IV., 315
Intermarriage, Jeremiah's measures against, IV., 320
Intermarriage between Jews and Gentiles in Babylon, IV., 320
Intermarriage, Ezra objected to, IV., 355; VI., 442, 443

Intermarriage with the Egyptians, the law concerning, V., 439; VI., 282
Intermarriage, the Mosaic law against, VI., 136
Intermarriage between Jews and Moabite-Midianite women, VI., 136
Intermarriage with the seven nations, the prohibition of, VI., 281
Intermarriage, Ben Sira's refusal to assent to, VI., 401
Intermarriage, Israel revolted against the laws against, VI., 442
Intermarriage of Esther, VI., 458, 481.
Intermediaries, angels act as, between God and Adam, I., 82
Intermediaries rejected by the Jew, V., 160–1.
Intermediary, between God and Israel, the Hayyot, V., 48.
Intermediator, Moses an, III., 144.
Interpreter, Manasseh acted as an, II., 86
Interpreter, Ahasuerus talked to Esther through an, IV., 441; VI., 478.
Intoxicated person not legally responsible, VI., 135.
Intoxication, Noah the first victim of, I., 167
Intoxication of Judah, II., 32
Intoxication, Israelites abandoned themselves to, III., 381–382
Intoxication, Solomon warned against, IV., 129; VI., 281
Intoxication, the consequences of, IV., 218; V., 190; VI., 332
Intoxication of Lot, V., 243
Intoxication of Israel at the coronation of Jeroboam, VI., 306.
Invisibility of God and the soul, I., 60
Invisibility of the spirits of the giants, I., 127
Invisibility of Asmodeus, IV., 166
Invisibility of Elijah, IV., 232; VI., 338
Invisibility, charms leading to, VI., 172
Invisibility, the miracle of, VI., 184.
Invisible, God caused Jochebed and Miriam to become, II., 261
Invisible, Joshua and Caleb became, in Rahab's house, V., 396.
Ira, teacher and friend of David, IV., 101; VI., 144, 263, 267, 268
Ira, one of the 4 Danite heroes, VI., 144
Ira not a priest, VI., 268–269
Ira, priestly gifts given by David to, VI., 268.
Irad swallowed up by the earth, I., 117.
Irin reside in the sixth heaven, II., 308
Irin, the chief of, made of hail, II., 308.
Iron created on the third day, II., 8
Iron, the destroyer of trees, II., 9
Iron, grapnels of, restrain the sun, I., 24
Iron, tools of, prohibited in building the Temple, I., 34
Iron, vessel of, would be burst by Shamir, I., 34
Iron, Tubal-Cain the first to sharpen, I., 118
Iron fetters, kings of the demons put in, I., 141
Iron rods, a remedy against the waters bubbling up from the earth, I., 153
Iron, throne of, built by Nimrod, I., 178
Iron, god of Nahor, I., 209
Iron wall surrounding the city built for Hagar's sons, I., 298
Iron, the armor of Jashub made of, I., 409
Iron, armor of, worn by Esau's soldiers, I., 417
Iron towers of Esau's army captured by Judah, I., 419; V., 321
Iron shackle upon Joseph's chin, II., 52
Iron yoke of the wicked kingdom broken in the Messianic era, II., 373
Iron chain put on Pharaoh's neck, III., 29
Iron not used in the Tabernacle and Temple, III., 166
Iron, Rome compared to, III., 166
Iron, chairs and beds of, only used by Og, III., 344
Iron fetters, the fallen angels bound with, IV., 150
Iron doors not permitted to be used in erecting an altar, IV., 166
Iron, red hot, Uzziah struck by a, IV., 262
Iron, magnetic, possessed by Hezekiah, IV., 276; VI., 394
Iron lances forced into Zedekiah's eyes, IV., 293
Iron, Hiram's second heaven, made of, IV., 335; VI., 434

Iron chariots used by Sisera, **IV.**, 422; **VI.**, 197
Iron part of a plough-share, Abel slain with, **V.**, 139
Iron drawn by a magnet, **V.**, 415
Iron chains, Zedekiah bound in, **VI.**, 383
Iron, hot, the use of, in magic, **VI.**, 287
Iron axes, the Temple gate could not be opened with, **VI.**, 394.
Irrigation of the earth an illegitimate fecundation, **V.**, 28.
Isaac, see also Patriarchs, and Abraham and Isaac
Isaac and Israel, **I.**, 284, 285, 325, 326; **III.**, 332; **IV.**, 308; **V.**, 254, 280, 281
Isaac, 35 years old when Terah died, **I.**, 206
Isaac, the birth of, **I.**, 206, 239, 244, 261, 262, 263, 272; **III.**, 176; **V.**, 232, 245, 246, 248; **VI.**, 71
Isaac, birth of, the Egyptian bondage began with, **I.**, 236; **II.**, 318; **III.**, 18
Isaac, circumcision of, **I.**, 262, 263, 311; **V.**, 258
Isaac regarded by some people as a foundling, **I.**, 262; **V.**, 246
Isaac and Abraham, **I.**, 262, 291, 296, 298, 299, 311, 319, 321, 343; **II.**, 315; **III.**, 453; **V.**, 266, 267, 280; **VI.**, 153, 275
Isaac and Ishmael, **I.**, 263, 264, 311; **V.**, 246, 267
Isaac and Sarah, **I.**, 275, 297, 311; **V.**, 237, 264
Isaac, turban of, **I.**, 275
Isaac and the Akedah, **I.**, 277, 280, 281, 311; **IV.**, 308; **V.**, 237, 249, 251, 253, 254, 270, 303
Isaac, sacrifice of, see also Akedah
Isaac, beauty of, **I.**, 277, 296
Isaac recited a benediction on being chosen a burnt offering, **I.**, 279
Isaac, oath of, **I.**, 279, 280
Isaac recited a benediction at his revival, **I.**, 282
Isaac, the stay of, in Paradise, **I.**, 286, 306; **V.**, 254
Isaac and Rebekah, **I.**, 296–297, 312, 317; **III.**, 207; **V.**, 263, 270, 271
Isaac introduced the Minhah prayer, **I.**, 296
Isaac accompanied by an angel, **I.**, 296–297
Isaac studied in the academy of Shem and Eber, **I.**, 297; **II.**, 315; **V.**, 264
Isaac and Hagar, **I.**, 298; **V.**, 246
Isaac brought water for the guest to wash, **I.**, 300
Isaac, dream of, interpreted by Michael, **I.**, 301, 302
Isaac, virtues of, **I.**, 311, 312, 324, 358; **III.**, 58; **V.**, 249, 267, 270, 279, 280; **VI.**, 97
Isaac, the age of, at his marriage, **I.**, 311; **V.**, 358
Isaac, the prayers of, **I.**, 312–313, 364; **II.**, 154; **V.**, 263, 271, 282
Isaac and Esau, **I.**, 315, 316, 336, 339, 340, 416, 417; **II.**, 140, 154; **III.**, 89, 348; **V.**, 165, 274, 281, 282, 285, 291; **VI.**, 121
Isaac, the ruddy appearance of, **I.**, 315
Isaac, death and burial of, **I.**, 318, 416, 417; **II.**, 95; **V.**, 83, 266, 343, 371
Isaac, the numerous slaves of, **I.**, 319
Isaac, relation of, to Abimelech, **I.**, 321, 322, 323
Isaac gave a tithe to the poor of Gerar, **I.**, 323; **V.**, 279
Isaac was very wealthy, **I.**, 323, 325; **V.**, 279, 288
Isaac, name of, **I.**, 324; **V.**, 232, 245, 274, 281
Isaac and Philistines, the covenant between, **I.**, 325, 375
Isaac, Elihu identified with, **I.**, 326; **V.**, 387
Isaac, the blindness of, **I.**, 328, 329, 330, 342, 412, 414; **III.**, 479; **V.**, 251, 281–2; **VI.**, 166, 254
Isaac aged prematurely, **I.**, 328; **V.**, 282
Isaac lost the prophetic gift, **I.**, 329; **V.**, 282
Isaac, priestly garments of, **I.**, 332; **V.**, 283
Isaac, a prophet, **I.**, 333, 334, 343, 412; **II.**, 30, 179; **V.**, 289, 332
Isaac and Jacob, **I.**, 334, 343, 377, 401, 402, 413, 416; **II.**, 30, 118; **V.**, 287, 274, 360
Isaac recognized the fragrance of Paradise clinging to Jacob, **I.**, 334; **V.**, 284

Isaac, the wine given to, from Paradise, I., 334; V., 284
Isaac, tent of, had a revolving door, I., 336
Isaac, house of, became hot because of the heat of Hell, I., 337
Isaac, Simon and Levi pretended to seek the counsel of, I., 397
Isaac taught Levi the law of the priesthood, II., 196
Isaac, the blessing of, bestowed upon Levi and Judah, I., 412, 413; II., 196, 200
Isaac, the Testament of, I., 416; V., 320
Isaac, Eliphaz learned his piety from, I., 421; V., 322
Isaac, the missionary activity of, II., 3; V., 324
Isaac and Joseph, II., 30, 118; V., 325–326, 332
Isaac, one of the judges who judged Tamar, II., 34
Isaac saved from the sword, II., 256
Isaac caused the Shekinah to descend from the sixth heaven, II., 260
Isaac honored his parents, III., 82
Isaac, merits of, the Torah revealed on Sinai because of the, III., 84
Isaac, one of the seven pious men, III., 226; IV., 158; V., 12
Isaac beheld the Face of the Shekinah, III., 479; VI., 166
Isaac, miraculous sword of, V., 165
Isaac escaped from death by a miracle, V., 253
Isaac, resurrection of, IV., 360, V., 254, 303
Isaac, the resignation of, to God's will, V., 251
Isaac, the first illness of, V., 258
Isaac, the departure of, from Palestine, the consequences of, V., 260
Isaac suspected Eliczer of having done violence to Rebekah, V., 262, 263
Isaac, the fragrance of Paradise reached, V., 263
Isaac walked on his head after leaving Paradise, V., 263
Isaac, the wells of, V., 279, 280
Isaac departed from Gerar, V., 280
Isaac not mentioned by Isaiah among the patriarchs, V., 280
Isaac, the allusion of the weapons mentioned by, V., 282
Isaac, the blessing of, a prophecy of Israel's history, V., 284
Isaac knew the true character of his two sons, V., 282
Isaac beheld the chambers of the Merkabah, V., 285
Isaac punished for his lack of paternal love, V., 288–289
Isaac, the symbol of God's holiness, V., 318
Isaac assisted by God in the time of famine, V., 346
Isaac, Pharaoh got acquainted with, in the court of Abimelech, V., 360
Isaac indulgent with his children, V., 378
Isaac, a seventh-month child, VI., 217
Isaac represented on one of the monuments of the Jebusites, VI., 254
Isaac, the author of Shoken Ad, VI., 450.
Isaac, the name of the bell-wether of Abraham's flocks, V., 252.
Isaac Loria, father of the cabalistic Renaissance, IV., 231
Isaac Loria, disciple of Elijah, IV., 231
Isaac Loria, Elijah present at the circumcision of, III., 232.
Isaiah proclaimed the punishment of the Ammonites and Moabites, I., 257
Isaiah, the genealogy of, II., 34; VI., 357
Isaiah, prophecies of Beeri preserved by, IV., 260; VI., 356
Isaiah, the time of the activity of, IV., 262; VI., 355, 356
Isaiah, prophecies of, the contents of, IV., 263; VI., 359
Isaiah, Ahaz's respect for, IV., 264
Isaiah, an opponent of peace with the Assyrians, IV., 270
Isaiah, in the temple at the approach of the Assyrians, VI., 363
Isaiah and Hczekiah, IV., 271, 273, 277; VI., 370
Isaiah, remedy employed by, IV., 274
Isaiah, the accuser of, IV., 278–279; VI., 373
Isaiah, flight of, from Jerusalem, IV., 278
Isaiah, the contradictions between Moses and, IV., 279; VI., 373–374

Isaiah, the names of the pupils of, IV., 283, 331
Isaiah, prophecy of, concerning the war between Egypt and Assyria, IV., 283
Isaiah sees Enoch in the seventh heaven, V., 157
Isaiah prophesied in 71 languages, V., 195; VI., 375
Isaiah distinguished above the other prophets, V., 195; VI., 359, 375
Isaiah born circumcised, V., 273
Isaiah did not mention Isaac among the patriarchs, V., 280
Isaiah called the servant of God, V., 381; VI., 147
Isaiah described as the creature of God, VI., 386
Isaiah compared with the slaves on Sinai, VI., 38
Isaiah compared with Moses, VI., 44, 375
Isaiah compared with Ezekiel, VI., 359
Isaiah conscious in the moments of prophecy, VI., 44
Isaiah, Jonah a contemporary of, VI., 352
Isaiah, father of, a prophet, VI., 357
Isaiah, call received by, VI., 358
Isaiah, seraphim seen by, VI., 359
Isaiah, prophecy of, concerning the captivity of Israel, III., 359
Isaiah, readiness of, to stand the abuses of Israel, VI., 359
Isaiah, plea of, in behalf of the wicked, VI., 360
Isaiah touched by a live coal by Michael, VI., 360
Isaiah slandered Israel, IV., 263
Isaiah, the martyrdom of, IV., 279; VI., 371, 374–375, 396
Isaiah, father-in-law of Manasseh, VI., 370
Isaiah, the last address of, in the Temple, VI., 371
Isaiah, the three things revealed to, VI., 362
Isaiah, time of, the first journey of the Shekinah took place in the, VI., 372
Isaiah, the return of the Shekinah to the Temple in the time of, VI., 396
Isaiah identified with Hozai, VI., 375
Isaiah, Ascension of, VI., 375
Isaiah, the eunuchs alluded to by, VI., 415
Isaiah, prediction of, concerning Cyrus, VI., 431, 436
Isaiah, Book of, details concerning, IV., 277; VI., 357, 359, 387.
Iscah, the name of Sarah, I., 203; V., 214, 215.
Ish, the name of Adam, I., 68; V., 90
Ish changed to Esh when man disobeys, I., 69.
Ishah, the name of Eve, I., 68; V., 90.
Ishbi, the brother of Goliath, IV., 107, 108, 109.
Ishbosheth, a descendant of Benjamin, I., 414
Ishbosheth, slaying of, instigated by Mephibosheth, VI., 261–262.
Ishim, the angels of the fifth heaven, the duties of, II., 308.
Ishmael, repentance of, I., 237, 292; V., 230, 267
Ishmael, the name of, I., 239; V., 232
Ishmael and Abraham, I., 243, 266, 268, 269, 276; V., 230, 246, 267
Ishmael and Isaac, I., 263, 264, 292, 311; II., 146; V., 246, 267
Ishmael, the banishment of, I., 263; V., 246; 247
Ishmael, Sarah cast an evil eye upon, I., 264
Ishmael, the well of Miriam sprang up for, I., 265; III., 312
Ishmael, prayer of, accepted by God, I., 265
Ishmael pious at the time he was dying of thirst, I., 265
Ishmael and Hagar, I., 265, 266
Ishmael, wives of, I., 265, 266–267, 268; V., 146, 247
Ishmael, had four sons and a daughter, I., 266, 344; V., 288
Ishmael engaged in hunting, I., 266, 268
Ishmael and his family led a nomadic life, I., 266
Ishmael and Eliezer, I., 276
Ishmael circumcised at the age of thirteen, I., 273, 311
Ishmael and Esau, I., 344; V., 287, 320

Ishmael, death of, the date of, I., 344; V., 287
Ishmael, the sins of, II., 140–1; III., 424; V., 246, 247, 378
Ishmael, princes of, came to Jacob's funeral, II., 149, 153
Ishmael, the fourth kingdom, V., 223
Ishmael brought back to God by fear, V., 247
Ishmael abode at a well, V., 250
Ishmael, the progenitor of wicked nations, V., 264
Ishmael entered Paradise, V., 267
Ishmael, piety of, V., 267
Ishmael, sons of, Jacob did not wish to arouse the envy of, II., 80
Ishmael, son of Nethaniah, murderer of Gedaliah, VI., 407
Ishmael, Rabbi, translated to heaven, I., 137–138
Ishmael, Rabbi, beauty of, V., 80.
Ishmael ben Jose, censured by Elijah, IV., 212
Ishmael ben Jose, refusal of, to prosecute Jewish thieves, IV., 212.
Ishmaelites and Joseph, II., 7, 11, 14–15, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 39, 41, 42, 84, 98, 110, 192, 217; V., 413
Ishmaelites, the rule of, represented by the ram, I., 235
Ishmaelites allowed Israel to perish with thirst, I., 265; V., 246
Ishmaelites will serve Jacob, I., 335
Ishmaelites, the merchandise of the, II., 19
Ishmaelites, the hands of, grew rigid, II., 20
Ishmaelites, darkness sent upon, II., 20, 21
Ishmaelites, the territory of, invaded by the people of Tarshish, II., 77
Ishmaelites were allies of the sons of Esau, II., 157
Ishmaelites, the allies of Zepho, II., 163
Ishmaelites not subjected to slavery, II., 338
Ishmaelites refused to accept the Torah, III., 81
Ishmaelites, Balaam permitted to curse, III., 364
Ishmaelites repulsed by the settlers of Trans-Jordania, IV., 17
Ishmaelites, Ithra one of the, IV., 89; VI., 253
Ishmaelites kindle the wrath of God, IV., 115
Ishmaelites, hostility of the, towards the Jewish captives, IV., 315; V., 246
Ishmaelites, God repented of having created the, V., 176
Ishmaelites, identical with the Arabs, V., 223, 234
Ishmaelites practice idolatry, V., 234–5
Ishmaelites destroyed by the hand of God, VI., 62
Ishmaelites, kingdoms of, the number of, VI., 77.
Ishtar, descent of, into Hell, V., 20; VI., 449.
Ishvi identical with Abinadab, IV., 76
Ishvi, son of Saul, VI., 237.
Isidao, V., 315.
Isis, Faria identified with, V., 402
Isis, Egyptians pay homage to, V., 435.
Islam, the designations for, V., 223, 234.
Island of Pearls belonged to Persia, VI., 434
Islands numerous in the Ocean, I., 11
Islands of the Sea defeated by Zepho, II., 161
Islands, number of, allotted to each of Noah's sons, I., 173.
Israel, the name of Jacob changed to, I., 386, 388, 414; V., 232, 271; VI., 7
Israel, the explanations of the name of, V., 307–308, 310
Israel, seventy names of, III., 166; VI., 68
Israel is called "man," V., 178
Israel, the name of an angel, V., 24, 25, 307, 310
Israel, the guardian angel of, I., 385; II., 195; III., 17, 48–59, 449; IV., 202 406; V., 4, 205, 271, 305, 415; VI., 78
Israel, guardian angel of, see also Guardian angel of Israel
Israel led out of Egypt by a ministering angel, III., 315
Israel, praise of, chanted by the angels, V., 417
Israel, superiority of, over the angels, I., 334; III., 378; V., 24; VI., 132

Israel, angels will learn from, in the future world, V., 24
Israel, Angel of Death had no sway over, III., 120, 278
Israel, the angels inimical to, II., 373; III., 434–5; V., 235
Israel, the accuser of, III., 16, 17, 216; V., 5, 38, 171; VI., 5, 58
Israel, Saturn brings misfortune to, V., 135
Israel, faith of, in God, II., 375; III., 21, 37, 119, 126; IV., 39; VI., 5, 53
Israel, lack of faith of, III., 10, 36, 38, 254, 262, 263, 331
Israel, God the protector and benefactor of, I., 348, 386; III., 23, 159, 187, 205
Israel, joys and sorrows of, shared by God, II., 303; III., 63; IV., 312; V., 357, 416; VI., 26, 399
Israel, God's praise chanted by, I., 9, 17, 326; II., 373; III., 184; V., 24, 110
Israel, God's name allied with, III., 96
Israel, God of, the angels praise God as the, V., 290–291
Israel, God's relation to, VI., 180
Israel, hatred of, of God, III., 275
Israel saw God at the Red Sea, III., 189
Israel, God of, substituted for God of Jacob, VI., 320
Israel acknowledged the kingship of God, III., 145
Israel faced death for the glorification of the name of God, II., 346
Israel murmured against God and Moses, III., 334; VI., 115
Israel and God, the intercessors between, V., 48, 160
Israel, God's love for, I., 51; III., 371, 374, 379; IV., 406, 408 V., 275
Israel, God's covenant with, I., 342; III., 88, 89, 142; VI., 34–35
Israel, the presence of God in, II., 195; III., 134, 148; V., 275, 291; VI., 79
Israel, the titles bestowed upon, by God, I., 325; II., 127, 346, 347; III., 71, 280, 358, 429, 451; IV., 408; V., 208, 381; VI., 29, 420
Israel and God, the Sabbath a sign between, IV., 400; V., 141
Israel thought of by God before the creation of the world, III., 374
Israel tempted God ten times, III., 349 VI., 121
Israel, history of, the names of persons to whom was revealed the, I., 235, 236–237, 285, 351, 414; II., 180, 201, 208; III., 401; IV., 60, 357; V., 215, 229, 284, VI., 151, 155
Israel, the history of, indicated by the numerical value of Jacob's name, I., 315
Israel, history of, importance of "seven" in, V., 9
Israel, history of, the essence of God manifests itself in, VI., 26
Israel, future history of, contained in the Psalms, VI., 262
Israel, the virtues and vices of, II., 245–6; III., 42, 69, 243, 249, 255, 301, 308, 309, 311, 312, 319, 367; IV., 17, 110; V., 100, 391, 395; VI., 31, 85, 86, 201, 269
Israel, the wealth of, III., 316; VI., 68–69
Israel, the wholeness of, the symbol of, I., 236
Israel, a unique people, III., 378
Israel, the gigantic strength of, II., 246
Israel, immutability of, III., 356
Israel, the indestructibility of, I., 229, 351; III., 375; VI., 130
Israel, the fecundity of, II., 245, 250; V., 391
Israel, the election of, I., 85; II., 255, 374; III., 204, 205, 238, 292, 293, 390, 451; IV., 34; V., 254; VI., 126, 245
Israel, weeping of, III., 92, 139, 276, 284, 313, 316, 317, 320, 434, 437, 439, 464, 473; IV., 39, 310; VI., 5, 96, 152, 169, 279, 422
Israel, census of, details concerning, III., 145, 146, 219, 223, 224, 390, 391; VI., 61–62, 80, 138, 139
Israel, sins of, the atonement for, I., 150; II., 129, 235, 240; III., 185; V., 171, 228, 329, 362; VI., 74, 341
Israel, sins of, the pardon of, I., 284, 285, 326; II., 346; III., 116, 131, 148, 417, 434; V., 38, 252
Israel, repentance of, I., 334; II., 12, 13 300; III., 284, 336; IV., 247; VI., 320, 420

Israel, sins of, details concerning, I., 325, 352; II., 208, 211; III., 35, 133, 144, 165, 278, 379, 390; IV., 260, 415, 423; V., 38; VI., 52, 115, 420, 467, 468, 471
Israel, circumcision of, I., 368; III., 32, 282; IV., 7; V., 399
Israel, idolatry of, III., 37, 118, 123, 126, 131, 147, 211, 243, 331, 420; IV.,39, 41, 328; VI., 13, 52, 55, 200, 280
Israel in Egypt dwelt in Goshen, I., 223; II., 277, 353
Israel in Egypt, the idolatry of, I., 200–201; II., 188, 341, 363; V., 379; VI., 8
Israel, slavery of, in Egypt, II., 17, 106, 113, 118, 338, 247–8, 249, 260, 337, 343, 344; III., 23, 77, 315; V., 320, 420, 426, 430–1; VI., 16
Israel, slavery of, in Egypt, the commencement of, I., 237; II., 261, 318; III., 18; V., 420
Israel, slavery of, in Egypt, the duration of, I., 237, 356, 379; II., 318; III., 17, 18; V., 222, 230, 318, 420
Israel in Egypt, the religious observances of, II., 259, 278, 299, 336, 337; III., 246, 247; V., 414, 425
Israel in Egypt, the relations of the Egyptians to, II., 300, 353, 367, 371
Israel, defiled by the Egyptians, II .,321
Israel, the Egyptians tried to prevent propagation of, II., 344
Israel, wicked men of, in Egypt died during the plague of darkness, II., 345; III., 14, 390; V., 431; VI., 138–139
Israel, the Egyptians acted as ransom for, II., 353
Israel, three virtues of, in Egypt, III., 200, 340; VI., 76
Israel in Egypt, the language spoken by, III., 94, 200; V., 414; VI., 38
Israel in Egypt, the food of, III., 42; VI., 16, 86
Israel afflicted with diseases in Egypt, III., 212–213
Israel in Egypt ridiculed God, III., 263
Israel in Egypt given no respite to bury their dead, V., 392
Israel in Egypt frequented theaters and circuses, V., 395
Israel driven out of Egypt on account of leprosy, V., 413
Israel and Egyptians, the battle between, VI., 3
Israel, slavery of, the date of the cessation of, II., 372; V., 430, 437
Israel, slavery of, in Egypt, the cause of, II., 283; III., 17, 480; V., 220, 228, VI., 166, 309
Israel, the redemption of, from Egypt, the cause of, I, 422; II., 118, 299–300, 422; III., 201; V., 275, 395, 406–407, 413–414, 438; VI., 84
Israel, the booty taken by, from the Egyptians, II., 125, 182, 359–360, 375; III., 5, 141, 147, 153; V., 361, 437
Israel, officers of, suffered for their people in Egypt, II., 338; III., 249
Israel in Egypt, not harmed by the plagues, II., 351, 353, 354
Israel, property rights of, in Egypt, II., 245; III., 352
Israel, women of, ordered to employ Egyptian midwives, II., 257
Israel, women of, in Egypt bore children without pain, III., 33
Israel, Zepho's war against, II., 163, 164, 246
Israel kept apart from their wives in Egypt, II., 249
Israel, men of, divorced their wives in Egypt, II., 258–9, 262
Israel, children of, in Egypt, the killing of, II., 257, 264; V., 394
Israel, children of, played practical jokes upon Pharaoh, II., 368
Israel, children of, Pharaoh bathed in the blood of, II., 296
Israel, children of, slaughtered as sacrifices to the Egyptian idols, II., 250
Israel, children of, cast into the water, II., 258; V., 400; VI., 10
Israel, children of, in Egypt, suckled by the clean animals, VI., 12
Israel, children of, used as building material by the Egyptians, II., 250, 337, 338; III., 25; IV., 49; VI., 7, 209

Israel, numbers of, at the time of the Exodus, **II.**, 258, 336; **III.**, 313, 402; **V.**, 357, 433; **VI.**, 97
Israel, exodus of, the date of, **III.**, 444
Israel wanted to return to Egypt, **III.**, 36–37, 276, 332, 333, 334, 350
Israel at Baal Zephon, **II.**, 359
Israel, passage of, through the Red Sea, the details concerning, **III.**, 15, 18, 21, 22, 29, 53, 349; **V.**, 13; **VI.**, 4
Israel did not praise God for their release from Egypt until Jethro did so, **III.**, 65
Israel on Sinai, details concerning, **I.**, 236, 325; **III.**, 78–79, 88, 90, 92, 95, 97, 119, 126, 132, 186–7, 189, 210, 213, 242; **V.**, 133; **VI.**, 33, 35, 40, 44
Israel and the Torah, **I.**, 52, 229; **II.**, 304; **III.**, 7, 36, 81, 87, 88, 89, 92, 97, 107, 120, 142, 144, 238, 378, 390; **V.**, 68, 235; **VI.**, 2, 29, 31, 36, 37, 39, 59, 60, 131
Israel in the desert, miraculous protection and care bestowed upon, **II.**, 374; **III.**, 54, 57, 64, 235, 237, 316; **V.**, 109, 438; **VI.**, 23, 26, 110
Israel, sins and punishment of, in the desert, **III.**, 224, 243, 244, 254, 262, 281–2, 285, 312, 339; **VI.**, 86, 98, 105
Israel, experiences of, in the desert, **II.**, 183, 375; **III.**, 7, 53, 80, 212, 230 243, 245, 318, 338–339; **V.**, 13, 438; **VI.**, 78, 85, 116, 117
Israel, the observance of the law by, in the desert, **III.**, 245, 246, 282; **IV.**, 7; **VI.**, 94, 95
Israel and the erection of the tabernacle, **III.**, 148, 164, 180, 192; **VI.**, 64, 67, 73
Israel, 70 elders of, the names of, **III.**, 250, 252; **VI.**, 87–88
Israel, the elders of, the number of, **I.**, 315; **III.**, 455; **VI.**, 88
Israel, elders of, instituted the custom of reading from the Torah, **III.**, 40
Israel, elders of, details concerning, **II.**, 320, 330, 331, 341, 363, 364; **III.**, 51, 87, 144, 200, 212, 244, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 255, 322, 384, 434; **IV.**, 27; **V.**, 433; **VI.**, 33, 87, 89, 111, 154, 186, 196, 359
Israel, elders of, in the Messianic era, details concerning, **II.**, 316; **III.**, 399; **VI.**, 273
Israel, elders of, acted as priests at the time of revelation, **III.**, 88; **VI.**, 34
Israel, leaders of, studied the Torah, **III.**, 240
Israel, the officers of, **III.**, 393
Israel redeemed by three leaders, **II.**, 61
Israel, the true redeemer of, the three signs of, **II.**, 139
Israel, affection of, for Aaron, **III.**, 328
Israel convinced of Aaron's priesthood, **III.**, 306, 307; **VI.**, 106
Israel received two commandments as a reward for Abraham's good deed, **I.**, 234; **V.**, 226
Israel inherited the 3 crowns from Abraham, **V.**, 219
Israel judged by Deborah under a palm-tree, **I.**, 413
Israel, Elijah brings good fortune to, **I.**, 365
Israel spoken of as the people of Esther, **VI.**, 481
Israel, Ezekiel's love for, **VI.**, 333
Israel, Ezra the advocate of, **IV.**, 356
Israel, Hezekiah stopped the waters of Gihon for the protection of, **V.**, 114
Israel slew Hur, **III.**, 121, 154
Israel slandered by Isaiah, **IV.**, 263
Israel, seduced to idolatry by Jeroboam and Jehu, **II.**, 136
Israel, Joab's death a great loss to, **VI.**, 279
Israel objected to Joshua's appointment as Moses' successor, **III.**, 438
Israel listened to the songs of Korah's sons, **III.**, 302
Israel owes its existence to the merits of the matriarchs, **III.**, 375
Israel protected by Levi, **III.**, 364
Israel constantly rebuked by Moses, **III.**, 320, 420, 452
Israel called Moses Shemaiah ben Nethanel, **II.**, 270
Israel instructed by Moses in the laws, **III.**, 209, 214
Israel called Moses' people when they sinned, **III.**, 125; **VI.**, 49

Israel and Moses, Hallel composed by, **V.**, 435
Israel, Moses elevated for the sake of, **III.**, 51, 125, 283; **VI.**, 53, 98
Israel only advised Moses in regard to the appointment of judges, **III.**, 70, **VI.**, 28
Israel, Moses sprinkled half of the blood of the sacrifice on, **III.**, 89; **VI.**, 34
Israel, Moses taught the art of writing to, **V.**, 402
Israel, the prayer of Moses in behalf of, **III.**, 124, 126, 244
Israel, Moses endangered his life for the the sake of, **II.**, 277–278, 304–305; **III.**, 131; **V.**, 404, 405; **VI.**, 49, 55
Israel, merits of, Moses doubted, **II.**, 319, 321
Israel, the burden of the leadership of, Moses suffered from, **III.**, 247, 276, 277, 296, 308, 309, 310, 311, 318, 408; **VI.**, 5, 86, 96, 152
Israel blessed by Moses, **III.**, 69, 187; **VI.**, 28, 74
Israel, affection of, for Moses, **III.**, 408
Israel, suffering of, mourned by the patriarchs and the Messiah, **V.**, 33
Israel mocked at the prophets, **VI.**, 403
Israel, honor of, the prophets zealous for, **VI.**, 321, 349
Israel mourned the death of Nadab and Abihu, **III.**, 191
Israel protected by the Patriarchs, **I.**, 284, 285, 325, 326, 364, 382; **II.**, 135; **III.**, 374; **V.**, 207, 280
Israel, the prosperity of, during Saul's reign, **III.**, 146
Israel, subjection of, to the four kingdoms, **I.**, 229, 236; **III.**, 153; **V.**, 223; **VI.**, 135, 314
Israel and the Gentiles, the contrast between, **III.**, 107, 354, 355, 375; **VI.**, 130
Israel, the cause of the Gentiles' hatred of, **I.**, 238, 314; **VI.**, 143
Israel, the fate of the enemies of, **II.**, 304; **III.**, 228; **IV.**, 407; **V.**, 416
Israel conquered their enemies by supernatural means, **III.**, 353
Israel and Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 406, 410–412; **VI.**, 466–467
Israel, Amalek's war with, **III.**, 331, 332, 333, 423; **VI.**, 114
Israel and the Ammonites and Moabites, **I.**, 257, 381; **III.**, 351, 352, 382; **VI.**, 121, 122
Israel and the Amorites, **III.**, 284; **VI.**, 99
Israel and Balaam, **III.**, 371, 379; **VI.**, 132, 133, 143, 145
Israel and Balak, **III.**, 357
Israel and the Canaanites, **V.**, 196
Israel and the Edomites, **I.**, 424; **III.**, 316, 334; **VI.**, 109, 110
Israel surrenders its dominion over the the world to the Elamites, **V.**, 260
Israel enslaved by Greece, **I.**, 285
Israel, the accusation brought by Haran against, **IV.**, 402–406; **VI.**, 63
Israel, the unbrotherly actions of the Ishmaelites against, **I.**, 265; **V.**, 246
Israel was not to capture Jebus without the consent of its inhabitants, **I.**, 289
Israel subjugated by Media, **I.**, 285
Israel and the Midianites, **III.**, 408
Israel worshiped the idol of Nebuchadnezzar, **IV.**, 328, 330
Israel and the Philistines, the earlier wars between, **I.**, 323; **VI.**, 3
Israel enslaved by Rome, **I.**, 285; **III.**, 167
Israel, victory of, over Sihon, **III.**, 340, 341, 342, 352, 357, 368; **VI.**, 118, 120
Israel, Isaac's ram symbolical of, **I.**, 285
Israel, the dove a symbol for, **I.**, 235; **IV.**, 108; **VI.**, 268
Israel, lowly position of, hyssop symbolical of, **II.**, 364
Israel, the lamb of the dedication offering symbolical of, **III.**, 197
Israel, the moon the symbol of, **V.**, 34
Israel, the trees symbolical of, **VI.**, 443
Israel compared to the stars, **I.**, 282, 312, 402; **III.**, 69, 124, 165
Israel compared to dust, **I.**, 351; **II.**, 346
Israel compared to sand, **I.**, 228, 282, 284, 312, 382; **II.**, 281; **III.**, 70; **V.**, 223
Israel compared to a bride, **III.**, 77, 92
Israel compared to the wild animals, **II.**, 346
Israel compared to sheep, **III.**, 146
Israel compared to an eagle, **IV.**, 409

Israel compared to an olive tree, VI., 398
Israel compared to the thorn-bush, II., 303–304; V., 416
Israel compared to a vineyard, IV., 27
Israel compared to a bridegroom,, VI. 36
Israel compared to animals, II., 253
Israel compared to the fish, III., 70
Israel called a three-legged bench, III., 126; VI., 53
Israel compared to a chair of three legs, III., 279
Israel compared to a dove, IV., 365
Israel compared to a stone, VI., 475
Israel compared to plants, III., 70
Israel and Palestine, I., 322; II., 365; III., 6–8, 9, 262–263; V., 193, 275, 301; VI., 2
Israel, the exile of, details concerning, I., 343; II., 211, 214; IV., 313; V., 176; VI., 98, 263–264, 329
Israel, war of, with Magog, III., 252
Israel, Judgment of, I., 82; III., 375; V., 240; VI., 131
Israel, the Temple will be rebuilt for the sake of, VI., 421
Israel, redemption of, in the future, I., 235, 285, 343; II., 120, 140, 179, 187–8, 300, 304, 373; IV., 222, 422; V., 33, 413, 426, 432
Israel in the world to come, I., 322, 394; II., 61, 62, 316; III., 119, 120, 152, 216, 375, 378, 399, 463; V., 32, 257; VI., 21, 55, 79, 241, 273
Israel, kings of, surround David in Paradise, IV., 114
Israel, kings of, contrasted with those of the Gentiles, VI., 423
Israel, kings of, the names of, that have no share in the world to come, VI., 294–295
Israel recites the Kedushah only on the Sabbath, VI., 359
Israel, the bride of the Sabbath, III., 99
Israel and the observance of the Sabbath, III., 47; V., 108; VI., 18
Israel tempted with ten temptations, III., 37; VI., 13
Israel, the prayers in behalf of, IV., 306–310; VI., 397–398
Israel, survival of, the cause of, VI., 392, 398
Israel, the existence of the world depends upon, I., 15; II., 304; IV., 399, 407–408, 415–416, 424; V., 67; VI., 5, 464, 466, 468, 472
Israel, prayers of, heard by Shamiel, I., 17
Israel in the third division of Paradise, I., 22
Israel, miracles foreordained for the sake of, I., 50
Israel, the world created for the sake of, I., 51; IV., 314; V., 67
Israel subject to the evil inclination, V., 24
Israel waits for the kingdom of God, V., 24
Israel, all biblical precepts except one obligatory on, V., 93
Israel included in the seventy nations, V., 195
Israel accused of being robbers, V., 196
Israel, the standard number representing, V., 238
Israel identified with Christ in the Church Fathers, V., 307
Israel identified with the Logos, V., 307
Israel, the sons of, the meaning of the phrase, V., 308
Israel, prophecy exclusively in the possession of, V., 381
Israel, the sacred scribes of, V., 408
Israel, the first commandment given to, V., 426
Israel, the number of, necessary for the Shekinah to dwell among them, VI., 30
Israel became like angels, VI., 37
Israel, the highest stage in the religious development of, VI., 37
Israel lost their immaculate state, VI., 56
Israel, sanctuaries of, the beauty of, VI., 133
Israel, pure-blooded, qualified to become members of the Synhedrion, VI., 134
Israel, lack of enthusiasm of, for the building of the Temple, VI., 271
Israel, five oaths taken by, VI., 399
Israel, the number of, at the time of the exile, VI., 407
Israel brought a half-shekel to the Temple annually, I., 295

Israel chants Hallel on Passover eve, **I.**, 331
Israel, three divisions of, **III.**, 79; **IV.**, 427
Israel should keep himself aloof from other peoples, **III.**, 86
Israel a nation of priests, **III.**, 87; **VI.**, 33
Israel, the loss of one individual in, considered as great as if all creation were destroyed, **III.**, 93
Israel, fighting hosts of, the number of, **III.**, 209
Israel only commanded to bring sacrifices, **III.**, 372; **VI.**, 129, 130
Israel, the rock upon which the world was founded, **III.**, 374
Israel zealously fulfills the commandments of God, **III.**, 375
Israel, family purity of, **III.**, 390, 391
Israel, the increase in population of, due to Moses' prayer, **III.**, 402
Israel are responsible for one another, **IV.**, 8; **VI.**, 175
Israel, lack of respect shown to the ark by, **IV.**, 63; **VI.**, 225
Israel, demand of, for a king, **IV.**, 65; **VI.**, 230
Israel, origin of, **IV.**, 307
Israel, participation of, in the festivites of Shushan, **IV.**, 372; **VI.**, 454
Israel and the days of the week, **IV.**, 399–400; **VI.**, 464
Israel and the 12 signs of the Zodiac, **IV.**, 401–402
Israel, the decree of annihilation concerning, **IV.**, 408; **VI.**, 466.
Israel Baal Shem Tob, the founder of the Hasidic cabala, **IV.**, 232; **VI.**, 305
Israel Baal Shem Tob, the disciple of Ahijah, **VI.**, 305
Israel Baal Shem Tob opposed by Elijah Wilna, **VI.**, 339.
Issachar, the meaning of the name, **I.**, 366, 367; **II.**, 202
Issachar took part in several battles, **I.**, 407, 411, 419
Issachar, advice of, how to account for Joseph's disappearance, **II.**, 25
Issachar married Aridah, **II.**, 38
Issachar wanted to destroy Egypt like Sodom, **II.**, 107
Issachar pursued the study of the Torah, **II.**, 144
Issachar, the blessing bestowed upon, **II.**, 144
Issachar, one of Jacob's pall bearers, **II.**, 148
Issachar, the sons of, **II.**, 188
Issachar, the testament of, **II.**, 201–204
Issachar, the piety of, **II.**, 202, 203, 204
Issachar, the age of, at his marriage, **II.**, 202
Issachar, a husbandman, **II.**, 202
Issachar gave the first-fruits of his land to the priest, **II.**, 203
Issachar, virtues of, **II.**, 204
Issachar, the age of, at his death, **II.**, 204
Issachar revealed to his children the future of his descendants, **II.**, 204
Issachar buried in the Cave of Machpelah, **II.**, 204
Issachar, one of the weak sons of Jacob, **V.**, 359
Issachar and Zebulun, the compact between, **I.**, 367; **V.**, 299; **VI.**, 196
Issachar, the ancestor of the tribe of the wise, **V.**, 331
Issachar, the tribe of, devoted to the Torah, **I.**, 367; **II.**, 144, 188; **III.**, 170, 171, 193, 197, 198, 221, 223, 232, 460, 462; **V.**, 368, 379; **VI.**, 76, 80, 82, 157, 182
Issachar, tribe of, the stone of, **III.**, 170, 233; **IV.**, 24
Issachar, tribe of, maintained by the tribe of Zebulun, **III.**, 171, 198, 223
Issachar, tribe of, proposed the bringing of dedication offerings, **III.**, 197
Issachar, tribe of, the prince of, the second to offer sacrifices, **III.**, 197
Issachar, tribe of, the gifts of, symbolical of the Torah, **III.**, 197
Issachar, tribe of, judged the lawsuits of the other tribes, **III.**, 221
Issachar, tribe of, Nethanel the prince of, **III.**, 221
Issachar, tribe of, belonged to the first group of the 12 tribes, **III.**, 223
Issachar, tribe of, learned in astronomy and the calendar, **III.**, 237
Issachar, flag of, the color and emblem of, **III.**, 237; **VI.**, 83

Issachar, tribe of, Igal selected as a spy from, III., 264
Issachar, tribe of, the blessing of Moses bestowed upon, III., 460
Issachar, tribe of, the psalm composed for, III., 462
Issachar, tribe of, the number of sinners of, IV., 21
Issachar, tribe of, consulted idols, IV., 22
Issachar, tribe of, the exile of, IV., 265
Issachar, tribe of, the case of Vashti put before, IV., 377; VI., 456
Issachar, tribe of, part of the first division at the Red Sea, VI., 4
Issachar, territory of, Tiberias located in, V., 368
Issachar, the fertility of the territory of, II., 144.
Issue, Rehoboam afflicted with an, IV., 127.
Istehar, the story of, I., 149; V., 147, 169, 170.
Italy, Greater Greece located in, I., 339
Italy, Zepho, the first king of, II., 161; V., 372
Italy, remnants of the Benjamites fled to, IV., 53
Italy, Kittim identical with, V., 372.
Itch, Job suffered from, II., 235
Itch, the Egyptians suffered with, II., 344.
Ithamar, one of the seven pious men in the time of Moses, III., 134
Ithamar instructed in the Torah by Aaron, III., 144
Ithamar not permitted to attend the funeral of Nadab and Abihu, III.,191
Ithamar supervised the sons of Gershon and Merari, III., 230
Ithamar, the ancestor of Eli, IV., 61; VI., 220
Ithamar helped Moses to draw up the accounts of the treasury of the Tabernacle, VI., 72
Ithamar, one of the 78 men who wrote Haazinu, VI., 87.
Ithra, father of Amasa, details concerning, IV., 89; VI., 253.
Ithiel, one of the names of Solomon, IV., 125; VI., 183, 277.
Ivory, the hardness of, I., 391
Ivory, Jacob's corpse placed upon a couch of, II., 149
Ivory, the neck of Moses became as hard as, II., 282
Ivory, bed of Og made of, III., 348
Ivory palaces possessed by Ahab's children, IV., 186
Ivory possessed by Hezekiah, IV., 276.
Ivvim, a species of giants, I., 151
Ivvim could judge of the qualities of the soil, I., 151.
Iyyar, Amalek defeated in, IV., 400; VI., 24
Iyyar, the deluge began in, V., 184
Iyyar, first of, census of Israel taken on the, III., 219–220
Iyyar, seventh of, the date of Moses' death, V., 397
Iyyar, fifteenth of, the provisions of the Israelites lasted until the, VI., 16
Iyyar, seventeenth of, the time of the fall of Adam, V., 106.
Iye abarim, Israel's hostile actions against God at, III., 337.
Izhar, the relatives of, III., 286, 287, 427.

J

Jabal, the first to erect temples to idols, I., 117.
Jabbok, Jacob's experiences at, I., 376, 377, 384; V., 305, 306, 311, 437.
Jabel, a corruption of Jabin, VI., 194.
Jabesh-gilead, Saul originally buried in, IV., 110
Jabesh-gilead, inhabitants of, the punishment of, VI., 213
Jabesh-gilead, the war waged against, VI., 316
Jabesh-gilead, the home of Elijah, VI., 316.
Jabez, the house of instruction of, III., 76; VI., 185

Jabez a prophet, IV., 27; VI., 184
Jabez entered paradise alive, V., 96; VI., 187
Jabez never experienced pain, VI., 185
Jabez never committed sins, VI., 185
Jabez, the relation of, to R. Judah ha-Nasi, VI., 187
Jabez, one of the names of Othniel and Jabis, IV., 29; VI., 184, 185, 187.
Jabin, king of Hazor, Israel subjected to, IV., 35; VI., 184, 199.
Jabis identical with Jabez, VI., 184.
Jabneh, center of Jewish learning, IV., 221.
Jachin, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Jackals hate their young, V., 56.
Jackdaw, Adam learned to bury the dead from the, V., 143.
Jacob, see also Patriarchs
Jacob waged war against Hazor, VI., 194
Jacob possessed the book of Raziel, I., 157
Jacob accorded the privilege of asking God what he would, I., 234; VI., 282
Jacob, name of, details concerning, I., 276, 315, 324, 386, 388, 414; V., 232, 271, 274, 292, 310; VI., 7
Jacob, the abode of, in Paradise, I., 306; V., 419
Jacob assisted by the angels, I., 313, 333, 335, 351, 376, 385–6, 387, 388, 391; II., 4, 191, 202; V., 271, 284, 285; 290, 306, 365, 417; VI., 49
Jacob born circumcised, I., 315; II., 4
Jacob studied in the academy of Shem and Eber, I., 316, 326, 341, 350; V., 274, 289
Jacob, missionary activity of, I., 316
Jacob, blessings bestowed upon, I., 316–317, 331–332, 334, 335, 336, 342–3, 387–388; III., 453; V., 284, 287; VI., 153
Jacob, merits of, I., 317, 356, 369, 370; II., 70, 130; III., 201, 373; V., 275, 363; VI., 130, 172, 344
Jacob, piety of, I., 319, 331, 340, 351, 361, 387; II., 36, 150; III., 58, 201; V., 282, 294, 314
Jacob, attitude of, towards Israel's suffering, I., 325; III., 149; IV., 308, 398; V., 275, 280; VI., 109
Jacob, a priest of God, I., 332, 385
Jacob, the priestly garments of, I., 332; II., 139; V., 284
Jacob, the fragrance of Paradise clung to, I., 334; V., 284
Jacob, the rule of, over wild animals, I., 335
Jacob, prayers of, I., 336, 352, 381–382; II., 83, 91, 93–4, 132, 141, 190, 191, 217, 221, 402; V., 304, 314
Jacob, the blessing of, bestowed upon the twelve tribes, I., 339; II., 193, 198, 201, 209, 234; III., 235, 304, 453–454; IV., 49; V., 297; VI., 133, 153, 207
Jacob, the virtues of, I., 345, 353, 359; II., 150; V., 270, 300, 305, 316; VI., 97
Jacob robbed of all his possessions, I., 346, 348, 356; V., 288, 294; VI., 23
Jacob divided the Jordan on his return home, I., 347; V., 289
Jacob saved from the fire of the hot spring, I., 347
Jacob, the faith of, in God, I., 348
Jacob, journey of, to Haran accompanied by five miracles, I., 349; V., 289
Jacob, dream of, I., 350–351; III., 447
Jacob passed a night at the site of the Temple, I., 352, 350; II., 8
Jacob recited the Psalms every night, I., 350
Jacob kept vigils for fourteen years, I., 350
Jacob took twelve stones from the Akedah, I., 350
Jacob lay on the whole of Palestine which was folded under him, I., 351
Jacob, the history of Israel revealed to, I., 351, 414
Jacob, face of, details concerning, I., 351; V., 290, 291, 307
Jacob gave tithes of his possessions, I., 352, 387; II., 134; V., 279, 292, 304, 307, 309
Jacob, vows of, I., 352, 411; III., 89–90; IV., 46; V., 316; VI., 35
Jacob not addressed by God the same as his fathers, I., 352
Jacob, the water rose to the top of the well for, I., 354

Jacob, the angel that wrestled with, I., 354, 387, 388, 389, 392, 414, 422; II., 137; III., 453, 480; IV., 441; V., 305, 306, 309, 310, 316; VI., 153
Jacob abode 20 years in Haran, I., 354
Jacob, the dew of resurrection dropped on, I., 354
Jacob, the gigantic strength of, I., 354, 375, 389, 406, 412; II., 175; V., 293, 294, 317, 375; VI., 23
Jacob, the four wives of, I., 355, 358, 359, 360, 361, 365; II., 300; IV., 115, 310; V., 288, 295, 297; VI., 7, 216
Jacob consulted his wives in the open, IV., 419
Jacob naturally attracted to women, I., 357
Jacob, marriage of, I., 358, 360; V., 294
Jacob, the revelations of the Holy Spirit to, the nature of, I., 369, 372; II., 4, 92, 116, 117–118, 196, 199, 213, 221; V., 275
Jacob, the oath of, I., 375
Jacob, the wealth of, I., 371, 376, 378, 387; II., 205
Jacob fulfilled the 613 commandments of the Torah, I., 379, 381–3; V., 303
Jacob made by fire, I., 384
Jacob, thigh of, injured by the angel, I., 385, 389; III., 480; V., 311
Jacob cured of his injury, I., 385, 388, 389, 394
Jacob gave tithes of his sons, I., 387; II., 134; V., 306, 365
Jacob, the paternal affection of, I., 390
Jacob compared to a ram, I., 391
Jacob did not attach value to possessions outside of Palestine, I., 393; V., 311
Jacob a prophet, I., 393, 415; V., 346
Jacob, the academy of, I., 394, 395; II., 119; V., 322, 358
Jacob observed the Sabbath, I., 395; V., 291, 313
Jacob, the signature of, I., 395
Jacob, the daughters of, I., 363, 396; V., 319, 332
Jacob, the price paid by, for his estate in Palestine, I., 395
Jacob opened up markets for the poor in Shechem, I., 395
Jacob sent presents to the notables of the place he settled in, I., 395
Jacob feared the Amorites, I., 401
Jacob, the war of, with the Ninevites, I., 404–408
Jacob flew in the air, I., 406
Jacob dwelt seven years in Shechem, I., 408
Jacob, the names of the kings slain by, I., 410
Jacob at Bethel, I., 412, 414, 415; II., 117–118; V., 317
Jacob destroyed the idols of his children, I., 412, 414; III., 82; VI., 181
Jacob mourned for Deborah his nurse, I., 413; V., 318
Jacob, two hundred servants of, I., 418
Jacob, death and burial of, II., 4, 5, 44, 124, 148, 149, 150, 151–154; V., 275, 370
Jacob never died, V., 275
Jacob was a shepherd, II., 4; V., 414
Jacob, the unconscious prophecy of, II., 10; V., 327, 332
Jacob acknowledged the justice of God, II., 26–27; V., 331
Jacob speaks to the wolf, II., 28
Jacob hewed twelve stones out of the mountains, II., 29
Jacob addressed God as Shaddai, II., 91; V., 349
Jacob made a three days' banquet for the kings of Canaan, II., 117
Jacob wore a turban, II., 117
Jacob called twice by the Shekinah in token of love, II., 118
Jacob accompanied by the Shekinah to Egypt, II., 118, 359
Jacob would not interrupt the recitation of the Shema', II., 121; VI., 435, 477
Jacob, household of, the 70 persons of, II., 122, 123; III., 146; V., 359
Jacob, the age of, when introduced to Pharaoh, II., 123
Jacob feared he would be made an idol, II., 129; V., 362
Jacob prayed that man become sick before he died, II., 131; V., 364
Jacob, relations of, to Manasseh and Ephraim, II., 132, 133, 134–135, 136, 137, 138, 140; V., 364–366

Jacob, the doubts entertained by, when he entered Egypt, **II.**, 132–133
Jacob wanted to reveal the Messianic era to his sons, **II.**, 140; **V.**, 366
Jacob, beauty of, **II.**, 175; **V.**, 80
Jacob, the arrival of, in Egypt, the date of, **II.**, 175
Jacob caused the Shekinah to descend from the fifth heaven, **II.**, 260
Jacob confided the secrets to his children, **III.**, 95
Jacob planted a cedar grove for the future Tabernacle, **III.**, 66; **VI.**, 1, 66
Jacob foretold the future to his sons, **III.**, 164, 196; **VI.**, 76
Jacob, the silver charger symbolical of, **III.**, 201
Jacob, one of the seven pious men, **III.**, 226; **IV.**, 158; **V.**, 12
Jacob left instructions how the tribes should group themselves around the Tabernacle, **III.**, 231; **VI.**, 81
Jacob and his family, Og looked upon, with an evil eye, **III.**, 345
Jacob, the last will of, **III.**, 348; **V.**, 37
Jacob, the power of the mouth given to, **III.**, 366, 367
Jacob foresaw the terrestrial and the heavenly Temple, **III.**, 447; **VI.**, 152
Jacob, the arrival of, at the gates of heaven, **IV.**, 360
Jacob wore garb of mourning in time of distress, **IV.**, 419
Jacob, ingratitude of, **V.**, 100
Jacob, the celestial oil of, **V.**, 119
Jacob, one of the members of the Messiah's council, **V.**, 130
Jacob, the miraculous sword of, **V.**, 165
Jacob, the ladder of, **V.**, 169, 291
Jacob, the most prominent of the patriarchs, **V.**, 207, 275
Jacob, the earth shrank for the sake of, **V.**, 260
Jacob confounded with Jacobel, **V.**, 275
Jacob, the joy of, greatest at the time of the future redemption, **V.**, 275
Jacob, the first servant in God's presence, **V.**, 275
Jacob, the reason why he had twelve tribes, **V.**, 275
Jacob, man in the moon identified with, **V.**, 275, 291
Jacob, the name of an angel, **V.**, 275
Jacob, the orthography of, **V.**, 276
Jacob, the glorification of, **V.**, 276
Jacob, the ideal man, **V.**, 290
Jacob rescued from the angels by God, **V.**, 291
Jacob hated the Canaanites, **V.**, 292
Jacob slept in the open, **V.**, 292
Jacob escaped death at Baaras, **V.**, 298
Jacob protected by five charms, **V.**, 305
Jacob, experiences of, at Jabok, **V.**, 305, 437
Jacob, the singing of, instead of the angels, **V.**, 307
Jacob made his people put on white garments, **V.**, 308
Jacob, all the cattle of, perished, **V.**, 311
Jacob lacked faith in God, **V.**, 311
Jacob opposed to offensive wars, **V.**, 314
Jacob originated the feast of Tabernacles, **V.**, 317, 357
Jacob, the symbol of God's justice, **V.**, 318
Jacob neglected his filial duties for 22 years, **V.**, 324
Jacob lived in Hebron, **V.**, 324
Jacob, the impatience of, in time of distress, **V.**, 349; **VI.**, 468
Jacob possessed the faculty of telling a man's character by looking at him, **V.**, 358
Jacob feared he would be desecrated by the Egyptians after his death, **V.**, 362
Jacob, the suffering of, in bringing up his children, **V.**, 377
Jacob commanded to offer the pious a heavenly welcome, **V.**, 377
Jacob, a stern father to his children, **V.**, 378
Jacob, five of the descendants of, disappeared in Egypt, **V.**, 379
Jacob, the titles given to, **V.**, 381, 404; **VI.**, 147, 245
Jacob, the water of the Nile rose for, **V.**, 411
Jacob, the three miracles performed by, before his death, **V.**, 424
Jacob, sins of, **VI.**, 35

Jacob, dust of, the meaning of the phrase, VI., 131–132
Jacob, lameness of, VI., 254
Jacob represented on one of the monuments of the Jebusites, VI., 254
Jacob, one of the seven whose terms of life overlapped one another, VI., 305
Jacob, image of, engraved on the heavenly temple, VI., 271
Jacob, images of, VI., 361
Jacob described as the creature of God, VI., 386
Jacob, Abel's soul came back in the person of, VI., 142
Jacob killed Adoram, I., 418
Jacob gave Balaam his ass, III., 363
Jacob presented David with 28 years, V., 83; VI., 246
Jacob, one letter of the name of, taken from Elijah, V., 276
Jacob, Eliphaz a disciple of, I., 420; V., 322
Jacob, age of, when he migrated to Egypt, III., 202
Jacob, Aaron's rod once belonged to, V., 412; VI., 106, 107
Jacob and Abraham, I., 316, 317, 327; II., 123; V., 274, 318
Jacob and Asenath, II., 76, 175
Jacob and Benjamin, II., 94; III., 203, 222; V., 349; VI., 156, 319
Jacob and Esau, the birth of, I., 314–315
Jacob bought the birthright from Esau, I., 320, 321, 332, 337, 338, 363, 416; II., 4, 153, 273; V., 277, 278, 284, 310, 320; VI., 23
Jacob and Esau, I., 313, 321, 327, 378, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 389, 391–392, 393, 396, 417, 418–419; II., 139; III., 314–315; IV., 418; V., 165, 271, 273, 286, 288, 303, 304, 308, 309, 311, 312, 371–372, 412
Jacob and Isaac, I., 331, 332, 334, 336, 340, 341, 342, 343, 361, 412, 417; V., 274, 283, 287, 331, 335, 360, 371
Jacob and Joseph, II., 4, 5, 8, 44, 53, 54, 80, 88, 91–93, 95–96, 116, 119, 128, 171, 221, 330, 366; V., 326, 346; V., 76, 107
Jacob and Judah, I., 412; II., 119
Jacob and Laban, I., 342, 350, 358, 371, 374–375; III., 364; IV., 93, 308; V., 294, 410; VI., 127, 256
Jacob and Leah, I., 361, 415; V., 295, 297
Jacob and Levi, I., 412; II., 196; V., 392
Jacob and Rachel, I., 357; V., 299, 300, 319
Jacob moved in the womb of Rebekah when she passed a synagogue, I., 313
Jacob, the blessing of Rebekah bestowed upon, I., 335; V., 284
Jacob and Reuben, I., 415; II., 191
Jacob suspected his sons of the death of Simon, II., 88
Jacob, Tamar judged by, II., 34
Jacob, sons of, the names of, details concerning, II., 54, 187; V., 296, 378, 379
Jacob, the sons of, the wars of, I., 399–400, 402–403, 410, 411; II., 90, 153, 155, 198; IV., 259; V., 314, 316–317
Jacob, sons of, the merits of, II., 94, 119, 131; III., 133; V., 291, 358, 378
Jacob, sons of, other details concerning, I., 23, 373, 375, 421; II., 10, 17, 27, 80, 83, 85, 89, 111, 114, 187, 188–189, 194, 205, 222; III., 56, 82, 231; IV., 413; V., 13, 146, 308, 324, 332, 336, 346, 350, 353, 354, 361, 378, 379; VI., 7, 24
Jacob, sons of, see also Tribes, the twelve, and Joseph, brethren of.
Jacob b. Asher, R. Makir the pupil of, V., 197.
Jacob, the Nazirite, a disciple of Elijah, IV., 229; VI., 337.
Jacobel, a Semitic god, V., 275.
Jael, the widow of Zarephath, details concerning, IV., 37, 38; V., 80, 258; VI., 198, 273.
Jahath, one of the names of Bezalel, III., 156.
Jahel a misreading for Ithiel, VI., 183.
Jahshun identical with Nahshon, VI., 187.
Jahzeel, a son of Naphtali, II., 189.
Jair, one of the 70 elders, details concerning, I., 55; III., 127, 202, 250; IV., 8; V., 55; VI., 175.
Jair, the successor of Abimelech, details concerning, IV., 42, 43; VI., 2, 202.
Jairites, Ira one of the, IV., 101.

Jakeh, one of the names of Solomon, **IV.**, 125; **VI.**, 277.
Jaldabaot, the meaning of, **V.**, 138.
Jambres, see Jannes and Jambres.
Jami, the Persian poet, **VI.**, 57.
Jamin, one of the 70 elders, **III.**, 250.
Jambri identical with Zambri, **VI.**, 184.
Jannes identical with Johanan, **VI.**, 293
Jannes and Jambres, the sons of Balaam, **II.**, 283, 287, 334; **III.**, 363, 410; **V.**, 407, 425; **VI.**, 127, 144
Jannes and Jambres, the magicians, **III.**, 28; **III.**, 120, 410; **VI.**, 51, 127
Jannes and Jambres flew with wings, **III.**, 28
Jannes and Jambres, the opponents of Moses, **II.**, 335; **V.**, 425
Jannes and Jambres made the Golden Calf, **VI.**, 127
Jannes and Jambres aided by Abezithibod, **VI.**, 293
Jannes and Jambres, the death of, **II.**, 29; **VI.**, 10, 51, 127, 144.
Janus, the king of Kittim, **II.**, 165.
Jao, of Gnostic origin, **V.**, 217.
Jaoel, the archangel, details concerning, **V.**, 45, 229, 230.
Japheth, the oldest son of Noah, **V.**, 179, 180
Japheth, reward of, for his piety towards Noah, **I.**, 169, 170; **V.**, 192; **VI.**, 459
Japheth abandoned Ham, **I.**, 170–171
Japheth, the wife of, called Adatanses, **I.**, 171
Japheth, the children of Ham were slaves to, **II.**, 288
Japheth took care of the reptiles in the ark, **V.**, 182
Japheth instructed in the Torah, **V.**, 187
Japheth, the meaning of the name of, **V.**, 192
Japheth one of the seventy nations, **V.**, 195
Japheth, beauty of, **V.**, 266
Japheth, the land of, **I.**, 171, 172, 173.
Japhethites, details concerning, **I.**, 170, 175, 177, 334; **IV.**, 13, 14; **V.**, 192, 194, 197, 199, 204, 265, 266; **VI.**, 459.
Jared, the fall of the angels in the time of, **V.**, 153
Jared, the longevity of, **V.**, 166
Jared, the writings of, **I.**, 136; **V.**, 118, 150
Jared, generation of, the depravity of, **I.**, 124.
Jashub, the king of Tappuah, details concerning, **I.**, 400; 409
Jashub, the son of Issachar, **II.**, 188.
Jasper, colors of, **III.**, 171
Jasper, the stone of the tribe of Benjamin and Zebulun, **III.**, 171, 172; **IV.**, 24.
Jav, the etymology of, **V.**, 217.
Javan, the people of Tarshish sought refuge in, **II.**, 77
Javan identical with Greece, **VI.**, 434
Javan, guardian angel of, received dominion over Israel, **VI.**, 434.
Javelins, dust thrown by Abraham changed into, **I.**, 232.
Jawbone, one of the priestly gifts, **III.**, 389
Jawbone of a donkey, Samson slew the Philistines with, **IV.**, 48.
Jazèr conquered by Caleb and Phinehas, **III.**, 342
Jazer, the meaning of the name of, **III.**, 415.
Jealousy entertained by God of idols, **I.**, 96; **III.**, 127; **VI.**, 53
Jealousy of Sarah, the cause of, **I.**, 237; **V.**, 246
Jealousy between Esau and Nimrod, **I.**, 318
Jealousy of the Philistines towards Abraham and Isaac, **I.**, 322, 323
Jealousy brings hatred in its wake, **I.**, 323
Jealousy of Ishmael, Abraham did not bless Isaac because of, **I.**, 343
Jealousy, Leah subdued her, **I.**, 366
Jealousy, the proverb concerning, **III.**, 466; **VI.**, 158
Jealousy of Satan, the cause of Adam's fall, **I.**, 62, 88; **V.**, 84, 85, 86, 123
Jealousy, the cause of Satan's fall, **V.**, 85, 94
Jealousy of Joseph entertained by his brethren, **II.**, 6, 7, 44
Jealousy, the punishment for, **III.**, 214
Jealousy, a trait of Balaam, **III.**, 360, 361
Jealousy of the serpent, **V.**, 93, 124
Jealousy of Cain, **V.**, 138, 144

Jealousy, the reward of the pious who were without, V., 184
Jealousy of women, V., 296
Jealousy of Manoah, VI., 206
Jealousy, Abel slain because of, VI., 247
Jealousy, see also Envy.
Jebus, Israel was not to capture, without the consent of its inhabitants, I., 289.
Jebusite system of writing, V., 194
Jebusites, the names of the ancestors of, I., 289; IV., 91–92; VI., 254
Jebusites, Palestine provisionally granted to, I., 173
Jebusites, Abraham made a covenant with the, I., 375
Jebusites, the location of the settlement of, III., 56, 272; VI., 255
Jebusites, possessors of Jerusalem, IV., 91; VI., 254
Jebusites, Sonmanites one of the, IV., 153
Jebusites, two monuments of, VI., 254
Jebusites referred to as the blind and the lame, VI., 255
Jebusites, Araunah one of the, VI., 293, 294.
Jeconiah, King, Baruch read his book to, IV., 322
Jeconiah, King, erected a mausoleum over Ezekiel's tomb, IV., 325
Jeconiah identical with Jehoiachin, VI., 414
Jeconiah lived off charity, IV., 127
Jeconiah, King, released from captivity by Evil-merodach, IV., 325
Jeconiah, the exile of, IV., 323, 383; VI., 459
Jeconiah, Daniel the son of, VI., 414.
Jediael, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Jedidiah, one of the names of Solomon, IV., 125; VI., 277.
Jeduthun composed psalms, VI., 157.
Jehoahaz, King of Israel, a repentant sinner, VI., 353
Jehoahaz, the King of Judah, details concerning, IV., 283–284; VI., 321, 379.
Jehoash, see Joash.
Jehoazza, Azza an abbreviated form of, V., 152.
Jehoiachin, king of Judah, details concerning, IV., 286, 287; VI., 380, 381, 414, 428, 429, 439
Jehoiada, father of Benaiah, IV., 145, 166, 172
Jehoiada, the high priest, kept Joash in hiding, IV., 258; VI., 220
Jehoiada acquainted with the crowns of the Torah, VI., 220
Jehoiada, the number of wives of, VI., 354
Jehoiada, the father of Zechariah, VI., 396.
Jehoiakim, details concerning, IV., 284, 285, 286, 296; VI., 220, 267, 380, 387, 379, 414
Jehoiakim, generation of, the piety of, IV., 284.
Jehonadab, one of the seven pious men, IV., 42.
Jehoram, king of Israel, details concerning, IV., 240; VI., 345.
Jehoram, king of Judah received a letter from Elijah, IV., 202.
Jehoseph, the name of Joseph, II., 58, 72; III., 169.
Jehoshaphat, King of Judah, ruled over Edom, I., 424
Jehosphaphat, the Ammonites defeated by, I., 257; II., 126; IV., 185
Jehoshaphat, Song of, III., 32
Jehoshaphat, the defeat of the Amalekites in the time of, III., 223; VI., 114
Jehoshaphat, the ordinance concerning the Temple introduced by, IV., 185–186
Jehoshaphat, the wearing of the royal garments by, IV., 185; VI., 309–310
Jehoshaphat, piety and wealth of, IV., 185; VI., 309, 310
Jehoshaphat, army of, the size of, IV., 185
Jehoshaphat induced Ahab to repent, IV., 187; VI., 310
Jehoshaphat, Elijah fed by the ravens with food from, IV., 196
Jehoshaphat, the tradition handed down by, IV., 273; VI., 366
Jehoshaphat, the atoning power of the suffering of, VI., 313

Jehoshaphat, the prophets in the time of, **VI.**, 355.
Jehosheba, wife of Jehoiada, **IV.**, 258.
Jehoshua identical with Joshua, **VI.**, 426.
Jehouzza, Azza an abbreviated form of, **V.**, 152.
Jehovah designates goodness of God, **V.**, 4.
Jehozadak, father of Joshua the high priest, **VI.**, 402–403.
Jehu, King of Israel, of the tribe of Manasseh, **I.**, 414; **II.**, 8, 136; **VI.**, 348
Jehu seduced Israel to idolatry, **II.**, 136
Jehu, the persons slain by, **IV.**, 185, 353; **VI.**, 345
Jehu anointed by Jonah, **IV.**, 246, 257
Jehu foolish by nature, **IV.**, 258; **VI.**, 348
Jehu, the destroyer of Baal worship, **IV.**, 257; **VI.**, 353
Jehu pious in the beginning, **IV.**, 257; **VI.**, 353
Jehu, Jonadab the Rechabite censured for his friendship with, **VI.**, 29
Jehu, dynasty of, the length of, **VI.**, 353.
Jehudah, the name of Judah, **II.**, 143.
Jekuthiel, Moses was called, by his mother, **II.**, 269.
Jekuthiel, one of the seven pious men, **IV.**, 42.
Jemimah, Job's daughter, the cithern of, **II.**, 242; **V.**, 389.
Jephunneh, father of Caleb, **III.**, 265; **VI.**, 185.
Jephthah, Ammorites and Moabites warned against Israel in the time of, **I.**, 257
Jephthah, Israel helped in Gilead in the time of, **I.**, 372
Jephthah, the character of, **IV.**, 43; **VI.**, 203
Jephthah, the parents of, **IV.**, 43; **VI.**, 203
Jephthah, punishment of, for slaughtering the Ephraimites, **IV.**, 46; **VI.**, 203
Jephthah and Phinehas, the rivalry between, **IV.**, 46, 61, 366
Jephthah offered the rulership at Mizpah, **IV.**, 43
Jephthah, vow of, **IV.**, 43, 44, 46; **VI.**, 202, 203
Jephthah, daughter of, **IV.**, 44; **VI.**, 203, 204
Jephthah, the nature of the death of, **IV.**, 46; **VI.**, 204
Jephthah, Getha not identical with, **VI.**, 181
Jephthah, one of the three least worthy of the judges, **VI.**, 201
Jephthah originally a pious man, **VI.**, 204.
Jerahmiel, ancestor of Ishmael ben Nethaniah, **VI.**, 407.
Jered, the name given to Moses by Miriam, **II.**, 269; **V.**, 153
Jeremiah, the prophecies of, **I.**, 257; **II.**, 9; **IV.**, 293, 295, 344, 366; **VI.**, 174, 383, 411, 426, 431
Jeremiah, evil treatment of, on the part of Israel, **II.**, 9; **IV.**, 298; **VI.**, 388, 403
Jeremiah exhorted his contemporaries to study the Torah, **III.**, 48
Jeremiah showed his contemporaries the vessel with manna, **III.**, 48
Jeremiah, part of, in the future redemption of Israel, **IV.**, 234
Jeremiah, the ancestry of, **IV.**, 282, 294; **VI.**, 171, 174, 384, 386, 411
Jeremiah, the names of persons related to, **IV.**, 282, 302; **VI.**, 377, 384, 411, 421
Jeremiah, advice of, not heeded by Josiah, **IV.**, 283
Jeremiah, the writings ascribed to, **IV.**, 283, 296; **V.**, 107; **VI.**, 378, 387–388
Jeremiah brought back the ten tribes, **IV.**, 283
Jeremiah, the names of the teachers of, **IV.**, 283, 386, 388
Jeremiah born circumcised, **IV.**, 294; **V.**, 273
Jeremiah, the curse uttered by, **IV.**, 295, 298; **V.**, 390; **VI.**, 384
Jeremiah objected to an alliance with Egypt, **IV.**, 296–297
Jeremiah favored peace with Nebuchadnezzar, **IV.**, 296, 299
Jeremiah lived in Anathoth, **IV.**, 297
Jeremiah confined in prison, **IV.**, 297, 298, 299
Jeremiah, a priest, **IV.**, 298

Jeremiah miraculously rescued from a lime pit by Ebed-melech, IV., 299–300, 318; V., 385, 387
Jeremiah summoned Moses and the Patriarchs to mourn over Jerusalem, IV., 305–306
Jeremiah, experiences of, in exile, IV., 310, 311, 320; VI., 412, 395
Jeremiah, measures taken by, against intermarriage, IV., 320
Jeremiah and Baruch, IV., 320, 322; VI., 411
Jeremiah concealed the Temple vessels and the heavenly fire, IV., 320, 353
Jeremiah entered paradise alive, V., 96
Jeremiah, immortality of, V., 96; VI., 400, 412
Jeremiah spoke soon after birth, IV., 294; VI., 401
Jeremiah, weeping of, at his birth, IV., 294
Jeremiah, refusal of, to prophecy in his youth, IV., 295
Jeremiah, absence of, Jerusalem destroyed during the, IV., 303; VI., 228, 393, 395
Jeremiah kissed the corpses of Israel, IV., 312
Jeremiah, Plato's and Aristotle's relation to, V., 197; VI., 400
Jeremiah addressed unbecoming words to God, VI., 55
Jeremiah, Saul compared to, VI., 231
Jeremiah, the date of the prophetic activity of, VI., 250, 314, 385, 442
Jeremiah zealous for the honor of God and Israel, VI., 321
Jeremiah as hazzan, VI., 332
Jeremiah, the adversary of, VI., 373
Jeremiah, the birth day of, VI., 384
Jeremiah alluded to by Moses, VI., 385
Jeremiah compared with Moses, VI., 385, 386
Jeremiah, the etymologies of the name of, VI., 385
Jeremiah described as the creature of God, VI., 386
Jeremiah one of the two witnesses in the future, VI., 386, 400
Jeremiah, modesty of, VI., 386
Jeremiah consecrated to prophecy from the womb, VI., 386
Jeremiah, Jehoiakim's attempt to burn, VI., 387
Jeremiah, punishment of, for having flattered the wicked, VI., 389
Jeremiah and Nebuchadnezzar were friends in their childhood, VI., 395
Jeremiah, death and burial of, VI., 399, 400, 410
Jeremiah, martyrdom of, IV., 399–400
Jeremiah fixed the calendar outside of Palestine, VI., 399
Jeremiah, prayer of, caused the crocodiles to disappear, VI., 400
Jeremiah, prayer of, against his enemies, VI., 403
Jeremiah, virgin daughter of, the conception of, VI., 401
Jeremiah identified with Buzi, VI., 402, 421
Jeremiah comforted the woman who lost her seven sons, VI., 403
Jeremiah, tears of, transformed into fountains, VI., 405
Jeremiah, the attributes given to God by, VI., 447
Jeremiah, generation of, the depravity of, VI., 421
Jeremiah, Israelites lost their second crown in the time of, VI., 37.
Jeriah, the accuser of Jeremiah, IV., 298.
Jericho, capture of, by Joshua, I., 40; III., 377; IV., 7, 8; VI., 174–175
Jericho, the ripening of the fruits of, II., 146–147
Jericho, the residence of Jethro's descendants, III., 75, 76; IV., 29
Jericho given to the tribe of Benjamin, III., 75; VI., 29
Jericho, plain of, the destruction of Gog and Magog in the, III., 443
Jericho, inhabitants of, in terror of Caleb and Phinehas, IV., 5
Jericho, spoils of, seized by Achan, IV., 8
Jericho, the prohibition against rebuilding, IV., 195
Jericho rebuilt by Hiel, IV., 195
Jericho, waters of, the miraculous healing of, IV., 239–240

Jericho, mocking boys of, Elisha's excessive severity toward, **IV.**, 245
Jericho consecrated to God, **VI.**, 114, 174, 175
Jericho, the viceroy of the king of Babylon resided in, **VI.**, 177
Jericho, cave from Zedekiah's home to, **VI.**, 293.
Jeroboam seduced Israel to idolatry, **I.**, 232; **II.**, 11, 136; **IV.**, 53, 128, 180, 257; **VI.**, 305, 306, 307
Jeroboam, wife of, the name of, **VI.**, 304, 305
Jeroboam, the parents of, **IV.**, 53, 179, 181; **VI.**, 304, 305
Jeroboam supported by Ahijah, his teacher, **IV.**, 180; **VI.**, 305, 308
Jeroboam, a descendant of Ephraim, **I.**, 414; **II.**, 8, 11, 136; **III.**, 232; **VI.**, 307
Jeroboam installed as king at Shechem, **II.**, 10
Jeroboam, the clash between Solomon and, **IV.**, 179; **VI.**, 304
Jeroboam, departure of, from Palestine with the intention of never returning, **IV.**, 180; **VI.**, 305
Jeroboam, the learning of, **IV.**, 180, 181; **VI.**, 305, 311, 376
Jeroboam compared with Ahab, **IV.**, 186
Jeroboam, the prophecy concerning, **IV.**, 180; **VI.**, 304, 305
Jeroboam forfeited his share in the world to come, **VI.**, 241
Jeroboam, God's intention to slay, while he was young, **VI.**, 305
Jeroboam, the attitude of the angels towards, **VI.**, 305
Jeroboam, coronation of, **VI.**, 306, 307
Jeroboam, edict of, against pilgrimages, **IV.**, 180, **VI.**, 308
Jeroboam brought about the division between Judah and Israel, **IV.**, 181
Jeroboam, II, King of Israel, respected Amos, **IV.**, 261
Jeroboam, piety of, in his youth, **IV.**, 262.
Jerusalem, the location of, **I.**, 12; **III.**, 203; **V.**, 14, 15, 44, 117, 193
Jerusalem, canopy of, made of leviathan's skin, **I.**, 28
Jerusalem corresponds to the pupil of the eye, **I.**, 50
Jerusalem, Adam erected an altar in, **I.**, 89; **V.**, 117
Jerusalem, altar of, the dust for Adam's body taken from, **V.**, 73, 125
Jerusalem, the burial place of Adam, **V.**, 126; **VI.**, 440
Jerusalem, Melchizedek king and priest of, **I.**, 233; **V.**, 117, 162
Jerusalem, names of, **I.**, 285; **III.**, 166; **V.**, 117, 162, 187, 208, 226, 253; **VI.**, 68, 242, 245
Jerusalem, Jacob's journey to, **I.**, 415
Jerusalem, deliverance of, will be announced by the sons of Jonadab, **III.**, 380
Jerusalem possessed by the Jebusites, **IV.**, 91; **VI.**, 254
Jerusalem, walls of, **IV.**, 92, 179; **VI.**, 395
Jerusalem, the bringing of the ark to, **IV.**, 95
Jerusalem besieged by Antiochus, **IV.**, 119
Jerusalem, a provocation to God, **IV.**, 128; **VI.**, 280
Jerusalem, pilgrimages made to, **IV.**, 187
Jerusalem, Jonah's prophecy concerning, **IV.**, 246–247; **VI.**, 348
Jerusalem injured by an earthquake, **IV.**, 262
Jerusalem, Sennacherib viewed, from Nob, **IV.**, 268
Jerusalem, the duration of the siege of, **IV.**, 301; **VI.**, 395
Jerusalem raised up in mid air by the Prince of the World, **IV.**, 302
Jerusalem, the coquettish maidens of, **IV.**, 312
Jerusalem, Jews who intermarried not permitted to enter, **IV.**, 320
Jerusalem, residents of, Baruch sent his book to, **IV.**, 323
Jerusalem, Darius' journey to, **IV.**, 347
Jerusalem, Memucan the prince of, **IV.**, 377
Jerusalem, the gates of paradise and Gehenna at, **V.**, 14, 19, 117, 126
Jerusalem was the beginning of creation, **V.**, 14

Jerusalem, the envy of the heathens, V., 114
Jerusalem, city of fallen angels, V., 117
Jerusalem, Arauna the site of, V., 162
Jerusalem, glory of, chanted by the angels, V., 417
Jerusalem, water and dust from, taken by the Israelites to Babylon, VI., 79
Jerusalem captured by Joab, VI., 92
Jerusalem conquered by Alexander the Great, VI., 282
Jerusalem conquered by Shishak, VI., 308
Jerusalem, Joshua's father lived in, VI., 169
Jerusalem, the various classes of Jews in, dwelt separately, VI., 189
Jerusalem, figure of, the emblem on Solomon's coins, VI., 263
Jerusalem fortified by Jeroboam, VI., 304
Jerusalem, the story about the Rabbi of, VI., 327
Jerusalem, the academy of Huldah in, VI., 377
Jerusalem, Jeremiah's grave in, VI., 400
Jerusalem, inhabitants of, the beauty of, VI., 404
Jerusalem, the seat of Haggai in, VI., 440
Jerusalem, burial places in, VI., 441
Jerusalem, Ezra died in, VI., 446
Jerusalem, destruction of, details concerning, III., 20, 62, 332; IV., 128, 300, 303–4, 312, 322; V., 114; VI., 280, 395, 396
Jerusalem, heavenly, details concerning, I., 9; III., 447; V., 29, 292; VI., 31
Jerusalem in the world to come, I., 324; III., 180; V., 29.
Jeshurun, Moses king in, VI., 28.
Jesse died untainted by sin, II., 260; IV., 81, 82; VI., 245
Jesse, the sons of, III., 226; IV., 83; VI., 249
Jesse, the scholarship of, IV , 81; VI., 245
Jesse, the wife of, IV., 82
Jesse, one of the Messianic princes, IV., 82; V., 130
Jesse, the age of, at his death, IV., 81
Jesse encouraged David to oppose Goliath, IV., 86; VI., 251
Jesse, son of, David derogatorily called the, VI., 27
Jesse known by the name Nahash, VI., 245
Jesse at the head of an army of 60 myriads, VI., 245
Jesse, the verses recited by, at the anointing of David, VI., 247, 253
Jesse, Nathan the prophet brought up by, VI., 264.
Jesse, b. Mordecai, the poem of, VI., 326.
Jesus, prophecy concerning, put into the mouth of Balaam, III., 380; VI., 133
Jesus performed miracles by the Ineffable Name, V., 15, 16
Jesus called the second Adam, V., 85
Jesus, crucifixion of, V., 102; VI., 115
Jesus, conversation of, V., 142
Jesus, birth of, V., 209; VI., 39
Jesus, precocity of, V., 210
Jesus, the numerical value of the name of, V., 224
Jesus, Jonah and Melchizedek prototypes of, V., 226; VI., 351
Jesus, the statement attributed to, V., 247
Jesus, the worship of, by the Magi, V., 265
Jesus, Metatron and Michael identified with, V., 305
Jesus, a descendant of a priestly family, V., 393
Jesus, infant, the Christian legends about, V., 401
Jesus, descent of, into Hell, V., 418
Jesus identical with Joshua, VI., 93, 432
Jesus son of Joseph, VI., 93
Jesus, legends concerning Joshua b. Nun attributed to, VI., 93
Jesus, Balaam a nickname for, VI., 124, 144
Jesus, death of, the legends about, VI., 144
Jesus and his apostles have no share in the world to come, VI., 241
Jesus, a cosmocrator, VI., 289
Jesus, ascension of, VI., 323
Jesus contrasted with Ben Sira, VI., 401–402
Jesus referred to as the son of God, VI., 419

Jesus identified with Joshua, the High Priest, **VI.**, 427
Jesus the father of Habakkuk, **VI.**, 432
Jesus, passion of, supposed to be alluded to in Psalm 22, **VI.**, 473
Jesus son of Pandora, **VI.**, 479
Jesus, cross of, in Christian legend, **VI.**, 479
Jesus, Haman took the same lodging as, **VI.**, 479.
Jether, the name of Jethro, **II.**, 290.
Jethro, the seven names of, **II.**, 255, 290; **VI.**, 255
Jethro an idolatrous priest, **II.**, 289, 290; **III.**, 66, 388, 389; **V.**, 410; **VI.**, 136
Jethro, the daughters and sons of, **II.**, 290, 291, 293; **V.**, 300, 411
Jethro, the hostile relations between the shepherds of the city and, **II.**, 290
Jethro, the heavenly rod of, **II.**, 291, 292, 293
Jethro, position of, at Pharaoh's court, **II.**, 292, 296; **V.**, 410, 411; **VI.**, 26
Jethro and Moses, **II.**, 292, 293, 294, 295, 300, 327, 328; **III.**, 64, 66–67, 68, 310–311, 421; **V.**, 402, 411–412, 422–423; **VI.**, 26, 27, 29, 134
Jethro fled to Midian, **II.**, 296
Jethro, the welcome extended to, **III.**, 64
Jethro, wealth and honor of, **III.**, 64
Jethro, attitude of, towards Israel's hardship in Egypt, **III.**, 64, 77
Jethro and his family, conversion of, to Judaism, **III.**, 64, 65, 72 **V.**, 289, 290, 423; **VI.**, 27, 122
Jethro and the Egyptians, **III.**, 65; **V.**, 412
Jethro chanted the praise of God, **III.**, 65–66
Jethro prepared a feast of rejoicing for all of Israel, **III.**, 66
Jethro, the time of the arrival of, **III.**, 67; **VI.**, 26
Jethro, the delicacy of, **III.**, 68
Jethro, counsel of, concerning the appointment of Judges, **III.**, 71, 394; **VI.**, 28
Jethro, a whole chapter of the Bible devoted to, **III.**, 72
Jethro had no claim to Palestine, **III.**, 72
Jethro, piety of, **III.**, 72, 74
Jethro, love of, for the Torah, **III.**, 72; **VI.**, 28
Jethro contracted many debts, **III.**, 73, 74
Jethro stored the valuables of the inhabitants of his native city, **III.**, 73
Jethro, return of, to his native land, **III.**, 75, 77
Jethro instructed his people in the Torah, **III.**, 75
Jethro, the ancestry of, **V.**, 410, 411; **VI.**, 232
Jethro refused to invade Arabia, **V.**, 412
Jethro was in Amalek's army, **VI.**, 26
Jethro, hospitality of, **VI.**, 232
Jethro, descendants of, details concerning, **III.**, 75, 76, 380, 388, 389; **IV.**, 29; **VI.**, 122, 134.
Jeush, a son of Esau, **I.**, 420.
Jew, the duty of every, to buy a parcel of land in Palestine, **I.**, 395; **V.**, 313
Jew, the observant, resembles the image of God or of angels, **V.**, 66
Jew, every, may outweigh the whole world, **V.**, 67
Jew receives an additional soul upon the arrival of the Sabbath, **V.**, 113
Jew, the, designated as a son of the covenant, **V.**, 268
Jew, the fragrance of, **V.**, 330
Jew-bone, **V.**, 363
Jew, the meaning of the name, **VI.**, 458
Jew-haters in the time of Esther, **IV.**, 388.
Jewels, see also Gems, and Stones, precious
Jewels in the third division of Paradise, **I.**, 22
Jewels, Azazel taught men how to ornament themselves with, **I.**, 125
Jewels of Enoch's crown, **I.**, 139
Jewels, Eliezer took ten camels laden with, **I.**, 294
Jewels of Rebekah, **I.**, 295
Jewels given to Joseph, **II.**, 74, 115, 145
Jewels of Asenath, **II.**, 173
Jewels of gold and silver borrowed by the Israelites from the Egyptians, **II.**, 359, 371–372; **V.**, 436
Jewels cast up by the Red Sea, **III.**, 37
Jewels, Israel in Egypt wore, **III.**, 152

Jewels for the garments of the high priest contributed by the princes of the tribes, III., 193
Jewels, the heavenly temple built of, III., 446, 447
Jewels of Jael, IV., 37
Jewels, Nahum robbed of, IV., 203.
Jewish law, the jurisdiction of, in Persia, IV., 204
Jewish exclusiveness, attacks on, V., 68
Jewish sages, Plato's and Aristotle's relation to, V., 197
Jewish scholars slain by the Romans, V., 271
Jews of Hebron and Abraham, the story of, I., 307–308
Jews, God reveals Himself by day to the, I., 372; V., 290, 302
Jews, classes of, resurrected by Ezekiel, IV., 332–333
Jews, all wisdom originated with, VI., 197
Jews made oral communication to the Church Fathers, V., 242
Jews, the class consciousness of, VI., 189
Jews sold wax candles in Rome, VI., 264.
Jezebel, the instigator of Ahab's sins, IV., 186, 188–189 VI., 313
Jezebel, punishment of, for her sins, IV., 189
Jezebel, the daughter of a king and priest, IV., 189; VI., 313
Jezebel, a reigning queen, IV., 189
Jezebel, the virtues and vices of, IV., 189, 241
Jezebel, the pious persecuted by, IV., 294; VI., 338
Jezebel killed by Jehu, VI., 353.
Jezer, a son of Naphtali, II., 189.
Jezreel, Jezebel trampled to death in, IV., 189.
Jinn, the Queen of Sheba born of a, VI., 292.
Joab, the slayer of Abner, IV., 73; VI., 271
Joab captured Jerusalem, IV., 92
Joab, the offices held by, IV., 97, 125; VI., 258
Joab, virtues of, IV., 97
Joab called the Tahchemonite, VI., 258
Joab contrasted with Ahithophel, IV., 97
Joab, the analytical mind of, IV., 97
Joab, the capture of the Amalekite capital by, IV., 98–101
Joab, right hand of, the paralysis of, IV., 100
Joab, loud voice of, IV., 100
Joab, foot of, 6 verses inscribed on, IV., 101
Joab and Absalom, IV., 107, 127; VI., 279
Joab, reluctance of, in taking the census, IV., 112
Joab, sins and punishment of, IV., 125–126
Joab and David, IV., 126; VI., 258
Joab, the trial of, IV., 126–127; VI., 268
Joab, death of, IV., 127; VI., 278, 279
Joab, curse uttered against, IV., 127
Joah, an adherent of Shebnah, the high priest, IV., 270
Joab, the punishment meted out to Abel of Bethmaacah by, IV., 285
Joab lacked confidence in God, VI., 259
Joab, prayer of, VI., 259
Joab, war waged by Edom against, VI., 259
Joab captured Rabbah, VI., 259
Joab, last message of, to his son, VI., 278–279
Joab, plan of, for the surrender of Sheba, VI., 304.
Joachim, the father of Mariah, VI., 145.
Joakim, the high priest, in the time of Zedekiah, IV., 323.
Joash, king of Judah, details concerning, IV., 160, 258–259 VI., 72, 354, 355, 396, 423
Joash, king of Israel, VI., 348, 353
Joash, the etymology of the name of, VI., 354.
Joauv, an idol made of silver, I., 212; V., 217.
Job, the wondrous man, I., 305
Job was a proselyte, I., 396
Job was uncircumcised, I., 396
Job, the residence of, I., 424; II., 250, 254; V., 385, 386
Job, a king of Edom, I., 424; II., 231; V., 323
Job, termed a God-fearing man, II., 124; IV., 241; V., 361

Job called the servant of God, **II.**, 225; **V.**, 381; **VI.**, 147
Job, the lack of patience of, **II.**, 225; **V.**, 382
Job, the ancestry of, **II.**, 225; **III.**, 356; **V.**, 381–2, 384 **VI.**, 125
Job contrasted with the Patriarchs, **II.**, 225–226; **V.**, 382
Job denied resurrection, **II.**, 227
Job preferred pain to poverty, **II.**, 228; **V.**, 383
Job granted a foretaste of the Messianic era, **II.**, 228
Job, missionary activity of, **II.**, 229–230
Job inculcated his benevolent ways upon his children, **II.**, 231
Job, the sacrifices offered by, **II.**, 231; **V.**, 385
Job, the fame promised to, **II.**, 232; **V.**, 384
Job, the restoration of, **II.**, 234, 240, 241; **V.**, 360, 385, 387; **VI.**, 403
Job, house of, destroyed by a storm, **II.**, 234–5; **V.**, 386
Job, body of, swarmed with worms, **II.**, 235; **V.**, 390
Job, the brothers of, the names of, **II.**, 236; **V.**, 384
Job, prayers of, **II.**, 239; **V.**, 384, 389
Job, a Gentile prophet, **II.**, 240; **III.**, 356; **V.**, 381
Job, charity practiced by, **II.**, 229, 240–241, 421; **V.**, 383
Job, the girdle of, **II.**, 240
Job, the division of the property of, **II.**, 241
Job put into the hands of Sammael, **III.**, 17
Job, sheep of, devoured by the heavenly fire, **III.**, 244
Job, one of the seven patriarchs, **IV.**, 158
Job founded an academy at Tiberias, **V.**, 381
Job a fictitious character, **V.**, 381
Job, the views concerning the time of, **V.**, 381–2
Job, the monument of, **V.**, 382
Job, the disbelief of, **V.**, 383
Job observed the agricultural laws, **V.**, 383
Job lived in a wicked environment, **V.**, 384, 388
Job never looked at an unmarried woman, **V.**, 388
Job lived to see a new world, **V.**, 388
Job, the poverty of, **V.**, 388
Job, the blasphemous words of, **V.**, 389
Job, repentance of, **V.**, 389
Job resembles David, **V.**, 390
Job cursed the day of his birth, **V.**, 390
Job, prayer of the angels in behalf of, **V.**, 390
Job, the devotion of, to husbandry, **VI.**, 358
Job, the advice given by, to Pharaoh, **II.**, 250–251, 255, 296; **V.**, 394
Job did not protest against Balaam's advice, **II.**, 296
Job, the audacity of, to argue with God, **II.**, 226; **V.**, 382
Job served God out of love and fear, **II.**, 232, 233; **V.**, 382, 385
Job, God appeared in a hair to, **II.**, 319; **V.**, 383, 389
Job kissed by God, **II.**, 242
Job acquired the knowledge of God by himself, **V.**, 218, 384
Job, piety of, **II.**, 225, 231, 234, 242, 308; **V.**, 38, 382, 389
Job was a Jewish sage, **V.**, 381, 389
Job the most pious Gentile, **II.**, 225, 296
Job, the only pious man among the Canaanites, **III.**, 267
Job better than the generation of the tower of Babel, **V.**, 383
Job, Satan's relation to, **II.**, 231, 232, 233, 234, 236; **V.**, 86, 235, 242, 384, 385, 387, 390
Job, the wealth of, **II.**, 228, 229; **V.**, 383
Job, names of, **I.**, 424; **II.**, 231; **V.**, 323, 382, 384
Job heeded the warning of Moses, **II.**, 356; **V.**, 431
Job compared with Abraham, **I.**, 305; **V.**, 248, 383, 389
Job compared himself to Abraham, **I.**, 421
Job, hospitality of, **II.**, 229; **V.**, 383
Job, the temptations of, **V.**, 252, 383

Job, the suffering of, II., 225, 228, 235, 240, 242; V., 141, 386, 388, 389, 394; VI, 358
Job, the friends of, details concerning, I., 326, 422; II., 226–227, 228, 236, 237, 238–239, 240, 242; III., 356; V., 387, 389; VI., 125
Job, wives of, the names of, I., 396; II., 225, 235, 236, 241; V., 239, 314, 386, 387
Job, the children of, details concerning, I., 421; II., 234, 239, 241, 242; V., 322, 385, 389; VI., 322
Job, death and burial of, II., 242, 308; III., 267; V., 381, 384, 388; VI., 93.
Job, the Book of, details concerning, V., 382, 390, 405.
Jobab, the name of the ancestors of, II., 38 V., 384
Jobab identical with Job, I., 424; II., 231; V., 323, 382, 384
Jobab of Bizrah, king over the sons of Esau, II., 157.
Jochebed, the birth of, II., 122, 197, 225, 261; V., 359
Jochebed, the mother of Moses, II., 122, 251, 264, 281; III., 393
Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, II., 197, 261; III., 393 V., 396
Jochebed, the ancestress of priests, Levites and kings, II., 253
Jochebed cured of a grievous sickness, II., 253
Jochebed called Shiphrah, II., 253; V., 393
Jochebed was a midwife, II., 251, 261, 268
Jochebed, beauty of, II., 253, 263
Jochebed, the aunt of Amram, II., 261; III., 253
Jochebed, the wife of Amram, II., 197, 261; III., 253
Jochebed saved by a miracle, II., 261
Jochebed, the age of, at the time of her marriage, II., 261; V., 396
Jochebed, the rejuvenation of, II., 263
Jochebed, the pregnancy of, II., 264; V., 397
Jochebed suffered no pains in giving birth, II., 264
Jochebed bid defiance to Pharaoh's command, II., 268
Jochebed, the wages of, for nursing Moses, II., 268; III., 468; V., 399
Jochebed, the name given to Moses by, II., 269; V., 401
Jochebed showed Moses where Joseph's remains were located, III., 5
Jochebed, the age of, at the birth of Moses, III., 200
Jochebed, the silver charger symbolical of, III., 200
Jochebed, divorced from Amram, III., 253; V., 397
Jochebed, the mother of Eldad and Medad, III., 253; VI., 89
Jochebed entered Palestine at the age of 250 years, III., 393
Jochebed survived Moses, III., 436; VI., 150, 153
Jochebed supervises a class of women in Paradise, V., 33
Jochebed, the name of the mother of, V., 396
Jochebed exonerated for exposing Moses, V., 398
Jochebed taught Moses the history of Israel, V., 404
Jochebed remarried to Amram after she had been married to some one else, VI., 89
Jochebed married Elzaphan, VI., 89
Jochebed, futile search of, for Moses, III., 474–475; VI., 165
Jochebed, a woman of valor, V., 258.
Joel, the prophet, the name of the father of, IV., 65; VI., 314
Joel, the time of the activity of, IV., 191, 278; VI., 314, 373
Joel, son of Joab, VI., 278.
Joel, son of Samuel, identified with the prophet, VI., 314.
Joezer, one of the 70 elders of Israel, III., 250
Jogli, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Johanan, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Johanan, son of Josiah the king, identical with Jehoahaz, VI., 379
Johanan, the High Priest, father of Mattathias, III., 458; VI., 156.
Johanan, identical with Jannes, VI., 293.

Johanan, R, beauty of, **I.**, 20; **V.**, 29
Johanan R., biography of, **V.**, 148
Johanan R., the view of, concerning Job, **V.**, 389.
Johanan b. Zakkai and his disciples in the third compartment of Eden, **I.**, 21
Johanan b. Zakkai, the teacher of Eliezer ben Hyrcanus, **IV.**, 220
Johanan b. Zakkai understood the language of trees, **V.**, 61
Johanan b. Zakkai, last words of, resemble Adam's last words, **V.**, 124
Johanan b. Zakkai, the parable of, **V.**, 160
Johanan b. Zakkai, the view of, concerning the tallness of the giants, **V.**, 172
Johanan b. Zakkai, the view of, concerning Nimrod, **V.**, 198
Johanan b. Zakkai, view of, on atonement, **V.**, 228
Johanan b. Zakkai devoted to the study of the Torah, **VI.**, 365
Johanan b. Zakkai expected to meet Hezekiah at his death, **VI.**, 365
Johanan b. Zakkai, the view of, concerning God, **V.**, 382.
John of Anathoth, an adherent of Belchira, **VI.**, 373.
John the Baptist, identified with the Messiah, **VI.**, 339
John the Baptist, the precursor of the Messiah, **VI.**, 339
John the Baptist, the son of Zechariah, **VI.**, 396.
John Hyrcanus, **VI.**, 156.
Joints, possessed only by angels of destruction, **V.**, 5.
Joktan, details concerning, **I.**, 172, 175–176; **II.**, 138 **V.**, 193, 197.
Jonadab, one of the 70 elders, **III.**, 250.
Jonadab, the Kenite, **III.**, 380.
Jonadab, the nephew of David, wise but wicked, **VI.**, 29
Jonadab, son of Rechab, and his descendants, details concerning, **III.**, 76, 380; **V.**, 96; **VI.**, 29, 134, 409.
Jonah in the belly of the fish, **I.**, 51; **IV.**, 249–250, 253
Jonah received two revelations from God, **III.**, 29 **IV.**, 246–247; **VI.**, 321, 348
Jonah, the parents of, **III.**, 448; **IV.**, 197; **VI.**, 351
Jonah, the riddle concerning, **IV.**, 147;
Jonah, a disciple of Elisha, **IV.**, 246, 257
Jonah anointed Jehu, **IV.**, 246, 257
Jonah, the flight of, **IV.**, 247, 248; **V.**, 386 **VI.**, 322, 349
Jonah, known as a false prophet, **IV.**, 247 **VI.**, 290
Jonah, Messianic activity of, **IV.**, 249; **VI.**, 350, 351
Jonah, the vow made by, **IV.**, 250; **VI.**, 350
Jonah, prayer of, **IV.**, 250; **VI.**, 350, 351
Jonah, crew of the ship of, the conversion of, **IV.**, 250; **VI.**, 350
Jonah, the powerful voice of, **IV.**, 250
Jonah lost his hair, **IV.**, 252; **VI.**, 351
Jonah, zealous for the honor of God and Israel, **IV.**, 252; **VI.**, 321, 349
Jonah, wife of, **IV.**, 253 **V.**, 146
Jonah, prophetic spirit first descended on, on one of his pilgrimages, **IV.**, 253
Jonah entered Paradise alive, **IV.**, 253; **VI.**, 351
Jonah bore the title God-fearing, **V.**, 361
Jonah, relation of, to Elijah, **VI.**, 343, 348
Jonah, wealth of, **VI.**, 349
Jonah, attempt of, to suppress his prophecy, **VI.**, 350
Jonah, soul of, ascension of, into heaven, **VI.**, 350
Jonah, return of, from Nineveh to Israel, **VI.**, 351
Jonah, a prototype of Jesus, **VI.**, 351
Jonah, the time of the activity of, **VI.**, 352, 356, 387
Jonah, Book of, a book by itself, **VI.**, 351.
Jonathan, a grandson of Moses, **VI.**, 210
Jonathan, son of Saul, details concerning, **IV.**, 63, 66, 76, 110, 111, 118; **VI.**, 238, 242, 244, 253
Jonathan and David, **IV.**, 111; **VI.**, 244, 253
Jonathan, one of David's spies, **IV.**, 381
Jonathan, the jailer of the prison where Jeremiah was confined, **IV.**, 298, 299; **VI.**, 389.

Jonathan, the nephew of Daniel, identical with Nathan the prophet, VI., 280.
Jonathan, the Maccabee, fortified Pirathon, V., 315.
Jonathan ben Uziel, the author of the Targum of the Prophets, VI., 440.
Jonathan, R., the opponent of R. Abiathar, IV., 218.
Joppa, Jonah sailed from, IV., 247.
Joram, king of Israel, details concerning, II., 31; IV., 189–191; VI., 267, 314, 315, 344.
Joram, king of Judah, Edom became independent of Israel in the time of, I., 424.
Jordan, water of, required for the thirst of the Leviathan and Behemoth, I., 27, 30
Jordan, Adam stood in, as penance, I., 87, 88, 89
Jordan, the Canaanites dwelt along the, I., 220; III., 272
Jordan, plain of, five cities of, tributary to Chedorlaomer, I., 229
Jordan, plain of, Lot desired to settle in, I., 229
Jordan, Jacob's crossing of the, I., 347; V., 289; VI., 106
Jordan, the dividing of, for Israel, II., 3; III., 400; IV., 5; V., 275 VI., 117
Jordan, miraculous crossing of the, by Elijah and Elisha, IV., 239; VI., 243
Jordan dried up by the passing of Sennacherib's army, IV., 267
Jordan, valley of the, Job's sons marched through, V., 386.
Jose, R. and Elijah, IV., 216, 217; VI., 329, 331
Jose, R., view of, concerning Elijah's translation, VI., 322–323.
Jose b. Jose, V., 160.
Joseph, the beauty of, I., 20; II., 6, 15, 17, 38, 40, 43, 44, 47, 51, 59, 74, 82, 84, 171, 180; III., 171; IV., 385 V., 80, 359 VI., 426
Joseph, born without a twin sister, I., 362
Joseph, the birthright given to, I., 363; II., 4, 49, 58, 132, 141
Joseph, names of, details concerning, I., 368 II., 54, 58, 72, 75; III., 169; V., 299; VI., 138, 198
Joseph, the two sons of, I., 369; II., 77, 132; V., 351
Joseph and Esau, the contest between, I., 369, 379; II., 147; III., 58 V., 321, 356, 370; VI., 24
Joseph, the dreams of, II., 4, 7, 8, 12, 217; V., 327
Joseph and Jacob, II., 4, 5, 8–9, 91–93, 116, 118, 138–139; III., 203, 234; V., 255, 325–326, 357; VI., 2, 76, 107, 167
Joseph, Jacob's mourning for, II., 3, 25, 26, 27, 29, 30, 31, 44 V., 331
Joseph, the favorite son of Jacob, II., 4, 6, 27 III., 201
Joseph, the funeral arrangements of Jacob entrusted to, II., 129, 148, 153, 154; IV., 361
Joseph received the mystery of the Messianic era from Jacob, V., 366
Joseph, protected by angels, II., 4, 10, 11, 17, 46, 68, 192; V., 328, 330, 343
Joseph, taught 70 languages by Gabriel, II., 72, 151; IV., 360; V., 417
Joseph, piety of, II., 4, 9, 43, 44, 107, 117, 118, 170, 221; III., 201, 221, 459; V., 350
Joseph, born circumcised, II., 4; V., 273
Joseph frequented the Bet ha-Midrash until the age of seventeen, II., 5
Joseph and Zuleika, the story of, II., 5, 44–58, 76, 126–127; III., 82; V., 325, 339, 340, 341, 343, 350, 362
Joseph, the coat of, details concerning, II., 6, 7, 13, 25, 98, 108, 110, 114, 220; III., 183, 201; V., 326, 329, 331
Joseph, a shepherd, II , 4, 6
Joseph, wealth of, II., 4, 11, 75, 125; VI., 3
Joseph in the pit, details concerning, II., 9–15, 17; V., 330
Joseph, sale of, details concerning, II., 5, 7, 10, 15–19, 21, 42, 106, 108, 110, 132, 137, 142, 216, 217, 273; III., 57, 58, 59, 148, 171, 183, 227, 409; IV., 413; V., 329, 364, 365; VI., 73, 143, 467
Joseph, raised by Bilhah, II., 8
Joseph, the first to be subjected to Egyptian bondage, II., 11

Joseph, the cause of the Egyptian bondage, **II.**, 211, 214
Joseph, the ability of, to interpret dreams, **II.**, 61, 70, 71, 92, 273
Joseph, as ruler of Egypt, **II.**, 17, 38, 73–78, 79, 89, 90, 116, 120, 121, 124, 126, 146, 169, 178, 259, 273; **III.**, 23, 286, 320, 459; **V.**, 344, 346, 355, 358, 361, 369, 375, 399; **VI.**, 2, 99, 476
Joseph, a ruler of the world, **V.**, 199
Joseph, slaves of, **II.**, 18
Joseph, the various masters of, **II.**, 19, 20, 22; **V.**, 330
Joseph, the trees and stones bowed down before the tree and stone marked with the name of, **II.**, 30
Joseph, Isaac's mourning for, **II.**, 30; **V.**, 332
Joseph would not reveal his identity to his masters, **II.**, 39–40
Joseph in prison, details concerning, **II.**, 41, 52, 58, 59, 60, 64, 68; **IV.**, 431; **V.**, 341, 342, 343
Joseph, the story of Potiphar and, **II.**, 42–43, 57, 59; **V.**, 337, 338, 340
Joseph and Asenath, **II.**, 38, 172, 174; **V.**, 337
Joseph, instructed in the arts, **II.**, 43
Joseph performed miracles, **II.**, 43
Joseph, the prayer of, **II.**, 43, 44, 57
Joseph, the attention of, to his external appearance, **II.**, 44
Joseph, the fasting of, **II.**, 45
Joseph, oath taken by, **II.**, 50, 84, 130, 151, 152, 181; **V.**, 347
Joseph, God appeared with the Foundation Stone in His hand unto, **II.**, 54
Joseph, punishment of, for trusting in man, **II.**, 63
Joseph trusted in God, **V.**, 343
Joseph and Pharaoh, **II.**, 69, 70, 71, 72, 75, 169; **V.**, 338, 343, 344
Joseph, proof against the evil eye, **II.**, 74; **V.**, 345
Joseph defeated the people of Tarshish in war, **II.**, 77
Joseph provided for the whole world during the famine, **II.**, 78, 125
Joseph had the power to make grain rot, **II.**, 79
Joseph knew the wood of which the baby coaches were made, **II.**, 89
Joseph, the magic cup and astrolabe of, **II.**, 96, 98
Joseph held sessions of the court in the forum, **II.**, 101
Joseph, the gigantic strength of, **II.**, 107
Joseph wore a beard in Egypt, **II.**, 112
Joseph, possessions of, buried in four different places, **II.**, 125
Joseph gave himself up to the enjoyment of life in Egypt, **VI.**, 2
Joseph and his sons, the prayer of, **II.**, 136
Joseph possessed Adam's garments, **II.**, 139
Joseph, blessing bestowed upon, **II.**, 145–146
Joseph, a godfather at the circumcision of his great-grandsons, **II.**, 169
Joseph in the dream of Naphtali, **II.**, 213
Joseph brought up Magron, **II.**, 246
Joseph did not look upon women, **II.**, 171
Joseph possessed the heavenly rod, **II.**, 291; **V.**, 412
Joseph not ashamed of his origin, **II.**, 293; **III.**, 422
Joseph, silver bowl symbolical of, **III.**, 201
Joseph, love of, for Palestine, **III.**, 392
Joseph the first to appear in Palestine in the world to come, **III.**, 459; **VI.**, 156–157
Joseph, the images of, **IV.**, 361
Joseph, the number of years presented to David by, **V.**, 83; **VI.**, 246
Joseph, the ten temptations of, **V.**, 218, 338
Joseph ate little during the years of famine, **V.**, 345
Joseph did not beget twelve sons, the reason why, **V**, 351
Joseph, the frugality of the meal served by, **V.**, 351
Joseph sent 10 donkeys to Canaan, **V.**, 356
Joseph did not inform his family of his whereabouts, the reason why, **V.**, 359–360
Joseph in Arabic legend, **VI.**, 402

Joseph, Haman found one of the treasures buried by, **VI.**, 462
Joseph, the plot of Pharaoh's son to kill, **II.**, 176
Joseph, compared to a bull, **II.**, 105, 142, 147
Joseph, compared to a flame, **III.**, 59
Joseph, compared to a fish, **III.**, 234
Joseph, wisdom of, **II.**, 73, 75, 92, 255; **V.**, 342, 345; **VI.**, 416
Joseph, the virtues of, **II.**, 48, 52–3, 69, 73, 124, 193, 206, 273; **III.**, 58, 286, 459; **V.**, 270, 325, 339, 344, 365, 370, 376; **VI.**, 97
Joseph practiced charity, **II.**, 45; **V.**, 325
Joseph, chastity of, **II.**, 45, 52, 58, 139; **III.**, 202, 221, 480; **V.**, 357; **VI.**, 192, 198
Joseph observed the Sabbath in Egypt, **III.**, 82, 210, 202; **V.**, 350; **VI.**, 31
Joseph fulfilled the ten commandments, **II.**, 183
Joseph believed in the resurrection, **III.**, 58; **V.**, 375
Joseph, the epithets applied to, **II.**, 124; **IV.**, 241; **V.**, 197, 324, 325, 350, 361, 373
Joseph, hated by his brethren, **II.**, 4, 5, 6, 7, 9, 11, 44, 216, 217; **V.**, 326, 328, 341, 350; **VI.**, 68, 156
Joseph, the teacher of his brethren, **II.**, 5
Joseph, the relations of, to his brethren in Egypt, **II.**, 82, 83, 85, 92, 96, 101, 113, 114, 115, 119, 122, 123, 125, 167–169, 179, 181, 245, 330; **V.**, 347, 355, 356, 361; **VI.**, 90
Joseph tried to ascertain the feelings of his half-brethren towards Rachel's children, **V.**, 351
Joseph and his brethren did not taste wine for twenty two years, **II.**, 97
Joseph revealed himself to his brethren, **II.**, 110–115; **V.**, 355
Joseph, saved by Reuben, **I.**, 363; **II.**, 12; **III.**, 198, 199
Joseph and Simon, **II.**, 13, 86, 87, 192
Joseph and Judah, **II.**, 212; **III.**, 82; **V.**, 329
Joseph, Dan's resolve to kill, **II.**, 207
Joseph, Gad's hatred for, **II.**, 216–218
Joseph and Naphtali slew countless Ninevites, **I.**, 408
Joseph, Zebulun had pity for, **II.**, 14
Joseph, not friendly with the sons of Leah, **V.**, 326
Joseph, relations of, to Benjamin, **II.**, 96, 97, 220–221; **III.**, 204; **IV.**, 386; **V.**, 351, 354
Joseph and the sons of Bilhah and Zilpah, **II.**, 5, 216; **V.**, 326
Joseph, the brethren of, lost their honored position among the Egyptians after the death of, **V.**, 391
Joseph and his brethren, prophetic powers of, **II.**, 10, 77, 79, 92, 113, 180, 328; **V.**, 361
Joseph, brethren of, other details concerning, **II.**, 7, 9, 14, 101; **V.**, 326, 327
Joseph, death of, **II.**, 4, 121, 150, 169, 181; **V.**, 370, 373, 374, 391; **VI.**, 167, 168
Joseph feared to be desecrated by the Egyptians after his death, **V.**, 362, 376
Joseph, coffin of, details concerning, **II.**, 181, 182–3; **III.**, 1, 5, 122; **V.**, 376; **VI.**, 1, 209
Joseph, burial of, details concerning, **II.**, 4, 5, 180–181; **III.**, 5, 392, 422; **V.**, 376, 377
Joseph, bones of, details concerning, **II.**, 19, 194; **III.**, 5; **V.**, 376
Joseph, Moses rewarded for having taken charge of the corpse of, **III.**, 141
Joseph, merits of, **II.**, 3, 138; **III.**, 201; **VI.**, 344
Joseph, the persons who resembled, **II.**, 4, 146, 209
Joseph, Moses compared with, **III.**, 480
Joseph, compared to Solomon, **IV.**, 130
Joseph, Mordecai compared with, **VI.**, 480
Joseph, Messiah the son of, **II.**, 7; **V.**, 131, 299
Joseph, identified with Calcol, **IV.**, 130; **VI.**, 283
Joseph, identified with Serapis, **VI.**, 51
Joseph, identified with Aesop, **VI.**, 402
Joseph, the names of the descendants of, **I.**, 368; **II.**, 8, 11; **III.**, 8, 388, 392, 409; **VI.**, 143

Joseph, the descendants of, led Israel to sin, **II.**, 211
Joseph, the descendants of, proof against the evil eye, **II.**, 74; **V.**, 345
Joseph, descendants of, will rule the nations, **III.**, 459
Joseph, the claim of the Samaritans to be the legitimate descendants of, **VI.**, 361
Joseph admonished his descendants not to leave Egypt prematurely, **III.**, 9
Joseph, territory of, Shiloh in the, **II.**, 113; **III.**, 203
Joseph, territory of, the fertility of, **III.**, 458, 459
Joseph, tribes of, details concerning, **III.**, 171, 458–459; **IV.**, 24; **VI.**, 68
Joseph, mountains of, the time of the creation of, **VI.**, 156
Joseph, father of Igal, **III.**, 264
Joseph, the father of Hyrcanus, **VI.**, 246
Joseph, grandson of Ben Sira, the Book of Ben Sira written by, **VI.**, 402.
Joseph ha-Levi, the Karaite, the view of, concerning the Messiah, **VI.**, 340.
Joseph Gaon was visited daily by Elijah, **VI.**, 331.
Joseph della Reyna, details concerning, **IV.**, 230, 231.
Josephus, an interpretation of, based on the Hebrew text of the Bible, **VI.**, 130
Josephus, one of the earliest interpreters of Daniel's vision, **VI.**, 437.
Joshua, too heavy for horse, donkey or mule, **I.**, 40
Joshua kissed the steer on his nose, **I.**, 40
Joshua possessed the book of Raziel, **I.**, 157
Joshua, the wars waged by, **I.**, 263; **III.**, 32, 50, 60, 62, 223, 347, 443, 449; **IV.**, 3, 13, 36, 407, 422; **V.**, 194
Joshua, the ancestry of, **I.**, 368; **II.**, 8, 137; **III.**, 57, 223, 238, 459
Joshua circumcised the Israelites at Gilgal, **I.**, 368; **IV.**, 7, 17; **V.**, 431; **VI.**, 172
Joshua sent Perez and Zerah as spies, **II.**, 36
Joshua rent his garments in grief, **II.**, 100
Joshua caused the sun and the moon to stand still, **I.**, 24–5, 50; **II.**, 137; **III.**, 61; **IV.**, 199; **VI.**, 464
Joshua and the angels, **II.**, 138; **IV.**, 7; **V.**, 420; **VI.**, 173
Joshua, the leader of Israel into Palestine, **II.**, 138; **III.**, 62; **IV.**, 17
Joshua, Song of, **III.**, 32
Joshua, the amount of manna that fell to, **III.**, 45
Joshua and Moses, **III.**, 59, 61, 128, 251, 270, 400, 401–402, 433, 436–439, 451, 452, 475; **VI.**, 54, 95, 141, 152, 153, 164, 165
Joshua, the faithful servant of Moses, **III.**, 59, 128, 132, 398, 433, 438, 452; **IV.**, 3; **V.**, 420; **VI.**, 54
Joshua, the successor of Moses, **III.**, 128, 132, 398, 399, 417, 436; **IV.**, 3; **VI.**, 141, 411
Joshua, Moses compared with, **III.**, 407; **IV.**, 3, 4, 196
Joshua, the installation of, **III.**, 439, 440–441
Joshua treated his enemies humanely, **III.**, 60
Joshua, Jethro's descendants studied under, **III.**, 75
Joshua, the covenant made by, on Mt. Gerizim and Ebal, **III.**, 89
Joshua observed the Torah, **III.**, 127
Joshua, the epithets given to, **III.**, 238; **IV.**, 4, 13; **V.**, 381; **VI.**, 147, 170, 245
Joshua, relations of, to Eldad and Medad, **III.**, 252–253; **VI.**, 89
Joshua, the name of, details concerning, **III.**, 265, 266; **VI.**, 93, 426
Joshua, sent as a spy by Moses, **III.**, 270, 272, 276–277, 283; **VI.**, 94, 99
Joshua died childless, **III.**, 272; **IV.**, 116; **VI.**, 95
Joshua, the daughters of, **VI.**, 95
Joshua, radiant face of, **III.**, 348, 400, 441; **VI.**, 142, 150, 151
Joshua, the intelligence and learning of, **III.**, 272, 400; **IV.**, 3; **VI.**, 95, 169, 170
Joshua, the invincibility of, **III.**, 377
Joshua, allotment of the land by, **III.**, 391; **IV.**, 15

Joshua, the benediction recited by, III., 399
Joshua and Eleazar, III., 399, 414
Joshua, the prophetic powers of, III., 401, 440; IV., 9, 27; VI., 158
Joshua, the garments of, III., 437; IV., 14; VI., 170
Joshua, the premature death of, III., 407, 408; V., 373; VI., 143
Joshua, desire of, for longevity, III., 407
Joshua died free from sin, VI., 180
Joshua proceeded slowly in the conquest of Palestine, III., 407
Joshua, restrained from praying by Sammael, III., 433
Joshua, designated as king, III., 441, 448
Joshua, rod of, the inscription on the, III., 451
Joshua, maltreated by Israel, III., 451, 465; IV., 4, 17; VI., 186
Joshua, the destruction of the heathen by, III., 459
Joshua, swallowed by a whale, IV., 3; VI., 169
Joshua, appointed as hangman, IV., 3; VI., 169
Joshua, in doubt about 700 halakot, IV., 4
Joshua forgot 300 halakot, IV., 4
Joshua, Rahab the wife of, IV., 5; VI., 173
Joshua allowed the preparations for war to interfere with the study of the Torah, IV., 7
Joshua used freedom with God, IV., 8
Joshua, piety and prayer of, IV., 8; VI., 176
Joshua, the means employed by, to detect the sinner, IV., 8; VI., 176
Joshua, the three proclamations issued by, IV., 9
Joshua and the Gibeonites, IV., 10
Joshua pronounced the name of God, IV., 11
Joshua, celebration of the Feast of Weeks by, IV., 13
Joshua, correspondence between 45 kings and, IV., 13, 14
Joshua, gigantic stature of, IV., 14
Joshua, ten ordinances of, IV., 16; VI., 179–180
Joshua will decline to pronounce the blessing at the Messianic banquet, IV., 115
Joshua, blamed for consecrating Jericho, IV., 196; VI., 175
Joshua, an ancestor of Jeremiah, IV., 282, 294
Joshua, appointment of, announced by a herald, III., 437, 440; VI., 150
Joshua, the coins struck by, V., 216; VI., 180
Joshua first introduced the law concerning the uncovering of the corona, V., 234
Joshua abstained from sexual intercourse during the campaign, V., 420
Joshua participated in the breaking of the Tables of the Law, VI., 54
Joshua, one of the 78 men who wrote Haazinu, VI., 87
Joshua, the punishment of, VI., 95
Joshua kept the army in camp one night more than necessary, VI., 95
Joshua, forwardness of, in giving advice without having been asked for it, VI., 143
Joshua killed Balaam, VI., 145
Joshua, regulations of, concerning the cities of refuge, VI., 146
Joshua, the author of the narrative concerning Moses' death, VI., 161
Joshua, father of, details concerning, IV., 3; VI., 169
Joshua, the insulting name hurled by the spies at, VI., 169
Joshua, the man in the moon, VI., 170
Joshua, failure of, to pray for the removal of the evil desire, VI., 173
Joseph, merits of, the division of the waters of the Jordan took place on account of, VI., 172
Joshua kept the warriors separated from their wives, VI., 173
Joshua urged Israel to repentance, VI., 173
Joshua, the observance of the Sabbath by, VI., 174
Joshua, the cause of the defeat at Ai, VI., 175
Joshua did not march at the head of the army, VI., 175

Joshua, delay of, in erecting the stones to write the Torah upon, **VI.**, 175
Joshua, the robber, **VI.**, 177
Joshua, prayer of, the Canaanites defeated through the, **VI.**, 179
Joshua, victories of, the commemoration of, **VI.**, 180
Joshua composed the second benediction of Grace after meals, **VI.**, 180, 451
Joshua, the author of 'Alenu, **VI.**, 180, 449
Joshua, a master of astrology and magic, **VI.**, 464
Joshua, one of the seven pious men in the time of Moses, **III.**, 134
Joshua, Book of, composed by Joshua, **VI.**, 180.
Joshua, legends concerning, attributed to Jesus, **VI.**, 93
Joshua, father of Habakkuk, **VI.**, 432.
Joshua, the High Priest, details concerning, **IV.**, 330, 337; **VI.**, 303, 426, 427, 440, 441, 447
Joshua, the High Priest, identified with Ben Sira, **VI.**, 402–403
Joshua, the High Priest, identified with Jesus, **VI.**, 427
Joshua, the High Priest, compared with Ezra, **VI.**, 441.
Joshua, R,. disciple of R. Akiba, **IV.**, 210
Joshua, R., the answer of, to Hadrian, **V.**, 338.
Joshua ben Levi and his relation to Elijah, **IV.**, 212–213, 214, 221–226
Joshua ben Levi had an interview with the Messiah, **IV.**, 222
Joshua ben Levi, the relation of Simon ben Yohai to, **IV.**, 223
Joshua ben Levi entered Paradise alive, **V.**, 31, 96, 165
Joshua ben Levi and the angel of death, **V.**, 32
Joshua ben Levi gives a description of Hell, **V.**, 33
Joshua ben Levi, a man torn by a lion in the vicinity of the house of, **IV.**, 214
Joshua ben Levi saw a rainbow, **VI.**, 333.
Josiah, possessed the nostrils of Adam, **I.**, 59; **V.**, 80
Josiah, death of, **I.**, 60; **IV.**, 127, 282–283; **VI.**, 267
Josiah, given a name by God before his birth, **I.**, 239; **V.**, 232
Josiah, the etymology of the name of, **VI.**, 354
Josiah, destruction of the Temple announced to, **III.**, 48
Josiah, the sacred objects concealed by, **III.**, 48, 179; **IV.**, 282; **VI.**, 72
Josiah, piety of, **IV.**, 127, 281; **VI.**, 280, 376, 377
Josiah, repentance of, **IV.**, 281; **VI.**, 376
Josiah, the reforms of, **IV.**, 282, 283; **VI.**, 378
Josiah, generation of, the wickedness of, **IV.**, 282
Josiah did not heed the advice of Jeremiah, **IV.**, 283
Josiah, Book of Lamentations composed in memory of, **IV.**, 283; **VI.**, 378
Josiah, sons of, **IV.**, 284; **VI.**, 379, 382
Josiah, one of the six pious men, **VI.**, 193
Josiah, reign of, the duration of, **VI.**, 280.
Jotham, son of Gideon, the parable of, **IV.**, 41, 42; **VI.**, 201.
Jotham, king of Israel, **IV.**, 264; **VI.**, 355, 360.
Journey, prayer necessary before setting out on a, **IV.**, 218; **VI.**, 332.
Joy, angels bathe in a stream of, **I.**, 84
Joy, spiritual, Adam and Eve robbed of, because of Satan, **I.**, 88
Joy of Satan will be turned to sorrow, **I.**, 100
Joy, unknown to the spirits born of Adam, **I.**, 113
Joy of Abraham, Beer-sheba the scene of, **I.**, 285
Joy at the news that Isaac was alive, the cause of Sarah's death, **I.**, 287
Joy awakened the holy spirit in Jacob, **II.**, 116
Joy, the angels serve God in, **I.**, 134
Joy, a necessary condition for the manifestation of the holy spirit, **I.**, 334; **V.**, 284, 346
Joy, Torah bestows, on man, **I.**, 334
Joy, the blessing of, Isaac bestowed, on Jacob, **I.**, 343

Joy of the Israelites at their deliverance from Egypt, II., 373
Joy of the Egyptians at the exodus of the Israelites, II., 374
Joy of Israel shared by God, III., 63; VI., 26
Joy, real, passed away at the time of the exile of the ten tribes, V., 114
Joy did not come upon Cain when he offered his sacrifice, V., 136
Joy, the meaning of the name of Isaac, V., 245
Joy of the just, V., 30
Joy of the pious in Paradise, V., 417
Joy of the pious in Paradise shown to Abraham, V., 230
Joy of the Sabbath, a sixtieth of the world to come, VI., 41
Joy of Jacob, greatest at the time of the future redemption, V., 275.
Juav, the etymology of, V., 217.
Jubal, the inventor of music, I., 117.
Jubilee, the celebration of the, laws concerning, III., 226; IV., 406; VI., 465
Jubilees, the Book of, anthropomorphisms removed in, V., 236.
Judaea, plain of, the spies caught by the giants in the, III., 273.
Judah, the battles fought by, I., 401, 404, 405, 406, 408, 409, 410, 411, 418, 419, 420; II., 198; V., 321
Judah compared to a lion, I., 404, 406; II., 32, 105, 147, 149; III., 234
Judah, the gigantic strength of, I., 404, 406; II., 104, 108, 198; V., 314, 315, 380
Judah brought forth water by digging his finger into the ground, I., 408
Judah, visit of, to Arbel, I., 411
Judah, the blessing bestowed upon, I., 412, 413; II., 143, 196, 200; III., 457; V., 367
Judah and the sons of Bilhah and Zilpah, II., 6
Judah, the participation of, in the sale of Joseph, II., 13, 14, 15, 31–32, 37, 86, 87, 107, 119, 143, 192, 217; III., 82; V., 328, 329, 332, 334, 367
Judah, the weeping of, II., 27, 106
Judah pointed out that a ban not decreed in the presence of ten is invalid, II., 30
Judah, wife of, II., 32, 37, 199, 200, 201, 337; V., 333, 334, 336
Judah and Jacob, I., 412, 419; II., 36, 93, 104, 148, 149, 216, III., 196; V., 324, 331; VI., 76
Judah and Benjamin, II., 88, 89, 90, 91, 95, 103, 104, 105, 107, 119, 212; IV., 86; V., 353
Judah and Joseph, II., 96, 101, 104, 109, 212, 216; V., 353
Judah and Isaac, I., 412, 413; II., 196, 200
Judah, the virtues of, II., 143; V., 353
Judah, Barsan gave a banquet in honor of, II., 32
Judah, affair of, with Tamar, II., 32, 33, 34, 36, 137, 199, 200; III., 59, 386, 455; V., 335
Judah confesses his sin, II., 36, 143; III., 170, 220; IV., 360; V., 335, 353
Judah, face of, turned green when he confessed his sin, III., 170
Judah, sin of, Moses prayed for the forgiveness of, III., 455–456
Judah, the repentance of, II., 200, 201
Judah, Hirah the chief shepherd of, II., 32
Judah, the leader of his brethren, II., 32, 37, 101–102; V., 333
Judah, the journey of, to Timnah, II., 34
Judah, piety of, II., 34, 119, 200; V., 334, 335
Judah, royalty conferred upon, II., 96, 105, 141, 198; III., 21
Judah suspected Manasseh of belonging to his family, II., 104–105, 110
Judah, the power of the voice of, II., 104, 109, 112; V., 354
Judah wanted to destroy Egypt, II., 106, 108, 109
Judah, the burning of the wagons by, II., 114; V., 358
Judah erected a dwelling and Bet ha-Midrash in Goshen, II., 119
Judah, a remnant of Levi scattered among, II., 193
Judah, the guardian angel of, II., 198, 208; III., 59
Judah, intoxication of, II., 199–200

Judah drank no wine, II., 200
Judah, the name of, II., 143, 198; III., 462
Judah reviled Reuben for his sin with Bilhah, II., 199
Judah, in possession of the Book of Enoch, II., 200
Judah, the rebellion of the descendants of Dan against, II., 208
Judah rode upon the moon, II., 211
Judah observed the commandment not to kill, III., 82
Judah corresponds to Gabriel, III., 232
Judah, compared to Dan, III., 304
Judah, the rolling of the bones of, in his coffin, III., 456
Judah, the admittance of, into the heavenly academy, III., 456
Judah, tbe riddle concerning, IV., 147; VI., 290
Judah killed Esau, V., 371, 372
Judah, Naphtali carried, on his shoulders to battle, V., 316
Judah, Michael considered himself as important as, V., 335
Judah, rod of, identical with Aaron's rod, VI., 106
Judah, the elect of God, VI., 245
Judah revealed to his sons the history of Israel, II., 201
Judah, the sons of, II., 32, 33, 36; III., 196, 201, 214; V., 334, 336, 379; VI., 171
Judah, the descendants of, details concerning, I., 413; II., 119, 211; V., 358
Judah, the names of tbe descendants of, I., 363; II., 143, 147, 218; III., 196; IV., 8, 9, 47, 382; V., 296, 367; VI., 138, 235, 240
Judah, the death of, II., 201; V., 391
Judah, territory of, the Temple site partly in the, VI., 156
Judah, tribe of, the deliverance of, II., 91
Judah, tribe of, the barley of, II., 147
Judah, tribe of, the wise men of, II., 200
Judah, princes of, pelted the Benjamites with stones, III., 21
Judah, tribe of, Hur the representative of, III., 60
Judah, tribe of, dynasty of kings sprung from, III., 170
Judah, tribe of, the stone of, III., 170, 233; IV., 24
Judah, tribe of, Nahshon the prince of the, III., 187, 195, 196, 220
Judah, tribe of, took part in the erection of the tabernacle, III., 222
Judah, tribe of, belonged to the first group of the 12 tribes, III., 223
Judah, tribe of, the standard bearer in front of the camp, III., 232
Judah, flag of, the inscription and figures on the, III., 233, 234, 237; VI., 83
Judah, tribe of, Caleb selected as a spy from, III., 265
Judah, tribe of, the large population of, III., 390
Judah, tribe of, the psalm for, III., 462
Judah, tribe of, battle of, with the other tribes, IV., 9
Judah, tribe of, the number of sinners of, IV., 21
Judah, tribe of, worshiped the Golden Calf, IV., 22
Judah, tribe of, belonged to third division at the Red Sea, VI., 4
Judah, tribe of, the self-sacrificing character of, VI., 76
Judah, tribe of, honors conferred upon, VI., 99
Judah, tribe of, priority given to the, VI., 185
Judah, tribe of, sins of, greater than those of the ten tribes, VI., 389
Judah, tribe of, the majority of the exiles belonged to, VI., 441
Judah, tribe of, the invulnerability of the, VI., 477
Judah, prophet of, see Prophet of Judah, IV., 306
Judah, kings of, see Kings of Judah.
Judah, Mt., Israel's confession of sins on, IV., 36.
Judah, the real name of Othniel, the first judge of Israel, IV., 29; VI., 185, 187
Judah, identified with Boaz, VI., 186.
Judah ben Ilai, disciples of, devoted to the Torah, VI., 186.
Judah ha-Nasi reconciled with R. Hayyah, IV., 208

Judah ha-Nasi and Elijah, IV., 208, 218, 219; VI., 328
Judah ha-Nasi, the slave of, entered Paradise alive, V., 96
Judah ha-Nasi, the title given to, V., 403
Judah ha-Nasi, the blessings brought by, V., 360
Judah ha-Nasi, Jabez's relation to, VI., 187.
Judah he-Hasid of Regensburg acted as a Sandek, VI., 338.
Judeo-Christian, the polemic arguments of the, VI., 79.
Judge, Moses in the capacity of, III., 67, 68
Judge, the respect due to a, III, 72; VI., 28
Judge must submit to the law, III., 128
Judge must pronounce judgment before it is executed, III., 205
Judge may not take gifts from the litigants, IV., 214
Judge of the heavenly court, V., 142
Judge, the presiding, at Tamar's trial, II., 35; V., 335
Judge, the eligibility of women to the office of, VI., 196
Judge, the duty of the, to sum up the claims of the litigants, VI., 284
Judges of each generation shown to Adam, I., 61
Judges of the cities of sin, I., 246–7, 254; V., 241
Judges, Levites acted as, II., 196; III., 130; VI., 54
Judges, future, shown to Moses, II., 325; III., 398; VI., 141
Judges, the qualifications of, III., 68, 71; VI., 27
Judges, installation of the, by Moses, III., 71, 72, 454
Judges, number of, that tried the sinners of Israel at Baal-peor, III., 383; VI., 135
Judges, Jethro's counsel concerning the appointment of, III., 394
Judges, the rules concerning the appointment of, VI., 27
Judges, number of, appointed over Israel, VI., 28
Judges, Samuel the greatest of, VI., 228
Judges, the fifth famine in the time of, I., 221
Judges, Job lived during the period of the, V., 381
Judges, period of, the duration of, VI., 180
Judges, Book of, identified with the Book of Yashar, VI., 178
Judges, Book of, Ezra wrote the, VI., 448.
Judgeship, the mantle a symbol of, II., 34.
Judgment, Day of, Seth bade the beast which attacked him to desist until, I., 94
Judgment, Day of, see also day of Judgment
Judgment of Israel on New Year's Day, I., 82, 285, 368; II., 233; V., 38
Judgment of Israel by day, III., 375; V., 240; VI., 131
Judgment of Adam, the time of, I., 82
Judgment of all souls, Abraham shown the place of, I., 304
Judgment of the wicked in the river of fire, I., 305; V., 125
Judgment of Esau, I., 418
Judgment of the Gentiles by night, III., 375; VI., 131
Judgment of the world by God for three hours of the day, V., 42, 73
Judgment of the individual at the moment of death, V., 77
Judgment, last, Sammael will be afflicted with leprosy in the, V., 101
Judgment, the time when it takes place, V., 129
Judgment, soul appears before Abel for, V., 129
Judgment of the fallen angels by God, V., 154
Judgment of man should not be given without a thorough examination, V., 239–240
Judgment of the sinners takes place at night, V., 240.
Judicial murder committed by David, VI., 261.
Judith, the wife of Esau, I., 326–7, 358, 359; V., 288.
Juno, the moon goddess, sacrifices offered to, V., 217.

Jupiter, one of the seven planets, **III.**, 151
Jupiter made the night bright for Abraham, **I.**, 232
Jupiter, Zadkiel in charge of, **V.**, 164
Jupiter appeared in the east instead of the west, **V.**, 175
Jupiter moved from west to east, **V.**, 225.
Jus primae noctis, introduced by Bethuel, **V.**, 261–262.
Just, see Pious and Saints.
Justice, the world could not continue with the strict line of, **I.**, 4, 7, 251
Justice, stored in the seventh heaven, **I.**, 10
Justice of man, believed by Angel of Justice, **I.**, 53
Justice before love, practiced by David, **V.**, 220
Justice, dealt out by God to Adam, Eve and the serpent, **I.**, 97
Justice, scribe of, **I.**, 125, 138
Justice of God, admitted by Abraham, **I.**, 251
Justice, practice of, Moses instructed the people in the, **III.**, 68
Justice, importance of, **III.**, 72
Justice, in the proximity of God, **III.**, 107
Justice of God, revealed to Moses, **III.**, 135–136
Justice, executors of, Asherites the, **III.**, 205
Justice, the injunctions concerning, **IV.**, 159
Justice, hypostatization of, **IV.**, 272
Justice, angel of, see also Angel of Justice
Justice, angel of, **I.**, 53; **V.**, 70
Justice, God holds, in His left hand, **V.**, 73; **VI.**, 50
Justice, argues that world be judged by exact, **V.**, 73
Justice, angels sent to teach men, **V.**, 154
Justice, Noah commanded his sons to mete out, **V.**, 193
Justice, Moses risked his life for the maintenance of, **V.**, 404; **VI.**, 49
Justice, neglect of, the punishment for, **VI.**, 11
Justice, one of the standards of the divine throne, **VI.**, 82
Justice of the terrestial courts, the nature of, **VI.**, 147
Justice, Moses' principle of, **VI.**, 166
Justice, neglect of, one of the 8 grievous sins, **VI.**, 11, 364
Justice, delay of, the cause of Israel's exile, **VI.**, 420
Justice, perverted by Manasseh, **VI.**, 372
Justice, dispensation of, according to the strict law caused the destruction of the Temple, **VI.**, 388
Justice, court of, see Court of justice.
Juxtaposition, the hermeneutical rule of, **VI.**, 100.

K

Kaaba, the worship of the, **V.**, 247
Kaaba of the Moabites, Chemosh regarded as, **III.**, 352; **VI.**, 122.
Ka'arat Kesef, the numerical value of, **III.**, 207.
Kab al Ahbar, the author of an Abraham legend, **V.**, 213.
Kabbalah, Elijah the teacher of the, **IV.**, 217, 229, 230; **VI.**, 326
Kabbalah, taught in the heavenly academy, **IV.**, 230
Kabbalah, theory of angels in, **V.**, 23
Kabbalah, theory of the soul in the, **V.**, 23
Kabbalah, the conception of Adam's soul in the, **V.**, 75
Kabbalah, view of, concerning the differentiation of the sex of the embryo, **V.**, 76
Kabbalah, the doctrine of anamnesia in the, **V.**, 77
Kabbalah, Egypt considered as the seat of witchcraft in the, **V.**, 87

Kabbalah, interpretation of Paradise and Hell in, V., 20, 32, 91
Kabbalah, theory of, about the origin of menstruation, V., 101
Kabbalah, celestial garments in the, V., 103
Kabbalah, theory of demons in the, V., 109
Kabbalah, the conception of the bathing of the souls in the, V., 125
Kabbalah, the legend of Cain in, V., 133–4
Kabbalah, Abel's soul in the theory of the, V., 142
Kabbalah, views of the, concerning Abraham, V., 222
Kabbalah, the view of the, concerning the date of the Akedah, V., 252
Kabbalah, the view of Jacob in the, V., 275, 295
Kabbalah, Satan stands for the material world in the, V., 385
Kabbalah, the conception of the Messiah in the, VI., 308
Kabbalah, view of, concerning the Queen of Sheba, VI., 390
Kabbalah, view of the, concerning the destruction of the Temple, VI., 41
Kabbalah, see also Mysticism.
Kaddish, recitation of, on the anniversary of the death of a person, IV., 121
Kaddish, origin of, V., 419
Kaddish recited by Zerubbabel, VI., 438.
Kadesh, Moses' sin in, I., 230; III., 80, 313, 314, 320
Kadesh, one of the names for Sinai, III., 80
Kadesh, Moses sent ambassadors to Edom from, III., 314
Kadesh, the meaning of the name of, III., 314
Kadesh, the language of, III., 454.
Kadesh-barnea, located in Paran, III., 267; VI., 93
Kadesh-barnea, Korah's rebellion took place in, III., 307
Kadesh-barnea, the spies sent out from, III., 307.
Kadishim, reside in the sixth heaven, II., 308.
Kadmut, one of the names for Sinai, III., 80.
Kaf, the initial letter of Kisseh, throne of God, I., 7
Kaf, the initial letter of Kabod, the glory of God, I., 7
Kaf, the initial letter of Kaf, hand of God, I., 7
Kaf, the initial letter of Keter, the crown of God, I., 7
Kaf, the smallness of the letter in Gen. 23.2, V., 255.
Kafziel, in charge of Saturn, V., 164.
Kahana, R., saved from death by Elijah, IV., 204.
Kainan, the writings of, V., 118.
Kal, the guardian angel of Nebuchadnezzar, VI., 424.
Kalkol, the son of Zerah, V., 407.
Kalnebo, a locality in Babylonia, VI., 424.
Kanah, book, mysteries of, due to Elijah, IV., 229–230.
Kangar, the composer of the Midrash of the Chaldees, details concerning, I., 174 V., 197.
Karaites ridicule the Rabbinites, V., 285
Karaites accuse the Rabbis of slandering Boaz, VI., 192
Karaites, view of, in regard to Ezekiel, VI., 418
Karaites, the date of the observance of the Fast of Esther by the, VI., 473.
Karaitic fabrication concerning Abraham's circumcision, V., 233
Karaitic view of Esau, V., 285
Karaitic polemics, VI., 174
Karaitic view of Samuel, VI., 229
Karaitic fabrications, VI., 193.
Kardu, Jewish captives confined in, IV., 269
Kardu, the flight of Sennacherib's sons to, IV., 269
Kardu, the place where the ark rested, V., 186.
Kardunia, Noah's ark rested in, VI., 479.
Karnabo, the father of Emtelai, I., 186
Karnabo, the Babylonian origin of the name of, V., 208–209.
Karnaim, Job lived for 3 years in, V., 385, 386.
Kasbiel, identical with Kaspiel, V., 169.
Kasdim, Abraham was to be burnt at, I., 216

Kasdim, the Chaldees called, **I.**, 299.
Kaspiel, etymology of, **V.**, 169.
Kastimon, ruler of the abode of the Cainites, **V.**, 143.
Katiel, Gabriel stands for, **V.**, 121.
Kawkabel taught men astrology, **I.**, 125.
Kazban, the name given by Eliezer to the judge of Admah, **I.**, 247.
Kazfiel, angel of death over kings, **V.**, 57.
Kebar, River, Ezekiel delivered his prophecies at the, **VI.**, 421
Kebar, River, Peter had his seat on a stone in the, **VI.**, 421.
Kedushah, traced back to the angels, **V.**, 25
Kedushah, recited by Israel on the Sabbath, **VI.**, 359.
Keeper, watches only by day, **I.**, 348.
Kemuel, the identity of, **I.**, 299; **V.**, 266; **VI.**, 123
Kemuel, family of, Balaam belonged to, **VI.**, 124
Kemuel, in charge of 12,000 angels of destruction, **III.**, 109
Kemuel, killed by Moses, **III.**, 110
Kemuel, the cities of sin destroyed under the leadership of, **V.**, 241.
Kenaani, identical with Sihon, **VI.**, 117.
Kenan, details concerning, **V.**, 150
Kenan, books of, Michael watches over, **I.**, 136; **V.**, 150.
Kenath, city of, the change of name of, **III.**, 416.
Kenaz, the first judge of Israel, details concerning, **VI.**, 21, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28; **VI.**, 171, 183, 184, 185, 218.
Keni, name of Jethro, **II.**, 290
Keni, one of the 70 elders of Israel, **III.**, 250.
Kenite, identified with Jonadab, the Rechabite, **VI.**, 134
Kenites, Jethro one of the, **VI.**, 232
Kenites will announce the arrival of the Messiah, **III.**, 380
Kenites, Saul's attitude towards the, **VI.**, 232.
Keren ha-Puch, the meaning of, **V.**, 389.
Kerum, colors of, **V.**, 59.
Kesed, the city of, founded by the descendants of Kesed, **I.**, 174, 299.
Keteb, the most dangerous of the demons, **III.**, 186.
Keturah, Abraham's third wife, **VI.**, 264
Keturah, Hagar called also, **I.**, 298; **V.**, 264
Keturah, descendant of Japheth, **V.**, 265, 266
Keturah, the etymology of, **V.**, 264
Keturah, sons of, details concerning, **II.**, 39, 141, 146, 153, 164; **III.**, 364; **V.**, 265, 410
Keturah, descendants of, will serve Jacob, **I.**, 335.
Keys of Potiphar's house given to Joseph, **II.**, 43
Keys of Korah's treasurer carried by 300 white mules, **III.**, 286
Keys of the Temple held by Solomon, **IV.**, 179
Keys of the Temple taken up to heaven, **IV.**, 286, 303; **VI.**, 379, 393
Keys, the number of, in the exclusive possession of God, **VI.**, 318–319.
Kewan-Saturn, **V.**, 135.
Kewan, one of the seven princes, **V.**, 164.
Kezef, one of the angels of destruction, **III.**, 124
Kezef came forth to destroy Israel, **VI.**, 105.
Keziah, the name of Job's daughter, **II.**, 242; **V.**, 389.
Khadir, Elijah identified with, **VI.**, 317, 335.
Khazars, Bolan the king of the, **VI.**, 412.
Khorsan II, Shabdaz the famous horse of, **VI.**, 476.
Khuzistan, Ezra died in, **IV.**, 358.
Kibroth-hattaavah, the place where the quails descended, **III.**, 255.
Kiddush, instituted by the men of the Great Synagogue, **VI.**, 449.
Kidnaping, the penalty for, **II.**, 18
Kidnaping, the crime of, committed by Joseph's brethren, **II.**, 18.
Kidneys, the function of, **II.**, 215; **III.**, 208, 296.
Kidron, water of, turned into fire, **VI.**, 308
Kidron, Asa threw the idol into, **VI.**, 308.
Kikanos, king of Ethiopia, **II.**, 277, 283

Kikanos warred against Balaam, **II.**, 284
Kikanos, Moses found favor with, **II.**, 285
Kikanos married Adoniah, **II.**, 286, 287
Kikanos, the death of, **II.**, 288.
Kikayon, name of a plant, **IV.**, 252.
Kilab, son of David, died untainted by sin, **VI.**, 245.
Kindness of frogs, a lesson to man, **I.**, 43
Kindness, longevity given to the 10 generations in order that they may show, **V.**, 132
Kindness, feeling of, received by Israel at Sinai, **VI.**, 44.
King of the fishes, the Leviathan is the, **I.**, 27, 28
King of the birds, the ziz is the, **I.**, 28
King of animals, the name of, **I.**, 30, 78
King, God designated as, **V.**, 62; **VI.**, 92
King of kings, God designated as, **I.**, 58; **III.**, 260
King, the Eternal, God called the, **I.**, 82
King, the holy, God called the, **I.**, 92
King of the angels, Enoch addressed as, **I.**, 129
King, Methuselah acted as, over his generation, **I.**, 141, 148
King of the world, Abraham was the, **I.**, 206, 232; **V.**, 216
King of Egypt, the custom of, to remain in retirement, **I.**, 225
King of Egypt, the annual tax collected by the, **I.**, 226
King of Egypt had to master 70 languages, **II.**, 69, 151; **V.**, 344
King, a slave could not be, in Egypt, **II.**, 68; **V.**, 344
King, parable concerning the, **II.**, 130; **III.**, 32, 339
King, Moses sat on a throne like a, **II.**, 316; **III.**, 67
King, respect due to a, **II.**, 361; **IV.**, 331; **V.**, 431; **VI.**, 321, 419
King, the conduct of the, in war, **III.**, 12
King likes to have his birthday celebrated, **III.**, 100
King likes to see himself acknowledged as sovereign, **III.**, 100
King dislikes to have people swear falsely by his name, **III.**, 100
King suffers no one else beside himself, **III.**, 100
King, the high priest consulted by, **III.**, 172
King, six laws prescribed exclusively for, **III.**, 193
King of each city died when the spies came to Palestine, **III.**, 278
King, duty of the, to read from the law on the Sabbatical year, **III.**, 449; **VI.**, 306
King, Israel's demand for a, **IV.**, 65; **VI.**, 230
King, the Urim and Thummim may be consulted only for a, **IV.**, 75
King, bidding of, the punishment for refusing to do, **IV.**, 103, 311
King, Absalom treated like a, in Hell, **IV.**, 107
King, personal objects of the, may not be used by his subjects, **IV.**, 108
King, the permission to disregard the orders of a, **IV.**, 127
King may make use of the servants of a deceased king, **IV.**, 277
King, powers of, pictured by Samuel, **IV.**, 351; **VI.**, 230–231
King, the subjects suffer for the sins of the, **V.**, 245
King, the, is the heart of his country, **V.**, 245
King, the life of a shepherd the proper preparation for a, **V.**, 326
King, Joseph designated as, **V.**, 350, 373
King, permitted in Egypt to use a silver cup, **V.**, 352
King, sins of, forgiven the day of his coronation, **VI.**, 231
King, the rights of the, **VI.**, 261
King may not be present at a funeral, **VI.**, 278
King may marry only 18 wives, **VI.**, 278
King had right to property of persons executed for treason, **VI.**, 312
King cannot revoke an edict of his dead predecessors, **VI.**, 428
King, Shema' may be interrupted to greet a, **VI.**, 435
King, see also Kings.
Kingdom of Edom, the fall of, **I.**, 394

Kingdom of heaven accepted by Israel in the time of Joshua, VI., 180
Kingdom of God, see also God, kingdom of
Kingdom of God is eternal, I., 90, 91
Kingdom of Israel destroyed by the Assyrians, IV., 265
Kingdom, division of, the cause of, IV., 77
Kingdom, the wicked, Rome called the, V., 312
Kingdom, wicked, the punishment of, in the time to come, VI., 364
Kingdom, crown of, given to Abraham, V., 219
Kingdom, crown of, received by Israel from God, III., 205
Kingdom, horn of, received by Israel on Sinai, III., 166
Kingdom, the fourth, Rome called, V., 241
Kingdom, the fourth, designated as Edom and Ishmael, V., 223
Kingdom, the fourth, the punishment of, V., 241
Kingdoms, the number of, I., 229, 236, 237, 351; III., 153, 209; V., 223, 282; 438; VI., 40, 68, 77, 453
Kingdoms, four, Israel's subjection to the, I., 229, 236; III., 153; V., 223, VI., 135, 314
Kingdoms, the four, revealed to Abraham, I., 236, 237
Kingdoms, the four, the angels of, I., 351
Kingdoms, the four, ruled this world, V., 282
Kingdoms, the redemption of Israel from the, V., 438
Kingdoms, four, the symbolic representation of the, VI., 68
Kingdoms, four, in possession of Solomon's throne, VI., 453.
Kings would not come close to Enoch during his retirement, I., 128, 130
Kings of the demons, put in iron fetters, I., 141
Kings, the, suckled by Sarah as infants, lost their dominion at the time of revelation, I., 263
Kings, the four, Abraham's war against, I., 229; V., 260
Kings of Palestine, 31, vanquished by Joshua, I., 263
Kings of Palestine, 31, present at Isaac's circumcision, I., 263
Kings sought the wisdom of Abraham, I., 292
Kings will serve Israel, I., 335
Kings, 400, Esau marched against Jacob with, I., 380
Kings of Edom hailed from alien peoples, I., 424; V., 323
Kings, Perez and Zerah were, II., 36; V., 335
Kings of the earth, the sons of Jacob saw all, II., 89
Kings, nine, of Elam killed by Abraham, II., 92–93
Kings, faces of, the origin of the radiance of, III., 112
Kings sought to marry the women of Asher, II., 145
Kings rise in the third hour of the morning, II., 368
Kings carry the moneys of the state with them on their campaigns, II., 371
Kings, the anointing of the, III., 179; VI., 72
Kings, the worship of the sun by the, III., 370
Kings, Jewish, participate in war themselves, III., 397; VI., 141
Kings, the throne of, III., 437
Kings, foreign, owned possessions in Palestine, IV., 9; VI., 177, 196–197
Kings, the law concerning, IV., 159, 165
Kings, the name of the angel of death over, V., 57; VI., 160
Kings, 1,000, the Tower of Babel built under the direction of, V., 203
Kings, scholars are called, V., 216
Kings, the short-lived, V., 374
Kings, the coffins of, sunk by the Babylonians, V., 376
Kings of the second commonwealth not anointed, VI., 72
Kings, names of the, that claimed to be gods, VI., 354–355
Kings, graves of, visited by Hadrian, VI., 410

Kings, graves of the, in Jerusalem, VI., 441
Kings of Judah, the descent of, VI., 245
Kings of Judah in the third division of Paradise, I., 22
Kings of Judah, three classes of the, III., 196
Kings of Judah used Aaron's rod, III., 307; VI., 106
Kings of Israel and Judah comfort the Messiah, I., 23
Kings of Israel hailed from their own midst, I., 424
Kings of Israel contrasted with those of the Gentiles, VI., 423
Kings, descended from Jacob, I., 314
Kings, Tamar the mother of, II., 34
Kings, Miriam the ancestress of, II., 253
Kings, seven, descended from Rahab, VI., 171.
Kings, Book of, Jeremiah the editor of, VI., 387.
Kingship, forfeited by Reuben, II., 141
Kingship, conferred upon Judah, II., 141
Kingship of God, proclaimed by Israel, V., 24.
Kingu, vanquished by Marduk, V., 41
Kingu and Leviathan make a pair, V., 41.
Kinship, the test of, IV., 131; VI., 284.
Kiriath-arba, the residence of Anak, III., 268
Kiriath-arba, Hebron called, V., 126.
Kiriath-jearim, the residence of Uriah, IV., 296; VI., 386.
Kirkisani, views of, on Metatron, VI., 74.
Kishon swept away the troops of Sisera, IV., 36, 37.
Kislew, Tabernacle completed in, III., 176; VI., 71
Kislew, Sihon and Og conquered in, IV., 400
Kislew, the feast of Hanukkah in, VI., 71
Kislew, the 27th, the rain of the Deluge continued until, I., 163.
Kislon, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Kiss, bestowed by Joshua on steer's nose, I., 40
Kiss, bestowed upon the corpses of the Jews by Jeremiah, IV., 312
Kiss, not bestowed upon the mouth by the Persians, V., 301
Kiss will be bestowed by Elijah upon the person who marries a woman worthy of him, VI., 324
Kiss, bestowed upon the Shekinah, II., 148
Kiss, bestowed upon Job by God, II., 242
Kiss, bestowed by the Word of God upon the Israelites on Sinai, III., 96
Kiss from God, the persons who died by a, III., 326–330, 473; V., 257; VI., 112–113
Kiss, bestowed upon Abraham by God, V., 210.
Kissing of the precious stones of Havilah effected the cure of blindness, IV., 23
Kissing of Beelzebub, IV., 41
Kissing, custom of, in biblical times, I., 275, 334, 355, 356, 396; II., 5, 55, 73, 113, 121, 136, 174, 208, 209, 220, 265, 271, 294, 375, 376; III., 65, 452; IV., 185.
Kitor, the fabulous description of, IV., 143.
Kittim, Uzi resided in, II., 158
Kittim, Benevento belonged to, II., 159
Kittim, earth and stone of, Yaniah's palace built from, II., 160–161
Kittim, the sons of Esau paid tribute to, II., 166
Kittim, names of the kings of, II., 161, 165, 166
Kittim, identified with Rome and Italy, V., 273, 372.
Kneading-troughs, the frogs entered into, of the Egyptians, II., 343.
Kneecap of Mordecai, bill of sale written on, IV., 398, 399; VI., 464.
Kneeling of Eve in prayer, I., 99.
Knees, Abraham leaned his, on Isaac, I., 281
Knees of Judah, Jacob's head laid on, II., 27
Knees of Jacob, the eyes of Esau fell on, II., 154
Knees, the holding of the child on the, during circumcision, V., 373.
Knife of Abraham blunted by the tears of the angels, I., 281; V., 251
Knife, Jacob did not take, from Laban, I., 374

Knife leaped into Methuselah's hand at the time of his election, V., 165
Knife of Abraham, the bleeding of, VI., 204.
Knives, slaughtering, Azazel taught men how to make, I., 125
Knives, the slaughtering, Isaac ordered Esau to sharpen, I., 329
Knives, used to peel oranges, II., 50
Knives, put in Joshua's grave, IV., 17.
Knot, the making of, as an aid to memory, II., 64; V., 343.
Knowledge, tree of, see Tree of knowledge
Knowledge abandoned Adam after the fall, I., 90; V., 118
Knowledge, Adam prays for, I., 91
Knowledge, all, can be learned from the Book of Raziel, I., 92
Knowledge of the present and future revealed to Metatron, I., 139
Knowledge of the soul of the embryo, V., 77
Knowledge of the angels limited, V., 237.
Kof, initial letter of Kadosh, the Holy One, I., 6
Kof, initial letter of Kelalah, curse, I., 6
Kof, the numerical value of, I., 315
Kof, in Ya'akob, the significance of, I., 315
Kof, visible in the cloud of glory, III., 234, 235.
Kohath, the son of Levi, II., 197; III., 427; V., 396
Kohath called Moses Abi-Gedor, II., 270
Kohath caused the Shekinah to descend from the third heaven, II., 260
Kohath, the meaning of the name of, III., 287
Kohath, one of the seven pious men, IV., 158
Kohath, the four sons of, III., 286, 427
Kohath, sons of, duties of, in the tabernacle, III., 194, 228, 229–30, 236, 396; VI., 81
Kohath, sons of, the most distinguished among the Levites, III., 228
Kohath, sons of, Elizaphan the chief of, III., 286
Kohath, sons of, numbered first in the census, III., 229
Kohath, sons of, death of, III., 228, 229.
Koheleth, the name of Solomon, VI., 277.
Koptiziah, the mountains of, II., 160.
Korah, a son of Esau, I., 420
Korah inquires from the Messiah about the end, I., 23
Korah, the wealth of, the origin of, II., 125; III., 11, 286, 415; IV., 393; VI., 99, 146
Korah, the descent of, II., 142; III., 286–287
Korah, the treasurer of Pharaoh, III., 286
Korah, the death of, III., 287, 458; VI., 406
Korah, in Sheol, III., 287; IV., 264
Korah, the meaning of the name of, III., 287
Korah, wisdom of, III., 286, 287
Korah, the prophetic gift of, III., 287, 293; VI., 102
Korah, the shaving of the hair of, III., 288
Korah denied the divine origin of the Torah taught by Moses, III., 289; V., 101
Korah objected to the law concerning the tributes to be given to the priests, III., 290
Korah, banquet of, III., 292; VI., 100
Korah, the double punishment of, III., 299
Korah, Hannah's prophecy concerning, III., 300
Korah, the rising of, from the earth, IV., 234; VI., 340
Korah encamped near the tribe of Reuben, III., 288
Korah, wife of, details concerning, III., 288, 300; VI., 100, 103
Korah, the rebellion of, details concerning, III., 286, 288, 290, 291, 296, 307; V., 406; VI., 100, 101, 385
Korah, the distinguished descendants of, details concerning, III., 287, 293; VI., 99, 215
Korah, company of, the punishment of, III., 244, 245, 298, 300, 303, 305, 309, 384, 428, 476; VI., 102, 103
Korah, company of, will testify to the unity of God on the day of Judgment, VI., 103

Korah and his company finally confessed Moses' authority, **III.**, 298
Korah, company of, knew how to employ the name of God, **VI.**, 100
Korah, company of, the number of, **III.**, 289; **VI.**, 100
Korah, company of, share of, in the world to come, **VI.**, 103, 109
Korah, sons of, the leaders of the revolt against Moses, **VI.**, 105
Korah, sons of, the repentance of, **III.**, 287, 302; **VI.**, 102, 104
Korah, sons of, custodians of the sunken gates of the Temple, **III.**, 300; **VI.**, 104, 105
Korah, sons of, the prophetic gift of, **III.**, 302; **VI.**, 215
Korah, three sons of, the salvation of, **III.**, 302; **IV.**, 60, 104
Korah, three sons of, composed psalms, **III.**, 302, 462; **VI.**, 105
Korah, sons of, the punishment of, **III.**, 476; **IV.**, 60; **VI.**, 165
Korah, sons of, piety of, **VI.**, 104
Korah, Asaph the son of, **VI.**, 105
Korah, three sons of, the three pillars of the world, **VI.**, 104
Korah, sons of, entered Paradise alive, **V.**, 96, 165; **VI.**, 104.
Koran, theory of Paradise in the, **V.**, 29
Koran, the view of, concerning the angels who visited Abraham, **V.**, 236
Koran, a legend about Elijah in the, **VI.**, 334.
Korduene, the place where the ark rested, **V.**, 186
Korduene, Xisuthros comes out of his ship in, **V.**, 186.
Kushta, people of, the longevity and truthfulness of the, **VI.**, 186.

L

La, the name of the sun motes, **V.**, 39.
Laban, idolatry of, **I.**, 295, 356, 373; **V.**, 302
Laban unable to attack Eliezer, **I.**, 295; **V.**, 261
Laban, a master of witchcraft, **I.**, 298; **V.**, 302
Laban, the wife and concubines of, **I.**, 327, 361
Laban, cattle of, destroyed by a pest, **I.**, 354, 360
Laban and Rebekah, the agreement between, **I.**, 359
Laban, sons of, **I.**, 354, 370, 371, 376; **V.**, 303
Laban, the divine revelation came to, at night, **I.**, 372
Laban, the oath taken by, **I.**, 375
Laban and Esau, **I.**, 376, 377; **V.**, 302
Laban, king of Aram, **I.**, 410; **III.**, 410–411
Laban, death of, **I.**, 410; **V.**, 319
Laban bought Rotheus as a slave, **II.**, 109
Laban, Balaam's relationship to, **III.**, 354, 373, 410–411; **V.**, 302, 303; **VI.**, 123, 126, 128, 130, 144
Laban, friendly with the people of Haran, **I.**, 341, 353
Laban, identical with Cushan, **IV.**, 30
Laban, the etymologies of the name of, **V.**, 261
Laban, robbed of his possessions during his absence, **V.**, 303
Laban, prominent socially, **V.**, 293
Laban, as an authority on Jewish law, **V.**, 295
Laban, Jacob spent twenty years with, **I.**, 350, 378; **IV.**, 308
Laban, blessed for the sake of Jacob, **I.**, 354, 356, 369, 370; **VI.**, 130, 344
Laban accorded Jacob evil treatment, **I.**, 355, 358, 360, 370, 371; **II.**, 131, 202, 256, 273; **V.**, 270, 294; **VI.**, 107
Laban, Jacob's escape from, **I.**, 356, 374; **V.**, 302
Laban, restrained from destroying Jacob, **I.**, 372, 373; **III.**, 354; **V.**, 301

Laban pursues Jacob, I., 372–373, 377
Laban and Jacob, the covenant between, I., 374–375; IV., 93; V., 319; VI., 256
Laban, Jacob's promise to, II., 31
Laban and Jacob, the wall erected by, the identity of, III., 364; VI., 127
Laban, enmity of, towards Jacob's descendants, III., 354; VI., 187.
Labartu, identified with Lilith, V., 87.
Labbiel, the archangel, details concerning, I., 54; V., 70, 71.
Laborer, required to work until night, I., 367
Laborer, the wages of, the law concerning the, III., 419.
Labosordacus, father of Naboandelus, VI., 430
Labosordacus son of Niglissar, VI., 430.
Labrat-Lilat wove the garments of Ahasuerus, VI., 476.
Lacedaemonians, descendants of Abraham, V., 266.
Lactantius views man as a microcosm, V., 65.
Ladder, Jacob's vision of the, I., 350–1; V., 290
Ladder of Jacob, the picture of man's fate, V., 291
Ladder, the heavenly, I., 351; V., 10, 91, 290
Ladders, use of, in war, II., 342.
Lahad, one of the names of Bezalel, III., 156.
Lahash, one of the leaders of the great angels, III., 434
Lahash, fettered with chains of fire, III., 434
Lahash, the punishment of, for trying to bring Israel's prayer before God, III., 434.
Lahmi, brother of Goliath slain by David, VI., 276.
Lailah, angel of night, I., 56; V., 75
Lailah fought for Abraham, I., 232; V., 225.
Lamb, slaughtered by Satan when planting the vine, I., 158; V., 190
Lamb, Noah washed the roots of the vine with the blood of a, V., 190
Lamb, snatched from the jaws of a bear by Gad, II., 6, 216
Lamb, too badly injured to live, slaughtered by Gad, II., 216
Lamb of atonement, Israel the, II., 129; V., 362
Lamb of a year old offered by each of the princes of the tribes, symbolical meaning of, III., 195, 196, 197, 198, 200, 201
Lamb of gold on the step of Solomon's throne, IV., 157, 158.
Lambkin and shepherd, the question about, VI., 265.
Lambs, 100, paid by Jacob for his estate, I., 395
Lambs, brought in the second census taken by Saul, III., 146.
Lame, made whole at Isaac's birth, I., 262
Lame, cured by the sun, I., 388
Lame, none of the infants cared by the Hebrew midwives born, II., 253
Lame, the, cured of their defect at the time of revelation, III., 78
Lame, the cure of the, in the world to come, III., 78.
Lamech slew Cain his ancestor, I., 116, 117; V., 145, 147, 167
Lamech was blind, I., 116, 117
Lamech, the children of, I., 145, 146, 171; V., 167, 168, 172
Lamech, the two wives of, details concerning, I., 117, 118, 120, 145
Lamech receives the knowledge of the future from Methuselah, I., 171; V., 167
Lamech, the seventh generation of Cain, V., 143
Lamech, 77 descendants of, perished at the time of the flood, V., 144
Lamech, a prophet, the prediction of, V., 145, 167, 168
Lamech, the long life of, V., 147, 166
Lamech, piety of, V., 175
Lamech died five years before the Deluge, V., 175
Lamech, the author of a pseudepigraphic work, V., 167.
Lamed, the initial letter of Luhot, I., 7.

Lameness of Noah due to a lion, I., 165; V., 182
Lameness of Pharaoh, the cause of, IV., 283; VI., 378
Lameness of Balaam, III., 359
Lameness of Samson, III., 204.
Lamentations, Book of, the author of, IV., 283, 296; V., 107; VI., 378, 387, 401
Lamentations, Book of, the first chapter of, burnt by Jehoiakim, IV., 296; VI., 388.
Lamia, Lilith conceived as a, V., 87.
Lamp, the light of, did not avail in the Egyptian darkness, II., 194
Lamp, oil of a, II., 356
Lamp in Akiba's cave lit itself, IV., 211
Lamp, burning of the, before the ark, VI., 275
Lamps of gold in the third division of Paradise, I., 22
Lamps for the Shiloh sanctuary made by Barak, IV., 35; VI., 195
Lamps of the candlestick, IV., 157.
Land, the dry, corresponds to the iris, I., 50
Land, dry, the creation of the, III., 18
Land, dry, Behemoth lives on, V., 44
Land, dry, weasel lives on, V., 57
Land, silver bowl of Nahshon symbolical of, III., 196
Land, favorite, of God, is Palestine, V., 14
Land, inhabited, one gate of Hell in, V., 19
Land, each, has its guardian angels, V., 290
Land of the Blessed, the legend about, VI., 408
Lands, number of, allotted to each of Noah's sons, I., 173.
Language of man, the animals knew, I., 71
Language, confusion of, inflicted upon the generation of the Tower of Babel, I., 180, 181
Language, the origin of, I., 181; V., 205
Language, possessed by angels and man, V., 65
Language, the acquisition of, through swallowing its written characters, I., 119–120; V., 148
Language, the original, the name of, V., 94, 205
Language of the serpent, V., 94, 101
Language, improper, must not be used, V., 181
Language, the Romans borrowed their, V., 323
Language of animals and birds understood by Solomon, IV., 138, 142; VI., 287–288, 289
Language of animals, the man who understood, V., 58
Language of animals, see also Animals, language of
Language of trees, see Trees, language of.
Languages, the number of, I., 173; II., 214; V., 195
Languages, number of, allotted to each of Noah's sons, I., 173
Languages, all, contain some Hebrew, V., 206
Languages, seventy, see Seventy languages.
Lanterns, use of, for the purpose of augury, IV., 301.
Lap of Isaac, Esau's head rolled into the, II., 154.
Lapidaria, bibliography of, VI., 69.
Lappidoth, a name for Barak, IV., 35; VI., 195.
Last day, preparations for the, V., 175.
Latin, the language of Seir, III., 454
Latin, the Torah proclaimed in, III., 454
Latin names of the 12 pious men, V., 197-8.
Latinus, king of Kittim, details concerning, II., 165, 166.
Laughing of the moon at the fall of man, I., 80
Laughing of Pharaoh, II., 335.
Laughter, promoted by the spleen, III., 208.
Laundry work done on Thursdays, IV., 356.
Laurel tree, a piece of, Moses cast, into the bitter waters, III., 39
Laurel tree, the bitterness of, III., 39.
Laver of the sanctuary, the symbolical meaning of, III., 151
Laver, the uses of, III., 175

Laver of the Tabernacle made out of mirrors, **III.**, 175
Laver, water of the, Nadab and Abihu did not sanctify themselves before offering the sacrifice with the, **III.**, 189.
Law and order, the duty of instituting, one of the Noachian laws, **I.**, 71
Law and order, Enoch established, among men, **I.**, 129
Law, reading from the, at the end of every Sabbatical year, **III.**, 449
Law of the land, the definition of, **VI.**, 328
Law, oral, must not be written down, **III.**, 142
Law, oral, the authority of, **IV.**, 221; **VI.**, 333
Law, oral, the refutation of, by the Church, **VI.**, 60
Law, oral, the tripartite division of, **VI.**, 448
Law, written, must not be studied orally, **III.**, 142
Law of Egypt concerning the rights of slaves, **II.**, 68
Law, Egyptian, concerning the use of a silver cup, **II.**, 352
Law concerning the slaying of an animal and its young on the same day, **I.**, 381–382; **IV.**, 67
Law, issued by Joseph concerning the purchase of corn during the famine, **II.**, 80
Law, judge must submit to the, **III.**, 128
Law concerning newly-wed, **IV.**, 228
Law, strict, the pious expected to do more than the, **IV.**, 213; **VI.**, 330
Law, Jewish, Laban and the Haranites as authorities on, **V.**, 295
Law, Abraham bound Isaac in conformity with the, **V.**, 251
Law concerning the covering of the blood of birds, the origin of, **V.**, 263
Law of sacrifice temporarily suspended by Elijah, **VI.**, 319
Law concerning the nest with birds, transgressed by Eli's sons .**VI.**, 226, 227
Laws of the Sodomites favored the wealthy, **I.**, 249
Laws, the Torah devotes little space to some very important, **V.**, 262
Laws, the words of God are, **V.**, 251
Laws, revealed by God to Amram, **V.**, 396
Laws, suspension of, by special revelation, **VI.**, 228
Laws of the Gentiles, the multiplicity of, **III.**, 293; **VI.**, 101
Laws of nature, Joseph could not act contrary to, **II.**, 168
Laws of nature, **II.**, 335
Laws of nature suspended during the week of mourning for Methuselah, **I.**, 154; **V.**, 175
Laws of nature reversed for the sake of Moses, **III.**, 428
Laws of nature written down in the Book of Enoch, **V.**, 158
Lawsuits, amicably settled by the manna, **III.**, 46.
Laymen, prohibited from entering a certain part of the Tabernacle, **III.**, 189;
Laymen, one of the three divisions of Israel, **III.**, 79.
Lead, basket of, shamir kept in, **I.**, 34
Lead, Joseph's coffin made of, **II.**, 181
Lead, Hiram's third heaven made of, **IV.**, 335; **VI.**, 424.
Leaden sword, the story about the, **IV.**, 136.
Leader of a generation equal to the entire generation, **VI.**, 118
Leaders of each generation shown to Adam, **I.**, 61.
Leaf of an olive, the raven returned with, **I.**, 164
Leaf of the thornbush, the five leaflets of, **II.**, 304
Leaf, green, Og compared to a, **III.**, 345
Leaf, see also Leaves.
Leah, relations of, to Rachel, **I.**, 66, 327, 362, 363, 366; **V.**, 299, 318
Leah was to have been married to Esau, **I.**, 359, 363
Leah, beauty of, **I.**, 359
Leah, the eyes of, weak, **I.**, 359
Leah, weeping of, **I.**, 359, 362
Leah and Jacob, **I.**, 361; **V.**, 297, 359, 361, 367, 371; **V.**, 295, 297, 299
Leah, the prayer of, the efficacy of, **I.**, 362, 368

Leah, sterility of, I., 362; IV., 205; V., 296
Leah was gossiped about, I., 362
Leah, a prophetess, I., 363
Leah, the reward of, for her piety, I., 363, 366
Leah, the first to thank God, I., 363
Leah, the dowry of, I., 365
Leah and the dudaim, I., 366, 367; II., 202
Leah, couch of, put in Jacob's tent by Reuben, I., 415
Leah, the death and burial of, I., 417, 418; II., 153; V., 318
Leah, the image of, appeared before Joseph, II., 53, 54
Leah, sons of, rescued Asenath, II., 175, 177
Leah, one of the matriarchs, III., 193; V., 33, 126, 378
Leah, a woman of valor, V., 258
Leah put her garment on Zilpah, V., 297
Leah was a gadabout, V., 299
Leah liked to be looked upon, V., 313
Leah, tent of, VI., 198.
Leather belts worn by Pharaoh's grandees, II., 74
Leather bottle, the evil spirit confined in, IV., 153
Leather casks, Samaritans consider it unlawful to keep wine in, VI., 454.
Leaven, the burning of the, on the day before Passover, IV., 404
Leaven, the searching for, the date set aside for, VI., 472.
Leaves, the bare trees in Paradise put forth, at the appearance of God, I., 97
Leaves of the tree of knowledge like those of a carob, V., 97
Leaves, sought by Eve to cover her nakedness, I., 96
Leaves, retained by the fig-tree at the time of the fall, I., 96
Leaves, the withering of the, at the time of the fall, I., 96; V., 122
Leaves of Paradise, the fragrance of, IV., 205
Leaves of a fig-tree, Adam covered with, I., 75; V., 98, 115
Leaves, the trees refused to give, to the sinners, V., 122.
Lebanon, cedars of, made on the third day, I., 18
Lebanon, cedars of, Moses and Aaron as tall as, II., 332
Lebanon, cedars of, planted in Paradise, V., 28
Lebanon, fragrance of, I., 22; VI., 1
Lebanon, wood of, used for the palanquin of the Messiah, I., 22
Lebanon, Canaan settled in the, I., 220
Lebanon, Temple designated as, VI., 395
Lebanon, Mt., the heavenly Jerusalem will descend in the world to come upon, VI., 32
Lebanon, Mt., Phinehas' stay on, VI., 214.
Lebiah, mountain of, the sounds at, V., 105.
Lebiel, see Labbiel.
Lebuzar Duk, a son of Evil-merodach, IV., 430.
Leeks, eaten by the Jews in Egypt, III., 245.
Left side of the Divine Throne, the most exalted angels at, II., 17
Left side of the sun, two angels at, I., 24
Left side of Eve, angels on the, I., 106
Left side of Enoch, wings attached to, I., 139
Left side of Jacob, Ephraim at the, during the blessing, II., 137
Left, one of 7 limitations of objects, V., 9
Left side of God, justice on the, V., 73
Left side of God, Enoch on the, V., 159
Left side of God, Gabriel's position on the, V., 159
Left side of David, Abraham, Jacob and Moses in the Messiah's council at, V., 130
Left ear, the voice of the angel heard with, VI., 226
Left eye of the warrior covered by the shield, VI., 232
Left hand, see also Hand, left
Left hand of Jacob supported by Gabriel, I., 333
Left hand, Jacob fought with a bow in his, I., 405

Left hand, phylacteries are wound up on the, **III.**, 20
Left hand of God, earth created by, **V.**, 8
Left eye, see Eye, the left.
Legal maxims, **I.**, 282.
Lemuel, the attribute of Solomon, **VI.**, 277.
Lent, permission to eat Barnacle goose on, discussed by Christians, **V.**, 51.
Lentils served at a mourner's meal, the reason why, **I.**, 319; **V.**, 277
Lentils, Esau sold his birthright for, **I.**, 321, 337; **V.**, 277
Lentils, parable concerning, **III.**, 28.
Leopard, killed by Judah, **II.**, 198
Leopard, the strength of a, **II.**, 207
Leopard of gold on the step of the throne of gold, **IV.**, 157, 158.
Leper, healed by bathing in Miriam's well, **III.**, 54
Leper, the law concerning the, the date of the revelation of, **III.**, 212, 213
Leper, the uncleanness of, **II.**, 321; **III.**, 259
Leper may be declared clean only by a priest, **III.**, 259, 260;
Lepers, regarded as though they were dead, **I.**, 364; **III.**, 259; **V.**, 296–7, 422; **VI.**, 92, 357
Lepers must remain outside the encampment, **III.**, 190, 213
Lepers, the law concerning the cleansing of, **III.**, 211; **V.**, 423
Lepers mingled with the rest of the people before the erection of the Tabernacle, **III.**, 213
Lepers, two, reported the destruction of the Amorites, **VI.**, 116
Leprosy, the names of the persons afflicted with, Aaron, **III.**, 259; **VI.**, 91; Abimelech, **I.**, 324; Bithiah, **II.**, 267; Cain, **I.**, 112; **III.**, 214; **V.**, 141, 142; David, **IV.**, 104; **VI.**, 266; Doeg, **IV.**, 76; Egyptians, **II.**, 266; Gehazi, **III.**, 214; **IV.**, 244, 245; **VI.**, 347; Goliath, **III.**, 214; **IV.**, 87; Haman, **VI.**, 477; Hiwwar, **V.**, 276; Job, **II.**, 235; **V.**, 141, 382; Miriam, **III.**, 214, 259, 261, 262; Moses, **II.**, 321; **III.**, 214, 303, 472; **V.**, 421; Naaman, **III.**, 214; **IV.**, 244; **VI.**, 346; Pharaoh, **I.**, 224; **II.**, 297; **V.**, 413; Reuben, **VI.**, 266; Sammael, **VI.**, 101; Shebnah, **VI.**, 365; Uzziah, **I.**, 60; **III.**, 214, 303, **IV.**, 127, 262, 264; **V.**, 141; **VI.**, 357; Vashti, **IV.**, 375; Daughters of Zion, **III.**, 214,
Leprosy, the sins that are punished with, **III.**, 190, 213, 259, 261, 262; **V.**, 141; **VI.**, 75, 91, 266, 358
Leprosy, the magicians could produce, **II.**, 355
Leprosy, produced by the ashes sprinkled by Moses, **II.**, 354
Leprosy, the color of, **II.**, 355
Leprosy, the symptom of, **III.**, 289
Leprosy, law of, ridiculed by Korah, **III.**, 289
Leprosy, Moses knew how to cure, **III.**, 260
Leprosy, a shrew compared to, **VI.**, 305
Leprosy, the Israelites driven out of Egypt because of, **V.**, 413
Leprosy, bathing in blood a remedy for, **V.**, 413.
Leprous beggar, the parable concerning the, **III.**, 372.
Lèse majesté, Abner guilty of, **VI.**, 240.
Letter, the agreement made between Laban and Rebekah by, **I.**, 359
Letter of Jacob to Joseph, **II.**, 91–93
Letter, written by Jethro to Moses, **III.**, 64
Letter, sent by the allied kings to Joshua, **IV.**, 13, 14
Letter of Solomon to the Queen of Sheba, **IV.**, 143–144, 145
Letter, written by Elijah to Jehoram, king of Judah, **IV.**, 202
Letter, sent to Sennacherib, **IV.**, 270
Letter, sent to Hezekiah by Baladan, **IV.**, 275
Letter, sent to Daniel by Darius, **IV.**, 346–347
Letter carriers, pigeons as, **IV.**, 317
Letter carriers, eagles as, **IV.**, 319, 320, 322;
Letter, sealed with mortar, **IV.**, 268
Letter, written by Baruch, **IV.**, 322
Letter, each, of the name of Abram explained, **V.**, 232

Letter, one, from the name of Elijah taken by Jacob, V., 276
Letters of the alphabet, see also Alphabet, letters of
Letters by means of which things were created in the crown of Enoch, I., 140
Letters, world created by means of, III., 154–155; V., 5, 64; VI., 64
Letters, combination of, known to Bezalel, III., 154; VI., 64
Letters, permutation of, the creation of the Golem by means of, VI., 402
Letters, three, the name that consists of, III., 80
Letters of the word Shittim, the meaning of, III., 165
Letters, golden, inscription of, on the bird which runs before the sun, V., 38
Letters of the Decalogue legible on both sides, III., 119
Letters, 620, in the Decalogue, VI., 60
Letters of the Torah, R. Akiba interpreted every dot and crown upon, II., 325; III., 114, 115.
Levi, name of, I., 363; III., 80, 287; V., 296
Levi, blessing bestowed upon, I., 387, 412–413; II., 196; III., 457
Levi, set apart as a tithe by Jacob, I., 387; II., 196; V., 307
Levi, the ascension of, into heaven, I., 387; II., 194–195; V., 307
Levi could read the heavenly books, II., 175
Levi possessed the book of Raziel, I., 157
Levi killed Elon, I., 410
Levi resembled Jacob, I., 412; V., 324
Levi, the war waged by, I., 419, 420; II., 193
Levi, the names of the two wives of, II., 38, 196; III., 393; V., 396; VI., 139
Levi, the priesthood conferred upon, II., 86, 134, 141, 191, 195, 19[illegible]; V., 328, 348
Levi espied the money in his sack, II., 87; V., 348
Levi wanted to slay the Egyptians, II., 107
Levi, the chief of his brethren, II., 134
Levi, an ancestor of Korah, II., 142
Levi, exempted from carrying Jacob's bier, II., 148; V., 392
Levi and Asenath, II., 175; V., 375
Levi possessed the gift of prophecy, II., 175, 177, 178, 194; V., 328, 348
Levi, the kindness of, towards Pharaoh's son, II., 178
Levi, the children of, II., 191, 193, 197, 214; III., 423; V., 396, 412
Levi, dreams of, II., 194–196
Levi, prayer of, II., 194
Levi killed the Shechemites, II., 195; III., 457
Levi, the death of, II., 198, 246; V., 391
Levi, the guardian angel of, II., 208
Levi caught hold of the big mast of a ship, II., 213
Levi rode upon the sun, II., 211
Levi, Israelites enslaved after the death of, II., 245
Levi caused the Shekinah to descend from the fourth heaven, II., 260
Levi, one of the seven pious men, III., 226
Levi, one of the protectors of the Israelites, III., 364
Levi, the first to give food to his donkey, V., 348
Levi, the piety of, V., 348; VI., 128
Levi, wisdom of, V., 348
Levi, one of the weak sons of Jacob, V., 359
Levi, the genealogical table of, V., 379
Levi, covenant of, circumcision referred to as the, VI., 78
Levi died untainted by sin, VI., 245
Levi, see also Simon and Levi
Levi, the favorite brother of Simon, V., 348, 349
Levi and Judah won a victory over the Ninevites, I., 404–405
Levi, the wrath of, kindled by the descendants of Dan, II., 208
Levi, the relations of, towards Joseph, II., 11, 13, 86; V., 328, 329
Levi, taught by Isaac the law of the priesthood, II., 196
Levi, tribe of, see also Levites
Levi, the tribe of, never proved faithless, II., 134

Levi, tribe of, destined to carry the Ark of the Shekinah, II., 148
Levi, tribe of, not employed by the Egyptians, II., 248, 336
Levi, tribe of, not addicted to idolatry in Egypt, II., 259; V., 379
Levi, tribe of, Aaron the prince of, III., 60, 306
Levi, tribe of, the stone of, III., 170; IV., 24
Levi, tribe of, Shelomith belonged to the, III., 239
Levi, tribe of, no spy sent from the, III., 264
Levi, tribe of, and the tribe of Simon, III., 386; VI., 155
Levi, tribe of, a remnant of Simon scattered among, II., 193
Levi, tribe of, the servants of God in the Temple, I., 387; II., 196, 218; III., 80, 462; V., 391
Levi, tribe of, the number of sinners of, IV., 21; VI., 181
Levi, tribe of, refused to serve Pharaoh, V., 391–2, 395–6
Levi, tribe of, belonged to the third or fourth division at the Red Sea, VI., 4
Levi, tribe of, kept family records, VI., 83
Levi, tribe of, married only with those of pure Jewish blood, VI., 83
Levi, tribe of, did not rebel against Moses, VI., 100
Levi, tribe of, the elect of God, VI., 245
Levi, tribe of, the kings of Judah and the Messiah descended from, VI., 245.
Levi, Rabbi, lectures of, on Ahab's sins, IV., 188–189.
Leviathan in Tebet frightens the big fish, I., 5
Leviathan, the thirst of, I., 26; V., 49
Leviathan will be eaten at Messianic banquet, I., 27; IV., 249; V., 43, 44, 48
Leviathan, the food of, I., 27, 34; IV., 249
Leviathan, the brilliance of, I., 27
Leviathan, eyes of, the number of, V., 45
Leviathan, fins of, radiate light, I., 27
Leviathan, the mate of, I., 27; V., 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 49
Leviathan, male, the slaying of, V., 41, 43, 311
Leviathan, male, castrated, V., 41
Leviathan, the couple of, could destroy the earth, I., 27
Leviathan, pair compared with Tiamat and Kingu, V., 41
Leviathan, pair of, has no sexual desire, V., 41
Leviathan, creation of, I., 27, 83; V., 41, 44
Leviathan, fins of, I., 28; V., 47
Leviathan and the angels, the struggle between, I., 28; V., 43, 311
Leviathan, the plaything of God, I., 27; V., 42
Leviathan, king of the fishes, I., 27, 28; V., 48
Leviathan, a clean fish, V., 43
Leviathan belongs to the unclean animals, V., 47–48
Leviathan taunts the fish, I., 42
Leviathan, odor of, strength of the, I., 27; V., 42, 43
Leviathan afraid of the stickleback and lizard, I., 27; V., 42
Leviathan, the size of the, I., 28
Leviathan, scales of, the strength of, I., 28
Leviathan, skin of, the use and luster of, I., 28; V., 42, 103
Leviathan and the fox, I., 41
Leviathan and Behemoth, I., 27, 28, 30; V., 43, 48
Leviathan has dominion over all that has life, I., 40
Leviathan, throne of, on a huge rock, I., 41
Leviathan, God's covenant with, III., 420
Leviathan, the servant of God, III., 420
Leviathan, frightened by the sign of circumcision, IV., 249
Leviathan, the capture of, by Jonah, in the time to come, IV., 249; VI., 350
Leviathan, the beings identified with the, V., 26, 41, 45, 46, 56–57, 312
Leviathan, symbol of the power of the heathen, V., 42

Leviathan, the symbol of evil, **V.**, 42, 312
Leviathan, the abode of, **V.**, 44, 45, 49, 230
Leviathan, held in check by Jaoel, **V.**, 45
Leviathan, world rests upon, **V.**, 45
Leviathan encircles the earth, **V.**, 45
Leviathan, allegorical interpretation of, **V.**, 46
Leviathan, origin of the legends concerning, **V.**, 46
Leviathan in the Zohar, **V.**, 46
Leviathan rewards the pious son for obeying his father, **V.**, 57
Leviathan, empowered to destroy the rivers, **VI.**, 362
Leviathan, female, skin of, the use of, **V.**, 42.
Levirate marriage, the refusal of, reflects upon the brother-in-law, **II.**, 18; **V.**, 330
Levirate marriage, Halizah necessary in case of the refusal of, **II.**, 18
Levirate marriage, Moses taught the people the law concerning, **III.**, 392.
Levite, Habakkuk was a, **VI.**, 432
Levite, the priest of Micah was a, **VI.**, 210
Levites, the duties of the, **I.**, 387, 412; **II.**, 149, 191; **III.**, 225, 458; **IV.**, 5, 316; **VI.**, 55, 95, 442
Levites, tithes given to, **II.**, 142; **III.**, 458
Levites, the tithes given to the priests by the, **III.**, 458
Levites, the descendants of Moses were ordinary, **II.**, 317, 326
Levites, tithes taken away from the, **IV.**, 354
Levites, Darius gave tithes to the, **IV.**, 347
Levites, institution of, God's gift to Israel, **III.**, 65
Levites in the school of Jabez, **III.**, 76
Levites, one of the three divisions of Israel, **III.**, 79
Levites, the crowns given at revelation to the, **III.**, 94
Levites did not worship the Golden Calf, **III.**, 94, 130, 171, 211, 404; **VI.**, 55
Levites acted as judges, **III.**, 130; **VI.**, 54
Levites not permitted to enter the Holy of Holies, **III.**, 191
Levites, the three divisions of, **III.**, 194, 228, 333–334
Levites, the wagons of the Tabernacle divided among the., **III.**, 194
Levites, the ram of the dedication offering symbolical of, **III.**, 197
Levites, consecration of, **III.**, 210–211, 212, 288; **VI.**, 78
Levites practiced circumcision in Egypt, **III.**, 211; **VI.**, 78
Levites observed the Torah in Egypt, **III.**, 211
Levites, chosen to atone for Israel, **III.**, 212, 226, 227
Levites, census of, taken separately, **III.**, 224–225
Levites, the extent of God's love for the, **III.**, 225
Levites of the time of Moses entered Palestine, **III.**, 225
Levites, the bodyguard of God, **III.**, 225; **VI.**, 80
Levites, the number of first born among the, **III.**, 227
Levites, the number of, in the time of Moses, **III.**, 227
Levites, the age during which they could officiate, **III.**, 228; **VI.**, 234
Levites walked barefoot, **III.**, 229; **VI.**, 81
Levites of the generation of the desert were not punished, **III.**, 281
Levites, the honors bestowed upon, **III.**, 293
Levites, a division of, the destruction of, **III.**, 333
Levites and the other tribes, the quarrel between, **III.**, 333, 390; **VI.**, 114
Levites killed the worshipers of the Golden Calf, **III.**, 457, 458
Levites, the piety of, **II.**, 211, 259; **III.**, 170, 458; **VI.**, 38, 55
Levites, the learning of, **III.**, 458
Levites recited the blessings and curses on Gerizim, **IV.**, 6
Levites tested the holiness of the Tabernacle, **IV.**, 22
Levites, omitted in the census, **IV.**, 112

Levites, Abijah the prophet one of the, IV., 180
Levites, refusal of the, to sing for Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 316
Levites, killed by Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 316
Levites, harps of the, IV., 316, 317
Levites, song of, the atoning power of, VI., 11
Levites mutilated their hands in order not to play for Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 316–317
Levites, Shimur one of, IV., 321
Levites refused to return to Palestine, IV., 354
Levites, the purification of, VI., 78
Levites, the defilement of, the cause of, VI., 78
Levites, qualified to be members of the Synhedrion, VI., 134
Levites, hymns sung by the, VI., 263
Levites, the musical instruments of, IV., 304
Levites, hall of, Samuel slept in the, VI., 227
Levites, the song chanted by the, at the destruction of the Temple, VI., 394
Levites, see also Levi, tribe of.
Leviticus, Book of, the number of interpretations of, IV., 280; VI., 376
Leviticus, 19, contains the Decalogue, VI., 50.
Liar, the punishment of, II., 116
Liars, not admitted to the presence of God, VI., 312
Liars, see also Mendacious.
Libation of oil and water offered by Jacob, I., 352, 414, 415
Libation, the wine of Gentiles was used for, III., 414
Libation of water on the Feast of Tabernacles, V., 18; VI., 261
Libations, offered by the priests in the Temple, I., 414
Libations of Israel in the desert, the source of the wine for, III., 270; VI., 94.
Libnian alphabet used by the Semites, V., 194.
Lice, plague of, Egypt afflicted with, the details concerning, II., 342, 343, 346, 351, 352; V., 429, 430.
Life, stored in the seventh heaven, I., 10, 139
Life, new soul fetches it every night, I., 56
Life, God holds, in His left hand, I., 89; VI., 50
Life, a serene, given to the user of the book of Raziel, I., 92
Life, oil of, see Oil of life
Life, treasures of, Metatron the guardian of, I., 139
Life of man shortened in the time of Joktan, I., 172
Life, man's mastery over, obtained by knowledge of the Ineffable Name, I., 352
Life, property as precious as, II., 95
Life, compared to a pilgrimage, II., 123; V., 360
Life, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Life, dead things imbued with, by God, III., 162
Life, the principle of, regarded as the soul, V., 74
Life, river of, see River of life
Life, tree of, see Tree of Life.
Lifetime of man is 120 years, V., 175.
Light, the creation of, I., 8, 13, 82, 135; III., 157, 480; V., 7, 8, 107
Light of God's garment, heavens fashioned from, I., 8
Light, primordial, details concerning, I., 8, 9; III., 217–218; IV., 234; V., 7, 9, 34, 112, 175, 397; VI., 341
Light appeared first on the fourth day, I., 9; V., 66
Light, first ray of, the power and origin of, I., 12
Light, the origin of, I., 13; II., 372; III., 217, 232; V., 8
Light, world created by means of, I., 13, 41
Light, not necessary in Paradise, I., 20
Light, glittering, of arrows guides the sun and the moon, I., 25
Light of Leviathan, the power of, I., 27, 28

Light at the head of the embryo extinguished, I., 58
Light, pillar of, in the terrestial Paradise, I., 69
Light, Adam taught how to produce, I., 86; V., 113
Light, heavenly, I., 86; II., 375; III., 481; V., 112, 245, 257, 372, 397; VI., 166
Light, God the eternal, I., 99; III., 105, 217; V., 160
Light, chariot of, Adam's soul carried up in, I., 99
Light of Adamah reflected from its own sky and stars, I., 113
Light, reappeared on the earth when Enoch reached heaven, I., 137
Light, at the birth of heroes, I., 145; II., 264, 265; V., 167, 213, 245, 397
Light of Abraham's face, I., 188
Light, the miraculous, in Rebekah's tent, I., 297; V., 264
Light, flashing of, perceived by Abraham, I., 305
Light of the Shekinah, II., 312, 347; III., 161; VI., 66
Light, Israelites at the Red Sea surrounded by, III., 21
Light, emanating from Moses' corpse, the power of, III., 93
Light, Torah compared to, III., 157, 481
Light, in the world to come, III., 218; V., 9
Light, soul compared to, III., 324
Light, Philo's theory of, V., 8
Light, the theory of the medieval philosophers and mystics concerning, V., 9
Light, dew of, resurrection by means of, V., 11, 119
Light and darkness, struggle between, V., 16
Light, celestial bodies refuse to shed, on sinful world, V., 37
Light, garments of, V., 42, 102, 103, 104
Light, Behemoth created out of, V., 49
Light, herald of, the name of, V., 62, 70
Light shone upon Adam and Eve, V., 97, 103
Light of the pious in the future world, V., 112
Light, the life-giving oil a great, V., 119
Light in Noah's ark, the origin of, V., 177
Light, shining over R. Akiba's grave, V., 256
Light of the world, Moses designated, V., 397
Light, invisible, Moses covered with an, VI., 50
Light, emanating from persons of beauty, VI., 275
Light of the moon, stars and sun, see, Moon, light of; Stars, light of; Sun, light of.
Lights, parents compared to, III., 105
Lights were lighted before the Teraphim, I., 372.
Lighting of the streets by night, IV., 66
Lightning, hymn of, I., 44
Lightning, angel of, I., 140
Lightning, the creation of, I., 140
Lightning, during the Deluge, I., 158
Lightning killed the Macedonian sages, I., 174; V., 196
Lightning, angels as swift as, I., 253; V., 241
Lightning, the face of Abraham luminous as, I., 307
Lightning, sent upon the Ishmaelites, II., 21
Lightning, God's sword made of, II., 333
Lightning, Egyptians destroyed by, III., 26; VI., 9
Lightning flashes issue out of every word of Hadarniel, III., 110
Lightning flashes issued from the mouth of Moses, III., 470
Lightning on Sinai during the revelation, III., 91
Lightning proceeded from the mouth of God, III., 95
Lightnings, hurled on the sun and moon by God, III., 297
Lightning, Egypt could have been consumed by a flash of, III., 341
Lightning, the Philistines terrified by, IV., 64
Lightning, David aided by the, IV., 91
Lightning, sound of, imitated in Hiram's seventh heaven, IV., 335
Lightning, Nimrod struck by, V., 150
Lightning, death by, considered a special distinction, V., 150

Lightning of the stars, seen by the spies, VI., 94.
Ligure, the stone of, IV., 24.
Lilies of gold above Solomon's throne, IV., 157.
Lilith, the residence of, I., 65; II., 233; V., 87
Lilith flew by means of the Ineffable Name, I., 65
Lilith remained with Adam a short time, I., 65
Lilith, created out of the dust, I., 65
Lilith and her angels captors, the agreement between them, I., 65–66
Lilith strangles little children, I., 65–66; V., 148
Lilith, evil of, warded off by an amulet, I., 66
Lilith, the identity of, II., 233; IV., 5; V., 87, 88, 143, 385; VI., 284
Lilith, 100 children of, die daily, I., 65
Lilith slays her own children, III., 280; VI., 97
Lilith seizes one who sleeps alone in a house, V., 88
Lilith fools men in their dreams, V., 148
Lilith raided Job's sons, V., 385
Lilith, the kingdom of, called Zmargad, V., 385
Lilith threatens women at childbirth, VI., 338
Liliths assemble under certain trees, V., 88
Liliths, the odor of, in Noah's ark, V., 197.
Lily, beauty of, IV., 145.
Limbs used for seduction, the serpent is deprived of, I., 98
Limbs of man, the witnesses of his actions, V., 76
Limbs of the human body, the number of, V., 233.
Lime, the altar plastered with, IV., 6
Lime, unslaked, one of the ingredients of a depilatory, VI., 289
Lime pit, Jeremiah miraculously rescued from a, IV., 299; VI., 385
Lime pits, two of the uncircumcised men of Shechem fled to, I., 399, 400
Lime powder, Jacob blinded the Ninevites with, I., 406
Lime powder, Jacob ground huge rocks into, I., 406.
Linen, shrouds made of, I., 100; VI., 290
Linen cords, Abraham and Haran bound with, I., 216
Linen, man clothed in, seen in a dream by Miriam, IV., 264
Linen used in the Tabernacle, III., 117, 152
Linen, Israel in Egypt girded with, III., 152
Linen cloth, Joshua's golden throne covered with, III., 437
Linen garments, the Israelites eager to possess, III., 381
Linen garments, the Israelites required to wear, V., 413
Linen, garments of Adam and Eve made of, V., 104
Linen, the identity of the man clothed in, V., 396.
Lintels, blood of the paschal lamb smeared on the, II., 363, 364.
Lion, with human head, I., 10
Lion, head of, with human body, I., 10
Lion, feet and tail of, possessed by phoenix, I., 33
Lion, hymn of, I., 45
Lion did not relish the dry food in the ark, I., 161
Lion disabled Noah, I., 165; V., 182, 187, 191
Lion, slaughtered by Satan when planting the vine, I., 168; V., 190
Lion, Jacob saved the sheep from the, I., 374
Lion, the features of Judah like that of a, I., 404, 406
Lion killed the Ishmaelite who beat Joseph, II., 98
Lion, the bravery of, II., 143
Lion, Babylon the kingdom of the, II., 147
Lion, slain by Judah, II., 198
Lion, Moses as strong as a, II., 285
Lion tamer at Pharaoh's palace, II., 332
Lion, teeth of, the strength of, II., 345
Lion, figure of, on Judah's standard, III., 234, 237; VI., 83

Lion, the king of the animals, IV., 83; VI., 248
Lion, in the service of Solomon, IV., 162
Lion, a man torn by a, in the vicinity of the bouse of Joshua ben Levi, IV., 214
Lion, Nebuchadnezzar partly transformed into a, IV., 334
Lion, Nebuchadnezzar's pet animal, IV., 333
Lion, Nebuchadnezzar compared to a, IV., 409
Lion, one of the 12 signs of the Zodiac, IV., 401
Lion, lizard the protector of, V., 60
Lion, Nergal has the form of, V., 70
Lion, Noah washed the roots of the vine with the blood of, V., 190
Lion, the fire on the altar compared to a, VI., 74
Lion, Ornias has the form of, VI., 293
Lion, tbe prophet of Judah killed by, VI., 306
Lion, the constellation for Tuesday, VI., 465
Lion, Ahasuerus described as a, VI., 472
Lion, image of, Moses engraved on a leaf of silver, II., 182; III., 122
Lion, image of, in Micah's sanctuary, IV., 50
Lion, image of, engraved on the throne of God, III., 122
Lion, Judah compared to a, II., 32, 105, 149; III., 234
Lion, fable of, V., 57, 60
Lion and the fox, the fable of, I., 389–390; V., 278.
Lioness, milk of a, used as medicine, IV., 174.
Lions and Daniel, I., 51, 242; IV., 345, 348; VI., 414, 424, 432, 435, 436
Lions, den of, wherein Daniel was cast, seen by the Babylonian Jews, VI., 424
Lions, Daniel's calumniators destroyed by, IV., 346
Lions, seraphim roar like, III., 111
Lions, Gad was able to kill, II., 216
Lions guarded Pharaoh's palace, II., 332, 334
Lions friendly to Moses, II., 332, 335
Lions, Egyptians plagued by, II., 343, 344, 346, 352
Lions, Israelites required to catch, for the Egyptians, II., 344
Lions, Israel compared to, II., 346
Lions, number of, slain by David, IV., 83
Lions of gold on the steps of Solomon's throne, IV., 157, 158, 159, 160, 283; VI., 280
Lions, magic, VI., 1.
Lips of Adam and Eve unclean, I., 87
Lips of the angels emitted fire, I., 130
Lips of the descendants of Canaan misshapen, I., 169
Lips of Moses burnt by live coals, II., 274
Lips, Melchizedek spoke witb his, V., 167
Lips, Israelites worshiped the Golden Calf with their, VI., 54–55.
Liquids of the Egyptians had the odor of blood, V., 428.
Lithology, Cenec a master of, VI., 181.
Liturgical formula used by Elijah, VI., 320.
Liturgy, origin of, traced to the angels, V., 25
Liturgy, parallels of the, in Pseudepigraphic literature, V., 35, 37
Liturgy, conception of the celestial bodies in, V., 40
Liturgy, merits of Adam seldom alluded to in the, V., 127
Liturgy, description of Abraham in the, V., 207
Liturgy of the Great Sabbath, V., 221
Liturgy, the name of the Patriarchs joined to the name of God in the, II., 225
Liturgy, Akedah in the, V., 249
Liturgy, references to God's covenant in the, V., 378
Liturgy, the use of the expression Shield of David in the, VI., 265
Liturgy, see also Prayers.
Liver, Simon pretended to be suffering with his, II., 193
Liver, the function of, II., 215, 217 III., 208

Liver, Gad afflicted with the sickness of the, II., 217.
Lizard, the harbarbar produced by crossing the serpent with the, I., 424
Lizard terrifies Leviathan, V., 42
Lizard, an antidote to the scorpion, I., 43
Lizard, dog the protector of, V., 60
Lizard, the protector of the lion, V., 60
Lizard, fable of, V., 60
Lizards found in the desert Shur, III., 37.
Lobe, the right, of Jacob, Rachel was to touch on the nuptial night, V., 294.
Locust, heart of, the shape of, VI., 314
Locust, the species of, eaten by the Jews of North Africa, VI., 314
Locusts, angel of, I., 84
Locusts, devastation of, foreknowledge of, given to Adam's descendants, I., 92
Locusts, the taste of, possessed by the meat given to Isaac, I., 337
Locusts, plague of, the Egyptians afflicted with, II., 343, 344–345, 346, 358, 359
Locusts, Amalek compared to, III., 55
Locusts, used for sacrifices, IV., 154; V., 246; VI., 292
Locusts, the famine caused by, VI., 314
Locusts, the four kinds of, VI., 314.
Logos, see also Word, divine, and God, Word of
Logos coöperates in the creation of man, V., 69
Logos, Philonian conception of, V., 163
Logos, Israel identified with the, V., 307.
Loins of Hagar, Abraham bound a rope around, I., 264
Loins, sackcloth put on the, as a sign of mourning, II., 31
Loins of Jacob like that of a giant, II., 175
Loins of Reuben afflicted with a plague, II., 190.
Longevity, signified in a dream by a rope, I., 246
Longevity, Jacob blessed with, I., 336
Longevity of Pharaoh, II., 78
Longevity, the simple man does not long for, II., 203
Longevity, the means used by an idolater to obtain, IV., 50
Longevity of Eli, IV., 61
Longevity of eagles, IV., 163–164
Longevity of the Sons of Moses, IV., 318
Longevity of the men of Hezekiah, IV., 368
Longevity of the antediluvians, V., 99, 113, 132, 166
Longevity of the prophets, V., 374
Longevity, the reward for two pious acts, VI., 167
Longevity, promised in the Bible, the meaning of, VI., 167
Longevity of the people of Kushta, VI., 186
Longevity of the Rechabites, VI., 409.
Looms, women at the, I., 362.
Lord, the day of, see Day of the Lord
Lord, Sabbath of the, see Sabbath of the Lord.
Lot, the relations of, to Abraham, I., 227, 228, 234, 253, 256, 257; III., 373; V., 223, 240; VI., 143
Lot, relations of, with the Sodomites, I., 228, 229, 254; IV., 51; V., 238
Lot, immorality of, I., 228, 255; V., 223, 240, 243
Lot settled in Transjordania, I., 229; V., 243
Lot, capture of, I., 230, 231; III., 343; V., 224
Lot, rescue of, I., 231, 247, 249, 255, 257, 302; II., 325; V., 224
Lot, story of, I., 253–257
Lot and the angels, I., 253, 254, 255, 351; V., 241, 290
Lot, hospitality of, I., 253–255; V., 241; VI., 122
Lot, the death of, I., 291, 301
Lot, one of the 12 pious men, V., 197
Lot, Haran suffered for the crime of, V., 214
Lot resembled Abraham, V., 224
Lot, a usurer, V., 240
Lot, the piety of, V., 240
Lot, wife of, the benediction to be pronounced on seeing, V., 242
Lot, the wife of, the details concerning, I., 254–255; V., 241, 242
Lot, intoxication of, V., 243
Lot, devoted to husbandry, VI., 358
Lot and his daughters, I., 249, 255, 296; III., 351, 381; IV., 146; V., 241, 243

Lot, ridiculed by his sons-in-law, I., 255
Lot, the sons of, I., 291
Lot and his family, the riddle concerning, IV., 147
Lot, the descendants of, I., 257; III., 81, 348, 373, 404; V., 240
Lot, descendants of, see also Ammonites and Moabites
Lot, Noah divided the earth by, I., 172
Lot, the redemption of the surplus first-born determined by, III., 227
Lot, the Amalekites condemned to death by, IV., 3–4
Lot, Achan detected by means of, IV., 8
Lot, the division of Palestine by, III., 391; IV., 9, 15; VI., 179
Lot, the miraculous speaking of the, III., 391
Lot, the unfairness of, IV., 8
Lot, Jonathan's sin determined by, IV., 66
Lot, used by Elijah to determine which bullock was to be sacrificed to God, IV., 197
Lot, the throwing of Jonah into the sea decided by, IV., 248.
Lotan, a son of Esau, I., 420.
Lots, God and the angels cast, upon the nations, I., 181; V., 204
Lots, the Jews of Hebron cast, for the privilege of entertaining a guest, I., 307
Lots, Joseph's brethren drew, concerning the method of killing him, II., 11
Lots, Israel drafted in war by, III., 408
Lots proclaimed aloud the share of each tribe, IV., 15; VI., 179
Lots, the sinners detected by, IV., 21
Lots, the use of, IV., 120
Lots, casting of, by Haman, IV., 399; VI., 465
Lots, casting of, over the payment for Israel, IV., 413
Lots decided the messenger concerning Joseph, V., 331
Lots, the choice of a ruler made by casting, VI., 218.
Louis, king, accused of bathing in children's blood, V., 413.
Love of a father extends to the third generation, I., 269
Love of a father compared with that of a mother, IV., 97–98
Love of God and man, the pious possessed of a, II., 203
Love, works of, the world exists for the sake of, III., 184
Love of one's neighbor, the commandment concerning, III., 438
Love, the world created by God in, III., 471
Love for one's wife should be as great as for one's self, V., 90
Love, Abraham practiced, before justice, V., 220
Love, great suffering caused by, V., 369–370
Love, angel of, see also Angel of love
Love, angel of, compelled Judah to notice Tamar, II., 34; V., 334, 335
Love, angels of, in the seventh heaven, V., 417.
Lubar, Mount, the ark rested on, I., 171
Lubar, one of the mountains of Ararat, V., 186
Lubar, Mount, the site of Noah's altar, V., 188.
Lubim, Asa's conflict with, IV., 184.
Luck, emigration to Palestine may change one's, V., 280
Luck, change of place brings change of, V., 280; VI., 132.
Lucus, king of Sardinia, details concerning, II., 158, 161.
Luhot, the celestial tables for the ten commandments, I., 7.
Luminary, every kind of, in Enoch's garment, I., 139.
Lunar, the years of the antediluvians are considered as, V., 99.
Lungs, the function of, II., 215; III., 208.
Luz, unmolested by Sennacherib and Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 30
Luz, gates of, the death of Solomon's scribes at the, IV., 175

Luz, site of, anointed with celestial oil, V., 119
Luz, capture of, by the Israelites, IV., 29–30
Luz, the angel of death has no power over the people of, IV., 30, 175; V., 51, 119; VI., 186, 302
Luz, purple made in, VI., 187
Luz, the bone from which the new body will be formed at resurrection, V., 81, 184, 363; VI., 186.
Lybia, invaded by Epher, I., 298.
Lydda, residence of Joshua ben Levi, IV., 222
Lydda, confused with Caesarea, VI., 333.
Lying, forbidden in the Torah, I., 155.

M

Maani Sakir, V., 315.
Ma'arib 'Arabim, conception of celestial bodies in, V., 40.
Ma'aseh Abraham, translated from the Arabic, V., 213.
Maccabean wars, reminiscences of the, V., 315.
Maccabees conquered Sartan, V., 315
Maccabees, the dedication of the Temple under the, VI., 71
Maccabees, victory of the, over the Greeks, VI., 219.
Macedonia, the medical knowledge of, derived from Noah's book of medicine, I., 173–174
Macedonia, one of the eight kingdoms, V., 223
Macedonia, Israel will be trodden down by, V., 223
Macedonia, crown of Ahasuerus came from, IV., 435
Macedonia, king of, warred with Ahasuerus, VI., 461.
Macedonian sages perished in the attempt to acquire in India the plants of Paradise, I., 174; V., 196
Macedonians, Haman one of the, VI., 461, 463.
Machines, Hiram's palace erected by, VI., 424.
Machir, the grandson of Joseph, observed the Torah, II., 169; III., 127.
Machpelah, Cave of, details concerning, I., 67, 290; IV., 92; V., 126, 266
Machpelah, see also Cave of Machpelah.
Macroanthropos, world regarded as, V., 64, 79.
Madder-plant, Puah compared to, II., 188.
Magdala, the grove of cedars at, V., 358
Magdala of the Dyers, the abode of Job, V., 386
Magdala of the Dyers, Job's sons slain in, V., 386.
Magen Abot of Duran contains material on animal folklore, V., 58
Magen David, the magic power of, VI., 292.
Magi, the worship of Jesus by the, V., 265.
Magic, salamander is produced by means of, I., 33
Magic, origin of, I., 124
Magic, the heavenly bodies subjugated by, I., 152; V., 152, 173
Magic, the names of persons versed in, Abezithibod, VI., 293; Abraham, V., 222; Abraham's sons, I., 298, V., 265; Amalek, III., 60; VI., 24; Anoko, I., 204; Apis, VI., 52; Balaam, II., 159, 287; III., 409, 410; VI., 27, 124; Balak, III., 353, 357; VI., 123; Ben Zadua, V., 429; Beor, I., 298; III., 352; David, IV., 87; Haran, V., 214; Jannes and Jambres, VI., 127; Joseph, II., 96, 98; Joshua, VI., 464; Laban, I., 298; V., 302; Methuselah, V., 168; Nahor, I., 186; Nimrod, V., 200; Pharaoh, II., 335; II., 358; III., 13; V., 428; Phinehas, III., 410; Queen of Sheba, IV., 152; VI., 292; Sisera's mother, IV., 38; VI., 198; Shobach's mother, IV., 15; Solomon, VI., 287

Magic, instruments of, I., 241, 319; II., 83, 96, 98, 159; III., 269, 358; IV., 153, 162, 169, 171, 172; V., 168, 276, 388, 390; VI., 123, 258, 292
Magic, the power of, at night, I., 384; V., 305
Magic, ten measures of, allotted to the world, II., 28
Magic, angels dragged down from heaven by means of, II., 28
Magic spells, Zuleika sent Joseph a dish prepared with, II., 46
Magic, flying by means of, II., 287; III., 409, 410
Magic animals, III., 6, 122, 411; V., 16; VI., 1
Magic, nine measures of, possessed by the Egyptians, III., 28
Magic birds, III., 353
Magic, put to naught by the pious deeds of Israel, III., 377
Magic, practiced by the Canaanites, IV., 10
Magic power of the blood of an unborn babe, IV., 100
Magic, Palmyra the city of, IV., 291
Magic, Books of, V., 265; VI., 52, 302
Magic knot of the Tephilin, V., 390
Magic power of the Magen David, VI., 292
Magic, increase of, in Manasseh's time, VI., 372
Magic, practiced by the Amorites, VI., 178
Magic, the image of jealousy made by, VI., 421
Magic has no power over men born in the Second Adar, VI., 465
Magic, see also Sorcery and Witchcraft.
Magicians of Egypt, the details concerning the, I., 174; II., 28, 65, 67, 145, 182, 194, 334, 335, 336, 349, 350, 352, 355; III., 5, 11, 28, 126; V., 428, 429; VI., 3, 52, 283, 292
Magicians, forty, Aesculapius traveled with, I., 174
Magicians, Nimrod told his dream to his, I., 204
Magicians, Moses and Aaron believed to be, II., 332, 335
Magicians, the Elders of Midian were, III., 357
Magicians sent by Balak confused by God, III., 362; VI., 126
Magicians, the limited knowledge of, IV., 167, 168
Magicians, Amalekites were, IV., 233
Magicians of Nebuchadnezzar could not interpret his dream, IV., 327
Magicians can only perform when their feet touch ground, V., 429.
Magnet draws iron, V., 415
Magnet, the crown of David suspended by means of a, VI., 354.
Magnetic iron, IV., 276; VI., 394.
Magnetism, use of, known to Gehazi, IV., 245.
Magron, the king of Egypt, details concerning, II., 169, 246.
Mahalalel, the son of Kenan, details concerning, I., 136; V., 145, 150, 167, 274.
Mahalath, the daughter of Ishmael, details concerning, I., 344–5; V., 287–288.
Mahanaim, the place where the second host of angels relieved the first, I., 377
Mahanaim, the origin of the name of, I., 377, 388
Mahanaim, identified with Penuel, I., 388
Mahanaim, Shebir king of, I., 410
Mahanaim, subdued by the sons of Jacob, I., 411.
Mahlah, a she-devil, IV., 5.
Mahlat, mother of Agrat, V., 39.
Mahlia, the wife of Benjamin, II., 39.
Mahlon, son of Elimelech, the death of, IV., 31; VI., 189.
Mahol, the three sons of, the wisdom of, IV., 130; VI., 283.
Mahseiah, grandfather of Baruch, a descendant of Rahab, VI., 171, 411.
Maidens, angels spoken of as, V., 22.
Majority, the age of, I., 316; V., 137, 406; VI., 376
Majority, age of, Moses first appeared in public when he reached the, V., 406.

Makir, R., the author of Abkat Rokel, V., 196, 197.
Malachi, prophecy of, concerning Elijah, IV., 235
Malachi did not know the time of the advent of the Messiah, IV., 349
Malachi taught the people a law concerning sacrifices, IV., 354
Malachi, one of the returned exiles, IV., 354
Malachi, identified with Ezra and Mordecai, IV., 354; VI., 432, 442, 446
Malachi, one of the last prophets, IV., 355; VI., 442
Malachi, reference of, to circumcision as the covenant of Levi, VI., 78
Malachi, one of the 8 post-exilic prophets, VI., 314
Malachi, prophetic power of, VI., 385–386
Malachi was together with Daniel, VI., 413
Malachi, one of Ezra's companions, VI., 446.
Malchi, father of Geuel, III., 265.
Malchiel, the grandson of Shem and husband of Hadorah, II., 39
Malchiel, the grandson of Asher, II., 188
Malchiel, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Male, Reëm in the east is a, I., 30
Male animals assigned to Adam, I., 95
Male waters, I., 162; V., 17, 27–28, 182
Male soul, union of, with the female, V., 32
Male embryo changed into a female in the womb, I., 367, 368
Male infant, the position of the, at birth, II., 252; V., 393
Male, angels are, V., 22
Male, Leviathan regarded as a, V., 41, 44
Male and female, Leviathan created, I., 27
Male and female, Behemoth created, I., 30
Male and female, Solomon's ability to distinguish between, IV., 146
Males, ordered to be killed in the time of Nimrod, I., 187
Males, all, over ten years drafted into military service by Zepho, II., 162
Males, Palestine divided among the, III., 391.
Malham refuses to eat of the fruit of Paradise, I., 74
Malham, story of, a version of the phoenix legend, V., 95.
Malol, king of Egypt, details concerning, II., 246, 248, 299; V., 396.
Maltiel, the teacher of Elijah, V., 417.
Mamre, a disciple of Abraham, I., 290; V, 224
Mamre, rewarded for giving Abraham pious advice, I., 240; V., 233
Mamre partook of the banquet of Abraham, I., 243
Mamre, present at Sarah's burial, I., 290
Mamre, oak of Abraham in the plain of, I., 302, 305; V., 233, 235.
Man, monsters that have partly the shape of, I., 10, 35, 423; II., 160
Man and the world, I., 49–52
Man, the microcosm, I., 49; V., 35, 64, 388; VI., 67
Man, loved by all beings, I., 50
Man, possessed of heavenly and earthly nature and qualities, I., 50, 59; V., 66, 75
Man, earth cursed through, I., 54
Man, body of, must be received by earth, I., 55
Man, nature of, determined at conception, I., 56
Man, physical excellencies of, the ruin of their possessors, I., 59
Man inherited little of the beauty of Adam, I., 60
Man, the history of, revealed to Adam and Moses, I., 61; V., 82
Man, contrasted with woman, I., 66, 67, 328; IV., 135–136; V., 89; VI., 286–7
Man and woman, names of, Yah added to, I., 69
Man, enmity between the serpent and, I., 72, 98; V., 94, 124
Man, the virtues that should be possessed by, I., 75, 260, 261
Man will enjoy seven gifts in the Messianic era, I., 86; V., 113–114
Man will be informed of his deeds on the day of judgment, I., 102

Man, judged on New Year's Day, I., 261; II., 233
Man, led astray by Azazel, I., 150; V., 170–171
Man did not till the ground before Noah's time, I., 168
Man, the evil of, I., 174, 418; V., 101, 181, 198
Man, the duty of, to venture his life for his family, I., 255
Man, treated according to his deserts at each moment, I., 265; II., 317; V., 246; VI., 305
Man knows not the thoughts of his neighbor, I., 283
Man did not show the signs of old age before the time of Abraham, I., 291
Man, the activity of, in the two worlds, I., 313
Man, the food eaten by, I., 319–320
Man spends one-half of his life in sleep, I., 326
Man, mastery of, over nature obtained by the Ineffable Name, I., 352
Man possesses good and evil inclinations, I., 375; V., 24, 65
Man should not conceal his whole fortune in one place, I., 383
Man, the attitude of, to an oath, I., 418
Man, rewarded for his good deeds and his good intentions, II., 12; V., 77
Man, the upright posture of, II., 215
Man, the function of the organs of, II., 215
Man receives exalted office after he is tested in little things, II., 300; V., 414
Man can not comprehend divine wisdom, II., 238
Man cannot comprehend the changes in the human body, II., 238; V., 387
Man, the inconstancy of the fortunes of, II., 278
Man, strength of, exhausted by sudden change, II., 374
Man cannot exist without bread, III., 49
Man, image of, Moses engraved on a silver leaf, III., 122
Man, inverted face of, in the topaz of the Danites, III., 171
Man, fall of, the Shekinah withdrew into heaven after, III., 185; VI., 74
Man, figure of, on the standard of Reuben, III., 234
Man, may not live with his wife after she has been defiled, III., 239
Man, should not be praised in his presence, III., 257
Man cannot live without excreting, III., 278
Man, breadth of, normally one third the height, III., 344
Man, ten orifices of, IV., 147
Man, destiny of, IV., 200
Man, lack of order displayed by, V., 35
Man, the witnesses for and against, V., 38, 70, 76, 77, 102, 128
Man, an angel of death over, V., 57
Man, cohabitation of, V., 58
Man, backbone of, serpent springs forth from, V., 58
Man looks upward, the reason for, V., 65
Man, nature of, view of, in the Church Fathers, V., 65–66
Man who observes the law outweighs the world, V., 67
Man can perform his tasks only by means of the Torah, V., 67–68
Man, soul remains in, as long as he is pure, V., 77
Man possesses various souls, V., 78
Man, the sun and the moon regarded as, V., 68
Man, the ideal, the nature of the, V., 79
Man has 365 veins, V., 81
Man, duty of, to his body, V., 82
Man, body of, purpose of the various parts of, V., 82
Man, body of, similar to that of the serpent, V., 95
Man, body of, becomes perfect after circumcision, V., 269
Man, different types of, produced from one original type, V., 87
Man, woman should not claim equality with, V., 88
Man, duty of, towards his wife, V., 90
Man and woman, etymology of the names of, V., 90
Man originally spoke Hebrew, V., 94

Man can only deceive one who resembles him, V., 95
Man, face of, brighter on the Sabbath, V., 113
Man, gradually deprived of Adam's blessings, V., 113
Man, everything ascribed to, V., 138
Man, stature of, shortened in the time of Enoch, V., 152
Man, transformation of, into apes, V., 152
Man, the excess of good has bad consequences for, V., 173
Man, in Noah's time, set a bad example to the animals, V., 180
Man, not responsible for acts caused by suffering, V., 185
Man, races of, the complexions and features of, V., 203
Man, previous to Abraham poor in good deeds, V., 207
Man should state his shortcomings before they are found out, V., 262
Man, expected to improve upon nature, V., 269
Man, fate of, symbolical representation of, V., 291
Man, the love for his native country implanted in every, V., 302
Man, the sexual desire of, V., 304
Man, the fragrance of, V., 330
Man, can not stare at the sun, V., 338
Man, can protect himself against all diseases except cold and heat, V., 349
Man, the unity of, VI., 145
Man, the perfect, a description of, VI., 166
Man, created by Ben Sira, VI., 402
Man, milk found in the breast of, VI., 459
Man, Noah called, V., 178
Man, Israel called, V., 178
Man, creation of, the time of, I., 49, 52, 56, 73; III., 18–19, 151; V., 67, 79
Man, creation of, the authors of the, I., 50; II., 26; III., 100; V., 64, 69, 81
Man, creation of, the attitude of the angels towards, I., 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 240, 281; III., 110; V., 69–70, 31, 152, 170; VI., 46
Man, world created for the sake of, I., 53, 49; V., 68, 161, 180
Man, creation of, the materials used for, I., 54, 55, 67, 328; II., 252; III., 108; V., 65, 66
Man, creation of, the purpose of, I., 73, 261; III., 151; V., 67, 79
Man, made in the image of God, I., 94, 122; III., 106, 122, 151; V., 82; VI., 42
Man, idea of creation of, I., 82; V., 88
Man, creation of, souls of the pious consulted concerning, V., 75
Man, created alone, the reason why, V., 86
Man, material creation of, spoken of in the second account of his creation, V., 88
Man, created for the merits of Jacob, V., 275
Man, creation of, see also *Adam*, creation of
Man should serve God, without regard to consequences, I., 43
Man and woman, the name of God withdrawn from, when they go astray, I., 69
Man, ways of, contrasted with those of God, I., 65, 361; III., 464; V., 267
Man, doings of, on earth reported to God by Satan, I., 272
Man, the thoughts of, known to God but not to the angels, I., 283; V., 237
Man, the Shekinah rests upon, only in joy, I., 334; II., 216; V., 284
Man, taught by God to praise him, V., 62
Man, God's mercy necessary for the existence of, V., 73
Man, God an example to, V., 90
Man, history of, God's wisdom in the ruling of, V., 389; VI., 26
Man of God, the meaning of the term, VI., 166–167
Man of God, the bearers of the title, VI., 167
Man, guise of, assumed by angels on earth, I., 16; II., 10; V., 22
Man resembles the angels, I., 50; V., 124
Man, the attitude of the angels concerning the character of, I., 52–53
Man, compared with the angels, I., 61; V., 24, 65, 66, 170

Man, fall of Satan the cause of the enmity between him and, I., 63, 64; V., 85
Man, the relations between demons and, I., 123; V., 39, 108
Man, angels ought to plead in behalf of, I., 126
Man, enticed to sin by the fallen angels, I., 148
Man can not see angels, II., 306; III., 363; VI., 127
Man, created in the image of the angels, V., 66
Man, the participation of the angels in the creation of, V., 69
Man, the guardian angel of, V., 76, 120, 124, 377; VI., 8
Man, angels created to serve, V., 85
Man, Gabriel showed the blows of death to, V., 121
Man, instructed by the beasts and fowls, I., 43
Man resembles the beasts, I., 50; V., 65
Man, language of, the animals knew, I., 71
Man, dominion of, over animals, I., 94, 147; V., 119, 120, 169, 188
Man, figure of, engraved by Moses, II., 182
Man who understood the language of animals, V., 58
Man, animal's superiority over, in some respects, V., 60
Man, reminded by the cock to praise God, V., 62
Man, the existence of the animals depends upon the existence of, V., 180
Man, about to die, the experiences of, I., 58–59, 102; III., 245; V., 76–77
Man, refusal of, to die, I., 59; V., 77
Man, death of, the cause of, I., 102, 302; V., 129, 130
Man, soon after death presented to Adam, I., 102
Man, life of, the natural term of, I., 326; IV., 53, 334; V., 102, 175, 184; VI., 373–374
Man, the age at which he should prepare for death, I., 329
Man never knows the day of his death, IV., 113; VI., 271
Man of the Mountain, the legend concerning the, I., 22, 31; V., 50
Man in the moon, the identity of, V., 37, 41, 275, 291; VI., 170;
Man, see also men.
Manasseh, the descendants of, I., 414; II., 136, 137; III., 202, 459; IV., 8; V., 131; VI., 210, 348
Manasseh, a guard at the gates of Egypt, II., 81
Manasseh, the interpreter between Joseph and his brethren, II., 86
Manasseh, the gigantic strength of, II., 87, 104–105, 108, 110; V., 353
Manasseh cast Simon into prison, II., 86–87
Manasseh, the steward of Joseph's house. II., 94, 99, 100
Manasseh gave his portion of the meal to Benjamin, II., 97
Manasseh, sent to look for the silver cup, II., 99, 100; V., 352
Manasseh, the stamping on the ground by, II., 104
Manasseh and Judah, II., 110, 354
Manasseh met Jacob with fine horses, II., 121
Manasseh, the army assembled by, II., 109
Manasseh, the precedence of Ephraim over, II., 137–138
Manasseh at Jacob's right during the blessing, II., 137
Manasseh, the confession of sin by, II., 143
Manasseh studied under Jacob, V., 364
Manasseh, see also Ephraim and Manasseh
Manasseh and Ephraim, the birth of, I., 414
Manasseh and Ephraim, the virtues of, II., 77
Manasseh, tribe of, the allotment of territory to, II., 100; III., 202
Manasseh, tribe of, the symbolical meaning of the gifts of, III., 202
Manasseh, tribe of, divided into two parts, III., 203
Manasseh, tribe of, Gamaliel the prince of, III., 221
Manasseh, tribe of, belonged to the third group of the 12 tribes, III., 223

Manasseh, tribe of, defeated the Amalekites, **III.**, 223
Manasseh, tribe of, turquoise the stone of, **III.**, 233
Manasseh, tribe of, situated west of the Tabernacle, **III.**, 233
Manasseh, the flag of, the color and emblem of, **III.**, 238
Manasseh, tribe of, Gaddi selected as spy from, **III.**, 265
Manasseh, tribe of, the sin and number of sinners of, **IV.**, 21, 23
Manasseh, tribe of, not represented on the breastplate of the high priest, **IV.**, 41
Manasseh and Ephraim, the tribes of, belonged to the third division at the Red Sea, **VI.**, 4
Manasseh, king, the overseer in the second division of Paradise, **I.**, 22
Manasseh, the idols set up by, **III.**, 163; **IV.**, 278, 279; **VI.**, 371, 372
Manasseh, the sins of, **IV.**, 277, 278; **VI.**, 370, 371, 372
Manasseh, relationship of, to Isaiah, **VI.**, 370
Manasseh, Isaiah killed by, **IV.**, 279; **VI.**, 371, 396
Manasseh forfeited his share in the world to come, **IV.**, 280; **VI.**, 241, 376
Manasseh, the great learning of, **IV.**, 280; **VI.**, 311, 373, 376
Manasseh, prayer of, **IV.**, 280; **VI.**, 375, 376
Manasseh, repentance of, **IV.**, 280; **VI.**, 376
Manasseh, carried back to Jerusalem by a wind, **IV.**, 280
Manasseh appeared in a dream to Rab Ashi, **IV.**, 280
Manasseh, saved from the iron furnace, **IV.**, 279, 431; **VI.**, 375, 383, 474
Manasseh, the prophets in the time of, **VI.**, 314
Manasseh, Sammael's plan concerning, **VI.**, 370–371
Manasseh committed incest, **VI.**, 371
Manasseh, the etymology of the name of, **VI.**, 371
Manasseh restored the city of Baalbek, **VI.**, 375
Manasseh, exiled to Babylon, **VI.**, 375
Manasseh cut out the name of God from the Bible, **VI.**, 376
Manasseh, Hilkiah fled from, **VI.**, 384.
Mandrakes, details concerning, **I.**, 366, 367; **II.**, 201; **III.**, 170, 234, 237; **V.**, 44, 297, 298; **VI.**, 83.
Manikin, the emblem for Reuben, **VI.**, 83.
Manikins, Mandrakes looked like, **III.**, 234; **VI.**, 83.
Manna, food for the pious in the world to come, **I.**, 9; **VI.**, 22
Manna, mills of, the location of, **I.**, 9; **III.**, 44; **V.**, 11
Manna, the food of the phoenix, **I.**, 33
Manna, production of, corresponds to the creation of plants, **I.**, 51
Manna, given to Israel on account of the merits of the Patriarchs and Moses, **III.**, 43, 49, 273; **VI.**, 16, 20, 173
Manna, the food of the angels, **III.**, 44, 246; **V.**, 236; **VI.**, 17, 86
Manna, the gathering of, **III.**, 45, 47–48, 349–350; **VI.**, 18
Manna, lawsuits amicably settled by the, **III.**, 46
Manna, ground by the angels, **III.**, 44, 116–117; **V.**, 374; **VI.**, 49
Manna, vessel of, concealed by Josiah, **III.**, 48; **VI.**, 377
Manna, flask of, the reappearance of, in the Messianic era, **III.**, 48; **IV.**, 234; **VI.**, 19
Manna, the time of the creation of, **I.**, 83; **III.**, 44; **V.**, 109; **VI.**, 16, 17
Manna, Israelites not satisfied with the, **III.**, 49, 245, 246, 334, 335, 339; **VI.**, 86
Manna, offered by Israel to the idols, **III.**, 123
Manna, Jeremiah showed his contemporaries the vessel with, **III.**, 48
Manna, earthen vessel full of, placed before the ark, **III.**, 48
Manna, Israel given, in the desert, **III.**, 49, 54, 77, 159–160, 315, 350, 374; **VI.**, 131

Manna, the qualities of, II., 187–188; III., 43, 44–45, 46, 49, 65, 245–246, 278, 335; V., 374; VI., 17, 22, 27, 86, 97
Manna, the fall of the, details concerning the, III., 43, 45, 46, 50, 72, 73, 169, 246, 427, 428, 444, 475; IV., 7; V., 114; VI., 18, 71, 172, 173
Manna, miracle of the, III., 65
Manna, Moses accused of being greedy of, III., 69
Manna, Israel not permitted to sing a song of praise to the, III., 339
Manna, given to the antediluvians, V., 173
Manna, Dathan and Abiram transgressed concerning the, V., 406
Manna, the cakes taken out of Egypt tasted like, VI., 16
Manna, the mixed multitude did not partake of, VI., 18
Manna, benediction recited before eating the, VI., 20.
Manoah, father of Samson, III., 204; IV., 47; VI., 205
Manoah, sacrifice of, consumed by a heavenly fire, III., 244; V., 135
Manoah, the wife of, IV., 47; VI., 205, 206
Manoah, the refusal of the angels to eat of the food of, V., 236; VI., 206
Manoah, an ignorant man, VI., 205
Manoah, one of the greatest men of his generation, VI., 205
Manoah, Etam identified with, VI., 205
Manoah, the uxoriousness of, VI., 206.
Manoimus, the Gnostic, V., 426
Manoimus speaks of 10 creations, V., 63.
Manon, judge of Zeboiim, I., 246.
Maon, Nabal lived in, VI., 235.
Marah, the laws given to Israel at, III., 39, 41, 47; VI., 18, 19
Marah, bitter waters of, sweetened, III., 39; VI., 14, 117
Marah, the lack of water at, III., 40, 51, 349
Marah, commandments given at, repeated on Sinai, III., 87
Marah, waters of, followed the Israelites in the desert for 40 years, VI., 15
Marah, waters of, tested the chastity of the Israelitish women, VI., 15.
Marble pedestal, Joseph broke, into splinters, II., 107
Marble pavement connected the towers over the graves of Turnus and Niblos, II., 159
Marble palaces, Egyptian nobles resided in, II., 349
Marble, the frogs of Egypt pierced through, II., 350; VI., 251–252
Marble, Solomon's throne inlaid with, IV., 157
Marble bier, Baruch laid upon a, IV., 324
Marble, the use of, at the festivities at Shushan, IV., 371; VI., 454.
Mardon, the son of Nimrod, I., 178, 229
Mardon, more wicked than Nimrod, I., 178
Mardon, slain in battle, I., 229.
Marduk vanquishes Kingu, V., 41
Marduk slays Tiamat, V., 41.
Mare, wild, Judah swifter than, II., 198
Mare, piebald, the swiftness of, III., 26
Mare, Pharaoh pursued the Israelites on a, III., 26
Mare, heavenly, VI., 9.
Marheshwan, 17th day of, fields could be crossed from the close of harvest until, IV., 16
Marheshwan, Abraham born in, IV., 155
Marheshwan, identical with Bul, IV., 155.
Mariah, son of Joachim, VI., 145.
Mariners on the sea, indebted to Abraham for successful voyages, I., 218.
Mariokh, see Mariuk.
Mariuk, the guardian of Enoch's books, I., 136; V., 160.
Market places of Egypt, filled with frogs, II., 351
Markets, opened up by Jacob for the poor in Shechem, I., 395; V., 313.
Maror, the name given to Malol by the Israelites, II., 248.
Maroshah, the wife of Zebulun, II., 39.
Marriage, see also Wedding
Marriage canopy, II., 265
Marriage, the revelation on Sinai compared to a, III., 92; VI., 36

Marriage, the reward for entering with pious thoughts into, **VI.**, 218
Marriage, the ideal of, **VI.**, 481
Marriage ode, sung at Jacob's wedding feast, **I.**, 360
Marriage, Rebekah consulted before she was given in, **I.**, 296; **V.**, 261
Marriage of Hosea, the peculiar nature of, **IV.**, 260; **VI.**, 356
Marriage benediction on Adam and Eve pronounced by God, **I.**, 68
Marriage benedictions uttered by Rebekah's kin at her departure, **V.**, 262
Marriage benedictions, a minyan necessary for, **V.**, 260
Marriage contract, Pharaoh wrote out, to Sarah, **I.**, 223
Marriage contract of Rebekah, the privileges of, **I.**, 331
Marriage contract of Joseph and Asenath, **II.**, 136
Marriage contract written with blood, **IV.**, 176
Marriage of the younger daughter before the older forbidden, **I.**, 361; **V.**, 295
Marriage laws, given to Israel at Marah, **III.**, 39
Marriage of an emancipated slave, **III.**, 77
Marriage of a female proselyte, **III.**, 77
Marriage laws especially burdensome for the Israelites, **III.**, 247
Marriage portions assigned to Kenaz's daughters, **IV.**, 28
Marriage of Solomon's daughter to a poor man, **IV.**, 176
Marriage, Cain fifteen years old at his, **V.**, 136
Marriage of Abraham to Hagar, **V.**, 230
Marriage of kin by Noah and the three patriarchs, **V.**, 179
Marriage with a captive, the children of, **IV.**, 106
Marriage to two sisters prohibited by law, **IV.**, 115
Marriage of widows of slain soldiers, **IV.**, 183
Marriage, laws of, abolished by Ahaz, **IV.**, 264; **VI.**, 361, 376
Marriage ceremony, the ordinances instituted by Boaz concerning the, **VI.**, 193
Marriage celebrations, supervision of, by the elders, **VI.**, 193
Marriage vows, the breach of, **VI.**, 208
Marriage, every, recorded by Elijah, **VI.**, 324.
Marriages, made in heaven, **II.**, 170; **V.**, 75–76, 262, 374
Marriages, prohibited, the extension of, **VI.**, 282
Marriages, forbidden, the offspring of, **VI.**, 341
Marriages of the sixty children of Ibzan, **VI.**, 190
Married woman may not be alone with a man, **VI.**, 276
Married women, Moses promised Sihon security against violence to, **III.**, 341
Married women, not attacked by the Babylonian soldiers, **VI.**, 404.
Mars, one of the seven planets, details concerning, **II.**, 307; **III.**, 151; **V.**, 164.
Marsena, a Persian prince, **IV.**, 377.
Martyrdom of Ezekiel, **VI.**, 422
Martyrdom, the names of those willing to suffer, **VI.**, 458.
Martyrs, hair and flesh of, changed to trees, **VI.**, 405
Martyrs, the ten, see Ten Martyrs
Martyrs, the position of, in Paradise, **I.**, 21, 23; **V.**, 30.
Martyrs, Akiba one of the, **III.**, 115
Martyrs, the readiness of Daniel's companions to become, **IV.**, 331
Martyrs of Hadrian's time, **V.**, 186–187
Martyrs, Eli's sons died as, **VI.**, 221
Martyrs cannot always endure the tortures of a slow death, **VI.**, 417.
Marumath, an idol of Terah, the story of, **I.**, 209, 211, 212; **V.**, 217.
Marut, the fallen angel, **V.**, 160.
Mary, mother of Jesus, the phrase coined by, **VI.**, 191.
Mashhit, one of the angels of destruction, **III.**, 124
Mashhit, angel of death over children, **V.**, 57.
Masks, drawn over the Amorites by God, **III.**, 342.
Masrekah, Samlah a native of, **II.**, 165.

Massah, the origin of the name of, **III.**, 52.
Mast of the ship, the name of the owner written on the, **II.**, 212–213.
Mastema, the leader of the evil spirits, details concerning, **I.**, 173, 186, 317; **V.**, 196, 249; **VI.**, 5, 293.
Master, the possessions of the slave belong to the, **I.**, 338.
Matarel, angel of rain, **V.**, 153.
Matchmaker, Elijah as a, **IV.**, 210.
Mathematicians, the tribe of Issachar known for its, **V.**, 379.
Matriarchate before the revelation on Sinai, **V.**, 396.
Matriarchs, endowed with the gift of prophecy, **I.**, 341; **V.**, 271, 281
Matriarchs, the ceremonies of the Day of Atonement symbolical of, **III.**, 216
Matriarchs, blessings of, bestowed upon Joseph, **III.**, 459
Matriarchs, the position of, in Paradise, **V.**, 33; **IV.**, 118
Matriarchs, the cause of the sterility of, **V.**, 231, 271
Matriarchs, merits of, Israel protected by, **III.**, 59, 374, 375; **V.**, 414
Matriarchs, merits of, Moses received distinction because of, **VI.**, 33
Matriarchs, the four, buried in Machpelah, **V.**, 126
Matriarchs, the six, the names of, **III.**, 193; **VI.**, 7, 191
Matriarchs, six, the names of, engraved on the rod of Moses, **III.**, 19
Matriarchs, the six, present at Israel's redemption from Egypt and at the crossing of the Red Sea, **III.**, 22; **VI.**, 7.
Mattaniah, one of the 70 elders, **III.**, 250
Mattaniah, king of Judah, details concerning, **IV.**, 286, 291; **VI.**, 379.
Mattathias, son of Johanan, high priest, **VI.**, 156.
Mausoleum of the Egyptian kings, **III.**, 5
Mausoleum over Ezekiel's tomb, **IV.**, 325; **VI.**, 413
Mausoleum, erected on the grave of Barozak, **IV.**, 326
Mausoleum of Daniel, **IV.**, 350; **VI.**, 437.
Maw, of the slaughtered animal belonged to the priest, **III.**, 291.
Mazdic priests, the Babylonian Jews suffered from, **VI.**, 433.
Mazle Din, the name of a judge of Sodom, **I.**, 247.
Mazzot, used for Passover, **VI.**, 327
Mazzot, see also Unleavened bread.
Meal, Abraham prepared a, for Michael, **I.**, 300
Meal, Joseph sold as a slave while his brethren sat over a, **II.**, 16, 17
Meal, Ahasuerus sold Israel to Haman over a, **II.**, 17
Meal offering, the sacrifice of the poor, **IV.**, 40
Meals, two, every day, Moses instituted the custom of, **III.**, 50.
Measure for measure, punishment of, **I.**, 285; **II.**, 5, 35; **V.**, 183, 235; **VI.**, 267
Measures, Joseph the inventor of, **V.**, 361.
Meat, of a living animal, see Animal, living
Meat requires salt to keep it in good condition, **I.**, 67
Meat, eating of, by Adam, **I.**, 71; **V.**, 93
Meat, used at the wedding feast of Jacob, **I.**, 360
Meat, not eaten by Reuben during his penance, **II.**, 190
Meat, Judah did not eat, **II.**, 200
Meat, forbidden, the punishment for eating, **II.**, 312
Meat, Israelites in the desert desired, **III.**, 49, 350; **VI.**, 254
Meat, eaten at the evening meal, **III.**, 50
Meat, manna had the taste of, **III.**, 65
Meat of a sacrifice prohibited before the sprinkling of the blood, **IV.**, 66
Meat, not given to the antediluvians, **V.**, 173
Meat, animals allured men to the eating of, **V.**, 180
Meat, use of, during Israel's journey in the desert, **VI.**, 95, 232
Meat, eaten by Job's friends transformed into raw, **V.**, 387
Meat, sacrificial, could be eaten in time of war only, **VI.**, 232

Meat and milk, the prohibition of eating, V., 235
Meat with milk, the angels as Abraham's guests partook of, V., 235
Meat offering, flour and oil used in a, III., 195
Meat offerings, offered in the court of the Tabernacle, III., 199.
Mecca, the conversion of an Arab prince at, IV., 325
Mecca, the worship of the Kaaba in, V., 247.
Medad, prophecy of, III., 252–253
Medad, one of the seven pious men, IV., 158
Medad, see also Eldad and Medad.
Medan, the son of Abraham, II., 23; V., 410.
Medanites bought Joseph, II., 23.
Mede, Darius' father was a, VI., 431
Medes, laws of, irrevocable, IV., 412
Medes, the modesty of, V., 295.
Media, Israel's subjection to, I., 285; II., 62; V., 223
Media, angel of, I., 351
Media, the possessions of Joseph buried in a desert near, II., 125
Media, Mordecai the master of, II., 147
Media, compared to a wolf, II., 147
Media, silver symbolical of, III., 153, 166
Media will be permitted to bestow gifts on the new Temple, III., 166
Media, kings of, possessed Solomon's throne, IV., 160
Media, Darius king of, IV., 343, 344
Media, one of the 8 kingdoms, V., 223
Media, kings of, the burial place of, VI., 437
Media and Persia, 45 kings of, fought against Joshua, IV., 13.
Media, see also Persia and Medo-Persian
Median officers, required under a Persian king, IV., 367
Median alphabet, employed by the Japhethites, V., 194.
Medical book given to Noah, V., 177
Medical remedies, Hezekiah concealed the book of, IV., 277; VI., 368, 369
Medical books of the Macedonians, I., 174
Medicine, see also Cure and Healing
Medicine, celestial, Raphael in charge of, I., 54
Medicine, terrestial, like the celestial medicine, I., 54
Medicine of the ancient orient, I., 174
Medicine, the milk of a lioness used as, IV., 173–174
Medicine, Asaph the father of, IV., 298; V., 196
Medicine, the work of Moses, V., 403
Medicine, a woman made beautiful by, VI., 328
Medicine, books of, the author of, I., 173–4; V., 196, 197; VI., 369
Medicinal use of plants, I., 120, 125, 173
Medicinal value of the sea of Sodom, V., 242.
Mediterranean Sea identical with the Great Sea, V., 43.
Medo-Persian empire, the ram of three years symbolical of, I., 235
Medo-Persian empire, the war between the Chaldeans and the, VI., 430.
Megillah, reading from the, prayer after, VI., 325.
Mehujael, swallowed up by the earth, I., 117.
Mehuman, one of the angels of confusion, IV., 374.
Meir, R., aided by Elijah, IV., 204
Meir, R., preached on Friday evenings, IV., 209
Meir, R., the citation of the opinions of, in the heavenly academy, IV., 220
Meir, R., the disciple of Elisha ben Abuya, IV., 220
Meir, R., statement of, about the seven heavens, V., 10
Meir, R., the interpretation of, of the prophecies about Duma, V., 272
Meir, R., view of, concerning Judah's attitude toward Joseph, V., 329
Meir, R., staff of, used as a charm for learning, VI., 170–171.
Melancholy, Bithiah subject to, V., 399.
Melchizedek, king and priest of Jerusalem, I., 233; V., 117, 162, 225, 226, 253
Melchizedek instructed Abraham in the laws of the priesthood and the Torah, I., 233

Melchizedek, Shem identified with, I., 233; V., 192, 225, 226
Melchizedek named Abraham before God in his blessing, I., 233–234
Melchizedek, the priesthood of, I., 234; V., 226
Melchizedek, a type of Jesus, V., 226
Melchizedek composed psalms, III., 462; VI., 157
Melchizedek, grave of, in the center of the earth, V., 126
Melchizedek, the Messiah, V., 131
Melchizedek spoke immediately after birth, V., 167
Melchizedek, Abraham studied in the academy of, V., 225
Melchizedek, a descendant of Shem, V., 226
Melchizedek, the son of a prostitute, V., 226
Melchizedek, the mysterious personality of, V., 226
Melchizedek, born circumcised, V., 226, 268
Melchizedek, the title of kings borne by the Canaanites, V., 373.
Melchizedekites, the Jewish origin of the doctrine of, VI., 325.
Melkiel, Moses called, V., 401.
Melons, eaten by the Jews in Egypt, III., 245.
Mem, initial letter of Melek, one of the titles of God, I., 7
Mem, the initial letter of Mehumah, confusion, I., 7
Mem in *Passim* stands for Midianites, II., 7
Mem, visible in the cloud of glory, III., 235.
Mene, Mene Tekel Upharsin, IV., 343.
Memorial service arranged for Joseph, II., 27
Memorial, Book of, God inscribed four nights in the, II., 372.
Memory, not possessed by the dwarfs of Nesiah, I., 114
Memory, loss of, caused to one who passes the Tower of Babel, I., 180
Memory of the chief butler of Pharaoh, God caused, to fail, II., 63–64
Memory, the making of knots as an aid to, II., 64; V., 343
Memory, David inspired his pupils with an unfailing, VI., 242
Memory, the inhabitants of Borsippa suffer from a weak, VI., 411.
Memphis, Potiphar's wife came from, II., 40
Memphis, Chenephes king of, V., 398
Memphis, Moses sailed from, V., 408.
Memucan, a Persian prince, IV., 377
Memucan, the identity of, IV., 377, 394; VI., 414, 456, 457, 463
Memucan, the cause of Vashti's death, IV., 394
Memucan, the lowest in rank among the seven princes of Persia, IV., 394.
Men, preceded by women in a funeral cortège, I., 67; V., 90
Men, faces of, after the time of Enoch not in the image of God, I., 123
Men at the time of the fallen angels devoured birds, beasts, reptiles, and fishes, I., 125
Men, devoured by the giants born of the fallen angels, I., 125
Men, great, the duty of, to correct the evil ways of their fellow men, I., 354; V., 293
Men, forced by Pharaoh to do women's work, II., 249
Men, the various kinds of, III., 396
Men, most, die by the sword of the angel, V., 78
Men, a number of, did not taste death, V., 129
Men, fooled in their dreams, V., 148
Men, enticed by women to sin, V., 243
Men, obedient to women, VI., 33
Men, average, see Average men.
Menahem, name given Noah by Lamech, I., 146; V., 168.
Mendacious, the punishment of the, V., 250
Mendacious, see also liar.
Mendacity of women, V., 237
Mendacity equivalent to idolatry, V., 283.
Menstruant women, ritual baths taken by, IV., 403
Menstruant woman would not touch the teraphim, V., 302.

Menstruation, Israelitish women in the desert did not have any, III., 213
Menstruation, a punishment for Eve's sin, V., 89, 101.
Mephibosheth, the genealogy of, IV., 76, 111, 118
Mephibosheth, teacher of David, IV., 76, 101, 111
Mephibosheth, spared by the prayer of David, IV., 111
Mephibosheth, half of the possessions of, given to Ziba, IV., 77; VI., 244
Mephibosheth, the name of the slave of, IV., 77; VI., 244
Mephibosheth instigated the slaying of Ishbosheth, VI., 261–262.
Merab, wife of David, details concerning, IV., 116; VI., 239, 274.
Merari, the son of Levi, II., 197; V., 396
Merari, sons of, duties of, in the Tabernacle, III., 194, 230, 236.
Mercenaries, Pharaoh was prepared to hire, II., 371.
Merchandise of the Ishmaelites, II., 19.
Merchants of Fandana bought two idols from Abraham, I., 210
Merchants, the custom of the, III., 267
Merchants of pottery, the spies of Joshua disguised as, VI., 171
Merchants, Elijah while in hiding fed by, VI., 317.
Mercury, one of the seven planets, III., 151
Mercury, Michael in charge of, V., 164.
Mercy, without it existence would be impossible, I., 4, 55
Mercy, angels of, I., 10; V., 70, 71, 417
Mercy, the world created and guided in, II., 369
Mercy, not shown to the wicked, I., 57
Mercy, tree of, the oil of, wanted by Adam, I., 93, 94
Mercy, the liver is the seat of, II., 217
Mercy, in the proximity of God, III., 107; V., 73
Mercy, God inclined to forgive at the time of, III., 138
Mercy, seat of, located upon the Ark, III., 215
Mercy, seat of, in the Temple hidden by an angel, VI., 410
Mercy, argument of, before God at the Judgment, V., 73
Mercy, atonement secured by, V., 228
Mercy, feeling of, Israel received at Sinai the, VI., 44
Mercy, the most exalted attribute of God, VI., 58.
Meres, a Persian prince, IV., 377.
Meribah, Waters of, the episode at, II., 269, 322; III., 52, 321; VI., 108, 109, 146.
Merimit, the wife of Naphtali, II., 39.
Merits, the soul in possession of, climbs up to heaven, I., 69
Merits of thirty pious men would have spared the cities of sin, I., 252
Merits of the five pious men, Israel redeemed for the sake of, II., 304
Merits of the son, the wicked father rewarded on account of, II., 314, 280; V., 419
Merits of his present actions, man rewarded for, II., 317
Merits, the just receive worlds according to their, V., 30
Merits of the unborn pious, V., 414
Merits, God deals with man according to his, V., 421
Merits, acquired by the study of the Torah, VI., 257
Merits of hospitality, VI., 306
Merits of Adam, seldom alluded to in the liturgy, V., 127
Merits of Abraham, I., 185, 206, 235, 265, 292, 325, 348; III., 16; V., 207, 252, 267, 278, 305, 419
Merits of Sarah, V., 305
Merits of Isaac, I., 325; V., 281, 305, 348
Merits of Rebekah, V., 305
Merits of Jacob, I., 317, 353, 360, 372, 382; II., 130, 150; V., 275, 287, 305, 314, 372
Merits of Patriarchs, see Patriarchs, merits of
Merits of the Matriarchs, see Matriarchs, merits of
Merits of the sons of Jacob, V., 378
Merits of Joseph, II., 3, 7, 138; V., 324, 326
Merits of the tribe of Issachar, II., 144
Merits of Amram, II., 323; V., 395, 421

Merits of Jochebed, V., 395
Merits of Moses, II., 138, 269; III., 49; VI., 20; see also Moses, merits of
Merits of Aaron, III., 49; VI., 20
Merits of Miriam, III., 49; VI., 20
Merits of Israel, II., 300, 318; III., 78–79; V., 414
Merits of Og, III., 345.
Merkabah wheels, eyes of Moses changed to, II., 306
Merkabah wheels perform the errand of God, II., 323
Merkabah, secrets of, revealed to Jeroboam, IV., 180; VI., 305
Merkabah, Isaac beheld the chambers of, V., 285
Merkabah, the face of Jacob on the, V., 290
Merkabah, the bearers of the throne of God, V., 426
Merkabah, ox of the, changed to a cherub, VI., 52–53.
Merodach, the sun god, IV., 275; VI., 368
Merodach, the father of Nebuchadnezzar, VI., 368, 430
Merodach, dogs in company of, VI., 368
Merodach, the descendants of, were cosmocrators, VI., 430
Merodach-baladan, the name of the secretary of, IV., 300; VI., 368.
Meroë, the name of the sister of Cambyses, V., 409
Meroë, the name of the capital of Ethiopia, V., 409
Meroë, the foster-mother of Moses, V., 435.
Merois, the daughter of Pharaoh, V., 398
Merois, Egyptians pay homage to, V., 435
Merois, the burial-place of Meroë, V., 435.
Meroz, the identity of, IV., 36; V., 40; VI., 197
Meroz, excommunicated by Barak, VI., 197.
Mesene, Jewish slaves sent to, VI., 390
Mesene, the son-in-law of Nebuchadnezzar a viceroy of, VI., 390.
Mesha, Israel's victory in the war against, VI., 311.
Meshabber, angel of death over animals, V., 57.
Meshullam b. Kalonymos conversed with an Arabian prince, VI., 86.
Mesopotamia, the wickedness of the inhabitants of, I., 219
Mesopotamia, Jacob's return from, V., 284, 310, 318, 320; VI., 107
Mesopotamia in the north, V., 319
Mesopotamia, Jacob's sons except Benjamin born in, V., 319.
Messengers informed Rebekah of Esau's designs upon Jacob, I., 377
Messengers, sent by Moses to Sihon, III., 340; VI., 117
Messengers, three celestial, present at the death-bed of every man, V., 125
Messengers, the status of the, sent by Moses to Edom, VI., 118.
Messiah will put an end to sinfulness, I., 4
Messiah, the abode of, I., 22; III., 446; V., 33
Messiah, Elijah the companion of the, I., 22; V., 96
Messiah puts to shame those who inquire about the end, I., 23
Messiah, visited by Korah, Dathan, Abiram and Absalom, I., 23
Messiah, the genealogy of the, I., 121, 257, 393; II., 33, 143, 218; III., 196, 446; IV., 170, 287; V., 131, 243, 336, 367, 368, 393; VI., 2, 194, 245, 300, 339
Messiah will rule over the whole world, I., 178; III., 196; V., 199
Messiah, accorded the privilege of asking what he would, I., 234; IV., 130
Messiah, bidden by Abraham to wait until the time appointed for him, I., 236
Messiah, the titles bestowed upon the, I., 394; III., 455; V., 381; VI., 245 339
Messiah, the standard of the, I., 424
Messiah will annihilate Rome, II., 62
Messiah, alluded to as a bird, II., 62
Messiah, the character of, II., 143; III., 398

Messiah, the persons identified with the, **II.**, 144; **IV.**, 272; **V.**, 149, 265; **VI.**, 48, 272, 295, 339, 414, 438
Messiah, the prophecy concerning the, in the blessing of Judah, **II.**, 143; **V.**, 367–368
Messiah, the redeemer of Israel, **II.**, 179, 316, 373; **III.**, 354; **V.**, 130, 275
Messiah, the donkey used by, **II.**, 327
Messiah, the date and place of birth of, **II.**, 373; **VI.**, 406, 426
Messiah, the travail of the, **III.**, 47; **VI.**, 258, 341
Messiah will anoint the high priest, **III.**, 153
Messiah, oil symbolical of the, **III.**, 153
Messiah will reject the gifts of Rome, **III.**, 166, 167; **VI.**, 68
Messiah, the Temple to be erected by, **III.**, 203; **IV.**, 154; **VI.**, 106, 411
Messiah will receive Aaron's rod from Elijah, **III.**, 307; **VI.**, 106
Messiah, the forerunners of, **III.**, 389; **VI.**, 157, 167, 339
Messiah, the immortality of the, **IV.**, 148; **V.**, 165; **VI.**, 290
Messiah, Joshua ben Levi's interview with the, **IV.**, 222
Messiah, scepter of the, **IV.**, 234; **VI.**, 340
Messiah, the seven wonders to be performed by, **IV.**, 234
Messiah, the demand for credentials from the, **IV.**, 234
Messiah, Moses' interview with the, **III.**, 447
Messiah will reveal the hidden Temple treasures, **IV.**, 321
Messiah, Zerubbabel had an interview with, **IV.**, 353
Messiah, spirit of, identified with the spirit of God, **V.**, 7, 74
Messiah, the weeping of, in Paradise, **V.**, 32
Messiah prays for Israel's redemption, **V.**, 33
Messiah, the world created for the sake of, **V.**, 67; **VI.**, 272
Messiah judges Azazel, **V.**, 311
Messiah will bind Belior, **V.**, 311
Messiah, Elijah the old competitor of, **V.**, 311
Messiah, the anointing of the, **VI.**, 72, 340
Messiah entered Paradise alive, **V.**, 96; **VI.**, 351
Messiah, the preëxistence of, **V.**, 96
Messiah, the association of the Immortals with, **V.**, 96
Messiah will acquire the knowledge of God by himself, **V.**, 218, 384
Messiah, Perez an allusion to the, **V.**, 336
Messiah, the reign of, will last forty years, **V.**, 363
Messiah, the glory of, chanted by the Erelim, **V.**, 417
Messiah will furnish the tenth red heifer, **VI.**, 79
Messiah, radiant face of, **VI.**, 141–142
Messiah compared with Moses, **VI.**, 142, 164
Messiah writes down the good deeds of man, **VI.**, 324
Messiah will judge the sons of Esau, **VI.**, 409
Messiah will be accompanied by the sons of Moses, **VI.**, 409
Messiah, the allusion in Isa. 9.5 to the, **VI.**, 366
Messiah, endowed with seven gifts, **VI.**, 381
Messiah, the stone cut out without hands an allusion to, **VI.**, 415
Messiah, God complained about Cyrus to the, **VI.**, 433
Messiah will reveal a new Torah, **VI.**, 438
Messiah, ascent of, upon the Mount of Olives, **VI.**, 438
Messiah of Joseph, the details concerning, **II.**, 7; **III.**, 156–157; **IV.**, 234; **V.**, 131, 299; **VI.**, 2, 144, 308, 318, 339, 351
Messiah, advent of, the announcement of the, **I.**, 45; **III.**, 380; **IV.**, 234; **V.**, 252
Messiah, advent of, the tenth famine before the, **I.**, 221
Messiah, advent of, the symbol of the, **I.**, 236
Messiah, advent of, three things will be destroyed before the, **I.**, 312
Messiah, the advent of, the date of, **I.**, 394; **II.**, 201, 315; **IV.**, 272; **V.**, 75; **VI.**, 331, 366

Messiah, advent of, the cause of the delay of, **IV.**, 76
Messiah, advent of, the events that will occur at the, **V.**, 160, 265; **VI.**, 154, 396–397, 398
Messiah, advent of, Solomon attempted to discover, **VI.**, 282
Messiah, advent of, the time of, a curse pronounced upon those who calculate, **VI.**, 436, 437
Messiah, advent of, time of, treatises dealing with, **VI.**, 437
Messiah, advent of, details concerning the knowledge of, **I.**, 236; **II.**, 140, 141; **IV.**, 349, 352; **V.**, 149, 366, 367; **VI.**, 436
Messiah, the names of the, **I.**, 3, 239; **V.**, 16, 232, 292; **VI.**, 2, 272, 339, 381
Messiah, the names of the comforters of the, **I.**, 22–23; **V.**, 32; **VI.**, 341
Messiahs, the number of, **V.**, 131.
Messiahship, the staff a symbol of, **II.**, 34.
Messianic era, the compensation of Israel in the, **I.**, 236, 322, 394; **III.**, 32, 58–9, 120, 375, 378; **V.**, 257, 363; **VI.**, 21, 228, 408
Messianic era, the leaders of Israel in the, **II.**, 316; **III.**, 312, 313; **VI.**, 108, 397
Messianic era, secrets of the Torah will be revealed in the, **III.**, 378
Messianic era, Israel's faith in God in the, **III.**, 119
Messianic era, man will enjoy seven gifts in the, **I.**, 86
Messianic era, the books of Enoch and his ancestors will be required in the, **I.**, 136
Messianic era, the defeat of Gog in the, **I.**, 170
Messianic era, the sun and moon will be ashamed in the, **I.**, 298
Messianic era, the cities of sin will be restored in the, **I.**, 256; **V.**, 242
Messianic era, the use of the precious stones in the, **I.**, 298; **IV.**, 24, 221; **VI.**, 183, 333
Messianic era, the well of Beer-sheba will supply water to Jerusalem in the, **I.**, 324
Messianic era, the fertility of the soil in the, **I.**, 371; **V.**, 114, 142, 300
Messianic era, the brilliance of the sun during the, **I.**, 388
Messianic era, the deliverance of the Ten Tribes in the, **II.**, 91
Messianic era, the treasures for the pious in the, **II.**, 125; **III.**, 11
Messianic era, the resurrection of the dead in the, **II.**, 129
Messianic era, the appearance of Elijah in the, **II.**, 145
Messianic era, Joseph will subdue the kingdom of wickedness in the, **II.**, 147
Messianic era, Job granted a foretaste of the, **II.**, 228
Messianic era, Elijah will restore the concealed holy vessels in the, **III.**, 48; **VI.**, 19
Messianic era, the punishment of Amalek in the, **III.**, 62
Messianic era, events of, prophesied by Balaam, **III.**, 380; **VI.**, 133
Messianic era, the well of lewdness will dry up in the, **III.**, 382
Messianic era, the site of the Temple in the, **III.**, 458
Messianic era, the Gibeonites will be excluded from the Jewish communion even in the, **IV.**, 10
Messianic era, the reign of peace in the, **IV.**, 322
Messianic era, evil will disappear in the, **V.**, 46
Messianic era, Bar Yokni will be food for the just in the, **V.**, 48
Messianic era, the dietary laws will be abrogated in the, **V.**, 48
Messianic era, the 30 Noachian laws will be fulfilled in, **V.**, 93
Messianic era, the resurrection of Moses at the beginning of, **V.**, 96
Messianic era, animals will be tame again in the, **V.**, 102, 120
Messianic era, the beauty of man in the, **V.**, 114
Messianic era, man will regain power over animals in the, **V.**, 119
Messianic era, a place of honor for Adam in the, **V.**, 130

Messianic era, a heavenly fire will descend in the, V., 135
Messianic era, the earth will be level again in, V., 142
Messianic era, conditions in the, the same as before the fall of Adam, V., 142
Messianic era, everything will regain its former position in the, V., 152
Messianic era, God will be ruler in the, V., 363; VI., 58
Messianic era, Passover in the, V., 438
Messianic era, manna will be eaten by the pious in the, VI., 17
Messianic era, the entire annihilation of Edom will take place in, VI., 259
Messianic era, the Psalms refer to, VI., 262
Messianic era, the harp used in the, VI., 262
Messianic era, the punishment of the wicked kingdom in the, VI., 364
Messianic era, the part played by Zerubbabel in the, VI., 438
Messianic era, the Pentateuch and the book of Esther will retain their worth in the, VI., 481
Messianic activity of Jonah, VI., 350, 351
Messianic banquet, details concerning the, I., 30; V., 43–44, 48; VI., 167
Messianic herald, Zerubbabel called the, VI., 438
Messianic princes, the number of, III., 455; IV., 82, 235; V., 130; VI., 154, 341
Messianic redemption, the cause of, VI., 332
Messianic Temple, Rome will not be permitted to contribute to, III., 166.
Metal could be burst asunder by Shamir, I., 34
Metal, earth endures longer than, I., 229
Metal idols of the Egyptians, II., 367
Metal, Goliath's visor made of, VI., 251
Metal vessels, mice gnawed through, VI., 252
Metals, Azazel taught men how to work, I., 125
Metals, consumed by fire, I., 212
Metals, frogs of Egypt pierced through, II., 349
Metals, seven kinds of, used by Hiram to fashion his heavens, VI., 425.
Metaphor for the image of Rachel, V., 340
Metaphor for wife, V., 191
Metaphor for tent, the school a, V., 274
Metaphors for women, VI., 118.
Metatron, the functions of, I., 9, 139; V., 170; VI., 74
Metatron, the angels identified with, I., 139, 140; II., 305-306; III., 114; V., 29, 157, 161, 162, 163, 305; VI., 10, 150, 173, 366
Metatron, worshiped by the angels, I., 139, 140
Metatron, the chief of all but eight angels, I., 139
Metatron informed Shemhazai of the Deluge, I., 149; V., 170
Metatron and Moses, II., 305–306, 307, 308, 309; III., 114; VI., 161
Metatron offers the souls of the pious in the heavenly Temple, III., 185; VI., 74
Metatron tried to comfort God at Moses' death, III., 474
Metatron, a witness to the deed of gift given to David, IV., 82; V., 82
Metatron, one of the archangels, IV., 115, 352
Metatron, the recitation of the trisagion by, IV., 115
Metatron, master of the heavenly song, V., 25
Metatron-Enoch, mysticism of, V., 161, 163
Metatron, the names of, V., 162
Metatron, designated as the "youth," V., 163
Metatron, conception of, among the Babylonian Jews, V., 163
Metatron, the guardian angel of Israel, V., 205
Metatron pleaded for Isaac's life, V., 251
Metatron wrestled with Jacob at Jabbok, V., 305
Metatron executed Jannes and Jambres, VI., 10

Metatron will testify to the unity of God on the day of Judgment, VI., 103.
Metempsychosis, V., 109, 142.
Meteor, the Eben Shetiyyah was a, V., 15.
Meteorology, V., 13.
Meter of the Psalms, VI., 263.
Methuselah buried Adam, I., 128; V., 126
Methuselah built an altar in Achuzan, I., 137; V., 162
Methuselah, etymology of the name of, I., 141; V., 165
Methuselah delivered the world from demons, I., 141
Methuselah, ruler of the earth, I., 141; V., 165
Methuselah composed 230 parables in praise of God, I., 141
Methuselah studied 900 orders of the Mishna, I., 141
Methuselah, mourning over, I., 141–2; V., 166
Methuselah and Enoch, I., 145, 146, 171
Methuselah and Lamech, I., 145, 171; V., 167
Methuselah named Noah, I., 146
Methuselah, the generation of, rebelled against him, I., 147–148
Methuselah possessed the clothes of Adam and Eve, I., 177
Methuselah, sword of, the possessors of, I., 321; V., 168
Methuselah entered Paradise alive, V., 96, 165
Methusaleh, one of the members of the Messiah's council, V., 130
Methuselah, the election of, announced by a miracle, V., 165
Methuselah, alive at the time of the Deluge, V., 165
Methuselah, court of justice and academy of, V., 166, 176
Methuselah, the cause of the longevity of, V., 166; VI., 305
Methuselah, a shoemaker, V., 166
Methuselah feared the power of sorcery, V., 168
Methuselah endeavored to induce the wicked to repent, V., 174
Methuselah, the only pious person of the antediluvian generations, V., 175–176
Methuselah, the resurrection of, V., 380.
Methushael, the death of, I., 117, 141; V., 175.
Meturgeman, Caleb acted as a, III., 440; VI., 151.
Meum athamaticum, a cure for sterility, V., 231.
Mezuzah, law of, ridiculed by Korah, III., 289
Mezuzah, a house filled with sacred books requires a, III., 289
Mezuzah contains two sections of the Torah, III., 289
Mezuzah, the ceremony of, peculiar to Israel, III., 375
Mezuzot, excrements of dogs used in tanning the hides for, III., 6.
Micah, the prophet, miraculous rescue of, IV., 49
Micah, resurrection of, IV., 49
Micah, activity of, the date of, IV., 50; VI., 210, 211, 213, 355, 360
Micah, one of the 8 post-exilic prophets, VI., 314
Micah, flight of, from Jerusalem, IV., 278
Micah, a disciple of Elijah, VI., 343
Micah, identified with Micaiah, VI., 355
Micah, smitten on the cheek, VI., 358
Micah, son of Delilah, IV., 49, 52–53; VI., 209, 220
Micah fashioned the golden calf, IV., 50; VI., 209, 210
Micah, the priest of, IV., 50; VI., 211
Micah, father of Jeroboam, IV., 53
Micah, mother of, the death of, IV., 53
Micah, hospitality of, IV., 53; VI., 210
Micah, the first in the sixth division of Hell, IV., 53
Micah, burned in fire, IV., 53
Micah, identified with Sheba the son of Bichri, VI., 214
Micah, idolatry of, in Egypt, IV., 49, 57; VI., 209
Micah stole a silver plate, VI., 209
Micah, altar erected by, VI., 210
Micah, idol of, located at Baalbek, VI., 375
Micah, idol of, the wars against the, occurred in Shebat, VI., 464
Micah, idol of, possessed by Manasseh, IV., 279; VI., 375

Micah, sanctuary of, the images of, IV., 50; VI., 13, 209.
Micaiah, the prophet, the time of the activity of, IV., 187; VI., 311
Micaiah, called the man of God, VI., 167
Micaiah, prophesy of, concerning Ahab, VI., 312, 313
Micaiah, wounded in the war against the Arameans, VI., 313
Micaiah, Micah identified with, VI., 355
Micaiah, son of Imlah, VI., 355.
Mice, pair of, in Noah's ark, I., 37
Mice, plague of, inflicted upon the Egyptians, IV., 62; VI., 223
Mice gnawed through metal vessels, VI., 252
Mice, sent against the Philistines, VI., 252
Mice caused the defeat of the Assyrians, VI., 363
Mice, see also Mouse,
Michael, the functions of, I., 9, 94, 136, 385; V., 71, 164, 170; VI., 74, 159, 173, 246
Michael, one of the archangels, I., 17, 53, 100, 102, 242, 303; IV., 150, 301, 334; VI., 82
Michael, band of, objected to the creation of man, I., 53
Michael comes to the terrestial Paradise, I., 100
Michael, the name of, I., 231; III., 231; V., 224
Michael, the contest between Sammael and, I., 231, 313
Michael walked between the other two angels, I., 242
Michael, the greatest of the angels, I., 244, 302, 303, 385; II., 214; V., 70, 159, 377
Michael never sat on a four-footed animal, I., 300
Michael ascended heaven in the twinkling of an eye, I., 300
Michael, tears of, changed into precious stones, I., 300
Michael recited Grace after meals, I., 301
Michael, a heavenly fire consumed the food offered to, I., 301; V., 266
Michael burnt in fire an adulterous couple, I., 303
Michael prays for the souls of the wicked, I., 304
Michael, the prayer of, saved the soul equal in sins and virtues, I., 304
Michael adorned the angel of death with beauty, I., 305, 306
Michael, the leader of the heavenly choir, I., 386; III., 231; V., 25, 306
Michael, weeping of, I., 300, 301, 302; III., 449, 467; VI., 159
Michael, the guises assumed by, I., 384; II., 282; IV., 434; VI., 34, 478
Michael produced fire by touching earth with his finger, I., 384
Michael, the elements from which he was created, I., 385; V., 22, 70; VI., 66
Michael feared lest he be burnt in fire by the angels of Arabot, I., 386
Michael, the message of, to each nation, II., 214
Michael, appeared in the burning bush, II., 303
Michael and Gabriel, III., 25; V., 4, 21, 71, 72
Michael, abode of, in heaven, III., 231–2; V., 22; VI., 82
Michael fails to capture Behemoth, V., 43
Michael alone bears the title prince, V., 71
Michael informed the fallen angels of the Deluge, V., 170
Michael, identical with Metatron, V., 305; VI., 173
Michael placed a brick under the throne of God, V., 437
Michael, high priest greater than, VI., 78
Michael beat out the golden plates of the pattern of the candlestick, VI., 79–80
Michael, a witness to the heavenly deed, VI., 246
Michael traverses the world with one stroke, VI., 326
Michael, one of the Seraphim, VI., 360
Michael sacrificed on the site of the Temple altar, VI., 440
Michael, the Temple destroyed by, VI., 392

Michael in mourning at the destruction of the Temple, III., 450
Michael, the activity of, in the Messianic era, IV., 234; VI., 272–3, 341, 438
Michael presents the soul to God, I., 70
Michael escaped falling from heaven by the help of God, I., 231
Michael, the forerunner of the Shekinah, II., 303
Michael present when God proclaimed the new moon, II., 362
Michael could bring sacrifices for God, III., 372
Michael, hands of, bound by God, IV., 301
Michael, the appearance of, indicates the presence of the Shekinah, V., 416
Michael came with a drawn sword to kill Abimelech, V., 244
Michael and Abraham, I., 231, 241, 245, 281, 299, 303–306; V., 212, 237
Michael and Adam, I., 64, 97, 100; V., 71, 122, 125
Michael kept Ahasuerus awake, IV., 43
Michael brought Asenath from Palestine, V., 337
Michael destroyed the army of the Assyrians, VI., 362, 363
Michael destroyed Babylon, VI., 431
Michael turned against Balaam, VI., 127
Michael, Barak received revelations through, VI., 195
Michael taught Cain how to cultivate the ground, I., 106
Michael wanted to save Daniel's companions from the fire, VI., 417
Michael, secrets revealed to Elijah by, VI., 331
Michael took Enoch up to heaven, I., 135
Michael drew up the bill of sale for Esau's birthright, V., 284
Michael helped Esther to take the scepter from Ahasuerus, IV., 429
Michael assisted Eve, I., 94, 106
Michael interpreted Isaac's dreams, I., 241, 244, 300, 301, 302, 334; V., 237, 284, 305
Michael, the guardian angel of Israel, I., 5, 385; III., 17, 449; IV., 301, 406, 433; V., 4, 205, 305, 415; VI., 6, 78, 391
Michael, the guardian angel of Jacob, I., 313, 385, 386–7, 388; V., 271, 285, 306, 365
Michael wrestled with Jacob, I., 333, 372, 384, 385, 386, 387; V., 284, 301, 306, 310
Michael slew Jannes and Jambres, II., 29
Michael, the angel who appeared to Joshua, IV., 7; VI., 173
Michael saved Joshua the high priest from death, VI., 426
Michael compelled Judah to notice Tamar, V., 334
Michael brought the pledges to Tamar, II., 35; V., 335
Michael considered himself as important as Judah, V., 335
Michael took Levi up to heaven, I., 387; V., 307
Michael rescued Lot, I., 255, 302
Michael acted as intermediary between Mordecai and Esther, IV., 421
Michael and Moses, II., 282, 316; III., 89, 449, 472; V., 334–335, 415; VI., 159, 160, 195, 467
Michael attended the funeral of Nadab and Abihu, III., 191
Michael dragged Nebuchadnezzar into the Holy of Holies, IV., 333–334
Michael, Reuben corresponds to, III., 231–238; VI., 81–82
Michael, the reply of, to Sarah, I., 302
Michael and Satan, I., 64; VI., 159
Michael, message of, to Seth, I., 94, 102
Michael pinned the children of Shemhazai under the earth, I., 148
Michael a witness to the marriage of Solomon's daughter, IV., 176
Michael, father of Sethur, III., 265
Michael, one of the names of Barak, VI., 195
Michael received revelations from Deborah, VI., 195.
Michal, the genealogy of, IV., 76, 116; VI., 238, 239, 274
Michal, the names of the husbands of, IV., 76, 116; VI., 192, 198, 220, 238, 239, 254, 273
Michal and David, IV., 116, 117; VI., 274, 459

Michal used phylacteries, **IV.**, 116–117; **VI.**, 274
Michal adopted the five children of her sister, **IV.**, 116; **VI.**, 274
Michal, beauty of, **IV.**, 116; **V.**, 80; **VI.**, 273
Michal, called Eglah, **IV.**, 116; **VI.**, 273
Michal died giving birth to a child, **IV.**, 117; **VI.**, 274
Michal, a woman of valor, **V.**, 258
Michal, alluded to in Proverbs, **VI.**, 274.
Microcosm, conception of, **V.**, 64, 65, 388.
Mid air, Azza and Azazel suspended in, **III.**, 472
Mid air, the suspension of hailstones in, **IV.**, 10
Mid air, David suspended in, **IV.**, 108
Mid air, the floating of the golden calves of Bethel in, **IV.**, 245
Mid air, see also Air.
Midian, the son of Keturah, **II.**, 39, 289; **V.**, 410
Midian, the grandfather of Molad, **II.**, 39
Midian, Jethro resided in, **II.**, 254, 255, 327
Midian, the stay of Moses in, **II.**, 289, 295, 328, 337; **III.**, 353, 408; **V.**, 404, 406; **VI.**, 143
Midian, Elders of, were magicians, **III.**, 357
Midian, Elders of, were Balak's messengers to Balaam, **III.**, 357; **VI.**, 124
Midian hated Israel, **III.**, 406, 408
Midian, idols of, **IV.**, 39
Midian, located near Moab, **VI.**, 143
Midian, Moses' last campaign against, **III.**, 405, 406, 410, 412.
Midianite, Moses' wife a, **III.**, 384
Midianite kings, the five, the death of, **III.**, 403
Midianite kings, the five, flew in the air, **III.**, 409
Midianite women enticed Israel at Shittim, **III.**, 404, 412, 413, 414; **VI.**, 136
Midianite women of marriageable age executed by the Israelites, **III.**, 413
Midianite priests, Aud one of the, **IV.**, 39.
Midianites, the sale of Joseph to the, **II.**, 7, 15–16, 17, 19, 37, 39–40, 108; **V.**, 330
Midianites sold Joseph as a slave, **III.**, 409
Midianites, afraid of Simon, **II.**, 16
Midianites prepared to fight the sons of Jacob, **II.**, 16
Midianites, the journey of the, to Gilead, **II.**, 18
Midianites aided the sons of Seir, **II.**, 156
Midianites, defeated by Hadad, **II.**, 164
Midianites, relations of the Moabites to the, **II.**, 164; **III.**, 354, 404–405; **V.**, 373; **VI.**, 122, 142
Midianites, aided by the sons of Keturah, **II.**, 164
Midianites, the punishment of the, **III.**, 405
Midianites, the tribes of Transjordania enriched by the spoils of, **III.**, 415
Midianites, wars against the, **IV.**, 39, 41, 400; **VI.**, 199, 200, 248
Midianites incited Moabites against Israel, **VI.**, 123
Midianites, young boys of the, spared by the Israelites, **VI.**, 145
Midianites, the witch of En-dor one of the, **VI.**, 236.
Midnight, God goes to the pious in Paradise at, **I.**, 44
Midnight, the slaying of the first-born of the Egyptians took place at, **II.**, 366; **V.**, 434
Midnight, Moses rose at, while serving on Joshua, **III.**, 437
Midnight, the blowing of the north wind at, **VI.**, 98
Midnight, termed the acceptable time, **VI.**, 98
Midnight, the vibration of David's harp at, **VI.**, 101
Midnight, praying at, **VI.**, 262
Midnight, evil spirits call at, **VI.**, 226.
Midrash of the Chaldees, the author of, **I.**, 174
Midrash, one of the three parts of the oral law, **III.**, 79; **VI.**, 448
Midrash, contained in the second Tables of the Law, **III.**, 139.
Midwife, Noah praised God when taken from the hand of, **I.**, 145
Midwife bound a scarlet thread upon Zerah's hand, **II.**, 37

Midwife, Jochebed was a, **II.**, 261.
Midwives, ordered to kill all males born in the time of Nimrod, **I.**, 187
Midwives, Hebrew, in Egypt, commanded to slay male children at birth, **II.**, 251
Midwives, Egyptian, used by Israelitish women, **II.**, 257.
Migdol, vast number of Egyptian soldiers in, **III.**, 13.
Milcah, wife of Nahor, childless until the birth of Isaac, **I.**, 293; **III.**, 356; **V.**, 207
Milcah, the wife of Levi, **II.**, 196.
Mildew, grain stricken with, because of earth's sin, **I.**, 79
Mildew, the grain preserved by Joseph saved from, **II.**, 78.
Mile from the city, Manasseh found Joseph's brethren at a distance of, **II.**, 99
Mile, Moses' tent removed from Israel's Camp at a distance of a, **III.**, 132
Mile, Eliezer and Ishmael at a distance of a, from Moriah, **V.**, 250.
Military service, newly married men exempted from, **VI.**, 254.
Milk, River of, in Paradise, **I.**, 20, 132; **II.**, 315; **V.**, 159
Milk, Gabriel caused to flow, from Abraham's finger, **I.**, 189; **V.**, 210
Milk, Sarah had enough, to suckle all the babes at Isaac's circumcision, **I.**, 263
Milk, Israelite infants suckled, from a pebble, **II.**, 257
Milk, manna tasted like, **III.**, 44
Milk, water of Miriam's well tasted like, **III.**, 65
Milk of goats flowed freely in Palestine, **III.**, 271
Milk, Palestine a land flowing with, **III.**, 295
Milk, wine mingled with, given to Sisera, **IV.**, 37–38; **VI.**, 198
Milk and the serpent, the story of, **IV.**, 134–135
Milk of a lioness used as medicine, **IV.**, 174
Milk, found in the breast of men, **IV.**, 383; **VI.**, 459
Milk and meat served by Abraham to his guests, **V.**, 235.
Mill, use of the, introduced by the Jews into Babylon, **VI.**, 391
Mills of manna are in the third heaven, **III.**, 44.
Millennium, the eighth, no computation of time in the, **I.**, 135
Millennium will take place after 7,000 years, **V.**, 128.
Million kings subject to Shadad, **IV.**, 165
Million heroes slain by Shadad, **IV.**, 165
Million horses, Shadad rode on a, **IV.**, 165
Million provinces, Shadad the ruler of, **IV.**, 165
Million souls slain by Nebuzaradan, **IV.**, 304
Million and a thousand Egyptians drowned in the Red Sea, **VI.**, 8
Million and two hundred thousand angels descended on Sinai, **III.**, 92
Million and two hundred thousand prophets in Elijah's time, **VI.**, 343
Million and a half, the population of Nineveh, **IV.**, 250
Million and eight hundred and forty thousand angels snatched away the prayers of Israel, **III.**, 434.
Millions of fiery crowns adorn the angels, **I.**, 18
Millions of angels in the sixth heaven, **II.**, 308
Millions, the descendants of Noah before his death amounted to, **I.**, 175
Millions of Isaac's descendants, Og destined to see, **I.**, 263.
Millstone, Abimelech killed by a, **IV.**, 41
Millstones, corn was ground between, **II.**, 367
Millstones, dissolved by the waters of the Deluge, **V.**, 184.
Mina of gold, Potiphar's wife was willing to pay for Joseph, **II.**, 42.
Mind, fishes have the dullest, **V.**, 59
Mind of the serpent resembled man's before the fall, **V.**, 124.
Minhah prayer, introduced by Isaac, **I.**, 296
Minhah prayer, recited by Daniel in the presence of the king, **IV.**, 348

Minhah prayer, most acceptable to God, VI., 320
Minhah prayer, offered by Elijah, VI., 320.
Minor Prophets, books of, VI., 387, 448.
Mint, Jacob established a, for the people of Shechem, V., 313.
Minute of life, originally apportioned to David, I., 61
Minute, 94 myriads of demons slain in a, I., 141.
Minyan, needed for public divine service, I., 307, 308
Minyan, for nuptial benedictions, V., 260
Minyan, see also Ten.
Miracle, hole formed by a, found by the mouse in Noah's ark, I., 38
Miracle of the shrinking of the road, I., 294, 353; V., 260, 293
Miracle, in connection with the teraphim, I., 373
Miracle, the benediction recited over a, II., 167
Miracle of the speaking infant, II., 264
Miracle of a sword refusing to cut the neck of a saint, V., 406
"Miracle, My", the name of the altar built by Moses after the victory over Amalek, III., 63
Miracles, the night of, IV., 431; VI., 361, 475
Miracles, performed for Israel, I., 50–51; II., 245, 250, 264, 269, 302, 321, 322, 330, 334, 336, 341, 353–354, 357, 374; III., 7, 22, 39, 45, 53, 74, 89, 132, 159, 207, 277, 311–312, 337–338, 469; V., 207, 391, 427, 431, 433; VI., 6, 7, 116–117, 441
Miracles, performed for individuals, Abraham, I., 176, 202, 224, 263; V., 198; Bithiah, II., 267; Daniel, IV., 349; VI., 414; Daniel's companions, IV., 330; Elijah, IV., 197, 239; VI., 343; Elisha, IV., 239; VI., 343; Ezekiel, IV., 325, 326; Ezra, IV., 345, 358; VI., 447; Habakkuk, IV., 348; Hagar, I., 265; Hezekiah, IV., 271, 274; Isaac, I., 216, 263, 313; V., 253; Jacob, I., 336, 347, 348, 349; V., 424; Jesus, V., 16; Job, II., 228; Job's friends, II., 236; V., 387; Jochebed, II., 261; Joseph, II., 43; Joseph's brothers, II., 112; Methuselah, V., 165; Miriam, II., 261; Moses, II., 263, 282; Nimrod, I., 188; Noah, I., 145, 167; On, III., 301–302; Patriarchs, II., 255; Phinehas, III., 387; Prophets, VI., 101; Rachel, V., 299; Rebekah, I., 313; V., 264; Sarah, I., 297; II., 54; King of Sodom, I., 230; Spies in Jericho, V., 396; Zedekiah, IV., 336–337
Miracles, the theory underlying, I., 199; III., 34, 157; V., 68; VI., 6
Miracles, seven, in the course of history, I., 291; V., 246, 258; VI., 178
Miracles on the last day, V., 175
Miracles, part of the, performed in this world, V., 68
Miracles in the world to come performed in miniature in this world, VI., 422.
Miraculous power of God's voice, II., 328
Miraculous ripening of grain in eleven days, IV., 191
Miraculous utterance of unspoken words, IV., 434
Miraculous opening of the prison gates, V., 424, 425
Miraculous breaking of the weapons, V., 424
Miraculous opening of locked doors, VI., 461.
Miriam and Moses, I., 66; II., 265, 268, 269; III., 214, 256, 260, 261, 262, V., 398; VI., 90
Miriam, the high position of, II., 61; III., 261, 307, 308
Miriam, death and burial of, II., 148; III., 307, 308, 317, 326, 329; VI., 100, 107, 110, 113
Miriam, the corpse of, not ravaged by worms, II., 148; IV., 272
Miriam, a midwife, II., 251
Miriam, the name of, II., 253, 261; V., 393, 396
Miriam, married to Caleb, II., 253; VI., 186
Miriam, the names of the descendants of, II., 253, 254; III., 121, 154; VI., 81; V., 383, 393; VI., 63
Miriam, saved by a miracle, II., 261

Miriam danced at the remarriage of Amram, **II.**, 262
Miriam, a prophetess, **III.**, 52, 261, 307, 308; **VI.**, 116
Miriam, the prophecy of, **II.**, 264, 265; **V.**, 397
Miriam conducted the women in singing the song at the Red Sea, **III.**, 36, 260
Miriam received divine revelations, **III.**, 79, 256, 257
Miriam, afflicted with leprosy, **III.**, 214, 259, 262
Miriam explained the lighting of the candles, **III.**, 255
Miriam interrupted God in His speech, **III.**, 258
Miriam instructed the women, **III.**, 260
Miriam, shut out of the camp for seven days, **III.**, 260, 261
Miriam, piety of, **III.**, 261, 262, 308, 317
Miriam, not allowed to enter Palestine, **III.**, 308, 320
Miriam died sinless, **III.**, 444
Miriam supervises a class of women in Paradise, **V.**, 33
Miriam, a woman of valor, **V.**, 258
Miriam, Well of, the details concerning, **I.**, 265; **III.**, 48, 49, 52, 53–54, 65, 77, 261, 308, 309, 315, 317, 318, 339, 374, 427; **V.**, 242, 261, 279; **VI.**, 15, 19, 20, 21, 22, 27, 94, 116.
Mirod, Pharaoh's chief butler, details concerning, **II.**, 67.
Mirrors, contributed by the women to the Tabernacle, **III.**, 174, 175
Mirrors arouse sensual desires, **III.**, 175
Mirrors, the laver fashioned out of the, **III.**, 175
Mirrors, a proof of chastity, **VI.**, 70–71.
Miscarriages did not occur in Egypt during Jacob's sojourn, **V.**, 360.
Misfortune and Falsehood accepted in the ark, **I.**, 160–1.
Mishael, the cousin of Aaron, **III.**, 191
Mishael and Elzaphan attended the burial of Nadab and Abihu, **III.**, 214
Mishael, Daniel's companion, called the servant of God, **V.**, 381
Mishael, one of the three pillars of the world, **VI.**, 104
Mishael, one of the six pious men, **VI.**, 193
Mishael, see also Daniel, companions of,
Mishna, students of, in the seventh compartment of Eden, **I.**, 21
Mishna, 900 orders of, studied by Methuselah, **I.**, 141
Mishna, six orders of, **III.**, 193
Mishna, Moses received, in heaven, **III.**, 141
Mishna, Moses taught Joshua, **III.**, 433
Mishna Shabbat studied by Elisha, **IV.**, 244
Mishna, the number of treatises of, **VI.**, 446
Mishna, the authors of, **VI.**, 446
Mishna, revealed to Israel only, **VI.**, 446
Mishna, the origin of the, **VI.**, 448.
Missionary activity of Abraham, **I.**, 217, 219, 232, 233, 242, 270, 271, 273, 281; **V.**, 216, 220; **VI.**, 143
Missionary activity of the King of Sodom, **I.**, 230
Missionary activity of Jacob, **I.**, 316
Missionary activity of the Patriarchs, **II.**, 3; **V.**, 324
Missionary activity of Job, **II.**, 229–230
Missionary activity of Jethro, **III.**, 75
Missionary activity of Elijah, **IV.**, 202.
Miter of the priest atoned for pride, **III.**, 168, 169; **VI.**, 68.
Mixed choirs, the song at the Red Sea chanted by, **VI.**, 13
Mixed choirs, the Rabbis disapproved of, **VI.**, 13
Mixed choirs among the Essenes, **VI.**, 13
Mixed multitude, the number of, that left Egypt, **II.**, 375
Mixed multitude, not protected by the clouds of glory, **II.**, 375; **V.**, 439
Mixed multitude claimed their share in the Egyptian booty, **III.**, 68
Mixed multitude joined Israel after the Exodus, **III.**, 122–123, 244
Mixed multitude induced Israel to worship the Golden Calf, **III.**, 122–123, 127, 211; **VI.**, 53, 70
Mixed multitude, Moses persuaded God to permit him to take along, **III.**, 126

Mixed multitude, devoured by the heavenly fire, **III.**, 244; **VI.**, 70
Mixed multitude clamored for the flesh pots of Egypt, **III.**, 245
Mixed multitude demurred against Moses and Aaron, **III.**, 276
Mixed multitude, the two classes of, **V.**, 439
Mixed multitude tried to force Israel to return to Egypt, **VI.**, 3
Mixed multitude did not partake of the manna, **VI.**, 18
Mixed multitude married women of the tribe of Simon, **VI.**, 137
Mixed multitude, the offspring of, **VI.**, 137
Mixed seed, fields of Gentiles sown with, **VI.**, 208.
Mizpah, Jephthah offered judgeship at, **IV.**, 43
Mizpah, the assembly of Israel at, **IV.**, 64.
Mizraim, one of the builders of the Tower of Babel, **I.**, 220; **V.**, 201; **VI.**, 4
Mizraim came to the assistance of the Egyptians, **VI.**, 4.
Mizraim, the capital of Egypt, **II.**, 64, 74, 75; **V.**, 345, 347
Mizraim, Joseph looked for his brethren in, **II.**, 82
Mizraim, Jacob's sons resolved to destroy, **II.**, 106, 108
Mizraim, divided into twelve quarters, **II.**, 109
Mizraim and Raamses, the distance between, **II.**, 374
Mizraim, city of, the abode of Moses, **II.**, 374.
Moab, see also Ammon and Moab
Moab, Elimelech and his sons went to, **I.**, 221; **IV.**, 31
Moab, daughters of, Israel's sin with, **I.**, 363; **III.**, 170, 379, 381, 382, 404; **VI.**, 136
Moab, the idols of, **II.**, 334; **III.**, 352, 382, 383
Moab, desert of, God made a covenant with Israel a second time in, **III.**, 89
Moab, boundary of, Arnon located at, **III.**, 338
Moab, boundary of, Miriam's well disappeared at the, **III.**, 339
Moab, the meaning of the name of, **III.**, 351
Moab feared Israel, **III.**, 351–352, 357, 405–406; **VI.**, 142
Moab, Elders of, were Balak's messengers to Balaam, **III.**, 357
Moab, the war against, in David's time, **III.**, 405; **VI.**, 142
Moab, Joram's victory over, **IV.**, 190; **VI.**, 314, 315, 344
Moab, Moses' last campaign against, **VI.**, 142
Moab, the prohibition to wage war against, **III.**, 351, 352, 404; **IV.**, 182; **VI.**, 121, 122, 142
Moab, located near Midian, **VI.**, 143
Moab, names of the kings of, **II.**, 147; **III.**, 353; **IV.**, 85; **VI.**, 142
Moab, king of, a sun worshiper, **IV.**, 190
Moab, king of, the human sacrifice offered by, **IV.**, 190; **VI.**, 314–315
Moab, defeat of, **II.**, 164, 165, 166; **III.**, 352, 354; **IV.**, 47; **VI.**, 122.
Moabite, Hamudan a, **II.**, 39
Moabite king, Jesse killed by a, **IV.**, 81; **VI.**, 246
Moabite origin, David of, **IV.**, 75
Moabite king, kind to David's parents, **VI.**, 246
Moabites, see also Ammonites and Moabites
Moabites, aided by the Ammonites, **II.**, 166
Moabites, the destruction of Israel would be regarded as a sign of the impotence of God by the, **III.**, 279
Moabites, Israel permitted to enslave the, **III.**, 351
Moabites and Midian, the relations between, **III.**, 354 **V.**, 373; **VI.**, 122
Moabites, the unfriendliness of, towards Israel, **III.**, 357 **VI.**, 121, 188
Moabites, incited by the Midianites against Israel, **VI.**, 123
Moabites, identified with the Midianites, **III.**, 404–405; **VI.**, 142
Moabites, descended from Lot, **III.**, 381. 404

Moabites, the prohibition against intermarriage with the, IV., 33, 34, 75, 88–89; VI., 142, 189, 191, 193, 252
Moabites, success of, in their wars against the Gentiles, IV., 190
Moabites, Balaam's relation to, VI., 124
Moabites forfeited their claim to kind treatment from Israel, VI., 256
Moabitess, Pharaoh wanted his son to marry a, II., 170
Moabitess, Ruth a, I., 257; III., 351, 406; V., 243; VI., 143
Moabitesses, intermarriage with, forbidden, IV., 31, 32–33, 34; VI., 189, 191.
Modesty of Alef rewarded, I., 8
Modesty, the reward for, I., 8, 91 II., 34, 138; V., 166, 193, 226–227, 257
Modesty, lesson of, taught in man's late appearance on earth, I., 49
Modesty of God, I., 51; II., 304
Modesty of God, an example to man, I., 52
Modesty, a judge should possess, III., 68
Modesty of Sinai, III., 83, 84; VI., 31
Modesty, the greatness of, III., 140
Modesty, one of the qualifications of a prophet, III., 141
Modesty of the angels, III., 256; VI., 91
Modesty of the sons of the East, V., 295
Modesty of man, VI., 64
Modesty of Abraham, I., 239, 288; V., 226–227, 257; VI., 126
Modesty, Abel offered his sacrifice in, V., 136
Modesty of Benjamin, II., 101
Modesty of Enoch, I., 131, 138
Modesty, Ephraim rewarded for his, II., 138
Modesty of the Haranites, V., 295
Modesty of Isaac, V., 279, 280
Modesty of Jacob, I., 319
Modesty of Jacob's sons, II., 94
Modesty of Jared and Methuselah, V., 166
Modesty of Joktan, the reward for, V., 193
Modesty of Joseph, II., 69
Modesty of Moses, II., 305, 323; III., 59, 84, 85; V., 416; VI., 32
Modesty of the Persians and the Medes, V., 295
Modesty of Tamar, the reward for, II., 34
Modesty of Zipporah, II., 291.
Mohammed, the names of the wife and daughter of, V., 247
Mohammed, accusations against the Arabian Jews by, VI., 432.
Mohammedan pasha, David's tomb visited by, IV., 119
Mohammedans and the Sabbath, V., 110.
Molad, a grandson of Midian, II., 39.
Mole has no eyes, I., 40.
Moloch, the worship of, details concerning, I., 33; IV., 23, 153, 154, 266; V., 19, 20; VI., 255.
Moment, the cities of sin destroyed in a, V., 241
Moment, world remains without a leader for a, VI., 204.
Monarchos, the son of Kikanos, king of Ethiopia, II., 288, 289; V., 407.
Monarchy, the origin of, I., 185; V., 208; VI., 230.
Monday, an unlucky day, V., 39
Monday, Moses descended from heaven on a, VI., 56
Mondays and Thursdays, Patriarchs visit the Messiah on, I., 23
Mondays and Thursdays, reading from the Torah on, III., 40, 440; IV., 356
Mondays and Thursdays, court sessions on, IV., 356
Mondays and Thursdays, fasting on, VI., 56.
Money, coined at the birth of Isaac, I., 206
Money, coined by Abraham, the figures on the, I., 206; V., 216
Money, carried in a girdle, I., 356
Money, paid by Jacob for his estate, I., 395
Money, see also Coins.
Monkey and the dog, the story of, I., 36
Monkey, man acts like a, when he is intoxicated, I., 168
Monkey, slaughtered by Satan when planting the vine, I., 168; V., 190
Monkey, Noah washed the roots of the vine with the blood of a, V., 190.

Monkeys, the builders of the Tower of Babel changed into, I., 180; V., 203, 204
Monkeys, monsters with the likeness of, I., 423.
Monobaz, king of Adiabene, became a proselyte, VI., 412.
Monogamy, practiced by Adam and Job, II., 241
Monogamy of the dove, V., 60
Monogamy, Noah commanded the animals to obey the principle of, V., 187
Monogamy, raven advised the animals against, V., 187.
Monster, Angel of Death a, I., 306
Monster, killed by Zepho, II., 160; V., 372
Monster, Rome compared to a, III., 167
Monster, Adam regarded as a, V., 79
Monsters, I., 10
Monsters, the Leviathan pair are, I., 27
Monsters, the three, I., 30
Monsters, the man of the mountain one of the, I.,31
Monsters, two-headed, I., 114
Monsters, found by Anah, the shape of, I., 423; V., 323
Monsters, contest between the angels and the, V., 43
Monsters, descriptions of, V., 59
Monsters in the nether world, V., 143
Monsters, the builders of the Tower of Babel changed into, V., 203, 204
Monsters, Cainites were, IV., 132
Monsters, see also Adne Sadeh.
Month, foreknowledge of the events of each, given to Adam, I., 91
Month, Enoch appeared before his disciples once a, I., 128
Month, Joktan provided food for the twelve pious men for a, I., 176
Month, Abraham hid in the house of Noah and Shem for a, I., 205
Month, Terah worshiped each of his twelve idols every, I., 209
Month, Terah brought food to Abraham in the cave every, I., 209
Month, infants from the age of a, included in the census of the Levites, III., 225
Month, the better Israelites after eating the quails died after the lapse of a, III., 255
Month, horse races in the time of Solomon took place every, IV., 160–161
Month, lunar, the length of the, IV., 404
Month, Absalom clipped his hair once a, VI., 105
Months, nine, soul of embryo remains in the womb, I., 58
Months, the, corresponding to constellations written by Jacob on stones, II., 29
Months, the 12, of the year, II., 31
Monument, on Joshua's grave, IV., 17
Monument, erected by Jacob and Laban destroyed by David, IV., 93
Monument of Ayyub, V., 382
Monument, erected over David's tomb, VI., 276.
Moon, see also Sun and moon; and Sun, moon and stars
Moon, eclipse of, see Eclipse
Moon, creation of, I., 23, 83; V., 36, 108
Moon, light of, details concerning, I., 24, 26, 35, 80, 86, 132, 298; III., 149; V., 34, 36, 37, 40, 54; VI., 294
Moon light, shed by the pillar of cloud by night, III., 235
Moon bathes in a stream of hail, I., 25
Moon refuses to do its task because of the sinfulness of mankind, I., 25
Moon, size of, I., 26; V., 34, 36
Moon, threads of, become stars, I., 26
Moon, example of, mouse did not heed, I., 35
Moon, born and reborn often, I., 80
Moon, punished for the sin of Adam, I., 80
Moon laughed at the time of the fall of man, I., 80
Moon did not hide at the time of the fall of man, V., 102–3
Moon, angel of, I., 84; V., 164
Moon and the sun, the two Ethiopians, I., 99
Moon adds to the prayers of Adam, I., 99
Moon, signs of, Seriel taught men, I., 125
Moon, the changes of, seven bands of archangels arrange, I., 133; V., 159

Moon, the gates through which it enters, in the fourth heaven, I., 133
Moon did not shine during the Deluge, I., 163
Moon, seen sometimes by day, I., 213; V., 34, 35; VI., 125
Moon, Abraham first supposed the, to be divine, I., 189
Moon, Abraham did not see the, for 13 years, V., 209
Moon, worshiped by the cities of sin, I., 256
Moon and the sun, the hour at which they are both in the skies, I., 256
Moon in Joseph's dream stands for Joseph's mother, II., 8
Moon, Judah rode upon the, II., 211
Moon, warmed by Mars, II., 307
Moon, movements of, God showed, to Moses, II., 362
Moon, Aaron compared to, III., 75
Moon worships God by day, III., 116; VI., 49
Moon, one of the seven planets, III., 151
Moon, figure of, on Issachar's flag, III., 237
Moon, the Jewish calendar determined by observation of the, III., 282
Moon, well of Beeroth shone like the, III., 338
Moon, Joshua's face shone like the, III., 441
Moon, Joshua described as the, IV., 4; VI., 170
Moon, the symbol of Israel and the Just, V., 34
Moon, severe treatment of, acknowledged by God, V., 34
Moon, originally an independent planet, V., 36
Moon, the full, on the fourth day of creation, V., 36
Moon, invisible on the New Year, V., 38
Moon has likeness of a woman, V., 40
Moon, the face of the Sibyl in the, V., 275
Moon, the man in the, has Jacob's face, V., 275
Moon, man in the, see also Man in the moon
Moon, etymology of the name, V., 40
Moon slipped in heaven, reason for, V, 40
Moon, wife of the sun, V., 41
Moon, the slave of mortal men, V., 68
Moon, a witness for and against man, V., 102
Moon-god, called Juno, V., 217
Moon, full, Egyptians offered sacrifices on the day of, V., 430
Moon, Asherah called the, VI., 202.
Moor-hen, the guardian of the shamir, the suicide of, IV., 168.
Moral lesson may be derived from nature, V., 60.
Morality, state of, in ancient Israel, IV., 33, 34; VI., 212, 213.
Mordecai, genealogy of, I., 338; II., 100, 114, 147; III., 204; IV., 381, 396, 398; VI., 458, 459, 463
Mordecai, the weeping of, I., 338; IV., 418; VI., 469
Mordecai put on sackcloth as a sign of mourning, II., 31, 100
Mordecai, the master of Media, II., 147
Mordecai and Ahasuerus, II., 114; III., 204; IV., 391, 445; VI., 460–461, 466, 480
Mordecai and Haman, II., 150; IV., 395, 396, 397–399, 430, 432; VI., 464, 480
Mordecai, in charge of the feast of Shushan, IV., 370
Mordecai, fasting of, IV., 374
Mordecai, prayer of, IV., 374, 417–418, 437, 438, 440–441; VI., 469
Mordecai and Esther, IV., 380, 383, 384, 387, 388, 445; VI., 459, 460, 467, 471
Mordecai, academy of, in Shushan, IV., 383
Mordecai, a member of the Sanhedrin, IV., 382, 391
Mordecai, a master of 70 languages, IV., 382, 391; VI., 459
Mordecai, the etymology of the names of, IV., 382
Mordecai observed the dietary laws, IV., 382
Mordecai, exiled with Jeconiah, IV., 383; VI., 459
Mordecai, modesty of, IV., 388
Mordecai, piety of, IV., 392

Mordecai, wisdom of, IV., 446
Mordecai, given the position of Bigthan and Teresh, IV., 390
Mordecai tried to secure permission to rebuild the Temple, IV., 391
Mordecai asks the school children the scriptural verses they studied, IV., 414; VI., 468
Mordecai, dream of, IV., 419–420; VI., 461, 470
Mordecai, dressed in sackcloth, IV., 419
Mordecai, one of the prophets, VI., 432
Mordecai, the procession in honor of, IV., 438, 440; VI., 476–477
Mordecai, king of the Jews, IV., 445; VI., 480
Mordecai, rank of, as a scholar, IV., 445
Mordecai, figure of, on the coins struck by him, IV., 445; V., 216
Mordecai, the custom of greeting with the name of God lasted until the time of, VI., 191
Mordecai, identified with Malachi, VI., 432
Mordecai, the return of the exiles under, VI., 440
Mordecai, a member of the Great Synagogue, VI., 447
Mordecai, willing to suffer martyrdom, VI., 458
Mordecai would not interrupt the recitation of the Shema', VI., 477
Mordecai recited Psalm 136, VI., 477
Mordecai composed the Great Hallel, VI., 477.
Moriah, Abraham consecrated as a priest at, I., 274
Moriah, the Akedah took place on, I., 278, 279, 280, 282, 293, 311; II., 327; III., 84; IV., 48; V., 250
Moriah, the prayer of Isaac and Rebekah for children on, I., 312; V., 271
Moriah, the academy of Shem and Eber located on, I., 314
Moriah, Mt., Mt. Sinai originally a part of, I., 349; III., 84; VI., 32
Moriah, Jacob spent the night at, I., 349, 350, 388; V., 289
Moriah and Beer-sheba, the distance between, I., 349
Moriah, the earth shrank from, to Haran, I., 353; V., 293
Moriah, etymology of, the name of, III., 84; V., 253
Moriah, ram sacrificed by Abraham on, IV., 101
Moriah, Adam erected an altar on, V., 117
Moriah, dust from, used in the formation of Adam, V., 117
Moriah, the gate to Paradise, V., 117, 126
Moriah, the Temple mount identical with, V., 253
Moriah, rendered Amorite by the Peshitta, V., 253.
Morning, the sun reaches the east in the, I., 25
Morning, the sun passes Paradise in the, V., 37
Morning, soul of the embryo carried to Paradise in the, I., 57
Morning, the pillar of salt appears again in the, I., 255
Morning prayers, the time of, I., 256
Morning prayers, recited by David, VI., 253
Morning prayer, see also Prayer
Morning, Abraham appeared before the beadle of Hebron in the, I., 307
Morning, the angel stopped wrestling with Jacob in the, I., 385, 388; V., 305–306
Morning song of the angels, I., 386; V., 306
Morning, Joseph's brethren left in the, II., 99
Morning star, the eyes of Moses and Aaron compared to, II., 332
Morning, third hour of, kings rise in, II., 368
Morning, fourth hour of, Solomon slept until, IV., 129
Morning watch, Abraham got ready to sacrifice Isaac at the, III., 20
Morning, manna fell in the, III., 50
Morning sleep, pleasantness of, III., 92
Morning, Pharaoh went to the Nile every, V., 430.
Mortal nature of the demons, V., 109
Mortal, man created, V., 129, 130.

Mortality of angels, V., 24
Mortality, sleep a sign of, V., 86
Mortality of man, Adam's descendants rejoiced in, V., 128
Mortality of man permits him to do the will of God, V., 128.
Mortar, Isaac handed, to Abraham for the altar, I., 280
Mortar, Hebrew children used as, III., 25; VI., 7
Mortar, letters sealed with, IV., 268
Mortar, carried by Nabopolassar, V., 392
Mortar, mixed with the water of the Euphrates, VI., 280.
Moryon, the son of Pharaoh, II., 297.
Morviedero, Amaziah died in, VI., 355.
Mosaic Law, the abrogation of, VI., 174.
Moserah, the quarrel at, III., 333
Moserah, mourning rites for Aaron at, III., 334; VI., 114.
Moses, the titles given to, II., 308; III., 319, 321, 322, 328, 429, 430, 475, 481; V., 208, 397, 402, 404, 420, 422, 424; VI., 46, 165, 166–167, 245
Moses, the unique position of, III., 401–402, 429; VI., 142
Moses excelled all pious men, III., 468, 479–480; VI., 148, 159, 166
Moses was half-man, half God, III., 481; VI., 166
Moses surpassed the entire creation, III., 480, 481
Moses counted as much as all the Israelites together, III., 34, 466
Moses, the faithful servant of God, III., 384, 420, 427, 473; IV., 34; V., 381; VI., 147, 161
Moses described as king of Israel, II., 316; III., 67, 142, 153–154, 187, 188, 251, 286, 288, 296, 298, 384, 421, 455; V., 404, 422; VI., 28, 60, 75, 154
Moses, the faithful shepherd, II., 300–303; IV., 308, 309, 416; V., 414; VI., 397, 468
Moses, teacher and judge of Israel, III., 67, 68, 420
Moses, as the son of Amram, a derogatory epithet, II., 294, 310; III., 297, 310, 312, 349, 384, 427, 432, 464, 468, 476, 477, 478, 479; IV., 305, 306, 309, 411; VI., 102
Moses, physical qualities of, II., 267, 271, 285, 326, 353, 442; V., 399, 401, 422; VI., 120
Moses, the face of, the radiance of, II., 285; III., 93, 119, 137, 143–144, 185, 400, 438, 441, 467, 468, 471, 479; V., 397; VI., 37, 50, 57, 60–61, 74, 142, 151, 164
Moses, voice of, the strength of, II., 374; III., 92; V., 436, 438; VI., 36, 95, 164
Moses, the precocity of, II., 264, 271; III., 468; V., 135, 270, 401
Moses, the moral qualities of, II., 275–7, 338, 368, 301; III., 66, 72, 107, 118 177, 192, 253, 295, 543; V., 403, 412; VI., 49, 162, 166
Moses, continence of, III., 256, 258, 394, 472, 480; IV., 260; VI., 90, 140, 356
Moses, modesty of, II., 305, 323, 339; III., 59, 118, 126, 141, 168, 209, 242, 256, 336, 393, 413; V., 416; VI., 61, 91, 97, 140
Moses, the unusual intellectual attainments of, II., 275; V., 403
Moses, wisdom of, III., 14, 141, 248, 251, 294, 400
Moses identified with Heman and Musaeus, IV., 130, 401, 402; VI., 283
Moses, parents of, II., 258–261
Moses, the foster-mother of, the name of, II., 271, 278, 281; V., 33, 398, 399, 435; VI., 186, 297
Moses born after seven months of pregnancy, V., 400
Moses, birth of, II., 252, 254, 262, 265; V., 213, 397, 402; VI., 168
Moses, the twenty sixth generation after Adam, VI., 30
Moses, the seventh generation from Abraham, V., 395, 460
Moses, the names of, details concerning, I., 239; II., 269–270; III., 80, 131; V., 232, 271, 400–401, 402, 403; VI., 55
Moses, the repetition of the name of, II., 305, 308; III., 85, 210
Moses, the eulogy attached to the name of, VI., 316
Moses, the circumcision of, II., 267; III., 468; V., 273, 399

Moses, infancy of, II., 269–272; V., 399, 401
Moses, rescue of, from the water, II., 265–269; III., 200; IV., 3; V., 395, 398
Moses, education of, II., 275; III., 353; IV., 3; V., 402–403
Moses, visit of, to Goshen, II., 279; V., 406
Moses, flight of, from Pharaoh, II., 282–285; III., 239, 417; V., 404, 406; VI., 90
Moses slew the Egyptian taskmaster, II., 280, 291, 351; III., 239, 428; V., 406, 409; VI., 159
Moses, the general of the Egyptians, V., 408
Moses envied by the Egyptians, V., 409
Moses, king of Ethiopia, the details concerning, II., 286–289; V., 407–410
Moses, the wives of, II., 286, 287, 288; 290, 291–295; III., 64, 255, 384; V., 409, 412; VI., 90, 136, 162
Moses lived apart from his wife from the time of his election by God, II., 316; V., 419, 420
Moses, the return of, to Egypt, II., 295, 326–331; V., 422
Moses afflicted with leprosy, II., 321; III., 214, 303; V., 421
Moses knew how to cure leprosy, III., 260
Moses, the Egyptian plagues inflicted by, II., 341, 348, 351, 354
Moses refused to leave his house during the night of the paschal meal, II., 368–369; V., 435
Moses, paschal lamb of, the fragrance of Paradise attached to, II., 364
Moses did not know the law concerning the offering of the paschal lamb in case of impurity, III., 215
Moses, the engravings made by, II., 182; III., 122
Moses divided the Red Sea, I., 50; VI., 6
Moses receives the Torah, II., 270; III., 114–119, 424; V., 183, 404; VI., 49, 77, 167
Moses, the ascensions of, II., 141, 305–315; III., 67, 85, 109, 133, 141, 142, 143, 305, 424, 429, 446, 469, 477, 481; V., 157, 161, 334, 416–418; VI., 46, 47, 152
Moses subsisted on the glory of the Shekinah while in heaven, III., 143, 429; V., 236; VI., 60
Moses only abode in the vicinity of heaven, III., 158; VI., 37, 322–323
Moses, visit of, to Paradise and Hell, II., 309–316; III., 477; V., 418, 419; VI., 165
Moses, Law of, the Torah called, II., 309; III., 429
Moses instructed in the Torah by God, II., 315; VI., 150
Moses, the angels strive for the Torah with, III., 109–114
Moses read aloud to Israel the whole Torah, III., 89; VI., 34
Moses awoke Israel on the day of revelation, III., 92
Moses made a covenant with Israel in the desert of Moab, III., 89
Moses forgot the Torah out of fear of the angels, III., 114
Moses and his companions observed the Torah, III., 127, 440
Moses broke the tables of the law, I., 139; III., 129, 429; VI., 54, 307
Moses made the second tables of the law, VI., 59
Moses, distinction of, due to the Torah, III., 142
Moses and his descendants, Torah intended originally for, III., 141; VI., 59
Moses learned Torah by day and repeated it by night, III., 143; VI., 61
Moses expounded the Torah in 70 languages, III., 439
Moses wrote 13 scrolls of the Torah, III., 439
Moses, the writing of the Torah by, III., 143; VI., 13, 47, 134, 443–444
Moses made use of written and oral sources for the compilation of Genesis, VI., 48
Moses, God wrote the Torah at the request of, III., 469

Moses the interpreter of the sacred laws, **VI.**, 47
Moses spent a sleepless night pondering over a difficult passage in the Bible, **VI.**, 111
Moses, the Halakah revealed to, on Sinai, **II.**, 326; **VI.**, 284
Moses, the law promulgated by, concerning spoils became obsolete in later times, **V.**, 225
Moses, three things done by, on his own authority, **VI.**, 54
Moses prophesied in 71 languages, **II.**, 322; **VI.**, 375
Moses, prophetic faculty of, the nature of, **III.**, 68, 107, 108, 289; **VI.**, 44
Moses, mouth of, Shekinah spoke through, **VI.**, 36
Moses extended his prophetic spirit over elders, **III.**, 200
Moses, prophecies of, confirmed by the prophets, **VI.**, 45
Moses and the other prophets, the differences between, **III.**, 107–108; **VI.**, 44–45
Moses described as the greatest prophet, **III.**, 356, 422, 424; **V.**, 404; **VI.**, 125, 164, 165, 245, 282, 317, 385
Moses, shown the future history of Israel and of mankind, **III.**, 127, 136, 398, 443; **V.**, 82, 404; **VI.**, 57, 141, 151, 155
Moses, the doctrines of the future scholars revealed to, **III.**, 116
Moses, the number of cases that could not be decided by, **VI.**, 140–141
Moses, things not known to, revealed to Akiba, **VI.**, 48
Moses took especial delight in the doctrines of R. Eliezer, **III.**, 116
Moses possessed the book of Raziel, **I.**, 157
Moses read the Book of Adam, **III.**, 154
Moses, the heavenly secrets revealed to, **III.**, 469; **VI.**, 151
Moses, revealer of mystic doctrines, **V.**, 414
Moses, 49 gates of wisdom open to, **III.**, 141; **IV.**, 130; **VI.**, 284
Moses could not follow Akiba's discussion, **III.**, 115
Moses, the things difficult for, to understand, **II.**, 362; **III.**, 160, 219; **VI.**, 62, 65, 79, 165–166
Moses instructed in the regulation of the calendar, **V.**, 432; **VI.**, 125
Moses made a fence around the law, **VI.**, 44
Moses instituted the daily prayers, **VI.**, 449
Moses instituted the custom of two meals a day, **III.**, 50
Moses instituted preaching in the synagogues, **III.**, 173; **VI.**, 70
Moses, the raising and lowering of the hands of, the explanation of, **III.**, 61; **VI.**, 25
Moses burnt the Golden Calf, **III.**, 129, 130, 427; **VI.**, 55
Moses, Spirit of, partly given to the elders of Israel, **III.**, 251, 252; **VI.**, 359
Moses and the Tabernacle, **III.**, 85, 153–154, 179, 182, 190, 210, 236, 250; **VI.**, 63, 72, 75
Moses allotted the tasks to the sons of Gershon and Merari, **III.**, 230
Moses, the camp started moving only by order of, **III.**, 235–236
Moses divided the priests and Levites into eight sections, **III.**, 228
Moses, Tent of, details concerning, **III.**, 132; **VI.**, 56, 59, 105
Moses and the sending of the spies, **III.**, 264, 266, 269; **VI.**, 92, 93
Moses, the census taken by, **III.**, 193; **IV.**, 112
Moses, the bad effect of anger on, **III.**, 51, 192, 311–414, 413; **VI.**, 19, 145–146
Moses and the striking of the rock in anger, **III.**, 43, 52, 310, 312, 319; **VI.**, 204
Moses, the sins of, **III.**, 417, 425, 444; **VI.**, 109, 148, 149
Moses, the daily reception given to, **III.**, 322; **VI.**, 111
Moses, the serpent of brass made by, **III.**, 336; **VI.**, 115
Moses, the song of, **III.**, 31; **VI.**, 25, 46, 155, 160

Moses composed the song at the Red Sea, III., 34, 338; VI., 13, 116
Moses had no part in the song to the well, III., 339
Moses, punishment of, II., 292; III., 314, 395; VI., 140, 142
Moses and the Sabbath law, II., 278; V., 405; VI., 19, 85, 119
Moses, prayer of, at the Red Sea, III., 14, 15–16, 21; VI., 5
Moses, prayer of, in behalf of various individuals, II., 351, 353, 357, 359, 360; III., 192, 260, 265, 270, 297, 306, 327, 342, 454–6; V., 429; VI., 103, 105
Moses drew a circle about himself in which he prayed, III., 260, 418; VI., 92, 147
Moses, prayer of, for protection against the demons, III., 186
Moses, prayer of, the angels would not carry to heaven, III., 418
Moses, prayer of, to be spared from the angel of death, II., 308–309
Moses, prayer of, for the suspension of the divine judgment against him, III., 419–428
Moses, prayers of, the number of, VI., 147
Moses, prayers of, other details concerning, II., 313; III., 127, 139, 356, 419, 426, 472; IV., 10; VI., 53, 55, 149
Moses intervenes in behalf of Israel, III., 124, 133, 380, 381; IV., 309, 416; VI., 173
Moses, Israel's affection for, III., 408
Moses, reluctance of, to be Israel's redeemer, II., 316–320, 321, 326, 341; III., 422–423, 425; VI., 148
Moses took the census of Israel, III., 146, 226
Moses obtained God's pardon for Israel, III., 116, 292, 374, 417, 425, 428, 434
Moses blamed for Israel's sin, III., 124–128, 144, 247; VI., 61, 86
Moses the intermediator between God and Israel, III., 106–109, 474; VI., 165, 195
Moses instructed Israel in the laws, III., 67, 68, 173, 209, 218, 274, 350; VI., 70
Moses elevated for the sake of Israel, III., 51, 125, 283, 403, 464; VI., 53, 98
Moses endangered his life for the sake of Israel, II., 277, 278, 304–305; III., 131, 141, 295, 407, 419, 455; V., 405; VI., 49, 55, 458
Moses, the blessing of, bestowed upon Israel, I., 335; II., 147; III., 69, 187, 198, 379, 452–462; VI., 28, 74, 133, 153, 180
Moses, leadership of, over Israel, II., 61, 301; III., 247, 248, 294, 397, 425; VI., 141
Moses rebuked Israel for their sins, III., 183, 254, 311, 328, 348, 349, 350, 420, 425, 440, 452; VI., 73, 90, 147
Moses, Israel the people of, VI., 49, 168
Moses maltreated by Israel, III., 38, 41–42, 51, 69, 176, 177, 292, 304, 313, 318, 327, 328, 334, 397; V., 409; VI., 5, 72, 115
Moses, one of the seven shepherds of Israel, II., 316
Moses, prayers of, in behalf of Israel, III., 39, 51, 59, 60, 61, 116, 124, 126, 131, 133, 138, 140, 244, 280–1, 296, 336, 374, 396–397, 417, 425, 427, 428; IV., 432; VI., 53, 55, 56, 61, 97, 141, 168
Moses and Israel, other details concerning, II., 277, 278, 318, 320, 321; III., 14, 31, 42, 60, 69, 88, 311, 335, 336, 427, 441; IV., 27; VI., 4, 28, 115, 117
Moses, the prayer learned by, from the angels, V., 25, 366, 417
Moses, victory of, over the angels, III., 480; VI., 166
Moses refused the aid of the angel, IV., 7; VI., 173
Moses learned from the angels about the destruction of the Temple, IV., 306
Moses, Michael's relations with, V., 334–335, 415
Moses, the angel in the guise of, V., 406; VI., 34
Moses, Gabriel appeared to, V , 415
Moses protected by the angels, II., 280, 283; III., 26, 305, 435

Moses, the angels inimical to, **II.**, 328; **III.**, 124, 125, 137, 138, 450; **V.**, 423, **VI.**, 46, 47, 50, 53, 57, 105
Moses and Sammael, **III.**, 466–471, 475–479
Moses attacked by Satan, **II.**, 295; **V.**, 423, 434
Moses, Ariel's encounter with, **V.**, 310–311
Moses afraid of the angels, **V.**, 417
Moses, the name of the teacher of, **II.**, 309; **III.**, 114, 232, 419, 467; **VI.**, 47, 158
Moses, the angels slain by, **II.**, 328; **III.**, 110
Moses slandered by Aaron and Miriam, **I.**, 66; **III.**, 214, 255–258; **VI.**, 90
Moses, Abel's soul entered into, **V.**, 142
Moses resembled Abraham, **VI.**, 47
Moses tested Bezalel's wisdom, **III.**, 155
Moses, Balak planned to seduce, by Cozbi, **III.**, 383, 384
Moses forgot the law concerning the case of Zimri, **III.**, 385
Moses eulogized by Caleb, **III.**, 273
Moses killed Chanethotes in self defence, **V.**, 408
Moses, Dathan and Abiram the enemies of, **II.**, 279–280, 281, 295, 327; **III.**, 294, 296, 297; **V.**, 406; **VI.**, 102
Moses symbolized by the pebbles of David, **VI.**, 251
Moses, disciple of, Elijah designated as, **IV.**, 233; **VI.**, 317
Moses imitated by Esther, **IV.**, 430
Moses, the contradictions between Isaiah and, **IV.**, 279; **VI.**, 373–374
Moses, Jannes and Jambres, the opponents of, **II.**, 335; **V.**, 425
Moses summoned by Jeremiah, **IV.**, 306
Moses, allusion of, to Jeremiah, **VI.**, 385
Moses, dealings of, with Jethro, **II.**, 290, 292, 293, 294, 295, 300, 327; **III.**, 64, 65, 66–67, 310–311; **V.**, 300, 410, 421, 422, 423; **VI.**, 134, 232
Moses, Job a contemporary of, **V.**, 381
Moses attended to the burial of Joseph, **II.**, 19, 181, 182; **III.**, 5, 122, 141; **V.**, 376; **VI.**, 1, 209
Moses and Joshua, the relations between, **III.**, 59, 61, 62, 265, 399, 400, 401, 436–439, 440, 451, 452, 466; **VI.**, 93, 141, 142, 150, 153, 158, 169
Moses pleads in vain with Korah, **III.**, 292–8; **VI.**, 104
Moses listened to the songs chanted by Korah's sons, **III.**, 302
Moses abused by Korah, **III.**, 289–292; **VI.**, 100
Moses saved Micah by a miracle, **IV.**, 48
Moses, the story of, the source for the account of Nimrod's slaughter of the innocents, **V.**, 209
Moses and the Patriarchs, **III.**, 425; **IV.**, 309; **VI.**, 149, 162
Moses, the infant, the story of, and Pharaoh, **I.**, 422; **II.**, 272–274, 277, 278; **III.**, 239; **IV.**, 411; **V.**, 402, 404
Moses and Pharaoh, **II.**, 278, 282, 361, 369; **V.**, 424, 431, 435
Moses made Reuben whole, **II.**, 141; **V.**, 367
Moses accompanied Samuel when he was conjured up by the witch of En-dor, **IV.**, 70; **VI.**, 237
Moses, soul of Seth entered into, **V.**, 149
Moses, court of, the case of the son of Shelomith came before, **III.**, 240; **VI.**, 84
Moses unable to decide the case of the daughters of Zelophehad, **III.**, 394–395; **VI.**, 140
Moses, the author of the book of Job, **V.**, 382, 405
Moses, one of the 78 men who wrote Haazinu, **VI.**, 87
Moses, the author of Grace after meals, **III.**, 50; **IV.**, 450; **VI.**, 20
Moses composed eleven psalms, **III.**, 462
Moses, the author of the Amidah, **IV.**, 449
Moses, Hallel composed by, **V.**, 435
Moses greater than Adam, **III.**, 467
Moses and Balaam, the contrast between, **III.**, 355, 356, 372; **VI.**, 125, 128, 130
Moses compared with David, **VI.**, 245
Moses compared with Elijah, **IV.**, 229
Moses compared with Ezra, **VI.**, 443
Moses, Isaiah compared with, **VI.**, 44, 375

Moses, Jeremiah compared with, VI., 385, 386
Moses, Job contrasted with, II., 226
Moses compared with Joshua, III., 407; IV., 3, 4, 196
Moses compared with Noah, III., 427; VI., 149
Moses compared with the patriarchs, III., 467; V., 426; VI., 166, 473
Moses, Samuel compared with, VI., 228, 229
Moses inferior to Solomon in wisdom, IV., 130
Moses compared to the angels, III., 124, 258, 403, 404, 436, 478; VI., 91, 149
Moses compared to a burning candle, III., 251; VI., 88
Moses as great as the Cherubim, VI., 167
Moses compared to the sun, III., 75; IV., 4
Moses compared with the Messiah, VI., 142, 164
Moses sent messengers to the king of Edom, VI., 118
Moses waged war against Sihon, III., 340; VI., 117
Moses slew Og, III., 343, 345, 346; VI., 119
Moses and the war against Amalek, III., 57, 61, 63, 392; VI., 25
Moses, portrait of, painted for an Arabian king, II., 275, 276
Moses intended to invade Arabia, V., 412
Moses subdued Aram and the nations of the East, II., 288
Moses admonished Israel not to fear the Canaanites, III., 277
Moses sent ambassadors to the King of Edom, III., 314, 315
Moses, destruction of Hazor commanded by, V., 317; VI., 194
Moses, the commander-in-chief of Kikanos' forces, II., 285
Moses, the stay of, in Midian, II., 289; III., 408; V., 406; VI., 143
Moses, last campaign of, against Midian, III., 406
Moses, the last campaign of, against Moab, VI., 142
Moses, precepts of, followed by Numa, V., 402
Moses beheld the terrestial and celestial Temple, VI., 152
Moses, instructions about the Temple handed down from, VI., 294
Moses visited the Temple ruins, IV., 306
Moses, the leader of Israel in the world to come, II., 302, 315; III., 141, 430, 481; IV., 234; V., 96, 414–415; VI., 149, 157, 340
Moses, the Messianic activity of, I., 23; III., 35, 430, 447; IV., 115; V., 48, 96, 130; VI., 142, 164, 167, 273, 397
Moses, weeping of, III., 110, 111, 139, 384, 401, 404, 433, 435, 450, 452, 464, 465; VI., 162, 163
Moses, weeping of, over the destruction of the Temple, IV., 306, 309; VI., 397
Moses permitted to see Palestine from a distance, III., 418, 442, 443; IV., 320; VI., 147, 164
Moses not permitted to enter Palestine, II., 226, 293; III., 313, 320, 321, 419, 420; IV., 115; VI., 108–109, 147, 170
Moses, desire of, to enter Palestine, the reason for, III., 465; VI., 158
Moses had hoped to lead Israel into Palestine, VI., 140
Moses permitted to enter Trans-Jordania, III., 417
Moses, various details concerning God's revelations to, II., 295, 305, 309, 325, 361; III., 68, 93, 108, 158–9, 185, 215, 258, 282, 283, 356, 372, 424; IV., 200; V., 277–278, 415, 429; VI., 44, 45, 65, 98, 159. 154
Moses acknowledged the justice of God, III., 135–136; VI., 152, 160
Moses, the names of God revealed to, II., 318–319; III., 114; V., 420
Moses, the Ineffable Name revealed to, II., 320, 321, 340; III., 55, 114, 137, 446; V., 424, 426; VI., 100, 120
Moses covered his face in the presence of God, II., 304; III., 188; V., 137; VI., 32
Moses saved himself by holding on to God's throne, III., 112–113, 124; V., 53; VI., 46

Moses protected by God, **II.**, 275; **III.**, 112
Moses caused the Shekinah to descend on earth, **II.**, 260
Moses, wishes of, fulfilled by God, **II.**, 326; **III.**, 134; **VI.**, 164, 166
Moses, harsh expressions used by, in addressing God, **II.**, 339; **VI.**, 55, 108
Moses at the right hand of God, **II.**, 362
Moses found it difficult to appease God in His wrath, **III.**, 125
Moses, aloofness of, God displeased with, **III.**, 132
Moses consulted by God concerning the appointment of Bezalel, **III.**, 155
Moses, altar erected by, dear to God, **III.**, 163, 371
Moses implored God five times to give him an answer, **III.**, 397
Moses absolved God from His vow, **III.**, 128; **VI.**, 54
Moses, vow of, **III.**, 311
Moses released by God from his vow, **III.**, 421; **VI.**, 148
Moses, the oath taken by, **V.**, 409
Moses, exculpation of, for doubting God's omnipotence, **III.**, 425; **VI.**, 90
Moses began with the glorification of God's name before proceeding with his request, **III.**, 454; **VI.**, 153
Moses went beyond God's command, **VI.**, 33–34
Moses made God more compassionate than He intended to be, **VI.**, 48
Moses assisted by God, **III.**, 19, 432
Moses saw God's phylacteries, **VI.**, 58
Moses, conception of, of God, **VI.**, 63
Moses spent the years of God's displeasure in mourning Israel's punishment, **VI.**, 98
Moses, God spoke to, only by day, **VI.**, 125
Moses permitted to sit in the presence of God, **VI.**, 149
Moses, the attributes given to God by, **VI.**, 447
Moses, rod of, details concerning, **II.**, 321, 322, 325, 323, 334; **III.**, 19, 22, 52, 269, 310, 431, 469, 471, 475, 477; **V.**, 109, 411, 421, 428; **VI.**, 5, 14, 54, 106, 108, 116, 120, 149, 163, 165, 170
Moses, lack of energy of, on certain occasions, **III.**, 385, 404; **VI.**, 136
Moses, wealth of, the origin of, **III.**, 141
Moses consecrated the ibis and the stork, **V.**, 407
Moses, the cave of, the time of the creation of, **I.**, 83
Moses met young girls on his arrival in a new place, **I.**, 355
Moses changed into fire, **II.**, 306; **V.**, 416
Moses, one of the seven pious men, **III.**, 134, 226; **IV.**, 158; **V.**, 12
Moses, one of the five pious men, **VI.**, 360
Moses, lack of faith of, **II.**, 321, 328, 339
Moses, the lions friendly to, **II.**, 332
Moses, the priestly activity of, **II.**, 326; **III.**, 179, 182; **V.**, 422; **VI.**, 73, 75
Moses, desire of, to be a high priest, **III.**, 168, 293; **VI.**, 68
Moses abode in the city of Mizraim, **II.**, 374
Moses, the donkey employed by, **II.**, 327
Moses had the power of restoring good weather, **II.**, 360
Moses used holy oil for anointing sacred vessels, **III.**, 48
Moses instructed the judges in legal procedure, **III.**, 72
Moses, the importance of the number three in the life of, **III.**, 80; **V.**, 404; **VI.**, 151
Moses spoke in Hebrew, **III.**,87; **VI.**, 33
Moses holds Haron in check by uttering God's name, **III.**, 125
Moses, method of, of instruction, **III.**, 144
Moses seized by fear on three occasions, **III.**, 150
Moses quieted by a heavenly voice, **III.**, 179
Moses extinguished the heavenly fire with bundles of wool, **III.**, 245
Moses, trumpets used by, to call the assembly, **III.**, 251
Moses the head of the Sanhedrin, **III.**, 251
Moses had nothing to do with women, **III.**, 301

Moses, the unusual distinctions bestowed upon, III., 428–430; VI., 33, 149, 164
Moses received no pay for his work, III., 295
Moses, cause of, championed by the sun and moon, III., 297, 298
Moses founded cities of refuge in Transjordania, III., 416
Moses, divine honors paid to, III., 427; V., 403
Moses did not acknowledge his origin, III., 422
Moses was regardful of what the future generations would think of him, III., 424
Moses, Fate in the power of, III., 426
Moses glorified with twenty two letters, III., 429
Moses learned that he had a place among the pious, III., 330
Moses feared by all peoples, III., 340
Moses, undertakings of, spoken of as those of the people, VI., 118
Moses, the fear of God, a second nature to, V., 403
Moses, floating coffin of, Satan conjured up the vision of, III., 120
Moses, the request of, for a sign, IV., 40
Moses blessed the judges, III., 71
Moses drawn by the holy Mount, V., 415
Moses, Hand of, the proclamation uttered by, V., 421
Moses as best man, VI., 36
Moses confounded the course of the constellations, VI., 24
Moses, before going to war, was sprinkled with the waters of purification, VI., 25
Moses inspired by the Holy Spirit, VI., 48
Moses did not reveal family secrets, VI., 84
Moses, the name of the adversary of, VI., 293
Moses, one of the two witnesses in the time to come, VI., 386
Moses, the founder of the arts and sciences, V., 403
Moses learned how tc calm the excitement of crowds, III., 107; VI., 44
Moses, the miracles performed by, II., 264, 330; III., 469; V., 424
Moses, an arch-wizard, IV., 411
Moses, sword would not cut, V., 202
Moses caused the sun to stand still, III., 340
Moses, merits of, sun did not set on five occasions for the, III., 109; VI., 45–46
Moses, merits of, Israel protected because of, II., 138; III., 49, 246, 347; VI., 20, 173
Moses, merits of, Noah saved on account of the, V., 178
Moses, the world created for the sake of, V., 67; VI., 272
Moses, the water rose up of its own accord for, II., 291
Moses, merits of, details concerning, I., 354; II., 138, 316; III., 49, 109, 246, 347; V., 67, 178; VI., 20, 45–46, 173
Moses refuses to die, V., 77; VI., 46, 161
Moses appealed to the different parts of the universe to pray for him, III., 431, 435, 436, 450–1; VI., 150, 152
Moses cursed the sun, IV., 309
Moses, the date of the death of, II., 269; III., 317, 436–437, 439; IV., 401; V., 391, 397; VI., 162, 167, 168, 464
Moses, death of, irrevocably doomed, III., 417–419; VI., 140, 146, 150
Moses, last hours of, a description of, III., 472; VI., 152
Moses, burial of, the details concerning, I., 83; II., 302; III., 125, 316, 330, 385, 422, 430, 473; V., 90, 125; VI., 53, 137, 151, 161, 162, 163, 164, 410
Moses, the age of, at his death, II., 304; III., 208, 472; V., 178; VI., 167
Moses, the death of, the cause of, II., 269, 322; III., 423, 448; VI., 110, 148, 152, 167
Moses, the place of the death of, III., 13, 283, 376, 420, 445, 460; VI., 147, 161, 356
Moses, the angel of death had no power over, III., 436, 448, 452; VI., 150, 152, 160
Moses died by a kiss from God, II., 148; III., 471–473

Moses, death of, other details concerning, **III.**, 252, 253, 326, 402, 406, 407, 435, 445, 464–5; **IV.**, 7, 89, 113, 150, 152
Moses, the mysteries revealed to, before his death, **III.**, 464; **VI.**, 158
Moses entered paradise alive, **V.**, 96; **VI.**, 161, 162, 166
Moses in the gold hall of Paradise, **V.**, 32
Moses, corpse of, the powerful light emanating from the, **III.**, 93
Moses, body of, never decayed, **II.**, 148; **III.**, 473; **VI.**, 412
Moses will rise from the desert in the Messianic era, **II.**, 373; **V.**, 437–438
Moses, mourning for, **III.**, 473–475; **VI.**, 113
Moses, the two sons of, **II.**, 295; **III.**, 253, 398; **V.**, 423
Moses, grandson of, the history of, **IV.**, 50–51; **VI.**, 210, 211, 148–149
Moses, descendants of, details concerning, **II.**, 316, 326; **III.**, 326, 396; **IV.**, 50; **V.**, 30, 419; **VI.**, 97, 210
Moses, sons of, the legend concerning the, **IV.**, 317–318; **VI.**, 407, 409
Moses and Aaron, judgment pronounced against, at Kadesh, **I.**, 230
Moses and Aaron, kindness the highest virtue of, **VI.**, 111
Moses and Aaron, Samuel compared to, **III.**, 287; **IV.**, 69; **VI.**, 99, 234
Moses and Aaron called the Israelites fools, **III.**, 320
Moses and Aaron maltreated by Israel, **III.**, 14, 277, 291–2, 308, 309, 310, 311; **IV.**, 295; **VI.**, 96
Moses and Aaron, God's messengers, **VI.**, 91
Moses, hands of, supported by Aaron and Hur, **III.**, 60, 61
Moses appointed Aaron as high priest, **III.**, 168
Moses instructed Aaron and his sons in the priestly law, **III.**, 168, 180
Moses consoled Aaron on his bereavement, **III.**, 190
Moses rebuked Aaron and his sons for partaking of the sin offering, **III.**, 192
Moses, relation of, to Aaron, **IV.**, 233
Moses prepared Aaron for his death, **III.**, 321, 324, 326, 328; **VI.**, 111, 112
Moses suspected of killing Aaron, **III.**, 327; **VI.**, 113
Moses, prayer of, saved Aaron, **III.**, 326
Moses buried Aaron, **III.**, 326
Moses and Aaron died by a kiss from God, **I.**, 330; **III.**, 326; **VI.**, 112, 113
Moses and Aaron, the law-givers of Israel, **III.**, 339
Moses and Aaron prepared for impending death, **III.**, 320
Moses and Aaron, the punishment of, the cause of, **III.**, 320, 321
Moses and Aaron expelled from the place of Pharaoh, **II.**, 358
Moses and Aaron, the appearance of, before Pharaoh, **II.**, 330, 331–336; **V.**, 426
Moses and Aaron, the bodily features of, **II.**, 332
Moses and Aaron resembled angels, **II.**, 332; **V.**, 425
Moses and Aaron, the lions friendly to, **II.**, 335
Moses and Aaron believed to be magicians, **II.**, 335
Moses and Aaron insulted by Dathan and Abiram, **II.**, 337–338
Moses and Aaron, produced the plague of boils, **II.**, 341, 354
Moses and Aaron, Israel instructed by, **III.**, 214; **VI.**, 96
Moses and Aaron, the census of Israel and the Levites conducted by, **III.**, 220, 229
Moses and Aaron, half-brothers of Eldad and Medad, **III.**, 253; **VI.**, 89
Moses and Aaron, merits of, the world saved on account of, **III.**, 255
Moses and Aaron instructed the men, **III.**, 260
Moses and Aaron protected by a cloud of glory, **III.**, 277; **VI.**, 96
Moses and Aaron, leaders of Israel, **III.**, 308
Moses and Aaron not allowed to enter Palestine, **III.**, 308, 417, 418, 421
Moses and Aaron, prayer of, in behalf of Israel, **III.**, 310

Moses and Aaron preside over the third division of Paradise, I., 22
Moses and Aaron will lead Israel to Palestine in the Messianic era, I., 313; III., 312; VI., 108
Moses and Aaron, the complete equality of, V., 424
Moses and Aaron, the assessors of God, V., 432
Moses and Aaron, the Egyptians deposited treasures with, V., 436
Moses and Aaron, descendants of, contrasted, VI., 210
Moses and Aaron, names of, written by David on stones, VI., 251
Moses and Aaron, the corpses of, not touched by worms, VI., 272
Moses, Aaron, and Miriam, Israel proved too great a burden for, VI., 153.
Moses Hamon, the physician of Sultan Sulaiman I, VI., 334.
Moses Krämmer, the grandfather of Elijah Wilna, the temptation of, VI., 339.
Mosul, Cyrus' war with the king of, IV., 345; VI., 431
Mosul identical with Babylon, VI., 431.
Mother earth, conception of, V., 72
Mother, the first, Sophia-Prunicus, V., 138
Mother, love of a, the strength of, IV., 97–98
Mothers, see Matriarchs.
Moths, garments eaten by, IV., 45.
Motion of celestial bodies, V., 35, 37
Motion of the demons, V., 108.
Mount of Olives, dove returned with a leaf from the, I., 164; V., 185
Mount of Olives, the ascent of the Messiah upon the, VI., 438
Mount of Olives, the Shekinah's proclamation from, VI., 393
Mount of the Kings, the name of Horeb, V., 415.
Mountain of Moriah, see Moriah
Mountain of the brook of Jabbok, Laban and Jacob parted at, I., 376
Mountain, Levi beheld in his dream, II., 194
Mountain, Og lifted up, over Israel, III., 345; VI., 120
Mountain, Joshua buried in a, IV., 17
Mountain, altar built on a, IV., 23
Mountain, Asmodeus dwelt upon a, IV., 166
Mountain in the desert, the flight of the prophets to, IV., 278
Mountain of Lebiah, V., 105
Mountain where silver is found on the Sabbath, VI., 408
Mountain-mouse, the wild boar springs forth from the remains of, V., 58
Mountain, man of, see Man of the mountain
Mountains, the supports for the, I., 14; V., 12
Mountain of fire, I., 17
Mountains, the origin of, I., 18, 79–80, 123, 140; V., 26, 102, 142, 152
Mountains, angels appointed over, I., 83; V., 110
Mountains near Paradise, the family of Seth reside upon, I., 152
Mountains were seen sixty days after the waters of the flood began to abate, I., 163
Mountains, the 11 pious men carried away to the, I., 175–6
Mountains, Abraham refused to flee to, to save himself, I., 176
Mountains, caused to tremble as an admonition to the cities of sin, I., 253
Mountains, the dwellers of the, III., 272
Mountains, Eliphaz was instructed to slay Jacob in the, I., 345
Mountains, Reuben hid in the, II., 12
Mountains, Jacob hewed 12 stones out of the, II., 29
Mountains broken by the voice of God, II., 333
Mountains, made low by the clouds of glory, II., 375; III., 316, 338; VI., 116
Mountains employed as sanctuaries, III., 84
Mountains fought for the honor of being the spot for the revelation, III., 82–83
Mountains, Tabor the highest of the, III., 83

Mountains, covered with water in the time of the flood, **III.**, 83
Mountains, three, in the desert, **III.**, 317
Mountains meeting persons, **III.**, 338; **VI.**, 116
Mountains, impermanence of, **III.**, 432
Mountains, Moses appealed to the, to pray for him, **III.**, 432
Mountains, Samuel inquired of the, concerning Moses, **III.**, 477
Mountains, uprooted by Samson, **IV.**, 47–48
Mountains will perish in the time to come, **IV.**, 234; **VI.**, 35, 340, 341
Mountains, 1,000, grass grows anew every night on, **V.**, 49
Mountains praise God, **V.**, 62
Mountains, the generation of the Deluge tried to save themselves on the, **V.**, 181
Mountains, the cause of thunderstorms on, **V.**, 415
Mountains, offered by Israel as guarantors, **VI.**, 35
Mountains of darkness, details concerning, **IV.**, 149; **V.**, 19, 170; **VI.**, 291, 408, 409.
Mourner, Joseph would not appear before Pharaoh as a, **II.**, 151
Mourner, meal of, lentils served at the, the reason why, **I.**, 319; **V.**, 277
Mourners for Zion, **VI.**, 359
Mourners, 900 rows of, in heaven for Methuselah, **I.**, 141
Mourners, naturally consoled after the lapse of a year, **II.**, 29.
Mourning, the observance of, over various persons in the Bible, Aaron, **III.**, 328, 329, 334; **VI.**, 113, 114; Abel, **I.**, 113; Abraham, **V.**, 267, 277; Adam, **V.**, 125; Ahab, **IV.**, 188; Bethuel, **V.**, 296; David, **VI.**, 271; Deborah, **I.**, 413; **IV.**, 39; Isaac, **I.**, 417–418; Jacob, **II.**, 149, 150, 155; Joseph, **II.**, 25, 26, 27, 29, 30, 31, 44, 181; **VI.**, 2; Job's wife, **II.**, 239; Joshua, **IV.**, 17; Methuselah, **I.**, 141, 142, 154; **V.**, 166, 175; Miriam, **III.**, 317; Moses, **III.**, 473, 475; **VI.**, 113; Samuel, **IV.**, 169; Sarah, **I.**, 286, 287, 288, 290, 297; **V.**, 255
Mourning over R. Hanina's parents, **I.**, 118
Mourning of the trees and plants over Abel, **I.**, 112
Mourning, immoderate, unfit for the wise, **I.**, 118, 288; **V.**, 255
Mourning, the duration of, **I.**, 102, 154, 290, 297; **II.**, 150, 155; **V.**, 125, 127, 128, 166, 175, 255, 267, 296
Mourning, the signs of, **II.**, 31, 153; **III.**, 465; **IV.**, 7, 188; **VI.**, 313
Mourning for the Temple, observed by the Rechabites, **III.**, 76
Mourning of Baruch over the destruction of the Temple, **IV.**, 322
Mourning, seven days of, observed by God for bringing on the flood, **III.**, 181
Mourning clothes, put on by the spies, **III.**, 275
Mourning of the soul over the corpse, **V.**, 78
Mourning over Israel's suffering by the patriarchs and the Messiah, **V.**, 33
Mourning, first introduced upon the death of Adam, **V.**, 128
Mourning, house of, the rule in regard to a, **V.**, 387
Mourning, houses of, dancing in, **VI.**, 343.
Mouse and the cat, the origin of the enmity between, **I.**, 35, 37–38
Mouse praises God, **I.**, 46; **V.**, 62
Mouse, the mountain-, see Mountain-mouse
Mouse, see also Mice.
Mouth of the earth, see Earth, mouth of
Mouth of the serpent, see Serpent, mouth of
Mouth of mouse different at creation, **I.**, 37
Mouth of man corresponds to the ocean, **I.**, 49
Mouth of Adam, the soul not breathed into, reason why, **I.**, 60
Mouth, Eve not formed out of, reason why, **I.**, 66
Mouth of Cain, the blood of Abel flowed into, **I.**, 107
Mouth of Michael, a devouring spirit consumed the food through the, **I.**, 301

Mouth, precious stones carried in the, I., 356
Mouth, fish are caught by their, II., 138
Mouth of the silk worm, II., 188
Mouth, the function of, II., 215; III., 208
Mouth of each Israelite on Sinai, kissed by the word of God, III., 96
Mouth of Isaiah, the only vulnerable part of his body, IV., 279; VI., 374
Mouth of the Golden Calf, Sammael roared out of, V., 150
Mouth, the Persians do not kiss on the, V., 301
Mouth, Michael intended to consume Moses with the breath of his, V., 334–335
Mouth of the magic bird made of silver, III., 353
Mouth of man in the hand of God, III., 366
Mouth, power of the, given to Jacob, III., 366, 367
Mouth, the names of the animals which conceive and give birth through the, V., 55, 56, 58
Mouth of Balaam's ass, the creation of, I., 83; VI., 126
Mouths, 70,000, possessed by the tall angels, II., 307
Mouths, 70,000, possessed by the infernal scorpions, II., 312
Mouths of Aaron and Moses emitted flames, II., 332.
Moy, water in Egyptian, V., 401.
Moyses, Moses called, V., 402.
Mud, the wicked stand in, II., 312.
Mulberry trees, the rustling of, the sign given to David to begin fighting, IV., 92.
Mule could not carry Joshua, I., 40
Mule, proverb in regard to the, I., 208; V., 216
Mule, Abraham journeyed on a, I., 210
Mule, sterile, Abraham called a, I., 263; II., 123
Mule, produced by crossing the horse and the donkey, I., 424; V., 322
Mule, bridle of a, given as a pledge, IV., 94
Mule, worshiped by the Sepharvites, IV., 266
Mule, the time of the creation of, V., 109
Mules, the twelve pious men rescued by means of, I., 175
Mules, 300, carried the keys of Korah's treasures, III., 286.
Multipede springs forth from the backbone of the fish, V., 58.
Muppim, a son of Benjamin, the beauty of, II., 97
Muppim, changed to Shephupham, II., 189.
Murder, prohibition of, one of the Noachian laws, I., 71, 167
Murder, the punishment for, I., 112, 167; II., 313; III., 101, 213; VI., 11, 42
Murder, committed by the fallen angels, I., 149
Murder, the names of the persons who committed, I., 107, 185, 248, 318, 412; III., 58; IV., 277; V., 152, 246; VI., 372
Murder, Noah warned his children not to commit, I., 171
Murder, Jacob prayed to God to guard him against, I., 353
Murder, people preparing to commit, swallowed up by the earth, I., 303–304
Murder, one of the three cardinal sins, I., 411
Murder, one of the eight grievous sins, VI., 364
Murder, the children of Esau would not accept the Torah because it forbade, III., 81
Murder, Judah observed the prohibition against, III., 82
Murder, prohibited in the Decalogue, III., 101, 105, 113
Murder, the gravity of the sin of, III., 104; V., 328; VI., 42
Murder, the coat of the priest atoned for, III., 169
Murder, first committed by the eagle, V., 187
Murder, the Egyptians would rather commit, than adultery, V., 221
Murder, stain of, will be removed from Israel in the time to come, VI., 79

Murder, common among the Ephraimites, VI., 204
Murder, the consequence of a husband's severity, VI., 212
Murder, the sin of, the cause of Israel's exile, VI., 420
Murder, unintentional, the law concerning, III., 416; V., 312
Murder, in self-defence, requires atonement, VI., 145.
Murderers, future, the punishment of Cain a warning to, V., 141.
Murex, given as a gift to Joseph, II., 91.
Mursa, Meres the prince of, IV., 377.
Musaeus, identified with Moses, V., 401, 402
Musaeus, the relation of, to Orpheus, V., 402.
Musaf prayer on the day of the New Moon, IV., 219
Musaf for the New Year, the Akedah in, V., 249.
Mushrooms, the tribe of Naphtali had an abundance of, III., 461.
Music of the spheres, Oriental origin of, I., 24; V., 36, 37, 38–39
Music, Jubal the inventor of, I., 117
Music, the Egyptians repaired to the Nile accompanied by, II., 53
Music, played after meals in Job's house, II., 229
Music, Job's daughters welcomed the angels with, II., 242
Music, Moses ascended heaven amidst the sounds of, II., 306; V., 416
Music accompanied the song at the Red Sea, III., 36
Music, Nebuchadnezzar celebrated his victory with, IV., 313
Music, idols honored with, IV., 338
Music of Naamah corrupted humanity, V., 148
Music, the psalm for the Sabbath sung to the accompaniment of, V., 112
Music, the ascension of the Shekinah amidst the sounds of, V., 416
Music, heavenly, at the revelation on Sinai, VI., 32
Music, produced by trumpets, a description of, VI., 88
Music, production of, on the Sabbath forbidden, VI., 174
Music, the psalms composed with, VI., 262
Music, at the erection and destruction of the Temple, VI., 398.
Musical instruments, angels played on, at the wedding of Adam and Eve, I., 68
Musical instruments, angels praise God with, I., 84
Musical instruments, used by the Levites, II., 149
Musical instruments, the number of, used at Solomon's wedding, IV., 128
Musical instruments of the Temple, the hiding of the, IV., 321
Musical instruments, made by David, VI., 263.
Musicians at the installation of Joseph, II., 74.
Mustard, served by Abraham to his guests, I., 243.
Myrrh, Zuleika perfumed her house with, II., 53
Myrrh, strewn in the path of Joseph, II., 74
Myrrh, given to Dinah by Joseph, II., 114
Myrrh, strewn before Joseph's bier, II., 153
Myrrh, fragrance of, III., 158
Myrrh, winds filled with, III., 235
Myrrh, use of, as perfume, IV., 45.
Myrtle and thorn-bush look alike in the early stages of their growth, I., 315–316
Myrtle, symbolism of the, IV., 384
Myrtle produces salamander, I., 33 V., 52
Myrtles in Paradise, I., 19, 20
Myrtles, fragrance of, I., 315; IV., 384.
Mysteries, contained in the Book of Raziel, I., 92, 156 V., 177
Mysteries, the fallen angels revealed, to women, I., 127
Mysteries, God revealed, to Enoch, I., 135
Mysteries of Creation, I., 140
Mysteries, the ten, learnt by Moses, II., 309

Mysteries, heavenly, revealed to Solomon, IV., 150
Mysteries of nature, little understood by Job, V., 389.
Mystic literature, see also Kabbalah
Mystic literature, the angels in, V., 20, 22, 23
Mystic literature, the heavenly Hazzan in, V., 25
Mystic theory of letters, V., 6
Mystic doctrines, revealed by Moses, V., 414.
Mystical conception of the Sabbath, V., 111
Mystical book of Shem in Geonic times V., 197
Mystical doctrine that God desires the prayers of the pious, V., 231.
Mysticism in geonic literature, V., 5, 161, 307
Mysticism in rabbinic literature, V., 5
Mysticism, speculative, V., 32.
Mystics, the theory of light of the, V., 9
Mystics, the theory of the dew of light of the, V., 11
Mystics, Jewish, presuppose many heavens, V., 11
Mystics, praying at midnight among the, VI., 262.

N

Naamah, wife of Noah, the parentage of, I., 117, 150, 159; V., 147, 172
Naamah, the meaning of the name of, I., 118; V., 147
Naamah played the cymbals to the idols, I., 118
Naamah led the angels astray by her beauty, I., 150; V., 147, 171
Naamah, sister of Tubal Cain, I., 150
Naamah, the relationship of, to Shamdan, I., 150; V., 147
Naamah, the mother of Asmodeus, I., 150
Naamah, considered pious, I., 159; V., 179
Naamah appears to men in sleep, V., 143, 148
Naamah, the musician and her sensual music, V., 148
Naamah, identified with Lilith, V., 143; VI., 284
Naamah, wife of Solomon, IV., 170, 171; V., 243; VI., 300
Naamah, the daughter of the Ammonite king, I., 257; IV., 170, 171 V., 243; VI., 300
Naamah misled her son Rehoboam into idolatry, I., 257; VI., 300, 301
Naamah, the ancestress of the Messiah, IV., 170; V., 243; VI , 300
Naamah, Ammon saved on account of, VI., 300.
Naaman, a son of Benjamin, II., 97
Naaman, a Syrian captain, IV., 244; VI., 346
Naaman, Elisha declined gifts from, V., 374
Naaman, conversion of, VI., 346
Naaman, afflicted with leprosy, III., 214; IV., 244; VI., 346
Naaman, Ahab slain by, IV., 188; VI., 313
Naaman, the virtues of, VI., 346.
Naamat, the son of Buz, II., 236.
Naamites, a subdivision of the family of Bela, II., 189.
Naasenians, view of, concerning nature's endowment with sensation, V., 61.
Nabal, husband of Abigail, details concerning, IV., 70, 117; VI., 235, 275.
Nabar, identical with Belshazzar, VI., 430.
Nabatean, one of the angels that appeared to Abraham disguised as a, V., 235.
Nabiah, king of Transjordania, killed Shobach, IV., 15.
Naboandelus, son of Labosordacus, identical with Belshazzar, VI., 430.
Nabopolassar participated in the building of Esagila, V., 392.

Naboth and Ahab, the story of, **IV.**, 187–188; **VI.**, 311–312.
Nacheros, the superintendent of the building of the temple of Divispolis, **V.**, 407.
Nadab, Jethro welcomed by, **III.**, 64
Nadab and Abihu assisted Moses in judging Israel, **III.**, 68
Nadab and Abihu acted as priests, **III.**, 93; **VI.**, 37
Nadab and Abihu, the riddle concerning, **IV.**, 147
Nadab and Abihu, the image of, above Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 158
Nadab and Abihu, the piety of, **III.**, 187, 189; **VI.**, 75
Nadab and Abihu, the sins of, **III.**, 93, 187–189, 248, 388–389
Nadab and Abihu, pushed out of the Holy of Holies, **III.**, 191; **VI.**, 75
Nadab and Abihu, the death of, the details concerning, **III.**, 181, 187–189, 190, 191, 244, 245, 248, 293, 303, 305; **V.**, 135; **VI.**, 74, 75, 110
Nadab and Abihu, the burial of, **III.**, 190–191, 214.
Nahash, king of the Ammonites, details concerning, **III.**, 146, 336; **IV.**, 66, 106
Nahash, Jesse known by the name of, **VI.**, 245.
Nahbi, son of Vophsi one of the 12 spies, **III.**, 265.
Nahmanides, the view of, concerning the anointing of the Messiah, **VI.**, 340.
Nahor, the father of Terah, **I.**, 186
Nahor learned the art of magic, **I.**, 186
Nahor, the idol of, **I.**, 209, 212, 375
Nahor present at the circumcision of Isaac, **I.**, 262
Nahor, the Gentile prophets descended from, **III.**, 356; **VI.**, 125
Nahor, one of the 12 pious men, **V.**, 197
Nahor, Abraham entrusted to the care of, **V.**, 216
Nahor, the wickedness of, **V.**, 217
Nahor, a grandfather of Amoram, **II.**, 39
Nahor, the brother of Abraham, the age of, at his death, **I.**, 291
Nahor, the brother of Abraham, the family of, **I.**, 293, 299; **III.**, 256; **V.**, 214, 300, 384.
Nahshon, prince of the tribe of Judah, the offering of, **III.**, 187, 188, 195, 196, 197, 220, 221; **VI.**, 80, 210
Nahshon, the first to plunge into the Red Sea, **III.**, 195, 221 **VI.**, 75–76
Nahshon, the temporal king, **III.**, 198
Nahshon, one of the 70 elders, **III.**, 250
Nahshon, grandfather of Boaz, **VI.**, 187
Nahshon, the four sons of, **VI.**, 188.
Nahum, the prophet, the time of the activity of, **VI.**, 314, 373
Nahum of Gamzu, the journey of, to Rome, **IV.**, 203., **VI.**, 326
Nahum of Gamzu, rescued by Elijah, **IV.**, 203.
Nail, Jacob did not take from Laban even a, **I.**, 374.
Nails, see also Finger nails
Nails, Job lost his, **II.**, 235
Nails of the child come from the father, **III.**, 100
Nails, straw mixed with, the Dragon fed by Daniel with, **IV.**, 338.
Naked, the Cainite men and women walked, **I.**, 151
Naked, the descendants of Canaan go about, **I.**, 169
Naked, the descendants of Ham led away into exile, **I.**, 169
Naked, a deceased stranger in the cities of sin buried, **I.**, 247
Naked, a miracle happened to Jacob so that he did not have to be, **I.**, 348
Naked, Joseph thrown into the pit, **II.**, 17
Naked, Jewish captives compelled to march, **IV.**, 314
Naked, interpreted as bare of good deeds, **V.**, 121–2
Naked, punishment of the wicked while they are, **VI.**, 11.
Nakedness of Adam and Eve, **I.**, 74, 80, 96
Nakedness of Noah, Shem and Japheth covered the, **I.**, 169
Nakedness, the antediluvians exhibited, in public, **V.**, 173
Nakedness, the prohibition of exhibiting one's, **V.**, 173.

Name of God, see God, Name of
Name, possessed by soul in Paradise, **I.**, 56
Name of an impure spirit, written on a tablet of copper, **I.**, 371; **V.**, 301
Names, the change of, **I.**, 54; **II.**, 189; **V.**, 232, 233, 280, 341; **VI.**, 308
Names, given to the pious by God, **I.**, 239; **V.**, 232, 233
Names, Israelites in Egypt did not change their, **II.**, 300; **III.**, 200
Names of the women of ancient times, a specialty of the heretics, **V.**, 145
Names, theophorous, of the angels, **V.**, 146, 160
Names, opprobrious, the punishment for giving one's fellow, **VI.**, 42.
Naomi, wife of Elimelech, details concerning, **III.**, 351; **IV.**, 31, 32, 86; **V.**, 258; **VI.**, 188–189, 190, 192, 194, 250.
Naphtali, named by Rachel, **I.**, 365
Naphtali, the meaning of the name of, **I.**, 365; **II.**, 209; **V.**, 297
Naphtali, the swiftness of, **I.**, 371; **II.**, 109, 145, 154, 209; **III.**, 171, 237–238; **V.**, 301, 315, 316, 331, 354, 369; **VI.**, 77, 239, 298
Naphtali, the participation of, in various wars, **I.**, 407, 308, 410, 411, 419, 420; **V.**, 316
Naphtali and Joseph, **II.**, 25, 145, 176–177; **V.**, 331
Naphtali married Merimit, **II.**, 39
Naphtali, ordered to count the streets of Egypt, **II.**, 108
Naphtali, the descendant of, **II.**, 145; **VI.**, 196, 295
Naphtali, the blessing bestowed upon, **II.**, 145, 209; **V.**, 297, 369
Naphtali went to Egypt to fetch the bill of sale, **II.**, 154
Naphtali, compared to a hind, **II.**, 209
Naphtali, the age of, at his death, **II.**, 209
Naphtali, loved by Rachel, **II.**, 209
Naphtali, the messenger of Jacob, **II.**, 209
Naphtali, the possessions of, **II.**, 210
Naphtali taught his sons the golden rule, **II.**, 189, 210
Naphtali, a shepherd, **II.**, 211
Naphtali, the dreams of, **II.**, 211–214
Naphtali urged his sons to join the sons of Levi and Judah, **II.**, 214
Naphtali, buried in Hebron, **II.**, 216
Naphtali, an affectionate son, **III.**, 206; **VI.**, 196
Naphtali, one of the weak sons of Jacob, **V.**, 359
Naphtali, tribe of, the prayer of, **I.**, 365
Naphtali, the tribe of, the scholars of, **I.**, 365; **V.**, 297, 368, 369
Naphtali, tribe of, the piety of, **II.**, 189, **V.**, 379
Naphtali, tribe of, the stone of the, **III.**, 171, 234; **IV.**, 24
Naphtali, tribe of, gifts of, the symbolical meaning of, **III.**, 206
Naphtali, tribe of, belonged to the fourth group of the 12 tribes, **III.**, 223
Naphtali, tribe of, the number of the females of, **III.**, 224
Naphtali, tribe of, flag of, the color and emblem of, **III.**, 237
Naphtali, tribe of, the blessing bestowed upon, **III.**, 461
Naphtali, tribe of, sin of, **IV.**, 22; **VI.**, 182
Naphtali, tribe of, took part in Solomon's horse races, **IV.**, 161
Naphtali, tribe of, exile of, **IV.**, 265
Naphtali, tribe of, belonged to the second division at the Red Sea, **VI.**, 4
Naphtali, tribe of, consisted of males only, **VI.**, 80
Naphtali, tribe of, the victory over Sisera won by, **VI.**, 196
Naphtali, territory of, the fertility of tne, **II.**, 214; **III.**, 222, 233
Naphtali, territory of, the fruits ripened quickly in the, **II.**, 145
Naphtali, territory of, the location of, **III.**, 461; **IV.**, 317
Naphtali, territory of, Tiberias situated in, **V.**, 297.
Naphtha, hot, the use of, in war, **II.**, 342
Naphtha, the riddle concerning, **IV.**, 148
Naphtha, used to make a furnace hot, **VI.**, 416.
Naracho, Rakyon connected with, **V.**, 223.
Narbonne, R. Makir a scholar of, **V.**, 196.
Nard, gathered by Adam in Paradise, **I.**, 82.

Nasargiel, the angel of Hell called, **II.**, 310; **V.**, 418.
Nathan, the prophet, message of, to David regarding the building of the Temple, **IV.**, 102; **VI.**, 264
Nathan, one of the first prophets, **VI.**, 250
Nathan, the prophet, a nephew of David, **VI.**, 264
Nathan, the prophet, watched by David's spies, **VI.**, 265
Nathan, the prophet, one of the members of the board of intercalation, **VI.**, 271
Nathan, the prophet, Solomon's teacher, **VI.**, 279
Nathan, the prophet, identical with Jonathan, **VI.**, 280
Nathan, R., the relation of Elijah to, **IV.**, 219
Nathan, Official, polemics of, **VI.**, 115–116.
Nathaniel, angel of fire, **IV.**, 42; **VI.**, 202
Nathaniel rescued the seven pious men from fire, **IV.**, 42; **VI.**, 202
Nathaniel, the name given to Moses, **V.**, 400.
Nation, the guardian angel of each, **I.**, 181; **V.**, 205
Nation, each, receives a language from an angel, **I.**, 181; **V.**, 205
Nation, Israel became a, after crossing the Jordan, **IV.**, 8.
Nations, see also Gentiles
Nations, the number of, **I.**, 173, 314; **III.**, 205, 207; **V.**, 194, 195, 203; **VI.**, 76, 77
Nations, God and the angels cast lots upon the, **I.**, 181; **V.**, 204
Nations of the world, admonished by two prophets, **I.**, 260
Nations of the world, admonished by Shem and Eber, **I.**, 260
Nations of the world will be blessed in Israel, **I.**, 282
Nations, two, destined to be hated by the world, **I.**, 314
Nations will serve Israel in the future, **I.**, 335, 385; **V.**, 257
Nations, Israel will survive all, **I.**, 351
Nations changed their dwelling places at the time of the Exodus, **II.**, 127
Nations, intoxication the ruin of, **V.**, 106
Nations, the biblical table of, **V.**, 194, 195
Nations, 30, perished after the Deluge, **V.**, 203
Nations, seventy, participated in the building of the Tower of Babel, **V.**, 203
Nations, distribution of, between God and the angels took place at the time of revelation, **V.**, 204, 205
Nations ruling over Israel will be punished in Gehenna, **V.**, 265.
Natural phenomena, created by means of the letters in Enoch's crown, **I.**, 140.
Nature, laws of, world order maintained by, **VI.**, 5
Nature, laws of, see also Laws of nature
Nature, course of, Adam learned the, by the setting and rising of the sun, **I.**, 89
Nature, modified by the burial of Abel, **I.**, 113
Nature, rebellion of, after the fall, **I.**, 147
Nature, Abraham's reasons for not worshiping, **I.**, 212–213
Nature, mysteries of, little understood by Job, **V.**, 389
Nature, mysteries of, Elihu revealed, to Job, **I.**, 326
Nature, man's mastery over, acquired by knowledge of the Ineffable Name, **I.**, 352
Nature, the crime of Cain had baneful consequences for the whole of, **I.**, 112
Nature, the commotion of, at the approaching death of Moses, **III.**, 418
Nature, elements of, the impermanence of, **III.**, 432
Nature, elements of, Moses appealed to the, to pray for him, **III.**, 432
Nature, standstill of, at the time of revelation, **III.**, 97
Nature, standstill of, at the birth of Jesus, **VI.**, 39
Nature, silence of, **IV.**, 198; **VI.**, 319
Nature, importance of seven in, **V.**, 9
Nature, description of its orderliness, **V.**, 35
Nature, transformed once in seven years, **V.**, 58

Nature, morals may be derived from, V., 60
Nature, splendor in, the revelation of God's majesty, V., 60
Nature, endowed with sensation, V., 61
Nature, the praise of God chanted by, V., 61; VI., 178
Nature of man, V., 75
Nature, powers of, allowed to work on the Sabbath, V., 111
Nature, the products of, imperfect, V., 269
Nature, man expected to improve upon, V., 269
Nature, a fixed order of, the twelve tribes, V., 290
Nature, whole of, recognized the power of God, VI., 38
Nature, changes in, foreseen at the time of creation, VI., 350
Nature, deterioration of, since the destruction of the Temple, VI., 398
Nature, mourning of, over Israel, VI., 398.
Navel, man of the mountain fastened to the earth by its, I., 31; V., 50
Navel-string, the antediluvian babe helped its mother to cut its, I., 152
Navel, the tongues of the spies lengthened until they reached the, III., 283
Navels, the wicked stand in mud up to their, II., 312.
Navigation, Zebulun, tribe of, devoted to, III., 237.
Nazbat, the wife of Jesse, IV., 82; VI., 246.
Nazirite, ten laws imposed upon the, III., 204; VI., 233
Nazirites, the names of persons who were, II., 97; III., 204; IV., 48, 105; VI., 208, 228, 229, 233.
Nebaioth, son of Ishmael, details concerning, I., 344–345; V., 320.
Nebelah, Isaac ordered Esau not to give him, I., 330.
Nebez, Nethez a corruption of, VI., 218.
Neblata, house of, the proselytes of the, VI., 441.
Nebo, the heavenly scribe of the Babylonians, V., 163
Nebo, one of the seven princes, V., 164
Nebo, the father of Barnabas, V., 208–209
Nebo, Mt., name of, changed by the Israelites, III., 416, 444
Nebo, Mt., burial place of Moses, III., 316, 445, 460
Nebo, Mt., Moses viewed Palestine from, III., 443; IV., 320
Nebo, Mt., the location of, III., 460
Nebo, Mt., the Temple vessels carried away to, IV., 320
Nebo, Mt., identified with Mt. Abarim, VI., 162
Nebo, Mt., the graves of the Patriarchs on, VI., 162.
Nebuchadnezzar, attempt of, to burn the three children, shown to Jacob, I., 351
Nebuchadnezzar, Daniel's speech to, II., 69–70
Nebuchadnezzar ordered the three holy children to worship his idols, II., 350
Nebuchadnezzar and the destruction of the Temple, III., 158, 161; IV., 300, 327, 332, 347, 355; VI., 371, 394
Nebuchadnezzar ordered the rebuilding of the Temple, VI., 395
Nebuchadnezzar and the destruction of Jerusalem, IV., 314, 315, 333; VI., 405, 422
Nebuchadnezzar, Luz not molested by, IV., 30
Nebuchadnezzar, injured when trying to ascend Solomon's throne, IV., 160, 297; VI., 415, 433, 453, 454
Nebuchadnezzar, the conqueror of Egypt, IV., 160
Nebuchadnezzar and Nebuzaradan, IV., 259; VI., 396
Nebuchadnezzar survived the destruction of the Assyrian army, IV., 269, 300
Nebuchadnezzar and the Sanhedrin, IV., 282, 286, 292; VI., 382
Nebuchadnezzar and Jehoiakim, IV., 285; VI., 439
Nebuchadnezzar, the deportation of the Jews by, IV., 286, 411
Nebuchadnezzar, wife of, IV., 287, 426; VI., 380, 390

Nebuchadnezzar and Zedekiah, IV., 291; VI., 428
Nebuchadnezzar and Jeremiah, IV., 296, 299, 310–311; VI., 395
Nebuchadnezzar, rebuked by a heavenly voice, IV., 300, 334; VI., 390
Nebuchadnezzar feared God, IV., 300, 315
Nebuchadnezzar, called the servant of God, V., 381
Nebuchadnezzar, prevented from continuing his praise of God, IV., 330; VI., 418
Nebuchadnezzar, cruelty of, towards Israel's prisoners, IV., 310–311, 313, 314, 339, 376, 408; VI., 383, 429, 456
Nebuchadnezzar, dream of, interpreted by Daniel, IV., 327
Nebuchadnezzar offered Daniel divine honors, IV., 328; VI., 337, 338, 415
Nebuchadnezzar, Daniel's companions left the furnace only with the consent of, IV., 330; VI., 419
Nebuchadnezzar, Daniel's prayer in behalf of, IV., 334; VI., 424
Nebuchadnezzar consulted Daniel's companions about the false prophets, IV., 337
Nebuchadnezzar wanted to make Daniel his heir, IV., 339
Nebuchadnezzar heeded Daniel's advice for a year, IV., 390; VI., 423
Nebuchadnezzar tried to persuade Daniel to worship an idol, VI., 338
Nebuchadnezzar, Daniel the faithful servant of, VI., 414
Nebuchadnezzar, cured of his injury by Daniel, VI., 415
Nebuchadnezzar, half-burnt on the occasion of the rescue of Daniel's companions, VI., 417, 418
Nebuchadnezzar paid divine honors to Daniel, VI., 435
Nebuchadnezzar, the great power of, over Israel, IV., 300
Nebuchadnezzar, celebration of, of his victory over Israel, IV., 313
Nebuchadnezzar, ruler of the whole world, III., 355; IV., 275–276, 333; V., 199; VI., 297, 395, 422
Nebuchadnezzar, daughter of, IV., 336; VI., 401, 426
Nebuchadnezzar, father-in-law of, the name of, IV., 269, 300; VI., 363, 390
Nebuchadnezzar, son-in-law of, a viceroy of Mesene, VI., 390
Nebuchadnezzar, descendants of, originally intended by God to become proselytes, VI., 397
Nebuchadnezzar, the genealogy of, IV., 275, 300, 301, 334, 336; V., 392; VI., 368, 389, 390, 425, 426, 430
Nebuchadnezzar ate live hares, IV., 291, 292; VI., 382
Nebuchadnezzar, a secretary to Merodach-baladan, IV., 300; VI., 368
Nebuchadnezzar, the refusal of the Levites to sing for, IV., 316
Nebuchadnezzar recognized Gabriel, IV., 330
Nebuchadnezzar, drinking vessel of, IV., 330; VI., 418
Nebuchadnezzar, transformed into an animal, IV., 334, 339; VI., 423, 428
Nebuchadnezzar, weeping of, IV., 334
Nebuchadnezzar committed sodomy, IV., 336; VI., 423, 426
Nebuchadnezzar killed Hiram, IV., 336; VI., 426
Nebuchadnezzar, reign of, the duration of, IV., 339, 344; VI., 427
Nebuchadnezzar and Evil-merodach, IV., 339; VI., 427, 428, 430
Nebuchadnezzar, no one dared to smile during the lifetime of, IV., 339; VI., 429
Nebuchadnezzar, corpse of, the treatment accorded to, IV., 339; VI., 428
Nebuchadnezzar claimed to be a god, IV., 334; V., 130; VI., 355, 422, 423
Nebuchadnezzar, the death of, IV., 339
Nebuchadnezzar, repentance of, IV., 339
Nebuchadnezzar descended to Sheol, IV., 339
Nebuchadnezzar, treasures of, sunk in the Euphrates, IV., 367
Nebuchadnezzar compelled Israel to worship the idol, IV., 417; VI., 467
Nebuchadnezzar, the avenger of Zechariah, VI., 396

Nebuchadnezzar, compared to a lion, **IV.**, 409
Nebuchadnezzar, Haman compared with, **IV.**, 410
Nebuchadnezzar, body of, dishonored, **VI.**, 380
Nebuchadnezzar in Arabic legend, **VI.**, 402
Nebuchadnezzar, the menu of the table of, **VI.**, 414
Nebuchadnezzar, the folly of, **VI.**, 416
Nebuchadnezzar, the etymology of the name of, **VI.**, 416
Nebuchadnezzar, the dwarfish nature of, **VI.**, 422
Nebuchadnezzar, stripped of his garments, **VI.**, 424
Nebuchadnezzar, house of, pointed out by the Babylonian Jews, **VI.**, 424
Nebuchadnezzar, the guardian angel of, **VI.**, 424
Nebuchadnezzar, palace of, **IV.**, 300; **VI.**, 390, 425
Nebuchadnezzar, the prayers offered in behalf of, **IV.**, 323
Nebuchadnezzar, the eight sins of, **VI.**, 10–11, 364, 424
Nebuchadnezzar committed blasphemy, **III.**, 355; **VI.**, 419.
Nebuzaradan, captain of Nebuchadnezzar's guard, **IV.**, 259
Nebuzaradan survived the destruction of the Assyrian army, **IV.**, 269
Nebuzaradan, one of the proselytes, **IV.**, 304; **VI.**, 397
Nebuzaradan, the number of Jews slain by, **IV.**, 304
Nebuzaradan, the general of Nebuchadnezzar, **IV.**, 310
Nebuzaradan, the avenger of Zechariah, **IV.**, 304; **VI.**, 396
Nebuzaradan, called also Arioch, **VI.**, 404
Nebuzaradan, the conqueror of Jerusalem, **VI.**, 396.
Necho, the surname of Pharaoh, **IV.**, 160; **VI.**, 297, 378.
Neck of Abel, the stone striking the, caused his death, **I.**, 109
Neck, Abraham and Isaac entered into a brook up to their, **I.**, 277
Neck of Abraham, a precious stone suspended from, **I.**, 292
Neck of Adam, possessed by Saul, **I.**, 59
Neck, Adam and Eve stood in the waters of the Jordan up to their neck, **I.**, 87; **V.**, 115
Neck, the Anakim touch the sun with their, **I.**, 151
Neck of Asenath, an amulet suspended from the, **II.**, 38, 76
Neck, Eve not formed out of the, **I.**, 66
Neck of Jacob, hard as ivory, **I.**, 391
Neck of Jacob, Joseph wept on the, **II.**, 121
Neck of Joseph, a gold chain put on the, **II.**, 73
Neck of Joseph, an amulet hanging from, **II.**, 17
Neck of Joseph, Benjamin wept on, **II.**, 113
Neck of Joshua, Moses wept on the, **III.**, 452
Neck, Manasseh dealt Simon a blow upon the, **II.**, 87
Neck of Moses became as hard as ivory, **II.**, 282
Neck of Pharaoh, iron chain put on the, **III.**, 29
Neck, Saul killed himself by cutting the, **I.**, 59
Neck of a saint, the sword refusing to cut the, **V.**, 406.
Necromancy, the peculiar phenomena in, **IV.**, 70
Necromancy, a grievous sin, **IV.**, 71
Necromancy, Onkelos spoke with Balaam by means of, **VI.**, 145
Necromancy can only be performed by day, **VI.**, 236
Necromancy, the rationalistic view of, **VI.**, 237
Necromancy, the failure of, on the Sabbath day, **V.**, 111.
Needle, Jacob did not take from Laban even a, **I.**, 374
Needle, point of, an opening in the cave where Moses stood, the size of, would have been dangerous to him, **III.**, 137
Needle of gold, the tongue of the magic bird pricked by a, **III.**, 353

Needles, Egyptians stung by the lice as by, V., 430.
Neelatamauk, the name of Ham's wife, I., 171
Neelatamauk, the city of Ham, I., 171.
Nehardea, immorality of, VI., 335
Nehardea, synagogue erected in, by Jehoiachin, VI., 380.
Nehemiah, details concerning, IV., 352; V., 107; VI., 381, 437–438, 439, 440, 447.
Nehorai, R., the pupil of Elijah, IV., 217–218; VI., 332.
Nehorita, one of Esther's maids, IV., 387.
Nehoshet, the meaning of, III., 336.
Nemuel, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Nemuel, son of Eliab, details concerning, III., 302.
Neo-Pythagorean view of creation of the world, V., 5.
Nephilim, see also Giants
Nephilim, details concerning, I., 151, 152; V., 202.
Nergal, the Babylonian god of Hell, V., 70, 418.
Neriah, father of Baruch, details concerning, VI., 171, 411, 445.
Nero mentioned in the genealogy of Ahasuerus, VI., 462.
Neshiah, the fifth earth, I., 114–115.
Nest with birds, the law concerning, transgressed by Eli's sons, VI., 226, 227.
Nethanel, the son of Zuar, the prince of his tribe, III., 198, 221
Nethanel, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Nethanel, the name given to Moses, V., 400.
Nethaniah, the father of Ishmael, VI., 407.
Nethez, the advice given by, VI., 218.
Nets, made of flax, VI., 291.
New Covenant, the men of, the 8 princes represent the, V., 130
New moon, determination of, God taught Moses, II., 362; VI., 62
New moon, holiday for women, III., 122; VI., 51, 70, 71
New moon of Elul, the blowing of the trumpet on, III., 139
New moon of Elul, Moses ascended to heaven on the, III., 140
New moon, the longer service on the, IV., 219
New moon, the sacrifice of atonement on, meaning of, V., 34
New moon, prayer on the appearance of, V., 35
New moon of the Adar in which Moses was born, V., 397
New moon of Siwan, the covenant of the pieces took place on, V., 231
New moon, Egyptians offered sacrifices on the day of, V., 430
New Year, the blowing of the ram's horn on, I., 285; V., 252, 255; VI., 199
New Year, the sins of Israel forgiven on, I., 285; V., 252
New Year, Israel accused by Satan on, V., 38
New Year, moon invisible on, V., 38
New Year, significance of, V., 112
New Year, Cain and Abel offered their sacrifices on, V., 136
New Year, the Musaf for, the Akedah in, V., 249
New Year, Elisha promised the Shunammite a child on the, VI., 346
New Year's Day, Adam judged and absolved on, I., 82
New Year's Day, God sits in judgment on, I., 82, 261, 285, 368; II., 233; V., 38; VI., 346
New Year's Day, the angels prayed for Sarah on, I., 261
New Year's Day, Satan accused Job on, II., 233
New Year's Day, one of the 70 Jewish holidays, III., 166
New Year's Day, the date of, IV., 404; V., 317
New Year's Day, Adam created on, V., 107
New Year's Day, the Akedah took place on, V., 252
New Year's Day, Jacob erected an altar on, V., 317.
Niblos, the captain of the army of Lucus, II., 158, 159.
Nicknames, the punishment for calling one's neighbors by unseemly, II., 311.

Night, duration of, created on the first day, **I.**, 8
Night, light covered up by the first heaven during the, **I.**, 9
Night, the shining of the sun at, **I.**, 25; **IV.**, 39; **V.**, 34
Night, the soul leaves body during, **I.**, 56
Night, used by God to strengthen man by means of sleep, **I.**, 65
Night, baby boys injured by Lilith at, **I.**, 65
Night, Adam and Eve, weeping of, during the, **I.**, 89
Night, events of each, foreknowledge of, given to Adam, **I.**, 91
Night, 1,000 angels attend the sun during the, **I.**, 132
Night, animals in the ark of Noah fed at, **I.**, 161
Night of Abraham's birth, a feast in Terah's house, **I.**, 207
Night, made bright by Jupiter for Abraham, **I.**, 232
Night, angels invited by Lot at, **I.**, 253
Night, the fate of Sodom sealed at, **I.**, 253; **V.**, 240
Night, the cities of sin not destroyed by, **I.**, 256
Night, Sarah detained at Pharaoh's palace for a, **I.**, 258; **II.**, 104
Night, the weeping of Sarah during the whole, **I.**, 275
Night, Isaac awoke at the seventh hour of the, **I.**, 301
Night, the Jews of Hebron searched for Abraham all, **I.**, 307
Night, Abimelech's house robbed at, **I.**, 324
Night, Ishmael died at, **I.**, 344
Night, Jacob passed a, at the site of the Temple, **I.**, 349, 350; **V.**, 289
Night, Jacob returned from work at, **I.**, 367
Night, a laborer is required to work until, **I.**, 367
Night, Jacob crossed the Jabok at, **I.**, 384; **V.**, 437
Night, enchantment does not succeed by, **I.**, 384; **V.**, 305
Night, Jacob left alone by his children at, **I.**, 389; **V.**, 308
Night, the burial of Rebekah took place at, **I.**, 414
Night of the marriage, Jacob would recognize Rachel by a sign on the, **I.**, 357
Night, Gad guarded the cattle by, **II.**, 6
Night, the twelve hours of the, **II.**, 31, 168
Night, Joseph would not let his brethren depart at, **II.**, 99
Night, the sons of Jacob had the upper hand at, **II.**, 99
Night divided itself for Abraham, **II.**, 347
Night, the future redemption of Israel will take place at, **II.**, 373
Night, sun worships God by, **III.**, 116; **VI.**, 49
Night, angels sent the manna down by, **III.**, 117
Night, Moses' weeping at, **III.**, 322
Night, the judgment of the Gentiles by, **III.**, 375; **V.**, 240; **VI.**, 131
Night, angels of the, **III.**, 378; **V.**, 75, 153
Night of miracles, **II.**, 347, 373; **IV.**, 431; **VI.**, 362, 475
Night belongs to the following day, **V.**, 39, 106
Night, grass of a 1,000 mountains grows anew during, **V.**, 49
Night spirits, Liliths regarded as, **V.**, 88
Night, nothing created at, **V.**, 106
Night in Paradise, Adam spent a, **V.**, 112
Night, Paradise revealed to Abraham at, **V.**, 229
Night, the wicked punished at, **V.**, 240, 434
Night, the wicked sin at, **V.**, 240
Night, Isaac returned at, **V.**, 253
Night, the angels attacked Esau at, **V.**, 304
Night, propitious for magic, **V.**, 305
Night, demons try to attack scholars at, **V.**, 308
Night, Benjamin born at, **V.**, 319
Night, Reuben hoped to enable Joseph to escape by, **V.**, 328
Night, the Egyptians were punished at, **V.**, 434
Night of weeping by Israel, **VI.**, 96
Night, the time when the wicked desist from evil, **VI.**, 131

Night, Achan buried at, VI., 176
Night, the right ear hears the voice of God by, VI., 226
Night, the time for divine revelations, II., 49; V., 339
Night, Gentile prophets receive revelaations only at, I., 350, 372; III., 358; V., 302; VI., 125
Night, God reveals Himself to the pious at, I., 350
Night, the names of persons God revealed Himself to at, I., 264; III., 358; IV., 44–45, 130
Night, Gabriel appeared to Joseph at, II., 72
Night, Michael appeared to Laban in the, I., 372
Night, the best time for study and prayer, VI., 48, 262
Night, angels chant the praise of God by, III., 116
Night, Jacob studied at, I., 350
Night, Jacob recited the Psalms at, I., 351
Night, Moses repeated the Torah by, III., 116, 143; VI., 48, 61
Nights of summer, the brevity of, III., 92
Nights, four, inscribed by God in the Book of Memorial, II., 372
Nights, thirty, Enoch receives instruction from the archangel, I., 135
Nights, Zebulun spent the, in commercial adventures, III., 171.
Niglissar, son of Evil-merodach, VI., 430.
Nile, a river of Paradise, I., 70; II., 333
Nile, the overflowing of, II., 53, 124; V., 360, 428
Nile, the festival of, II., 53, 55, 56; V., 341
Nile, seven cows of Pharaoh's dream came up from the, II., 64
Nile, Pharaoh omitted the mention of the, II., 70
Nile, worshiped by the Egyptians, II., 70, 348; V., 428
Nile, a representation of the, upon Joseph's throne, II., 75
Nile, Joseph's coffin sunk into the, II., 181; III., 122; V., 376
Nile, Pharaoh pretended to have made the, II., 245; III., 24
Nile, Thermutis bathed in the, II., 266; V., 398
Nile, Pharaoh's custom to walk along the, II., 355
Nile, Moses thrown into the, III., 200
Nile, water of, turned to blood, III., 474
Nile, identified with Pishon, V., 92
Nile, the small, contrasted with the great Euphrates, V., 92; VI., 80
Nile, Moses sailed across the, V., 408
Nile encompassed Saba, V., 409
Nile, the water of the, rose up for Jacob, V., 411
Nile, the crocodiles of, the origin of, V., 429
Nile, bank of, Egyptians offered sacrifices on the, V., 430.
Nimrah, the meaning of the name of, III., 415.
Nimrod, the chief of the Hamites, I., 175; V., 199
Nimrod resolved to burn the 12 pious men; I., 175
Nimrod inculcated disbelief in God, I., 177, 178, 209, 215; V., 198, 199, 200, 201
Nimrod, the parents of, I., 177, 187, 190, 191, 314; V., 272
Nimrod, the war enterprises of, I., 177, 229; V., 199
Nimrod, garments of, the magic effect of, I., 177, 319; II., 139; V., 199, 276
Nimrod, king of Babel, I., 177; II., 273; V., 198
Nimrod ruled over man and beast, I., 177, 178, 319
Nimrod, the ruler of the world, I., 177–178; V., 199, 200
Nimrod, worshiped by the populace, I., 178; V., 200
Nimrod, an idolater, I., 178
Nimrod, the children of, I., 178, 229; V., 231, 276
Nimrod claimed to be a god, I., 178, 196; II., 213; V., 200, 201
Nimrod, the throne of, I., 178, 179
Nimrod and the building of the Tower of Babel, I., 179; V., 198, 201, 213

Nimrod, a cunning astrologer, I., 186, 204, 207
Nimrod and Satan, I., 192, 200
Nimrod and Abraham, II., 86, 187, 191–192, 193–194, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 209, 215, 216, 217, 223, 252, 349; V., 209, 211, 212, 218, 252, 276
Nimrod slaughtered innocent babes, I., 187; V., 209
Nimrod and Terah, I., 188, 191, 193, 194, 197, 200, 205, 207, 208, 209, 216; V., 218
Nimrod, the palace of, formality in the, I., 191
Nimrod, the founder of cities, I., 192; V., 198, 199, 211
Nimrod, the seven day festival of, I., 197
Nimrod, the wickedness of, I., 199; V., 198, 214
Nimrod, the dream of, I., 204
Nimrod, three companions of, resembled him, I., 204
Nimrod, the persons identified with, I., 229; V., 150, 199, 201, 216, 223
Nimrod, a hunter, I., 318
Nimrod, slain by Esau, I., 318; II., 139; V., 216, 276, 277
Nimrod worshiped an angel, II., 215
Nimrod and Og, III., 344; VI., 119
Nimrod, the descendants of, IV., 334; V., 223; VI., 390
Nimrod, one of the seven sinners, IV., 22; VI., 182
Nimrod, one of the five wicked men, VI., 360
Nimrod, death and burial of, V., 150, 276
Nimrod emigrated to Assyria, V., 198, 213
Nimrod, the meaning of the name of, V., 198, 199
Nimrod, called Ninus by the Greeks, V., 200, 201
Nimrod taught the Persians to worship fire, V., 200
Nimrod, the monarchy begins with, V., 208
Nimrod, rewarded for a pious act, V., 213
Nimrod, Eliezer the slave of, V., 231; VI., 119
Nimrod, Asshur would not associate with, VI., 349.
Nimshi, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Nine days, after a search of, Adam and Eve find no food like that of Paradise, I., 87
Nine months, the duration of pregnancy, I., 58; IV., 146
Nine months, Pharaoh's edict to throw the male children in the water in force for, II., 269
Nine months, spent by Jacob in taking the census of Israel, IV., 112
Nine years, the city of Ethiopia besieged for, II., 285
Nine of Jashub's followers pursued Judah, I., 409
Nine measures of magic taken by the Egyptians, II., 28
Nine kings of Elan killed by Abraham, II., 92
Nine tribes, each of the, rode upon his star or planet, II., 211
Nine divisions of the funeral cortège of Jacob, II., 152; V., 371
Nine songs, sung by the Israelites in the course of history, III., 31
Nine censuses taken of Israel, III., 146
Nine spans, the length of the wooden casket, III., 157
Nine arms' length, the size of Og's bed, III., 348
Nine hosts of angels, V., 23
Nine times, the expression "and God said" occurs in the beginning of Genesis, V., 63
Nine punishments for Adam, Eve, and the serpent, V., 100
Nine generations, Cain would not die before he had begotten, V., 141
Nine archangels, V., 153
Nine entered Paradise alive, V., 163
Nine red heifers were furnished from the time of Moses until the destruction of the second Temple, VI., 79
Nine measures of beauty given to Jerusalem, VI., 404
Nine midrashic books, VI., 446.
Nine-tenths of the demons banished from the earth by Raphael, I., 173

Nine-tenths of the Egyptians died during the last plague, **II.**, 369.
Nine hundred measures, size of the phoenix, **I.**, 33
Nine hundred orders of the Mishna studied by Methuselah, **I.**, 141
Nine hundred rows of mourners for Methuselah, **I.**, 141
Nine hundred years, Cain perished at the age of, **II.**, 222; **V.**, 144
Nine hundred years, the age of an eagle, **IV.**, 163
Nine hundred chariots of Sisera, **IV.**, 422; **VI.**, 197
Nine hundred horses required to draw Sisera's chariot, **IV.**, 35
Nine hundred and three kinds of death, **V.**, 123.
Nine hundred twenty-six varieties of fruit originally borne by the vine, **I.**, 112.
Nine hundred and thirty years, the life of Adam, **I.**, 61, 76, 93; **III.**, 207.
Nine hundred and sixty-five parasangs, Jonah spewn out at a distance of, **IV.**, 250.
Nine hundred and seventy-four generations elapsed before Adam's creation, **I.**, 105; **V.**, 3, 4, 132–133; **VI.**, 30.
Nine hundred thousand men came to see the burning of Abraham, **I.**, 216.
Nine thousand myriads, the size of the Egyptian army, **V.**, 9
Nine thousand myriads of angels, God attended by, **II.**, 366
Nine thousand myriads of angels accompanied God at the Red Sea, **VI.**, 9.
Nineteen years, Israel remained in Kadesh Barnea for, **III.**, 307
Nineteen benedictions of the Amidah, **VI.**, 13
Nineteen verses of the Song of Israel at the Red Sea, **VI.**, 13
Nineteen men killed by Abner, **VI.**, 239.
Ninety years, the age of Sarah at the birth of Isaac, **I.**, 286
Ninety ass-loads of Egyptian goods carried away by each Israelite at the Exodus, **IV.**, 411
Ninety years, Hosea prophesied for, **VI.**, 355
Ninety years before the exile, two prophets exhorted Israel for, **VI.**, 386.
Ninety-first year of the sojourning of Israel in Egypt, Benjamin buried in the, **II.**, 222.
Ninety-two names of Metatron, **V.**, 162.
Ninety-four years, the age of Levi at the marriage of Amram, **II.**, 197
Ninety-four, years the length of Pharaoh's reign, **II.**, 298
Ninety-four books written by Ezra, **IV.**, 357
Ninety-four myriads of demons slain, by Methuselah, **I.**, 141.
Ninety-six angels accompany the sun, **I.**, 24.
Ninety-nine islands allotted to Noah's sons, **I.**, 173.
Ninety thousand Angels supervise each compartment of Hell, **I.**, 16
Ninety thousand Ninevites surprised Jacob, **I.**, 406
Ninety thousand functionaries appointed by David, **IV.**, 95; **VI.**, 257.
Nineveh, prophecy of Jonah against, **III.**, 29; **VI.**, 348, 349
Nineveh, the area and population of, **IV.**, 250; **VI.**, 350–351
Nineveh, the destruction of, **II.**, 150; **IV.**, 253; **VI.**, 252
Nineveh, king of, the name of, **III.**, 29; **IV.**, 250; **VI.**, 351
Nineveh, inhabitants of, the repentance of, **IV.**, 418; **VI.**, 349, 350, 468
Nineveh, named after Ninus, **V.**, 200
Nineveh, founded by Asshur, **VI.**, 349
Nineveh, Jonah's refusal to go to, **VI.**, 349
Nineveh, the twelve districts of, **VI.**, 351.
Ninevites, Jacob's war with the, **I.**, 404–408.
Ninus, the parentage of, **V.**, 151, 223
Ninus, victorious against Zoroaster, **V.**, 151
Ninus, identity of, **V.**, 200, 201, 223.
Nisan, the beginning of rain-fall in Joel's time, **IV.**, 191
Nisan, the world created in, **V.**, 107, 136
Nisan, the first month of the year, **V.**, 161, 184

Nisan, the importance of, in Jewish legend, **V.**, 245, 253
Nisan, second month of, inserted by Hezekiah, **VI.**, 369
Nisan, first of, the important events that occurred on the, **III.**, 176, 181, 317; **V.**, 161, 432; **VI.**, 71
Nisan, tenth of, Israelites attacked by the Egyptians on the, **V.**, 433
Nisan, the thirteenth of, the date of Haman's edict, **II.**, 150
Nisan, the thirteenth of, Abraham circumcised on the, **V.**, 233
Nisan, fourteenth day of, Cain and Abel brought their sacrifices on, **I.**, 107
Nisan, the fourteenth day of, Israel offers sacrifices on, **I.** 107
Nisan, fourteenth of, a festival day, **VI.**, 473
Nisan, fourteenth of, the recitation of Psalm 22 on the, **VI.**, 473
Nisan, fourteenth to the sixteenth of, Mastemah bound on, **VI.**, 5
Nisan, 14th to 16th day of, the date of the fast of Esther, **VI.**, 471–472, 473
Nisan, the fifteenth of, the important events in the history of the Patriarchs and Israel that took place on, **I.**, 224, 231; **II.**, 179, 362, 373; **III.**, 47; **IV.**, 400, 404; **V.**, 221, 233, 427; **VI.**, 16, 474
Nisan, fifteenth of, the date of Israel's future redemption, **II.**, 373
Nisan, the sixteenth of, the cities of sin destroyed on, **I.**, 256
Nisan, sixteenth of, the date of Haman's fall, **VI.**, 476
Nisan, the twenty-first of, Moses put into the ark on the, **II.**, 265
Nisan, the twenty-first of, the song of Moses and Israel recited on, **II.**, 266.
Nisibis, the Ezra synagogue located near, **VI.**, 447.
Nissim, R., a responsum of, **VI.**, 87.
No, a city in Egypt, **II.**, 104.
Noachian Laws, the details concerning, **I.**, 70–71, 167, 171, 270, 325, 397, 401; **V.**, 93, 173, 187, 189, 193, 247, 259; **VI.**, 31, 420.
Noah and the raven, **I.**, 38, 163, 164; **V.**, 185
Noah, the epithets given to, **I.**, 38, 167; **V.**, 178, 179
Noah, permitted to eat flesh of animals, **I.**, 71, 166
Noah, in the time of, the rainbow first became visible, **I.**, 83; **V.**, 189
Noah, the tenth after Adam, **I.**, 105, 185; **V.**, 132, 207
Noah, the birth of, **I.**, 145–147; **V.**, 102, 168, 169
Noah, born circumcised, **I.**, 146–147; **V.**, 273
Noah, the different views concerning the piety and merits of, **I.**, 147, 159, 160, 165, 201, 209, 252; **III.**, 207, 427, 479; **V.**, 175, 178, 179, 180, 185, 186; **VI.**, 31
Noah, name of, details concerning the, **I.**, 146, 163, 165; **V.**, 167, 168, 183, 186
Noah, devoted to husbandry, **I.**, 147, 167; **V.**, 190; **VI.**, 338
Noah, the things traced back to, **I.**, 147, 167
Noah, the famine ceased in the time of, **I.**, 147
Noah preached repentance, **I.**, 153, 178; **V.**, 174, 177, 178
Noah, the books given to, **I.**, 154, 156, 157, 173–174; **V.**, 118, 177, 197
Noah, considered a prophet, **I.**, 156, 165; **V.**, 167, 177, 178, 185
Noah, the blessing of, the prophecy contained in the, **I.**, 170; **III.**, 452; **V.**, 193
Noah, prophecy of, concerning the Greek translation of the Bible, **V.**, 193
Noah, the wife of, the name of, **I.**, 159; **V.**, 146, 147, 172, 179, 258
Noah, sons of, details concerning the, **I.**, 159–160, 166, 168, 170–171, 172, 219–220; **II.**, 288; **V.**, 179, 180, 188, 191, 193
Noah, marriage of, **I.**, 159; **V.**, 179, 180
Noah fed Og daily through a hole, **I.**, 160
Noah blessed Urshana with immortality, **I.**, 161
Noah, sacrifice of, **I.**, 165, 166; **III.**, 480; **V.**, 116, 135, 168, 186, 187
Noah confessed his sin, **I.**, 165

Noah, injury inflicted by the lion upon, I., 165; V., 182, 187, 191
Noah, disqualified to act as a priest, I., 166
Noah, the altar of, I., 166, 285; III., 371; V., 188, 253
Noah, blessed by God, I., 166, 169, 172, 317; III., 453
Noah, vine of, I., 167, 168, 201; V., 190
Noah, the intoxication of, I., 167–170; V., 191, 290
Noah cursed Canaan, I., 168–169
Noah could not curse Ham, I., 168–169; V., 191
Noah, the castration of, I., 168; V., 191–192
Noah received ordinances from Lamech, I., 171
Noah rejoiced at the allotment of Shem, I., 172
Noah, descendants of, details concerning, I., 172, 173, 174–177, 185–186; V., 195, 265
Noah, prayer of, for relief from the demons, I., 173
Noah, priestly garments of, I., 177, 332
Noah and Abraham, I., 201, 205; V., 157, 179
Noah and Moses, III., 427, 479; V., 178–179; VI., 149
Noah and the angels, I., 148, 156; V., 177
Noah, the oath taken before, at the allotment of the earth, I., 220
Noah, the world raised anew through, I., 320
Noah, the resurrection of, II., 222
Noah, God promised, never to bring a flood again, II., 256; III., 91, 333; V., 394
Noah possessed the heavenly rod, II., 291
Noah, seventy nations spring from, III., 207
Noah, one of the seven pious men, III., 226; IV., 158; V., 12, 150, 274
Noah, the trees planted in the time of, III., 285
Noah, boundaries fixed by, III., 368; VI., 129
Noah, not admitted to God's presence, III., 480
Noah stole hair from a sleeping swine, V., 54
Noah alone took care of his grandparents, V., 132
Noah, mother of, the name of, V., 146
Noah, daughters-in-law of, the names of, V., 146, 193
Noah received instruction from Enoch after his translation, V., 158
Noah, the new form of the hand of, V., 168
Noah lived in Palestine, V., 178
Noah, the nephew of Bakiel, V., 179
Noah suffered from the cold, V., 182
Noah fetched the precious stone from Pishon, V., 183
Noah commanded the animals to lead a monogamous life, V., 187
Noah, abstinence of, V., 191
Noah practiced charity, V., 325
Noah lived to see a new world, V., 388
Noah, longevity of, VI., 305
Noah, the cause of the downfall of, VI., 358
Noah, time of, a list of healing springs transmitted from the, VI., 369
Noah, ark of, the story of the cat and the mouse in the, I., 37–38
Noah, ark of, the inmates and contents of, I., 157–161; V., 190
Noah, ark of, the construction of, I., 157; V., 177; VI., 479
Noah, ark of, see also Ark of Noah
Noah, the experiences of, while in the ark, I., 37, 161, 162, 163, 164; V., 181–188, 197
Noah enters the ark, I., 159, 164; III., 445; V., 179, 182; VI., 62
Noah could have been saved without the ark, V., 174
Noah feared another deluge, I., 165; V., 188
Noah, saved from the flood, the reason why, I., 159, 422; V., 179
Noah, departure of, from the ark, I., 164–167; V., 188
Noah refused protection to the sinners when the flood came, I., 158
Noah and his sons alone escaped the Deluge, I., 150, 159.

Noamzara, the name of Noah's wife, V., 179.
Nob, the sanctuary of, destroyed by Esau, I., 329
Nob, sanctuary of, located in the territory of Benjamin, VI., 156
Nob, priests of, the destruction of, IV., 67, 72, 107; VI., 238, 253, 268, 269
Nob, priests of, the sins of, IV., 75; VI., 240
Nob, priests of, the Gibeonites were servants of, VI., 269
Nob, David's sin in connection with, IV., 258
Nob, the atonement for the sin against, IV., 268
Nob, the crime committed at, VI., 211
Nob, Sennacherib's arrival in, IV., 268.
Nobah named the city of Kenath after himself, III., 416
Nobah died childless, III., 416.
Noise makers, use of, in war, II., 342; III., 15; VI., 4
Noise, caused by the wings of Gabriel, VI., 363
Noises, different kinds of, III., 128.
Nomads, Ishmael and his wife lived as, I., 266.
Non-priest, not permitted to burn incense, III., 303
Non-priest, permitted to slaughter a sacrifice, IV., 60; VI., 219
Non-priest, the performance of sacrificial rites by a, VI., 228
Non-priests, not permitted to touch the ark, VI., 225.
Noon, the angels left Abraham at, I., 253
Noon, Abraham reached the tent of Ishmael at, I., 266, 268
Noon, Eliezer left Haran at, I., 296
Noon, the setting of the sun at, I., 349
Noon hour, the time of Jethro's arrival at camp, III., 73
Noon, revelation took place at, III., 92
Noon of the fortieth day after revelation, Satan appeared before Israel, III., 120
Noon, Israel worshiped the Golden Calf at, III., 147
Noon, the heat of, III., 287
Noon, Israel's exodus from Egypt took place at, III., 444
Noon, Moses ascended Mt. Nebo at noon, III., 444
Noon, Noah entered the ark at, III., 445
Noon, Baladan dined at, IV., 275
Noon, Isaac born at, V., 245.
North, the things located in the, I., 12
North, left unfinished as a test, I., 12
North of Paradise, assigned to Adam, I., 95
North fell to the lot of Japheth, I., 172
North, qualities of, III., 65
North side of the Tabernacle, the number of boards used on, III., 150
North, evil comes from, III., 160
North, five tables of the Temple placed to the, III., 160
North, table of the showbread on the, III., 161; VI., 65
North, Paradise lies in the, III., 161; VI., 66
North of the Tabernacle, the location of the tribe of Dan, III., 233
North, the seat of darkness, III., 233
North, Paran located in the, III., 454
North, Mesopotamia in the, V., 319
North wind tempers the fury of the other winds, I., 12
North wind swept the desert, III., 44
North wind, the most beneficial of all winds, VI., 65
North wind, the absence of, causes high temperature, III., 282
North wind did not blow during Israel's march in the desert, III., 282; VI., 98
North wind, the blowing of, a sign of God's grace, VI., 98.
North-west, Paradise located in the, V., 13.
Northern part of the third heaven, the location of Hell, I., 132
Northern part of the Tabernacle, the occupants of, III., 236
Northern side of the tent, 30 elders stationed at, III., 250
Northern side of the camp, the quails settled down upon, III., 254.
Nose of steer has no hair, I., 39

Nose of the embryo struck by the angel, I., 58
Nose, the function of, II., 215
Nose of Titus, gnat crept through, V., 60
Nose, spirit remains on, after death, until the corpse becomes petrified, V., 78
Nose, Rebekah continually wiped her, because of her incessant weeping, V., 287
Noses, dwarfs without, I., 114
Nose ring of Rebekah, a precious stone in the, I., 295
Nose ring of gold given to Moses, II., 286.
Nostrils of Josiah possessed by Adam, I., 59; V., 80
Nostrils, Josiah killed by a dart that entered into his, I., 60
Nostrils reject the unclean and take in the fragrant, I., 60
Nostrils, the soul breathed into, I., 60
Nostrils of Nadab and Abihu, pierced by flames of fire, III., 187.
Notarikon, the system of, II., 76; V., 366
Notarikon, see also Numerical value.
Notary, Job's documents drawn up by a, II., 230.
Numa, the king of the Romans, details concerning, V., 402.
Numbers, Book of, identified with the Book of Yashar, VI., 178
Numenius, the Pythagorean, V., 402.
Numerical value of the names of the Patriarchs, I., 315; V., 233, 281
Numerical value of the names of the tribes, III., 145; VI., 61–62
Numerical value of Seneh, II., 304
Numerical value of Kesef and Ets, VI., 467
Numerical value of "Kaarat Kesef," III., 207
Numerical value, see also Notarikon.
Nun, the initial letter of *ner*, the lamp of the Lord, I., 7
Nun in Zaphenath Paneah, the meaning of, II., 76
Nun in Asenath, the meaning of, II., 76
Nun, suspended, the explanation of, VI., 210
Nun, the father of Joshua, III., 252; VI., 89, 169.
Nuptial chamber, the candles of the, I., 360
Nuptial night, the sign of identification agreed upon between Jacob and Rachel for the, V., 299–300.
Nurah, a depilatory, VI., 289.
Nuriel, stationed in the second heaven, II., 306; V., 416
Nuriel, the height of, II., 306.
Nurse of Jacob, Asenath acted as, II., 132
Nurse of Rebekah, the name of, II., 209
Nurse of Moses called him Abi Soco, II., 270
Nurses, Egyptian, Moses refused to take milk from, II., 267; V., 399.
Nursing, the time of, fixed for 24 months, II., 295; V., 401.
Nut, the forbidden fruit of Paradise, V., 97, 98
Nut tree, symbolic of Israel, IV., 443
Nut tree wanted to furnish the cross for Haman, IV., 443.
Nuts, used in a test by Solomon, IV., 146
Nymphs, holy, of the Amorites, IV., 22, 25.

O

Oak tree, Absalom caught in the branches of an, I., 60; IV., 106
Oak, Terah made idols of, I., 211
Oak of Mamre, Abraham washed the feet of Michael at the, I., 302, 305
Oak, the idols were burned by Jacob under an, I., 412
Oak, planted and uprooted by Jacob with one hand, I., 412
Oak, Deborah buried under an, V., 317–318
Oak of Abraham, details concerning, V., 235.
Oars of the ship held by Jacob's sons, II., 213.

Oath, taken by the cat and the dog, **I.**, 36, 37
Oath, the formula of the, **I.**, 96; **IV.**, 331
Oath of the woman at the time of childbirth, **I.**, 98; **V.**, 122
Oath of the fallen angels, **I.**, 124
Oath taken by the genital organ, **I.**, 294; **V.**, 260
Oath taken by the life of a person, **I.**, 321; **II.**, 183
Oath taken by the wolf, **II.**, 28, 29
Oath of the pious at the time of temptation, **II.**, 50
Oath, testimony given under, **II.**, 76
Oath, absolution from an, **II.**, 151, 152; **V.**, 422
Oath, the inviolability of an, **IV.**, 10; **VI.**, 178
Oath taken by the moorhen, **IV.**, 168
Oath taken by the Babylonians, **IV.**, 286
Oath taken by the Torah, **IV.**, 291; **VI.**, 382
Oath, never taken by the sons of Moses, **IV.**, 317
Oath, chief of the, Kaspiel, **V.**, 169
Oath, rejection of the, **V.**, 160
Oath, taken by Israel on Sinai without mental reservation, **VI.**, 35
Oath in vain, prohibited in the Decalogue, **VI.**, 40
Oath taken by David by his sword, **VI.**, 256
Oaths, the names of the persons who took, Abraham, **I.**, 176, 233, 276, 284; **III.**, 7; Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 378, 429; Benjamin, **II.**, 110, 111; Danites, **IV.**, 182; David, **VI.**, 277; Eliezer, **II.**, 130, 287; **V.**, 363; Elijah, **I.**, 221; **IV.**, 208; Eliphaz, **VI.**, 23; Esau, **I.**, 321, 418; **V.**, 320; Ethiopians, **II.**, 289; Isaac, **I.**, 279, 280; Jacob, **I.**, 379; Jacob's sons, **II.**, 19, 50, 84, 130, 151, 152, 183; **V.**, 347; Joseph's brethren, **II.**, 24, 179; Levi, **I.**, 399; Moses, **II.**, 300, 327; **V.**, 409, 422, 423; Naomi, **VI.**, 192; Noah's sons, **I.**, 220; On, **III.**, 301; Patriarchs, **II.**, 130; Pharaoh, **V.**, 408; Philistines, **I.**, 325; Spies in Jericho, **VI.**, 174; Simon, **I.**, 399; **II.**, 38; Zedekiah, **IV.**, 291; **VI.**, 382; Zuleika, **II.**, 52, 54
Oaths, the number of, taken by Israel, **VI.**, 399
Oaths, the punishment for taking, **IV.**, 317
Oath, God absolved from His, **IV.**, 287
Oaths, the words of God are, **V.**, 251
Oaths taken by God, **I.**, 165, 250–251, 270; **II.**, 76, 187, 256, 257, 317, 340; **III.**, 31, 62, 139; **IV.**, 469; **V.**, 189, 394, 396
Oath of God, see also God, oath of
Oath, see also Vow.
Oats grew from wheat before Noah's time, **I.**, 147.
Obadiah, the overseer of the first division of Paradise, **I.**, 21
Obadiah, a descendant of Eliphaz, **I.**, 422
Obadiah prophesied against the Edomites, **I.**, 422; **IV.**, 240; **VI.**, 344
Obadiah, described as a God-fearing man, **II.**, 124; **IV.**, 241; **V.**, 361; **VI.**, 344–345
Obadiah, the protector of the prophets in hiding, **IV.**, 189, 241; **VI.**, 321
Obadiah, an official at Ahab's court, **IV.**, 240; **VI.**, 345, 355
Obadiah the proselyte, **V.**, 31
Obadiah, the most insignificant of the prophets, **V.**, 195; **VI.**, 375
Obadiah uttered his prophecies in 71 languages, **V.**, 195
Obadiah, the time of the activity of, **VI.**, 355, 356
Obadiah and Elijah, **VI.**, 310, 343
Obadiah, the wife of, **IV.**, 240, 241; **V.**, 258; **VI.**, 345.
Obed, son of Boaz and Ruth, details concerning, **IV.**, 34, 81; **VI.**, 194.
Obed Edom, the legend about, **VI.**, 275.
Oboth, hostile actions of Israel against God at, **III.**, 337.
Obscenity, the punishment for, **VI.**, 11
Obscenity, use of, one of the eight grievous sins, **VI.**, 364.
Ocean is west of the inhabited part of the world, **I.**, 11
Ocean, dotted with islands, **I.**, 11
Ocean, beyond it steppes full of serpents and scorpions, **I.**, 11
Ocean, sun takes bath in the, **I.**, 25
Ocean, depth of, **I.**, 29

Ocean, the part of man that corresponds to the, **I.**, 49, 50
Ocean, demons hid themselves in the, **I.**, 141
Ocean, treasures of the, **III.**, 53
Ocean, about to flood the world at the breaking of the Tables of the Law, **III.**, 129
Ocean, pearls drawn from, **III.**, 171
Ocean, the color of the, **IV.**, 161
Ocean, the sea of death, **V.**, 26, 27
Ocean, all waters enter into, **V.**, 27
Ocean, derivation of the name of, **V.**, 27
Ocean spits out water or aquatic animals, **V.**, 27
Ocean, reason for its not overflowing, **V.**, 27
Ocean surrounds the earth, **V.**, 27
Ocean is the Great Sea, **V.**, 27, 43
Ocean, clouds draw water from, **V.**, 28
Ocean water is salty, **V.**, 49
Ocean, overflowing of, in the time of Enosh, **V.**, 152
Ocean, fish escaped from Noah's ark into, **V.**, 183
Ocean, see also Sea.
Ochran, the meaning of the name of, **III.**, 222.
Odihel, the husband of Pheïla, **IV.**, 28.
Odor, see also Fragrance
Odor of Leviathan, **I.**, 27; **V.**, 42, 43
Odor of Enoch noticed by the celestial beings, **I.**, 138
Odor, emanating from Job, **II.**, 237
Odor of Pharaoh's body, **II.**, 298
Odor of the dead frogs filled Egypt, **II.**, 351
Odor of the sea, the origin of, **III.**, 25; **V.**, 43
Odor of the devil, **V.**, 43
Odor of the demons in Noah's ark, **V.**, 197
Odor of the dead bones, **V.**, 330
Odor of the wicked, **V.**, 330
Odor of the Gentile, **V.**, 330
Odor of woman, **V.**, 330.
Oedipus legend in Jewish sources, **VI.**, 169.
Ofan, head of, reaches the Holy Hayyot, **V.**, 48.
Ofanim, the abode of the, **I.**, 10; **III.**, 165, 472; **V.**, 48, 417
Ofanim, angel of the, **I.**, 84
Ofanim noticed Enoch at a great distance, **I.**, 138
Ofanim perform the errands of God, **II.**, 323
Ofanim did not fly during the time of revelation, **III.**, 97.
Offerings, Adam took spices from Paradise for, **I.**, 81–82.
Offices, number of, appointed over Israel, **III.**, 70; **VI.**, 28.
Og, see also Sihon and Og
Og sat on the ark, **I.**, 160
Og, promise of, to Noah, **I.**, 160
Og, the gigantic strength and size of, **I.**, 160, 263; **III.**, 343, 344, 345; **V.**, 181, 309; **VI.**, 119, 120
Og, present at Isaac's circumcision, **I.**, 263
Og, longevity of, **I.**, 263; **III.**, 343; **VI.**, 119
Og and Abraham, **I.**, 263; **II.**, 123, 263, 360; **III.**, 343; **V.**, 224, 360; **VI.**, 119
Og, Israel's victory over, **I.**, 263; **III.**, 343, 346, 347, 349, 352, 357; **VI.**, 119, 120, 121
Og and Jacob, **II.**, 123; **III.**, 345; **V.**, 360
Og, the parents of, **III.**, 340, 348; **V.**, 170, 188; **VI.**, 117
Og, the king of the Amorites, **III.**, 340, 346
Og, guardian angel of, put in chains, **III.**, 340
Og, Canaanites pay tribute to, **III.**, 341
Og, identity of, **III.**, 341, 343, 344; **V.**, 215, 264
Og, punishment of, **III.**, 343
Og wanted to marry Sarah, **III.**, 343
Og and Moses, **III.**, 343, 345, 346; **VI.**, 120
Og, the death of, **III.**, 343, 346; **VI.**, 119, 120
Og, the daily food of, **III.**, 344
Og, bed of, **III.**, 344, 348
Og, meritorious deeds of, **III.**, 345
Og, the only giant that escaped Amraphel, **III.**, 345; **VI.**, 120
Og, God's special favor toward, **III.**, 345

Og lifted up a mountain over Israel, III., 345; VI., 120
Og, the last and least of the giants, III., 346; VI., 120
Og, beauty of, III., 348
Og captured part of Amnon's lands, III., 352
Og, heat had no effect on, V., 181
Og, a bastard, V., 188
Og, called also Ogi, V., 215
Og, the sun stood still on the day of battle with, VI., 46
Og, born before the flood, VI., 117, 119
Og, circumcision of, VI., 119
Og and Sihon, the sentinels of Palestine, VI., 122.
Ogi, the name of Abraham's slave, I., 203; V., 215
Ogi, identified with Og, V., 215.
Ohad, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Oholiab, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Oholiab, the assistant of Bezalel, details concerning, III., 156, 177, 178; VI., 63, 295.
Oholibamah, the second name of Judith, V., 288.
Oil of life, I., 93, 94; V., 119
Oil, poured on Adam's shrouds, I., 100
Oil, stream of, in Paradise, I., 132; V., 29, 158–159
Oil, the use of, by the Sodomites to rob the property of others, I., 248–249
Oil, used at the wedding feast of Jacob, I., 360
Oil, used for anointing, I., 371; IV., 45, 257; VI., 353
Oil of almond and pistachio given to Joseph as a gift, II., 91
Oil of holiness, II., 172, 173
Oil, lamp of, II., 356
Oil, barley steeped in the manna tasted like, III., 44
Oil, Rechabites abstained from the use of, III., 76
Oil, used in the Tabernacle, III., 152
Oil, the symbolical meaning of, III., 153, 197, 201, 206
Oil, used in a meat offering, III., 195, 199
Oil, Asher's territory rich in, III., 223, 461
Oil, carried by Eleazar, III., 230
Oil, not used by the Canaanites, III., 285
Oil, drops of, changed to diamonds and pearls, IV., 84
Oil, flowing of the, of its own accord, IV., 84
Oil, cruse of, the miracle performed by Elisha with, IV., 241–242; VI., 345
Oil, use of, for illumination, IV., 267
Oil of Gentiles, Daniel would not partake of, IV., 326; VI., 414
Oil, spring of, was the heavenly fire, IV., 353
Oil, kings and priests of the second commonwealth not anointed with, VI., 72
Oil, the effect of, on the anointed oven, VI., 251
Oil of anointing present only in the first Temple, VI., 442
Oil, holy, Enoch anointed with, I., 135
Oil, holy, the compounding of, Moses found difficult, II., 362; V., 432
Oil, holy, the Tabernacle and the vessels were anointed with, III., 48, 179; VI., 72
Oil, holy, concealed by King Josiah, III., 48, 179; VI., 72, 377
Oil, holy, will be restored by Elijah, III., 48; IV., 234; VI., 19
Oil, holy, Saul anointed with, IV., 110
Oil, the heavenly, used by Jacob, I., 352; V., 119
Oil, heavenly, Luz anointed with, V., 119.
Ointment for Jacob's herds in Shechem, II., 192
Ointments, given by Joseph to his brothers' children, II., 114.
Old age, Abraham the first to show signs of, I., 291; V., 258, 259
Old age, Terah married Pelilah in his, I., 298
Old man, Satan in the guise of an, I., 276, 278, 286, 287.
Olive leaf of the dove came from Paradise, I., 164; V., 185, 186
Olive oil, used in the candlestick, IV., 158
Olive oil, the tribe of Asher rich in, III., 238, 461
Olive tree, the emblem on Asher's flag, III., 238

Olive trees, Joshua's ordinance concerning, IV., 16
Olive tree, Othniel compared to, IV., 41; VI., 201
Olive tree, the tree of life identified with, V., 119
Olive tree, Israel compared to an, VI.,398
Olive wood, fourth division of Paradise made of, I., 22
Olives, bitterness of, the symbolism of, I., 22, 164
Olives, children compared to, VI., 216
Olives, mount of, see Mount of Olives.
Omen by which Eliezer recognized the wife appointed for Isaac, I., 294
Omen, a good, to meet young girls on entering a place, I., 354, 355; V., 261
Omen, evil, Shechem a place of, for Israel, II., 10
Omen, in Pharaoh's dream of the vine, V., 342
Omen at Noah's birth explained by Enoch, I., 146, 147
Omens, Gentiles attach great importance to, III., 13.
Omer, the amount of manna that fell daily for each individual, III., 46
Omer, the cake of barley bread brought as an, IV., 41
Omer, Israel's reward for observing the, IV., 41; VI., 200
Omer, the date of bringing the, IV., 191, 345; VI., 190
Omer, Haman instructed in regard to the laws concerning, IV., 437–438
Omer, counting of, the origin of the custom of, VI., 29.
Omri, Asa related to the house of, IV., 184–185
Omri, house of, Jehoshaphat's friendship with, VI., 310.
On, Potiphar the priest of, II., 76
On, son of Peleth, details concerning, III., 300–1, 302; VI., 100, 102.
Onan, details concerning, II., 33; V., 334.
Onanism, practiced by the generation of the Deluge, V., 178
Onanism, severely condemned in rabbinic sources, V., 333
Onanism, committed by the Ephraimites, VI., 400
Onanism, Jeremiah forced to commit, VI., 401.
One-horned ox, see Unicorn
One-eyed, regarded as keen-sighted by the blind, V., 178.
Onias, the story of, VI., 409–410.
Oniel, the supervisor of the fifth division of Hell, IV., 188.
Onions, eaten by the Jews in Egypt, III., 245.
Onkelos, nephew of Titus, VI., 145
Onkelos spoke with Balaam by means of necromancy, VI., 145
Onkelos, advised by Balaam not to adopt Judaism, VI., 145.
Onoskelis, a demon, with the skin of a woman, IV., 151.
Onyx stones, used by Zuleika, II., 53
Onyx stones, Pharaoh's throne covered with, II., 68
Onyx stones, given to Joseph by Pharaoh, II., 75
Onyx, the border of Jacob's bier inlaid with, II., 152
Onyx stones, given to Moses, II., 274, 286
Onyx stones, used in the Tabernacle, III., 152
Onyx, the qualities of, III., 171
Onyx, the stone of the tribe of Joseph, III., 171
Onyx, the stone of Benjamin, IV., 24.
Ophir, gold of, Solomon's throne covered with, IV., 157
Ophir, gold came from, IV., 424.
Ophitic writings, V., 119.
Oracles, rendered by the Urim and Thummim, IV., 94
Oracles, consulted by the Egyptians, V., 408.
Orah, the mother of Serug, V., 207.
Oral law consists of three parts, III., 79
Oral law, Moses studied the, III., 116.
Oranges, eaten at the banquet of Zuleika, II., 50, 51; V., 339, 340.
Orchard of all sorts of trees indicated in a dream by a carpet, I., 246.
Ordeal in Christian legend, VI., 55
Ordeal, performed by Samuel, VI., 55
Ordeal of water, I., 270; IV., 64; V., 247; VI., 225–226

Ordeal of water, the adulterous woman subjected to, III., 130.
Oreb, inhabitants of, fed Ahab, VI., 317.
Organs of man doubled, I., 10
Organs of animals changed after creation, I., 33
Organs of the body, the fable about, IV., 174
Organs, an armed host worshiped God with, I., 133.
Origen defends the Christians against the attacks of exclusiveness, V., 68
Origen, a supposed quotation from, V., 405.
Original sin, V., 129, 133, 134.
Oriokh, see Ariuk.
Orion, Angel of, I., 84.
Orlah, Noah commanded his children to obey the law of, I., 171
Orlah, laws of, Moses and Aaron instructed the people in, VI., 96
Orlah, laws of, are to be observed only in Palestine, VI., 96.
Ornaments by which women allure men devised by Azazel, I., 149.
Ornias, the vampire spirit, details concerning, IV., 151, 152–153; VI., 292–293.
Orpah, sister in law of Ruth, details concerning, IV., 31, 85, 108, 422; VI., 188, 189, 250, 252, 268.
Orphan, the cruel treatment of an, in Sodom, I., 249
Orphan, the punishment for wronging, II., 311.
Orpheus, the relation of Musaeus to, V., 402–403.
Orthography of Jacob and Elijah, V., 276.
Osnappar, one of the names of Sennacherib, IV., 250; VI., 370.
Osorchan I, the identity of, VI., 309.
Ostrich does not care for its young, V., 59
Ostriches, body of Agag thrown to, VI., 233.
Otah, wife of Levi, III., 393; VI., 139
Otah, the name of Jochebed's mother, V., 396.
Othniel, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Othniel, the first judge of Israel, details concerning, III., 398; IV., 29, 30, 41, 50, 81; VI., 181, 184, 185, 186, 187, 201
Othniel, generation of, devoted to the Torah, VI., 186.
Outlawing of David, IV., 76; VI., 239.
Oven, Manasseh put into an, IV., 279; VI., 375, 383
Ovens, the frogs of Egypt entered the, II., 350.
Ownership, the sign of, I., 270.
Ox, one-horned, see Unicorn
Ox, head of, with human body, I., 10
Ox with human head, I., 10
Ox, Satan unable to name, I., 63
Ox and cow, first two animals that presented themselves for names, I., 63
Ox, used as a sacrifice by Noah, I., 166
Ox, the owner of, in Sodom, the taxes paid by, I., 249
Ox of Abraham ran into the Cave of Machpelah, I., 289
Ox, Joseph compared to an, II., 105
Ox, Zepho's search for his, II., 160
Ox goad, snatched by Levi, II., 211
Ox, the cloven feet of, II., 226
Ox and donkey, the plowing with an, forbidden, III., 290
Ox and the donkey, the story about, IV., 140
Ox, one, slain by Balaam for Balak, III., 369, 370
Ox of gold on the step of Solomon's throne, IV., 157, 158
Ox, carcass of an, Solomon's son-in-law slept in the, IV., 176
Ox, roasted, the daily meal of Abika, IV., 302
Ox, Nebuchadnezzar partly transformed into an, IV., 334
Ox, the wild, the name of Behemoth, V., 47
Ox, wild, the emblem on Joshua's corn, VI., 180
Ox sports in paradise daily, V., 49
Ox uproots 1,000 mountains daily, V., 49
Ox, domesticating of, Adam was taught, by an angel, V., 83

Ox, fabulous, of the Persians, not identical with the unicorn, V., 116
Ox of the Merkabah, changed to a cherub, VI., 52–53.
Oxen, two, the owner of, in Sodom, the taxes paid by, I., 249
Oxen, Abraham sitting before, when Michael came to him, I., 299
Oxen, the number of, possessed by Job, II., 229; V., 383
Oxen of Job slain by Lilith, II., 233
Oxen of the Egyptians, II., 258
Oxen, lowing of, ceased during the time of revelation, III., 97
Oxen of the Tabernacle, the immortality of, III., 194; VI., 76
Oxen, two, offered as a peace offering by each of the princes of the tribes, III., 196, 197, 198, 199, 200
Oxen, seven, sacrifice of, advised by Balaam, III., 368
Oxen, seven, offered thrice annually by Abraham, III., 369
Oxen, cherubim have the form of, V., 104
Oxen, brazen, images of, made by Solomon, VI., 280.
Ozi, one of the high priests, VI., 220.
Ozni, the son of Gad, II., 188.

P

Padan-Aram, the residence of Laban, II., 273
Padan-Aram, Jacob's return from, III., 89.
Pagan temple, the commotion produced in the womb of Rebekah when she passed a, I., 313.
Pagiel, the prince of the tribe of Asher, III., 222.
Pain, suffered by the serpent in sloughing his skin, I., 77
Pain, a punishment for sin, I., 93
Pain, the family of Adam did not know, I., 93; V., 119
Pain, the antediluvians did not suffer, V., 119
Pain, suffered by Adam, I., 93, 94.
Paints, Azazel taught men how to ornament themselves with, I., 125.
Pairs, everything created in, III., 99; VI., 41.
Paitanim, the night of miracles the favorite topic of, V., 221.
Pakod, the word, used by the Redeemer of Israel, II., 139, 179.
Palace of Hiram, see Hiram, palace of
Palace of Nimrod, formalities in the, I., 191
Palace, Isaac and Rebekah lived in the outer court of the royal, I., 322
Palace of Bela, II., 156
Palace of Yaniah, II., 160–161
Palace of Zepho, II., 161
Palace, Joseph lived in a, II., 75, 82, 90, 94, 183
Palace, Joseph buried in a, II., 194; V., 376
Palace, Asenath lived in a, II., 170
Palace of Potiphar, Joseph's visit to, II., 170
Palace of Pharaoh, details concerning, II., 104, 322, 331, 334, 355, 358, 361; V., 424, 429
Palace of the eagles, encountered by Solomon, IV., 163–164
Palace, erected miraculously by Elijah, IV., 206
Palaces in Arabot, Metatron the guardian of, I., 139
Palaces of marble, Egyptian nobles resided in, II., 349
Palaces of Egypt, Simon wanted to destroy, II., 106
Palaces of kings, the contents of, III., 148
Palaces of Midian fell into the possession of Israel, III., 410
Palaces of ivory, possessed by Ahab's children, IV., 186
Palaces of four kings, erected over the water, VI., 426.
Palate, function of, III., 208.
Palestine, see also Canaan

Palestine, Israel's right to, I., 228; III., 47, 65; IV., 6; V., 193, 320, 321; VI., 29
Palestine will be given to Israel in the Messianic era, I., 322; III., 312, 313; V., 363; VI., 108
Palestine, the resurrection of the dead of, the time of, II., 129; V., 362, 363
Palestine, Shekinah dwells only in, I., 322, 371; II., 117, 128; V., 291, 301
Palestine, Israel's arrival in, evidence of God's power, V., 13, 275
Palestine, God's favorite land, V., 14
Palestine, the tribe of Gad the first to enter, I., 365
Palestine, the fertile portion of Asher in, I., 366
Palestine, the inheritance of Naphtali in the best of, II., 214
Palestine, southern part of, the poorest part of, III., 267
Palestine, southern part of, the dwelling place of Amalek, III., 272
Palestine, the portion of the tribes of Zebulun, Manasseh and Ephraim in, I., 367; II., 135
Palestine and Egypt, reminiscences of political relations between, V., 343; VI., 169, 177
Palestine, the claim of the Canaanites to, I., 173, 220, 228; V., 196, 223
Palestine, Jethro had no claim to, III., 73
Palestine remained in the possession of strangers, V., 223
Palestine, proselytes had no claim on, III., 74
Palestine, foreign kings owned possessions in, IV., 9; VI., 177
Palestine, Amorites of, killed by one kind of hornet, III., 347
Palestine and Babylon, the relations between, VI., 177
Palestine, destroyed by the Canaanites on hearing of Israel's design to conquer it, VI., 99
Palestine, Hadrian's travels through, VI., 410
Palestine, the relation of the land of the Philistines to, V., 278, 289
Palestine, angels of, I., 376; V., 290, 309
Palestine, products of, I., 230; III., 270, 271; IV., 149; VI., 404
Palestine, fruits of, fatal to the generation of the desert, III., 334–335
Palestine, soil of, not tillable for seven years, VI., 390
Palestine, many commandments may be observed only in, III., 436; VI., 158
Palestine, laws of, the revelation of the, III., 285
Palestine, Noah lived in, V., 178
Palestine, allotted to Shem and his descendants, I., 220
Palestine, promised to the Patriarchs, I., 294, 351; II., 233; III., 272, 334, 377, 443; VI., 420
Palestine, the punishment of Abraham for living outside of, I., 237; V., 228
Palestine, the departure of Isaac from, the consequences of, I., 322; V., 260
Palestine, 31 kings of, present at Isaac's circumcision, I., 263
Palestine, the whole of, folded together under Jacob, I., 351
Palestine, Jacob endowed with strength on leaving, I., 354
Palestine, Jacob's claim to, I., 417; V., 320
Palestine, outside of, Jacob unhappy while, II., 3
Palestine, Jacob did not attach value to possessions acquired outside of, V., 311
Palestine, Jacob buried in, II., 4, 5, 129, 179
Palestine, Esau's emigration from, V., 324
Palestine, Bilhah died in, V., 375
Palestine, Joseph buried in, II., 130, 179, 180–181, 293; III., 392
Palestine, Dinah buried in, II., 38; V., 336, 375
Palestine, Amram died in, I., 2
Palestine, Joseph the first to appear in, in the world to come, III., 459; VI., 156–157
Palestine, Benjamin born in, V., 319
Palestine, Job lived in, V., 381
Palestine, Moses not permitted to enter, II., 226, 326, 339; III., 320, 421
Palestine, praised by Moses, III., 421
Palestine, Sammael sought Moses in, III., 475–476

Palestine, history of, shown to Moses, III., 443
Palestine, surveyed by Moses in the twinkling of an eye, V., 397
Palestine, 31 kings of, conquered by Joshua, I., 263; VI., 9
Palestine, 62 kings of, IV., 36
Palestine, distribution of, under Joshua, II., 137; III., 451
Palestine, the basis for the allotment of, III., 391; VI., 139
Palestine, conquest and division of, IV., 9, 15, 16; VI., 173, 179
Palestine, reconquest of, by force is forbidden, VI., 399
Palestine, David's attachment to, VI., 254
Palestine, resettlement of, under Ezra, IV., 354
Palestine, Daniel the governor of, VI., 437
Palestine, Daniel's companions settled in, IV., 330; VI., 419
Palestine, the condition of, at the time of the Exodus, III., 285
Palestine, the condition of, at the time of Israel's conquest, III., 285; VI., 99
Palestine, the complete desolation of, during the exile, VI., 390
Palestine, Israel not permitted to dwell in any land but, III., 356
Palestine, pierced by the first ray of light, I., 12
Palestine, center of, Jerusalem is the, I., 12; V., 14, 15
Palestine is at the center of the earth, I., 12; II., 214; V., 14
Palestine, serpent will vanish from, I., 78
Palestine, effect of the Deluge on, I., 164; V., 185, 186
Palestine, the cities of sin form part of, I., 250
Palestine, the duty of every Jew to buy a parcel of land in, I., 395
Palestine, sacrifice may not be eaten outside of, II., 365
Palestine, destroyed by the Canaanites, III., 7
Palestine, the sentinels of, III., 122
Palestine, the destruction of the army of Magog in, III., 252
Palestine, plague raged in, during the visit of the spies, III., 267
Palestine, three giants of, III., 268, 269
Palestine, destructive character of, feared by the spies, III., 274, 278; VI., 93
Palestine, the land of the living, III., 476; VI., 165
Palestine, boundaries of, IV., 15
Palestine, created before other parts of the world, V., 14
Palestine, earth of, taken for Adam's head, V., 72
Palestine, watered by Gihon, V., 114
Palestine, antediluvian patriarchs lived in, V., 178
Palestine in the south, V., 319
Palestine, three hot springs remained open in, V., 186
Palestine, the Roman legion in, the emblem of, V., 294
Palestine, Tiberias the center of Jewish learning in, V., 297, 368
Palestine, possessions acquired outside of, bring no blessings, V., 301
Palestine, divine revelations take place only in, V., 301; VI., 411
Palestine, the custom of greeting in, VI., 48
Palestine, one of the seven parts of the world, VI., 81
Palestine, visited in the twelfth century by R. Hillel, VI., 89
Palestine, area of, VI., 95, 326, 442
Palestine, mountains of, the time of the creation of, VI., 157
Palestine, slandered by the spies, VI., 171
Palestine, departing from, considered equivalent to idolatry, VI., 254
Palestine, sacrifices may not be offered outside of, VI., 347
Palestine, materials of, used in the building of the synagogue of Nehardea, VI., 380.
Palestinian dishes served at Ahasuerus' feast, IV., 372
Palestinian Judaism attached great importance to the Akedah, V., 254
Palestinian Syrians, Tamar was of the race of, V., 334

Palestinian custom of saying the Amidah, VI., 217
Palestinian Haggadah, the preference given to Michael in the, VI., 362
Palestinian Jews, the conditions of the, reflected in their attitude towards Cyrus, VI., 433.
Palit, the name of Michael, I., 231; V., 224.
Pall-bearers of Jacob, II., 148, 152.
Pallu had a wife chosen for him when he was two years old, II., 122
Pallu, the sons of, II., 281
Pallu, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Palm branches, beards of Aaron and Moses compared to, II., 332
Palm branches, used on Sukkot, IV., 405
Palm tree, Deborah judged Israel under a, I., 413
Palm tree, Deborah buried under a, I., 413
Palm tree, Moses as slender as a, II., 285
Palm trees of Elim made at the time of creation, III., 40, 41
Palm tree, the qualities of, III., 41
Palm tree, symbolical meaning of the, III., 41; IV., 444; V., 98; VI., 15
Palm tree, given as a reward, IV., 134
Palm tree, uprooted by Asmodeus, IV., 167
Palm trees, the use of, in Jewish ritual, IV., 399
Palm tree wanted to furnish the cross for Haman, IV., 444
Palm tree misled Adam, V., 98, 119
Palm tree, the significance of, seen in a dream, VI., 231
Palm tree, brought to Babylon, VI., 391
Palm of a hand, Joseph's coat could be concealed in, II., 7.
Palmyra, the location of, IV., 149
Palmyra, called Tadmor, IV., 149
Palmyra, the trysting place of demons, IV., 149
Palmyra, the burial place of the Queen of Sheba, VI., 291
Palmyra, city of magic, VI., 291
Palmyra, Zenobia, queen of, VI., 404.
Palmyrenes aided Titus in his war against Jerusalem, VI., 406
Palmyrenes, hostility of, towards Israel, IV., 316; VI., 406.
Palnesser, one of the names of Sennacherib, VI., 370.
Palti, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Palti, son of Raphu, one of the 12 spies, III., 264
Palti, the husband of Michal, details concerning, VI., 192, 198, 220, 273, 274.
Paltiel, the prince of the people, VI., 383.
Paltit, the daughter of Lot, the story of, I., 249.
Paneas Grotto, Moses not permitted to enter Palestine via the, III., 422.
Panther stone, the stone of Naphtali, III., 234.
Panthers, Egyptians overrun by, II., 343, 352; V., 430.
Paper, used by Pharaoh's secretaries, II., 332
Paper, the Ineffable Name written by Jesus on, V., 16
Paper, clothes of, worn by the inhabitants of Hazarmaveth, V., 193.
Parable about the water, II., 206
Parable concerning the donkey, II., 374
Parable concerning the shepherd, III., 15, 16
Parable concerning a king, III., 34, 77, 140, 188, 339
Parable of the father, son and dog, III., 54
Parable of the hot tub, III., 62
Parable concerning one who received many fields, III., 86
Parable of the king and his home-coming son, III., 94
Parable of the father and son, III., 149
Parable concerning the leprous beggar, III., 372
Parable of the king and his servant, III., 426; VI., 149
Parable of Jotham, IV., 41; VI., 201
Parable used by Joash, IV., 259
Parable of God and Israel, IV., 305
Parable concerning the body of man, V., 82
Parable of the shepherd, VI., 383
Parables, 230, composed by Methuselah, I., 141

Parables, I., 392; II., 341–342; III., 275, 296, 370, 373, 400; V., 160
Parables, number of, that accompanied the psalms composed by the frogs, IV., 102; VI., 262.
Paradise, purpose of, I., 3
Paradise, location of, I., 3, 21, 69, 100, 131, 132; III., 161; V., 13, 19, 44, 91, 105, 117, 127, 374; VI., 66, 323
Paradise, the number of divisions of, I., 11, 21–23; IV., 118; V., 32
Paradise, the classes of dwellers in, I., 11, 21–23, 74; V., 30–33, 49
Paradise, the products of, I., 18, 20, 25, 88, 93, 131–132, 334; II., 68, 173; V., 28, 37, 98, 186, 190, 235, 374
Paradise, fruit of, see Fruit of Paradise
Paradise, angels of, I., 19, 84, 132; II., 312; V., 71
Paradise, gates of, the height of, I., 19, 69, 76, 81, 93, 94, 96, 123; III., 477; V., 104, 117, 126, 186, 377
Paradise, the creation of, I., 19, 82; II., 226; V., 107; VI., 460
Paradise, rivers of, details concerning, I., 20, 30, 70, 91, 92, 132; II., 315; V., 29, 42, 91–92, 125, 159, 191, 419
Paradise, tree of, size of, I., 30, 96, 131; V., 29–30, 159
Paradise, shamir brought from, I., 34; VI., 299
Paradise, visited by God, I., 44; V., 61, 62
Paradise, hymn of, I., 44
Paradise, unborn souls in, I., 56, 57; V., 75
Paradise, the serpent in, the description of, I., 63, 95; V., 95, 121, 124
Paradise, pillars of, identical with the celestial ladder, I., 69; V., 91
Paradise, terrestial, description and location of, I., 69, 100; V., 29, 30, 91
Paradise, persons and things in the vicinity of, I., 81, 152, 289; V., 44, 49, 263
Paradise, delights of, dispensed at the resurrection, I., 94
Paradise, the fragrance of, I., 100, 131, 289, 334; II., 364; IV., 205; V., 30, 42, 263, 267, 372; VI., 39, 71, 326
Paradise, reward of the pious in, I., 132, 306; II., 313; III., 161, 443, 477; IV., 211; V., 46, 377, 417
Paradise, entering, alive, the names of the pious who are included among those, I., 297; II., 116, 271; IV., 30, 118, 155, 201, 253, 323, 351, 358; V., 31, 95–96, 129, 163, 165, 263, 264, 356, 435; VI., 104, 187, 351, 400, 409, 412, 425, 446
Paradise, the soul carried by an angel to, I., 304; V., 78
Paradise, the narrow gate of heaven leads to, I., 304
Paradise, the size of, II., 314; V., 31
Paradise, God's throne in, II., 315
Paradise, the banquet for the pious in, III., 135; IV., 115
Paradise, ice of, IV., 23; VI., 182
Paradise, garlands of, worn by the inhabitants of Kitor, IV., 143
Paradise, candidates for, IV., 226
Paradise, materials for the Temple came from, IV., 321; V., 105; VI., 66
Paradise, preëxistence of, V., 3, 13, 29, 107
Paradise, identified with celestial Jerusalem and Temple, V., 29, 71
Paradise, the relation of, to the garden of Eden, V., 30, 33
Paradise, rôle of the Messiah in, V., 33
Paradise, sun passes, in the morning, V., 37
Paradise, a description of, I., 21–23; II., 314; V., 31, 32, 33–4, 91
Paradise, each of the 48 prophets receives a drop of water from, V., 83
Paradise, allegorical interprctation of, V., 91, 105
Paradise, the road to, V., 105
Paradise, plants of, the Macedonian sages sought to acquire, V., 196
Paradise, dwellers of, walked on their heads, V., 263
Paradise, Isaac walked on his head after leaving, V., 263
Paradise, pious Gentiles enter, V., 418; VI., 53
Paradise, the pious pass through Gehenna before entering, V., 418
Paradise, Aaron entered, III., 327

Paradise, Abigail's position in, **IV.**, 118
Paradise, Absalom brought into, **VI.**, 267
Paradise, the experiences of Adam and Eve in, **I.**, 69–71, 91, 94–95, 102, 105, 154–155; **V.**, 93, 117, 134, 284
Paradise, the length of Adam and Eve's stay in, **I.**, 82; **V.**, 106, 112, 117, 118, 134
Paradise, Adam banished from, on account of sin, **I.**, 80, 81, 88, 90, 95; **II.**, 49, 293; **V.**, 105, 113, 127
Paradise, Adam's expulsion from, the time of, **I.**, 82, 85; **V.**, 112
Paradise, the things taken by Adam out of, **I.**, 81–82, 167; **V.**, 83, 105, 106, 190
Paradise, age of Adam when he entered, **I.**, 82; **V.**, 106
Paradise, Adam's grave in, **I.**, 101; **V.**, 126, 127
Paradise, revealed to Abraham, **I.**, 306; **V.**, 229, 230
Paradise, Aesculapius traveled in the direction of, **I.**, 174
Paradise, David's position in, **VI.**, 114
Paradise, Elijah stands at the cross ways of, **IV.**, 201; **VI.**, 324
Paradise, Elijah led Rabba bar Abbahu into, **IV.**, 205
Paradise, Elijah the companion of the Messiah in, **V.**, 96
Paradise, Elijah's abode in, **VI.**, 323
Paradise, Eliezer changed places with Isaac in, **V.**, 263
Paradise, the abode of Enoch, **I.**, 132; **V.**, 156, 157, 164
Paradise, Gehazi has no share in, **IV.**, 245; **VI.**, 347
Paradise, Hiram remained a thousand years in, **VI.**, 425
Paradise, the purpose of Isaac's stay in, **I.**, 286; **V.**, 254
Paradise, Ishmael entered, **V.**, 267
Paradise, Joshua ben Levi's entrance into, **IV.**, 223
Paradise and Hell, legends of, attributed to R. Joshua b. Levi, **V.**, 31
Paradise, the position of the Matriarchs in, **IV.**, 118
Paradise, visited by Moses, **II.**, 313; **III.**, 430, 477; **VI.**, 165
Paradise, Samuel's dwelling in, **IV.**, 71
Paradise, Saul the companion of Samuel in, **IV.**, 110; **VI.**, 269
Paradise, Seth on the way to, attacked by a wild beast, **I.**, 93
Paradise, Shem brought to, by an angel, **V.**, 197
Paradise, Terah entered, **I.**, 206; **V.**, 419
Paradise, see also Eden, garden of.
Paralysis of Joab's right hand, **IV.**, 100.
Paran, desert of, the victory of Esau in the, **II.**, 156
Paran, the meaning of the name of, **III.**, 80
Paran, one of the names for Sinai, **III.**, 80; **V.**, 415
Paran, Kadesh Barnea located in, **III.**, 267; **VI.**, 93
Paran, Israel wanted to make an idol in, **III.**, 350
Paran, the language of, **III.**, 454
Paran, Mt., location of, **III.**, 454.
Parasang and a half, length of the head of the Reëm, **I.**, 31
Parasang, the teeth of the wicked grow at night to the length of a, **II.**, 312.
Pardon, see Forgiveness.
Parents, honor done to, **III.**, 100, 101, 105, 113; **VI.**, 41, 42, 70
Parents, contribution of the, to the formation of the child, **III.**, 100; **VI.**, 42
Parents, dishonoring of, brought about by covetousness, **III.**, 104
Parents, compared to lights, **III.**, 105
Parents, the consequences of the failure to honor, **VI.**, 41–42.
Parnach, father of Elizaphan, **VI.**, 89.
Parody of the doctrine of the virgin birth, **VI.**, 401.
Parshandatha, son of Haman, governor of Kardunia, **VI.**, 479
Parshandatha brought the cedar wood of Noah's ark to Shushan, **VI.**, 479.
Parsimony of women, **I.**, 243; **V.**, 236
Parsimony of the Sodomites, **I.**, 248, 254; **V.**, 238.
Parthia, kings of, the burial place of, **VI.**, 437.
Parukh guarded the books of the antediluvian patriarchs, **V.**, 150.

Parvaim, gold of, details concerning, I., 19; IV., 284; V., 29, 32.
Paschal lamb, laws and ceremonies in connection with, II., 362–363, 364, 368; III., 129, 215, 242, 282; V., 431, 432, 435
Paschal lamb of Moses, the fragrance of Paradise attached to, II., 364
Paschal lamb, symbolical meaning of, II., 364.
Pashhur, one of the 70 elders of Israel, III., 250
Pashhur announced the birth of Jeremiah, VI., 384.
Passim, the Hebrew name for Joseph's coat, II., 7
Passim, the significance of the letters of the word, II., 7.
Passion, sun and moon endowed with, V., 35
Passions, the pious are masters of their, V., 286
Passions, the wicked are slaves to their, V., 286
Passions, see also Evil desires.
Passover, see also Nisan, the fifteenth
Passover, Abraham ate unleavened bread on, I., 231
Passover, Hallel chanted on, I., 330, 331; IV., 268; V., 435; VI., 12
Passover meal, prepared by Jacob for Isaac, I., 331
Passover sacrifice, a goat for the, brought by Jacob, I., 331
Passover, the date of, II., 362
Passover, the commandment concerning, given in Egypt, III., 77
Passover, the fast of Esther first observed on, IV., 423; VI., 471–472
Passover in the Messianic era, V., 438
Passover, pious Egyptians celebrated, with the Israelites, V., 439
Passover, Benjamites captured wives on, VI., 213
Passover, Hannah's prayer took place on, VI., 216, 217
Passover, the poor provided with necessities on, VI., 327
Passover, seven days of, III., 165
Passover, eight days of, the manner of celebrating, IV., 404; VI., 465
Passover, first, the special laws concerning, V., 432
Passover feast, the second, the celebration of, III., 214
Passover, on the first night of, herbs eaten, I., 52
Passover, first night of, mourning for the parents of R. Hanina ended on the, I., 118
Passover, the first night of, Lot captured on, I., 231
Passover, first night of, Esau requested by Isaac to prepare dainties for him, I., 330
Passover, first night of, Israel's deliverance from Egypt occurred on, I., 331
Passover, first night of, Gideon complained to God about the Midianites on the, IV., 40
Passover, night of, the destruction of Sennacherib's army on, IV., 268
Passover, the first night of, the night of miracles, IV., 431; VI., 362, 475
Passover, the first night of, the covenant of pieces took place on, V., 230–1
Passover, first night of, the victory over Sisera took place on, VI., 197
Passover, first night of, the victory over the Midianites took place on, VI., 200
Passover, the first day of, Isaac born on, I., 261
Passover, the first day of, the quantity of dew for the year fixed on, I., 330, 331; V., 283
Passover, first day of, Naomi arrived at the end of, VI., 190
Passover, second night of, the victory over the Midianites occurred on, IV., 41; VI., 199
Passover, second night of, the disturbed night of Ahasuerus, VI., 475
Passover, second day of, the offering of the Omer on, IV., 191, 345
Passover, second day of, Belshazzar's banquet took place on, IV., 344
Passover, seventh day of, Jericho fell on, VI., 174
Passover, seventh day of, the Egyptians drowned on, VI., 12.

Pastry, used at Belshazzar's banquet, IV., 344
Pastry, see also Cakes.
Pasturing, Zebulun devoted himself to, in the winter, II., 206.
Pasusi, the king of Sartan, slain by Jacob, I., 410; V., 315.
Paternal descent decides a man's admission to a tribe, III., 240.
Pathros, valley of, the battle in the, II., 163
Pathros, the proclamation concerning the building of Pithom and Raamses sent to, II., 247
Pathros, the migration of Israel to, III., 448.
Patriarchs, the names of, details concerning, I., 414; II., 225; III., 19, 169, 234; V., 318; VI., 69, 251
Patriarchs in the world to come, I., 22; II., 314–315; III., 124; IV., 115; V., 32; VI., 273
Patriarchs comfort the Messiah, I., 23
Patriarchs, a spring accompanied the, I., 349
Patriarchs, Eliphaz drew admonitions from the lives of the, I., 421
Patriarchs refused to admit Timna into their faith, I., 422, 423
Patriarchs, the missionary activity of, II., 3; V., 324
Patriarchs, the philanthropy of the, II., 13–14
Patriarchs, tested by God, II., 44; V., 231
Patriarchs, God's revelation to the, II., 49; III., 95; V., 426; VI., 38
Patriarchs, the things that are symbolical of the, II., 61; III., 196, 201, 216; IV., 87; VI., 251
Patriarchs, the oath taken by, II., 130
Patriarchs, blessings of, bestowed upon Joseph, II., 146; III., 459
Patriarchs enjoyed a foretaste of the world to come, II., 149
Patriarchs of Israel, Jacob's sons designated as the, II., 187; V., 378
Patriarchs, God's covenant with the, II., 187, 300, 339, 340; III., 201, 272, 284, 334, 376–377, 402, 403, 441, 443; V., 378; VI., 271
Patriarchs, the merits of the, I., 382; II., 220, 304, 319; III., 43, 59, 124, 133, 134, 149, 310, 312, 319, 367, 374, 454; IV., 199, 422, 425, 426, 427; V., 179, 248, 351, 411, 413, 414, 419; VI., 5, 33, 53, 199, 245, 320, 321
Patriarchs, writings of, possessed by Zebulun, II., 206
Patriarchs, the virtues of, II., 225, 339–340; III., 308; IV., 219; VI., 111
Patriarchs, God designated as the God of the, II., 225, 320; IV., 104; V., 382; VI., 265
Patriarchs, the miracles performed for the, II., 255
Patriarchs possessed the heavenly rod, II., 291
Patriarchs, God appeared as El Shaddai to the, II., 339
Patriarchs, blood of the Paschal lamb reminded Israel of the, II., 364
Patriarchs, present at Israel's passage through the Red Sea, III., 22
Patriarchs, not accepted by God as guarantors that Israel would observe the Torah, III., 89
Patriarchs, though dead, considered as living, III., 134
Patriarchs, the election of, III., 206; IV., 261
Patriarchs, informed by the Shekinah that Israel was about to enter Palestine, III., 272
Patriarchs, the example of, not followed by Israel, III., 279
Patriarchs, the well of, III., 339
Patriarchs protect Israel, III., 364
Patriarchs, the altar erected by, III., 371, 372
Patriarchs, insulted by Moses, III., 425; VI., 149
Patriarchs, Elijah the attendant upon the, IV., 218
Patriarchs, tomb of, Elkanah visited the, IV., 230
Patriarchs, summoned by Jeremiah, IV., 305
Patriarchs, weeping of, over the destruction of the Temple, IV., 306
Patriarchs visited the Temple ruins, IV., 306

Patriarchs, informed by Moses concerning the exiled Jews, IV., 309
Patriarchs arose out of their graves in the time of Esther, IV., 424
Patriarchs and Adam constitute the four pious men, V., 126
Patriarchs, the wives of, called the four mothers, V., 126
Patriarchs, the three, married their kin, V., 179
Patriarchs, important events in the history of the, took place on the 15th of Nisan, V., 221
Patriarchs from Adam to Jacob observed the laws of the Torah, V., 259
Patriarchs, history of, the great importance of, V., 262
Patriarchs, the bosom of, V., 268
Patriarchs, endowed with the gift of prophecy, V., 281
Patriarchs, the cedars at Magdala planted by the, V., 358
Patriarchs refused to offer the righteous a heavenly welcome, V., 377
Patriarchs, Israel's great men in post-biblical times designated as, V., 378
Patriarchs, designated as Fathers, V., 378
Patriarchs are the Merkabah, V., 426
Patriarchs, present at Israel's redemption from Egypt, VI., 7
Patriarchs, in possession of shittim wood, VI., 66–67
Patriarchs, the three pillars of the world, VI., 104, 420
Patriarchs, benedictions of the, will be fulfilled in the world to come, VI., 133
Patriarchs beheld the terrestial and celestial Temple, VI., 152
Patriarchs, informed by Moses of God's fulfillment of His promise to them, VI., 162
Patriarchs instituted the daily prayers, VI., 449
Patriarchs, the evil desire had no power over, I., 292; II., 149
Patriarchs were sinless mortals, V., 129
Patriarchs, not free from sin, V., 304; VI., 53
Patriarchs mourn over Israel's suffering, III., 315; V., 33; VI., 109
Patriarchs, the efficacy of the prayers of, IV., 219
Patriarchs, prayer of, in behalf of Israel, III., 124; IV., 432; V., 33; VI., 467–468
Patriarchs died through a kiss from God, II., 148; VI., 112
Patriarchs, corpses of, not touched by worms, II., 148; VI., 272
Patriarchs, grave of the, the location of, II., 179; III., 270, 272, 310; V., 115, 372, 375; VI., 162, 473
Patriarchs, the resurrection of the, II., 222; III., 133
Patriarchs, the death of, the cause of, VI., 110
Patriarchs, the name of the greatest of the, V., 207, 239, 275
Patriarchs, Job contrasted with the, II., 225–6; V., 382
Patriarchs, compared with Moses, III,, 256, 467, 479–480; V., 426; VI., 91, 166, 473
Patriarchs, Messiah greater than the, VI., 142
Patriarchs, the seven, the names of, IV., 158; V., 378; VI., 297
Patriarchs form part of the seven shepherds, V., 130
Patriarchs, Moses the seventh among the, III., 226
Patriarchs, David the head of, VI., 265
Patriarchs, antediluvian, details concerning, V., 145–146, 167
Patriarchs of the second century, the self-sacrificing character of, VI., 76.
Patricide, Esau would not shrink from, I., 344.
Patriotism of Moses, V., 412.
Patristic literature, pedagogic haggadot of, V., 6.
Paul, identified with Saul, V., 370.
Pauline Christianity responsible for the destruction of the second Temple, VI., 391
Pauline doctrine, V., 259.
Paws, young bears draw nourishment from their, V., 56.
Pe, initial word of Podeh, redeemer, I., 6
Pe, in Passim, stands for Potiphar, II., 7

Pe, the initial word of Pesha', transgression, I., 6
Pe, in Zaphenath-paneah, the meaning of, II., 76.
Peace, stored in the seventh heaven, I., 10
Peace, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Peace, established between Adam and angels by God, I., 62
Peace, taken away from the fallen angels, I., 126, 127
Peace reigned during Enoch's rule, I., 128
Peace, God sets a high value upon, I., 180
Peace reigned among the builders of the Tower of Babel, I., 180; V., 204
Peace of the family preserved by God at the expense of truth, I., 244–245
Peace can not exist without correction, I., 269–270
Peace in Paradise, I., 306
Peace precedes the praise of God, III., 65
Peace depends upon justice, III., 72
Peace between fire and water in heaven, III., 162
Peace, study of the Torah brings, III., 198; VI., 129–130
Peace overtures should precede a declaration of war, III., 341
Peace between God and Israel established by Phinehas, III., 389
Peace between God and Israel since the erection of the Tabernacle, III., 186, 389
Peace prevailed during the reign of Solomon, IV., 125; VI., 277
Peace will be established by Elijah, IV., 233; VI., 339
Peace, lost by the generation of the Deluge, V., 113
Peace, Jacob rebuked Joseph for the sake of, V., 327
Peace, importance of, VI., 27, 249, 353
Peace, Aaron's love of, VI., 97
Peace, the purpose of sacrifices is to establish, VI., 129
Peace, the greatest gift granted to man, VI., 138
Peace, angel of, see also Angel of Peace
Peace, angels of, I., 353; II., 219, 221
Peace offering, not sacrificed by Abraham when Isaac was weaned, I., 273
Peace offering, brought by Moses on Sinai, III., 89
Peace offering, sacrificed by each of the princes of the tribes, symbolical meaning of, III., 196, 197–198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207
Peace offering, consumed mostly by the one who brings it, V., 137
Peace offering, offered by Abel, V., 137.
Peacock of gold on the step of Solomon's throne, IV., 157, 158.
Pea-fowl united with cock in Noah's time, I., 160.
Pearl, white, the stone of Zebulun, III., 170
Pearl, symbolical meaning of, III., 171
Pearl, the qualities of, III., 171
Pearl, drawn from the ocean, III., 171
Pearls for the pious in Paradise, I., 19–20
Pearls, ten bridal chambers of, of Adam and Eve, I., 68
Pearls, one pair of serpents would have supplied man with, I., 71
Pearls, idols made of, in the time of Enosh, I., 123
Pearls, Hagar's sons provided with, I., 298
Pearls, to be used in the Messianic era, I., 298
Pearls, the luster of, I., 298
Pearls, presented by Jacob to Esau, I., 391
Pearls, Bath-shua had many, II., 199
Pearls, given to Moses, II., 286
Pearls, the thrones of Paradise made of, II., 314
Pearls, cast up by the Red Sea, III., 37
Pearls rained down from heaven, III., 169
Pearls, crown of, worn by Joshua, III., 437, 440
Pearls, worn in a royal crown, III., 441
Pearls, the heavenly Temple built of, III., 446, 447
Pearls, weapons ornamented with, IV., 119
Pearls, tapestries covered with, IV., 128
Pearls, given to Solomon as a gift, IV., 144

Pearls, Solomon's throne jeweled with, IV., 157
Pearls, Hiram's seventh heaven contained, IV., 335
Pearls, displayed by Ahasuerus, IV., 367
Pearls, worn by Esther, IV., 424
Pearls, drops of oil changed to, IV., 84
Pearls, palace of, IV., 164
Pearls, the number of, in the Temple candlestick, IV., 321
Pearls, tears changed into, V., 266; VI., 398
Pearls, Pharaoh presented, to his chieftains, VI., 3
Pearls, grains of manna looked like, VI., 17
Pearls, island of, belonged to Persia, VI., 434.
Pebble in the bread set before Pharaoh, II., 60, 63; V., 342
Pebble, Goliath killed by a, IV., 87; VI., 252
Pebbles, Israelitish infants suckled milk and honey from, II., 258
Pebbles, used in the first census taken by Saul, III., 146
Pebbles, five, transformed miraculously into one pebble, IV., 87
Pebbles, five, came to David of their own accord, IV., 87.
Pedagogic Haggadot, see Haggadot, pedagogic.
Pedahzur, the father of Gamaliel, III., 221; VI., 80.
Pekah, king of Israel, details concerning, IV., 264–265, 271; VI., 365.
Pelatiah, son of Benaiah, remonstrated with Nebuchadnezzar, VI., 383.
Peleg received his name from his father, I., 172; V., 193
Peleg, the division of the land in the time of, I., 172; II., 214; V., 193.
Peleth, father of On, III., 300, 302.
Pelethites formed the Sanhedrin, VI., 302.
Peliah, Book of, ascribed to Elkanah, IV., 229–230; VI., 337.
Pelilah, Terah married, in his old age, I., 298.
Pen of flaming fire engraved letters of the the celestial alphabet, I., 5
Pen with which the tables of the law were written, the time of the creation of the, I., 83
Pen, Moses wiped his, on his forehead, III., 143; VI., 61
Pen, see also Pens.
Penance of Adam and Eve, I., 88, 105–106, 113; V., 134
Penance of Shemhazai, I., 150; V., 170
Penance of Asenath, II., 173
Penance of the Ninevites, the description of, IV., 250–251; VI., 351.
Pencils, 70, Yaasriel has charge of, III., 99
Pencils, used for the two tables of heavenly origin, III., 119; VI., 49.
Penemre, name of an angel, V., 169.
Peninnah, details concerning, IV., 58, 60; VI., 216, 217, 218, 220.
Penitence, done before entering a tomb, IV., 324
Penitence, ten days of, VI., 235
Penitence, ten days of, see also Ten days of penitence
Penitence, see also Repentance.
Penitents in the fifth division of Eden, I., 21
Penitents, Reuben the type of the, II., 24; V., 331
Penitents, compared with the pious, I., 21; V., 31–32.
Pens, used by Pharaoh's secretaries, II., 332.
Pentalpha, engraved on the seal of Solomon's ring, IV., 150; VI., 292.
Pentameters, psalms composed in, VI., 263.
Pentateuch, one of the three parts of the Torah, III., 79
Pentateuch, Moses' name omitted from one section of the, III., 131; VI., 55
Pentateuch, only given in writing, the reason why, III., 142
Pentateuch, written by Moses, VI., 134
Pentateuch, identified with the Book of Yashar, VI., 178
Pentateuch, the sources used by Moses for the, VI., 448.
Pentecost, Feast of, Abraham received a meal from Isaac on the, I., 317

Pentecost, Feast of, one of the seventy holidays, **III.**, 166
Pentecost, Feast of, the auspiciousness of the, falling on a sunny day, **IV.**, 97
Pentecost, Feast of, David died on the, **IV.**, 114; **VI.**, 271
Pentecost, the Torah revealed on, **IV.**, 404; **V.**, 161
Pentecost, two days of, the manner of celebrating the, **IV.**, 405; **VI.**, 465
Pentecost, Cain and Abel offered their sacrifices on, **V.**, 136
Pentecost, Noah offered sacrifices on, **V.**, 187
Pentecost, Hannah's prayer took place on, **VI.**, 216–217.
Pentophoe, the identity of, **V.**, 339.
Penuel, the place where Jacob wrestled with the angel, **I.**, 388.
People and not the individual decide the current of history, **VI.**, 158.
Peor, frightened by Moses' grave, **III.**, 125
Peor, Balaam brought by Balak to, **III.**, 378; **VI.**, 132
Peor, the god of the Moabites, **III.**, 382, 383
Peor, other names of, **III.**, 125, **VI.**, 132
Peor, the description of the worship of, **III.**, 208, 382; **VI.**, 135
Peor, worship of, the cause of Israel's subjection to the four kingdoms, **III.**, 378–379; **VI.**, 135.
Pepper, Abraham ready to pay the tax on, **I.**, 222.
Pered, the father of Haddakum, **I.**, 396.
Perez, son of Judah, details concerning, **II.**, 36; **III.**, 196; **V.**, 336; **VI.**, 171.
Perfection of the angels, **V.**, 25.
Perfume of Paradise, **I.**, 22, 100
Perfume, manna served as, **III.**, 49; **VI.**, 22
Perfume, fragrant herbs served as, in the desert, **III.**, 53
Perfume, the fruits of Sebam had a fragrance like, **III.**, 415-416
Perfume of the incense used in the Temple, **V.**, 284
Perfume, the wood of Jerusalem used as, **VI.**, 404
Perfumes, different kinds of, emitted by the tree of life, **I.**, 21
Perfumes, needed by women, **I.**, 67
Perfumes, carried by the Ishmaelites, **II.**, 19
Perfumes, given to Dinah by Joseph, **II.**, 114
Perfumes, strewn before Jacob's bier, **II.**, 153
Perfumes, scattered around Job's body, **II.**, 237
Perfumes, soul delights in, **III.**, 163; **VI.**, 66
Perfumes, use of, **IV.**, 45
Perfumes, exhalation of, from the golden lions, **IV.**, 159
Perfumes, offered to the people at the games, **IV.**, 161
Perfumes, brought from Paradise by the clouds, **VI.**, 71.
Peri, a female jinn, **VI.**, 292.
Perizzites, the legitimate claim of the, to Palestine, **I.**, 228.
Perjury, the punishment for, **IV.**, 121, 293, 294, 327; **VI.**, 279, 327, 383.
Persecution of the Jews in the time of Ben Sira, **VI.**, 403.
Persia, the possessions of Joseph buried in the desert near, **II.**, 125
Persia, the treasure came to, from the Chaldeans, **II.**, 126
Persia, king of, Satan disguised as the, **II.**, 234
Persia, silver symbolical of, **III.**, 153
Persia and Media, 45 kings of, fought against Joshua, **IV.**, 13
Persia, king of, the story of the, **IV.**, 173–175
Persia, the jurisdiction of Jewish law in, **IV.**, 204
Persia, Cyrus the king of, **IV.**, 343, 344
Persia, Sanjar the king of, **IV.**, 350
Persia, seven princes of, **IV.**, 377; **VI.**, 456
Persia, one of the eight kingdoms, **V.**, 223
Persia stands for Chaldea, **V.**, 386
Persia, the guardian angel of, **VI.**, 434
Persia, 21 kingdoms subject to, **VI.**, 434
Persia, kings of, the burial place of, **VI.**, 437

Persia, chronicles of, read to Ahasuerus, **VI.**, 476.
Persian, see also Medo-Persian
Persian officers required for a Median king, **IV.**, 367
Persian custom of compulsory drinking at feasts, **IV.**, 371–372; **VI.**, 455–456
Persian, Elijah in the guise of a, **IV.**, 204
Persian and Jewish legends, **V.**, 20, 35, 48, 106, 160, 166; **VI.**, 300
Persian beliefs, polemics against, **V.**, 60
Persian theory of spirits, **V.**, 148
Persian alphabet, employed by Japheth, **V.**, 194
Persian worship of fire, derived from Nimrod, **V.**, 200
Persian origin of the name of Zuleika, **V.**, 339
Persian origin of Rigion, **VI.**, 46
Persian, Darius' mother was a, **VI.**, 431
Persian kings, Artaxerxes a title of the, **VI.**, 433, 451
Persian laws irrevocable, **IV.**, 412
Persian law concerning the covering of faces of married women, **VI.**, 456
Persian law of procedure in cases involving capital punishment, **IV.**, 377; **VI.**, 456
Persians, destroyed the city of Babylon, **IV.**, 358; **VI.**, 447
Persians worshiped Zoroaster as the celestial fire, **V.**, 200
Persians, the modesty of, **V.**, 295
Persians do not kiss on the mouth, **V.**, 301
Persians, rule of, over Israel, **VI.**, 433–434
Persians levied taxes on the Jews, **VI.**, 434
Persians, descended from Japheth, **VI.**, 459.
Perspiration of the Holy Hayyot, **III.**, 112; **V.**, 24.
Peshitta, the Jewish origin of, **V.**, 272–273.
Pest broke out among Laban's cattle, **I.**, 354, 369.
Pestilence, Judah could bring about a, by his voice, **II.**, 104
Pestilence, window of, in the first heaven, **II.**, 306
Pestilence, Moses feared the punishment of, **II.**, 332
Pestilence, Egyptians afflicted with, **II.**, 342, 344, 346, 354
Pestilence did not harm cattle owned by Israelites, **II.**, 354.
Peter and the smith, the tale of, **V.**, 267
Peter, seat of, on the river Chebar, **VI.**, 421.
Pethathiah, one of the names of Mordecai, **VI.**, 459.
Pethor, founded by a son of Kemuel, **I.**, 299; **V.**, 266
Pethor, the residence of Saul, **II.**, 165
Pethor, Balaam's city, **V.**, 266.
Pethuel, father of Joel, **VI.**, 314.
Phadihel, the angel sent to Manoah's wife, **VI.**, 205.
Phallic images of Beelzebub, **VI.**, 201.
Phallus, worship of, see also Priapus, worship of
Phallus, worship of, in Egypt, **VI.**, 308.
Phanuel, **V.**, 23.
Pharaoh, the story of Abraham and Sarah and, **I.**, 222, 223, 224, 237, 259, 260; **II.**, 54, 92, 104, 123, 360; **IV.**, 427; **V.**, 221, 222
Pharaoh, bedroom of, the likeness of Sarah hung in the, **II.**, 146; **V.**, 369
Pharaoh, Hagar the daughter of, **I.**, 223, 237; **V.**, 231
Pharaoh, condemned by the rabbis, **V.**, 244
Pharaoh, the story of, identical with that of Abimelech in the Bible, **V.**, 244
Pharaoh got acquainted with Isaac in the court of Abimelech, **V.**, 360
Pharaoh, Joseph's relations with, **II.**, 17, 68, 69, 70, 73, 75, 78, 125, 174, 183; **III.**, 11, 286; **V.**, 338, 343, 344, 346, 359
Pharaoh, guard of, Potiphar the captain of, **II.**, 23, 41
Pharaoh, the two officers of, the story of, **II.**, 60, 61, 67; **V.**, 339, 342
Pharaoh, the dreams of, the details concerning, **II.**, 64, 65, 69, 92, 254, 258, 272; **V.**, 344
Pharaoh, the relations of Jacob and his sons with, **II.**, 104, 109, 110, 112, 113, 114, 122, 124, 151, 152; **V.**, 360
Pharaoh, throne of, a description of, **II.**, 68; **III.**, 336

Pharaoh did not know Hebrew, **II.**, 151–2
Pharaoh, the grandchild of, succeeded Joseph as ruler, **II.**, 178
Pharaoh, the birthday of, **V.**, 342
Pharaoh mistook Jacob for Abraham and Isaac, **V.**, 360
Pharaoh, archives of, see Archives of Pharaoh
Pharaoh, the name of the Egyptian kings, **I.**, 225, 227; **II.**, 169, 223; **V.**, 373
Pharaoh, the magicians of, **II.**, 67, 334; **V.**, 269
Pharaoh was a magician, **II.**, 335, 352, 358; **III.**, 13; **V.**, 428
Pharaoh, the long life of, **II.**, 78
Pharaoh, the vices of, **II.**, 78, 103–104, 320, 324, 334, 351, 352, 353, 355; **V.**, 346, 428
Pharaoh, cursed by his people, **II.**, 124
Pharaoh kept corn in his chambers for his own use, **II.**, 125
Pharaoh, the priests received daily portions from, **II.**, 127
Pharaoh, the law suspended by, **V.**, 356
Pharaoh, the fifth of the produce belonged to, **V.**, 362
Pharaoh, not entitled to kingship, **II.**, 151
Pharaoh, the three counselors of, the details concerning, **II.**, 165, 251, 254–255, 296, 358; **III.**, 6, 11, 64, 354, 363; **V.**, 394, 411, 412, 413; **VI.**, 3, 26, 126
Pharaoh, the failure of the plot to kill, **II.**, 176
Pharaoh, the death and burial of, **II.**, 178, 298; **V.**, 413
Pharaoh, deposed by the Egyptians, **II.**, 259
Pharaoh, the banquet of, **II.**, 272
Pharaoh possessed the heavenly rod, **II.**, 291–292
Pharaoh, troops of, stricken blind and dumb, **II.**, 282
Pharaoh, afflicted with leprosy, **II.**, 296; **V.**, 413
Pharaoh, the accident that happened to, in Goshen **II.**, 297
Pharaoh, the reign of, the duration of, **II.**, 298
Pharaoh, palace of, see also Palace of Pharaoh
Pharaoh, palace of, 70 languages spoken in, **II.**, 322
Pharaoh, palace of, built over water, **VI.**, 425
Pharaoh, seventy secretaries of, **II.**, 332
Pharaoh was of the tribe of Ham, **II.**, 324
Pharaoh, king of the whole world, **II.**, 331; **III.**, 12; **IV.**, 407; **V.**, 199, 200; **VI.**, 3
Pharaoh pretended that he made himself and the Nile, **II.**, 333, 345; **III.**, 24
Pharaoh, punished according to his deserts, **II.**, 340
Pharaoh pretended to be a God, **II.**, 347, 348; **V.**, 201; **VI.**, 355, 423
Pharaoh, custom of, to walk along the river in the morning, **II.**, 347
Pharaoh, the effect of the plagues upon, **II.**, 350, 370; **V.**, 428, 429, 435
Pharaoh, weeping of, **II.**, 368
Pharaoh, voice of, heard throughout, **II.**, 370
Pharaoh carried the moneys of the state with him to the Red Sea, **II.**, 371
Pharaoh, the vanity of, **II.**, 371
Pharaoh, assisted by Sammael, **III.**, 12
Pharaoh offered sacrifices to Baal-zephon, **III.**, 13
Pharaoh, blasphemy of, **III.**, 24; **VI.**, 7, 364
Pharaoh, the fate of, at the Red Sea, **II.**, 294, 345; **III.**, 29, 30; **VI.**, 10
Pharaoh, the gate keeper of Hell, **III.**, 30, 476; **VI.**, 10, 165
Pharaoh, compared to a dragon, **III.**, 66
Pharaoh, Haman compared with, **IV.**, 409
Pharaoh, Korah the treasurer of, **III.**, 286
Pharaoh, the victories over Sihon and Og greater than that over, **III.**, 347; **VI.**, 120
Pharaoh, the names of, **V.**, 223
Pharaoh, the oath taken by, **V.**, 408
Pharaoh, the ugliness of, **V.**, 413
Pharaoh bathed every morning, **V.**, 428
Pharaoh presented his chieftains with pearls to win them over, **VI.**, 3
Pharaoh, the eight sins of, **VI.**, 10–11, 364

Pharaoh, heart of, hardened by Abezithibod, VI., 293
Pharaoh, punished by fire, VI., 364
Pharaoh committed Sodomy, VI., 423
Pharaoh and Moses, II., 254, 258, 272, 277, 331, 332, 340–341, 361, 369; III., 469; V., 394, 408, 412, 424, 431, 435
Pharaoh, Israel in Egypt persecuted by, II., 17, 248, 252, 258, 259, 261, 268, 269, 277; III., 13; V., 392, 394, 395, 396, 399–400, 426, 436
Pharaoh permitted the Israelites to rest on the Sabbath, II., 278; V., 405
Pharaoh bathed in the blood of Israelitish children, II., 296
Pharaoh, Israelitish children played practical jokes upon, II., 368
Pharaoh and his officers accompanied the Israelites at the Exodus, III., 6, 10
Pharaoh had a presentiment of Israel's misfortune in the desert, III., 13
Pharaoh pursued the Israelites on a mare, III., 26
Pharaoh, Israel's relation to, described by Ahasuerus, IV., 410–411
Pharaoh, the wives and concubines of, II., 66, 114, 151, 272, 297, 335; V., 371, 398, 402, 413
Pharaoh, the number of children of, II., 66, 297; V., 398
Pharaoh, the daughter of, details concerning, II., 266, 270; V., 397, 398, 401, 413
Pharaoh, the son of, the details concerning, II., 62–63, 71, 177, 175, 178
Pharaoh and Solomon, IV., 141, 179, 283; VI., 294, 378
Pharaoh, king of Egypt, an ally of Hezekiah, IV., 271
Pharaoh identified with Shishak, VI., 378
Pharaoh, campaign of, against Assyria, IV., 283
Pharaoh, king of Nineveh, II., 150; III., 29; V., 370–371; VI., 351
Pharaohs, two, in Joseph's time, II., 78; V., 346.
Pharisaic doctrine of intercession, V., 419.
Pharisee, Phinehas called a, III., 386.
Pharisees belonged to the tribes of Simon and Levi, V., 367
Pharisees and the Hasmoneans, the strife between, VI., 156.
Pheila, a daughter of Kenaz, IV., 28.
Phenech, prince of the Japhethites, resolved to burn the twelve pious men, I., 175.
Phicol, captain of Abimelech's host, present at Isaac's circumcision, I., 262; V., 247.
Philanthropy of the Patriarchs, II., 13–14.
Philistia, see Philistines, land of.
Philistine women unclean, VI., 207
Philistine giants, Jonathan slew one of the, VI., 280
Philistines, the experiences of Abraham with the, I., 258, 259, 268, 269, 322, 323; III., 7; V., 278
Philistines, the experiences of Isaac with the, I., 221, 322, 323, 324, 325, 348, 349, 375; V., 278, 280
Philistines, the names of the kings of the, I., 262, 290; II., 273; III., 52; IV., 89; V., 279; VI., 2
Philistines destroyed seven holy places of Israel, I., 270
Philistines kept the holy ark as a booty of war, I., 270
Philistines, great respect shown to the ark by the, VI., 225
Philistines slew seven pious Jews, I., 270
Philistines, the wicked character of the, I., 325; V., 280
Philistines, Samson's relations with the, I., 364; III., 205; IV., 49, 148, 208; VI., 207
Philistines, God did not want Israel to march through the land of, III., 7; VI., 2
Philistines, plague inflicted upon, IV., 62–63; VI., 223, 224, 252
Philistines in the time of David, the origin of the, IV., 94; VI., 255
Philistines and Israelites, the wars between, I., 323; III., 9; IV., 62, 64, 65, 66, 91, 92–93, 411; VI., 3, 183, 223, 228, 254
Philistines, Abishai's miraculous journey to the, IV., 108

Philistines, the land of, the relation of, to Palestine, **V.**, 278, 289
Philistines, not included among the Hamites, **V.**, 194
Philistines, a mixed people, **V.**, 194
Philistines, one of the seventy nations, **V.**, 195
Philistines, kinsmen of the Egyptians, **VI.**, 2
Philistines, the title borne by the kings of the, **V.**, 373
Philistines, the use of brass vessels by the, **VI.**, 63
Philistines, the presents offered by, kept in the ark, **VI.**, 65
Philistines were uncircumcised, **VI.**, 207
Philistines, gods of, worshiped by Orpah, **VI.**, 250, 253
Philistines offered human sacrifices, **VI.**, 255
Philistines, offering of the, hidden by Josiah, **VI.**, 377.
Philo, theory of, concerning goodness of God, **V.**, 4, 5
Philo, importance of seven in, **V.**, 9
Philo, view of, on the creation of time, **V.**, 6, 7
Philo, theory of, of light and darkness, **V.**, 7, 8
Philo, view of, of creation of heaven and earth, **V.**, 8
Philo, view of, of the angels, **V.**, 22, 23
Philo, view of, as to the creation of the first plants, **V.**, 28
Philo, view of, of the creation of the world, **V.**, 34
Philo, view of, on the music of the spheres, **V.**, 37
Philo, view of, concerning the celestial bodies, **V.**, 40
Philo, view of, on the Salamander, **V.**, 52
Philo, conception of, of microcosm, **V.**, 64
Philo, view of, of the creation of man, **V.**, 64, 69, 88–89
Philo, doctrine of, of man, **V.**, 65
Philo, doctrine of, of the ideal man, **V.**, 79
Philo, view of, of the soul, **V.**, 80
Philo praises Adam's wisdom, **V.**, 83
Philo, interpretation of, of Paradise, **V.**, 91
Philo ridicules the Greek fable concerning the original language of animals, **V.**, 94
Philo, view of, of the animals before the fall, **V.**, 94, 120
Philo, view of, of the sinner, **V.**, 99
Philo, explanation of, why the serpent was not allowed to defend himself, **V.**, 100
Philo, mystical conception of, of the Sabbath, **V.**, 111
Philo, theory of, of the celestial light, **V.**, 112
Philo, comments of, on the Akedah, **V.**, 254.
Philosophers, the theory of light held by the, **V.**, 9.
Philosophy, the work of Moses, **V.**, 403
Philosophy, Jewish, conception of microcosm in, based on Greek sources, **V.**, 64
Philosophy of the Greeks not original, **V.**, 197
Philosophy, Solomon's knowledge of, **VI.**, 282
Philosophy, the Queen of Sheba interested in, **VI.**, 291.
Phinehas, son of Eleazar, slain by the Philistines, **I.**, 270
Phinehas, the pedigree of, **III.**, 114, 385, 388, 389, 408; **IV.**, 27; **VI.**, 138, 143, 184, 384
Phinehas, identified with Elijah, **III.**, 114, 389; **IV.**, 195; **VI.**, 138, 184, 214, 220, 316–317, 324, 334
Phinehas, one of the seven pious men in the time of Moses, **III.**, 134; **VI.**, 56
Phinehas, a priest of war, **III.**, 187; **VI.**, 75
Phinehas, one of Joshua's spies, **III.**, 342; **IV.**, 5; **VI.**, 118
Phinehas, attempt of, to ward off the plague, **III.**, 385; **VI.**, 137
Phinehas slew Zimri and Cozbi, **III.**, 385, 386, 387, 409, 457; **IV.**, 52; **VI.**, 137
Phinehas, called a Pharisee, **III.**, 386

Phinehas tried to reconcile God with Israel, **III.**, 388
Phinehas, 12 miracles performed for, **III.**, 387
Phinehas, the angels were prevented from killing, **III.**, 388
Phinehas, the detractors of, **III.**, 388, 389
Phinehas was a zealot, **III.**, 388; **VI.**, 324
Phinehas, greeting of peace bestowed upon, **III.**, 389
Phinehas, the forerunner of the Messiah, **III.**, 389
Phinehas, the recorder of events, **III.**, 389
Phinehas, the immortality of, **III.**, 389
Phinehas, the priesthood of, **III.**, 389; **IV.**, 5, 61; **VI.**, 138
Phinehas, the leader in the war against Midian, **III.**, 408, 409, 413; **VI.**, 143, 145
Phinehas dispelled clouds by magic, **III.**, 410
Phinehas banned the use of wine of Gentiles, **III.**, 414; **VI.**, 138
Phinehas, the piety of, **IV.**, 8; **VI.**, 212
Phinehas, the priest, aid of, solicited by Joshua, **IV.**, 15
Phinehas and Jephthah, the rivalry between, **IV.**, 46, 61; **VI.**, 366
Phinehas, punishment of, **IV.**, 46
Phinehas, pride of, **IV.**, 46
Phinehas, Urim and Thummim consulted by, **IV.**, 51
Phinehas, prayer of, **IV.**, 52
Phinehas, nourished by the eagles, **IV.**, 53
Phinehas will taste death in the world to come, **IV.**, 54; **VI.**, 214
Phinehas, killed by Goliath, **IV.**, 87
Phinehas, a prophet in the time of the judges, **IV.**, 195; **VI.**, 185, 317
Phinehas, responsible for those slain in the war with the Benjamites, **IV.**, 211; **VI.**, 212
Phinehas, one of the 78 men who wrote Haazinu, **VI.**, 87
Phinehas, the special virtue of, **VI.**, 97
Phinehas killed most of the sinners, **VI.**, 137
Phinehas, Israelites wanted to excommunicate, **VI.**, 138
Phinehas killed Balaam, **VI.**, 144
Phinehas flew in the air, **VI.**, 144
Phinehas, the vision of Eleazar revealed to, **VI.**, 184
Phinehas, blamed for not preventing war between Jephthah and the Ephraimites, **VI.**, 203
Phinehas, death and burial of, **VI.**, 214
Phinehas, the instructions of, concerning the reception of the divine revelation, **VI.**, 226
Phinehas, sword of, **VI.**, 256
Phinehas, designated as the angel of God, **VI.**, 317
Phinehas, son of Eli, details concerning, **IV.**, 61; **VI.**, 220, 221
Phinehas, Rabbi, the legend about, **VI.**, 336, 338.
Phoenicia, the famine in the time of Joseph spread as far as, **II.**, 79
Phoenicia, the title borne by the kings of, **V.**, 373.
Phoenician alphabet, employed by the Hamites, **V.**, 194
Phoenicians taught the art of writing to the Greeks, **V.**, 402
Phoenicians founded Carthage, **VI.**, 177.
Phoenix attends the sun's chariot, **I.**, 32, 33, 132; **V.**, 159
Phoenix, a description of, and its duties, **I.**, 32, 33
Phoenix refused to eat of the fruit of the tree of knowledge, **I.**, 32
Phoenix, seen by Enoch, **I.**, 33
Phoenix in Patristic literature, **V.**, 51
Phoenix, the immortality of, **I.**, 32; **V.**, 51, 182
Phoenix, locked up in a city to which even the angel of death had no access, **V.**, 51
Phoenix legend, that of malham a version of, **V.**, 95
Phoenix, Urshana not identical with, **V.**, 182
Phoenix, the appearance of, at Elim, **VI.**, 16
Phoenixes, seven, in the midst of the seven bands of archangels, **I.**, 133.
Phylacteries, command of, given to Israel as a reward for Abraham's good deed, **I.**, 234
Phylacteries, excrements of dogs used in tanning the hides for, **III.**, 6

Phylacteries, wound up on the left hand, **III.**, 20
Phylacteries, the magic knot of, **V.**, 390
Phylacteries remind man of his duties, **III.**, 241
Phylacteries, worn only on week days, **III.**, 241
Phylacteries, ceremony of, strictly observed by the warriors in the war against Midian, **III.**, 412
Phylacteries, worn by Michal, **IV.**, 116–117; **VI.**, 274
Phylacteries of God, seen by Moses, **VI.**, 58
Phylacteries, termed strength, **VI.**, 274
Phylacteries, God's name written on the, **VI.**, 328
Phylacteries, the story of the man praying in the, **VI.**, 328
Phylacteries, worn by one of the persons resurrected by Ezekiel, in the possession of a Tanna, **VI.**, 333
Phylacteries of Mordecai, **VI.**, 480.
Physical objects determined by seven limitations, **V.**, 9.
Physician, the treatment of, given to a sick man, **I.**, 329
Physician, hired by Job for the poor, **II.**, 230
Physician of the Persian king, the dream of, **IV.**, 174
Physicians embalmed the corpse of Jacob, **II.**, 150
Physicians, Job refused to be treated by his friends', **II.**, 238
Physicians, the use of, **III.**, 297.
Physiognomy, students of, judged Moses' portrait to represent a man of ugly character, **II.**, 275, 276
Physiognomy, Book of, composed by Solomon, **VI.**, 302.
Pico di Mirandola, the works of, read by de Rossi, **V.**, 405.
Picture of Sarah in Pharaoh's bedroom, **II.**, 146; **V.**, 369
Picture of Moses, painted for an Arabian king, **II.**, 275, 276
Picture of Moses represented a man of ugly character, **II.**, 276
Pictures in the crowns of Job's friends, **II.**, 236
Pictures, engraved on trees, **V.**, 387
Pictures, talking of, **V.**, 61.
Piety, the names of persons noted for their, Abraham, **I.**, 306; Abraham, friends of, **I.**, 293; Adam, **V.**, 115; Amram, **I.**, 260; Asenath, **II.**, 76; Bithiah, **II.**, 271; Chileab, **II.**, 260; Eliezer, **V.**, 264; Eliphaz, **V.**, 322; Enoch, **I.**, 125, Hagar, **V.**, 264; Hanina's father, **I.**, 118; Haran, **V.**, 214; Isaac, **V.**, 267; Ishmael, **V.**, 267; Jacob, **I.**, 331; Jacob's sons, **V.**, 354; Jesse, **II.**, 260; Jethro, **III.**, 28, 76; Job, **V.**, 389; Job's wife, **V.**, 387; Joseph, **V.**, 350; Judah, **V.**, 335; Leah, **I.**, 363; Levi, **V.**, 348; Lot, **V.**, 240; Methuselah, **I.**, 141; Naamah, **I.**, 150; Naphtalites, **II.**, 189; Noah, **I.**, 167; Noah's sons, **V.**, 179; Patriarchs, **V.**, 231; Rebekah, **I.**, 312; Sarah, **V.**, 254; Serah, **II.**, 39; Shem, **V.**, 192; Zipporah, **V.**, 411
Piety of the warriors in the war against Midian, **III.**, 412; **VI.**, 145
Piety, see also Pious.
Pigeon, offered as a sacrifice by Abraham, **I.**, 235
Pigeon carrier, letters carried by, **IV.**, 15, 317
Pigeons, 40 seim of, formed the dessert of Pekah, **IV.**, 271
Pigeons, two, sacrificed by Noah, **I.**, 166.
Pi-hahiroth, originally called Pithom, **III.**, 10
Pi-hahiroth, Israelites turned back to, **III.**, 10
Pi-hahiroth, the sanctuary of Baal-zephon at, **III.**, 10
Pi-hahiroth, the treasures of, **III.**, 11.
Pilatus, mentioned in the genealogy of Haman, **VI.**, 462.
Pilgrimages, made by Israel three times a year to the Temple, **III.**, 364, 448; **IV.**, 187; **VI.**, 307
Pilgrimages to Jerusalem, abolition of, by Jeroboam, **IV.**, 180; **VI.**, 306, 307
Pilgrimages to Jerusalem, made by Abijah king of Israel, **IV.**, 183; **VI.**, 308
Pilgrimages to Jerusalem, made by Jonah's wife, **IV.**, 253
Pilgrimages, made by Elkanah, **IV.**, 59

Pilgrimages, made to Shilo, **IV.**, 215
Pilgrimages, Jeroboam's edict against, **VI.**, 308
Pilgrimages, made to the tomb of Ezekiel, **IV.**, 325.
Pilgrims, special provision made by David for the, **IV.**, 179.
Pillar, Jacob set up a stone for a, **I.**, 352, 412, 414; **V.**, 317
Pillar of smoke and light in the terrestial Paradise, **I.**, 69
Pillar of fire on Moriah, **I.**, 278
Pillar of fire protected the Israelites by night, **II.**, 375
Pillar of fire was an angel, **VI.**, 6
Pillar of gold, presented by Solomon to Hiram, **VI.**, 288
Pillars, see also Tablets
Pillars of Paradise, identical with the celestial ladder, **I.**, 69; **V.**, 91
Pillars, two, descendants of Seth inscribe the science of astronomy on, **I.**, 122
Pillars of the heavenly Temple, **II.**, 307
Pillars, 12 memorial, erected by Moses on Sinai, **III.**, 88; **VI.**, 34
Pillars, the number of, earth rests on, **IV.**, 331; **V.**, 12, 45; **VI.**, 104–105
Pillars of fire and of cloud moved before Israel in the desert, **I.**, 51; **V.**, 109, 114
Pillars, the poor Israelites had no, **III.**, 53.
Pillory, Israelites put into a, by Nebuzaradan, **IV.**, 310.
Pillow, the stones of Jacob became soft as a, **I.**, 350
Pinnacles of the heavenly Temple, **II.**, 307.
Pious, see also Piety, and Saints
Pious, compared with the penitents, **I.**, 21; **V.**, 31
Pious do not attend theater or circus, **I.**, 30; **V.**, 49
Pious, the world created for the, **I.**, 50
Pious, creation of, **I.**, 53; **V.**, 7
Pious and wicked in the world shown to the soul of the embryo, **I.**, 57, 58
Pious, the attitude of the, towards sin, **I.**, 60, 357; **II.**, 203; **III.**, 345; **V.**, 280; **VI.**, 73
Pious, oil of life will be dispensed to the, **I.**, 94
Pious in the highest degree, commit more than one sin, **I.**, 102
Pious, the, died five years before the flood, **I.**, 154; **V.**, 175
Pious, the rainbow not necessary in the times of the, **I.**, 166
Pious, extremely, the world to come created for the, **I.**, 233; **VI.**, 272
Pious, the efficacy of the prayer of the, **I.**, 312, 313
Pious, the resurrection of, by the celestial dew, **I.**, 334
Pious, the happiness of the, often deferred, **I.**, 358
Pious, the blessings spread by the, **I.**, 369; **II.**, 124, 132; **V.**, 219
Pious, the, fear the consequences of sin, **I.**, 380; **III.**, 345; **V.**, 304
Pious, the life of the, a pilgrimage, **II.**, 3; **V.**, 324
Pious are as stars, **II.**, 8
Pious, the malice of the wicked has no power over the, **II.**, 46
Pious, the oath of, at the time of temptation, **II.**, 50
Pious, never in distress for more than three days, **II.**, 85; **VI.**, 474
Pious, the happiness of the, during the last years of their life, **II.**, 128
Pious, the virtues of the, **II.**, 203, 221; **II.**, 41, 280, 369; **V.**, 305; **VI.**, 129
Pious son redeems his father, **II.**, 280, 314; **V.**, 230
Pious proselytes, thrones of silver for, **II.**, 314
Pious, tongue of the, compared to silver, **III.**, 198
Pious, merits of, the high priest entered the holy of holies because of, **III.**, 216
Pious, the, greater than angels, **III.**, 245; **V.**, 24; **VI.**, 418
Pious ate of the quails without suffering harm, **III.**, 255
Pious refrain from cruelty to animals, **III.**, 309; **VI.**, 107
Pious, crowns of the, **III.**, 320
Pious, the, called to strict account, **III.**, 384
Pious, the departed, the reading from the Torah by, **III.**, 440

Pious do not cause defilement, IV., 210–211
Pious, expected to do more than the strict law, IV., 213; VI., 330
Pious son, the reward for entering into marriage for a holy purpose, IV., 218
Pious, the resignation of, IV., 228
Pious, moon the symbol of, V., 34
Pious, God slays the Leviathan in the presence of, V., 43
Pious son, the story of, V., 58
Pious, celestial garments of the, V., 103
Pious are not buried with sinners, V., 115, 362
Pious need not fear animals, V., 119
Pious, Sammael does not see the, V., 121
Pious, purified in the river of fire, V., 125
Pious, idols fall to the ground at the command of the, V., 211
Pious, the number of, in every generation necessary for the existence of the world, V., 239
Pious feel like strangers in this world, V., 256
Pious repair to a well on entering a new place, V., 261
Pious, blessed by God Himself before the time of Abraham, V., 266
Pious, the persons who were termed, V., 275, 324, 325, 404
Pious people provide their neighbors with water, V., 280
Pious people belittle their good deeds, V., 280
Pious are masters of their passions, V., 286
Pious, the kindness of the wicked causes pain to the, V., 302
Pious wish to prove their piety under temptations, V., 338
Pious, assisted by God in the time of famine, V., 346
Pious, merits of the unborn, V., 414
Pious pass through Gehenna before entering Paradise, V., 418
Pious, Jesus' descent into Hell to save the, V., 418
Pious, God's descent into Hell to save the, V., 418
Pious, the manna fell at the door of the, VI., 18
Pious, one, more precious than all of mankind, VI., 40
Pious, entered into the Book of Life, VI., 55
Pious after their death see God, VI., 57
Pious, considered living even after their death, VI., 56
Pious, flying of, at the destruction of the world, VI., 104
Pious, the pillars supporting the world, VI., 105
Pious, a thousand enemies slain at a time by the, VI., 260
Pious study Torah in the heavenly academy, V., 30; VI., 332
Pious, the golden calves worshiped by the, VI., 353
Pious, the mark set on the foreheads of the, VI., 392
Pious men, number of, that entered Paradise alive, VI., 400
Pious, the miracle of the resurrection will be performed by the, VI., 422
Pious, spared by wild animals, VI., 435
Pious, Abel the type of, V., 142
Pious, the, who were born circumcised, V., 268
Pious, tree of Abraham cast a shade only upon the, I., 242
Pious of each generation, shown to Adam, I., 60
Pious, warriors who fought Amalek chosen from the, III., 59
Pious man, burial of the, delayed by the Amorites, VI., 93
Pious men, not found among the Canaanites, III., 276–277
Pious, the, guided by Elijah in Paradise, IV., 201
Pious, Elijah's conversations with the, VI., 326
Pious, Esau will attempt to take his seat among the, V., 294
Pious among the Israelites in Egypt, II., 363
Pious men took care of the sacrifices of Israel in the desert, VI., 95
Pious, the, slew 24,000 wicked Israelites, VI., 137
Pious, the, slain by Manasseh, VI., 372

Pious descendants of King Manasseh, **VI.**, 376
Pious Israelites, seven, slain by the Philistines, **I.**, 270
Pious, Moses shown the, of the future, **III.**, 136
Pious, the, complained against Moses and Aaron, **III.**, 276
Pious, the, accompanied Samuel when he was conjured up by the witch of En-dor, **IV.**, 70
Pious proselyte, Zipporah a, **VI.**, 136
Pious, the four, **V.**, 126, 195
Pious men, the five, the names of, **VI.**, 360
Pious, the seven, **I.**, 11; **II.**, 260; **III.**, 371; **IV.**, 158; **V.**, 150, 278
Pious, the eight, could not avert the flood, **I.**, 252
Pious, the twelve, of Nimrod's time, **I.**, 175
Pious, the, of Abraham's time, **I.**, 201
Pious, the, of Methuselah's time, **V.**, 176
Pious, the, in the time of Moses, **III.**, 127–128
Pious, the, in the time of Abijah, king of Israel, **VI.**, 308
Pious Gentiles, see also Gentiles, pious
Pious Gentiles are descendants of the infants suckled by Sarah, **I.**, 263
Pious Gentiles, details concerning, **II.**, 225, 296; **V.**, 239, 418, 439; **VI.**, 33
Pious, the, punished for their sins in their lifetime, **V.**, 352
Pious, punishment of, for not guiding the wicked, **V.**, 218; **VI.**, 35, 392
Pious, punished by Elijah for their sins, **VI.**, 336–337
Pious, the suffering of, **III.**, 134; **V.**, 346, 405
Pious women, 22, praised by Solomon, **VI.**, 190, 205, 274
Pious women, not included in the curse of Eve, **II.**, 264
Pious, the prayers of, desired by God, **I.**, 70; **V.**, 231
Pious, the, protected by God, **I.**, 203; **III.**, 79; **IV.**, 14, 361
Pious, God submits to the words of the, **I.**, 324; **II.**, 262; **V.**, 185; **VI.**, 33
Pious, God reveals Himself at night to the, **I.**, 350
Pious, the, do not rely upon the assurances made by God, **III.**, 345
Pious, honor of the, prized by God, **III.**, 366
Pious enter into the gate of God, **III.**, 426
Pious, the activity of God continues in the deeds of, **V.**, 111
Pious, prayers of, accepted by God, **V.**, 160
Pious received their names from God, **V.**, 232
Pious, the future actions of the, made known by God, **V.**, 271
Pious, the, offer the first fruits to God, **VI.**, 114
Pious, the praise of God chanted by the, **VI.**, 178
Pious, God solicitous about the dead bodies of, **II.**, 184
Pious, the manner of the death of the, **II.**, 219; **V.**, 78; **VI.**, 61, 112
Pious, death of, the atoning effect of, **III.**, 191; **V.**, 175; **VI.**, 75, 107
Pious, saved from all kinds death, **IV.**, 430; **VI.**, 474
Pious, the, informed of their impending death, **III.**, 320
Pious must suffer death, **V.**, 129
Pious die on their birthday, **V.**, 161, 397
Pious, remains of, will be turned into dust shortly before the resurrection, **V.**, 184
Pious, the bodies of, emit a celestial fragrance, **V.**, 284, 330; **VI.**, 1, 346
Pious, God glorified by the death of, **VI.**, 75
Pious, death of, comes after their desire for it, **VI.**, 110
Pious, bodies of, intact the first year after death, **VI.**, 237
Pious, flies cannot approach the bodies of the, **VI.**, 346
Pious, death of the, gravity of the, **VI.**, 406
Pious, the reward of, in the world to come, **I.**, 9, 11, 19, 20, 27, 28, 29, 30, 49, 57, 81, 306, 320, 337; **II.**, 3, 125, 263, 313, 314, 315; **III.**, 11, 44–46, 74, 107, 134, 135, 161, 253, 302, 430, 443, 460, 464, 477; **IV.**, 115, 211; 249, 336; **V.**, 12,

29, 30, 32, 42, 44, 46, 48, 49, 57, 61, 68, 98, 105, 111, 112, 125, 160, 230, 256, 284, 343, 377, 417, 418; **VI.**, 18, 104
Pious, the, rewarded in heaven according to merit, **I.**, 20, 28; **V.**, 30
Pious enter Paradise through the narrow gate of heaven, **I.**, 304
Pious, seven classes of, in Paradise, **I.**, 21; **V.**, 30, 31, 32
Pious, 60 classes of, study the Torah, **V.**, 30
Pious live after death, **V.**, 99
Pious in Paradise, visited by God at midnight, **I.**, 44
Pious in Paradise pray for Israel's redemption, **V.**, 33
Pious, the future light of, **V.**, 9
Pious, the four different ages of, **I.**, 20; **V.**, 30
Pious, the souls of, become angels, **I.**, 69, 70; **II.**, 184; **V.**, 157
Pious, souls of, praise God, **V.**, 33, 377
Pious, souls of the, the weeping of, **VI.**, 398
Pious, souls of the, offered at the heavenly temple, **III.**, 185
Pious, souls of, the fate of the, after death, **VI.**, 237
Pious, souls of, lose only the faculty of speech, **V.**, 377
Pious, souls of, God consulted, **V.**, 75
Pious, souls of the, Hell cried for, **II.**, 311
Pious, the soul of, guided by the angel of peace, **II.**, 221
Pious, the departed, met by God and the angels, **III.**, 330
Pious, the heavenly abode of, **I.**, 132; **IV.**, 323; **V.**, 157; **VI.**, 271, 312
Pious among animals, the hind regarded as, **V.**, 59
Pious, the stork regarded as, **V.**, 59.
Pipes, the playing of, accompanied the return of the ark, **VI.**, 224.
Pirathon, the king of Hazor, slain by Jacob, **I.**, 410
Pirathon, fortified by Jonathan the Maccabee, **V.**, 315.
Pisgah, the vision on the top of, **III.**, 443; **VI.**, 151
Pisgah, Moses died in, **III.**, 376
Pisgah, Balaam led by Balak to, **III.**, 376; **VI.**, 132.
Pishon, treasures of, **III.**, 27
Pishon, the burning of the sinners in, **IV.**, 23
Pishon, identified with the Nile, **V.**, 92
Pishon, Noah fetched the precious stone from, **V.**, 183
Pishon, the clouds fetched the precious stones from, **VI.**, 71.
Pistachio oil, given to Joseph as a gift, **II.**, 91.
Pit of sharp stones, Azazel cast into, **I.**, 148
Pit, fiery, of Hell, the children of Shemhazai will be cast into, **I.**, 148
Pit, Joseph cast into, **II.**, 11, 12; **V.**, 328
Pit, Moses thrown into a, **II.**, 293.
Pitch, sold by the Ishmaelites, **II.**, 19
Pitch, Moses was put in an ark daubed with, **II.**, 265
Pitch, used to make the furnace hot, **VI.**, 416
Pitch, cakes of, Daniel fed the dragon with, **VI.**, 427.
Pitcher, Paltit used to hide the bread in a, **I.**, 249
Pitcher, oil for anointing taken out of a, **IV.**, 257; **VI.**, 353.
Pithom, destroyed by the noise of Judah's outcry, **II.**, 106
Pithom, built by the Israelites, **II.**, 106, 247; **V.**, 392
Pithom and Raamses, the collapse of, **II.**, 249
Pithom, called Pi-hahiroth, **III.**, 10.
Piyyut, geonic, **V.**, 400
Piyyut, the Akedah in the, **V.**, 249.
Piyyutim, recitation of, in praise of Elijah at the conclusion of the Sabbath, **VI.**, 324.
Place, God designated as, **V.**, 289; **VI.**, 470.
Plague, Reuben afflicted with the, **II.**, 190
Plague, a punishment for adultery, **III.**, 102
Plague visited Israel in the desert, **III.**, 130, 145, 209, 294, 304, 309, 388, 390; **VI.**, 54, 137
Plague raged in Palestine during the visit of the spies, **III.**, 267, 278; **VI.**, 94, 97

Plague, incense a remedy against the, **III.**, 305
Plague, Phinehas' attempt to ward off, **III.**, 385; **VI.**, 137
Plague destroyed the tribe of Simon, **III.**, 387, 388
Plague, inflicted on the Philistines, **IV.**, 62; **VI.**, 223, 224
Plague, the punishmcnt for taking a census, **IV.**, 112
Plague in the time of David, the cause and duration of, **IV.**, 113; **VI.**, 270, 271
Plague, Cain afflicted with a new one, each century, **V.**, 144
Plague pacified God's anger at Israel, **VI.**, 271
Plague, stopped by Zadok, **VI.**, 279
Plague, the Angel of Death traverses the world with one stroke in the time of, **VI.**, 326
Plague struck the Gentiles who refused to permit the disinterment of Ezra, **IV.**, 358
Plagues, foreknowledge of, given to Adam, **I.**, 92
Plagues of Egypt, suffcred by Israel in exile, **II.**, 208
Plagues, the punishment for sin, **III.**, 403
Plagues, Pharaoh stricken with, on account of Sarah, **II.**, 104
Plagues, ten, see also Ten Plagues
Plagues, Egyptian, the duration of each of the, **II.**, 348; **V.**, 427, 430
Plagues, the number of, at the Red Sea, **VI.**, 7
Plagues, fifty, Job afflicted with, **V.**, 386.
Planet, each of the nine tribes rode upon a, **II.**, 211
Planets are fastened to the second heaven, **I.**, 9
Planets, the manner of the creation of, **I.**, 140
Planets, man cannot understand the movements of, **II.**, 238
Planets, seven, names of, **III.**, 151; **VI.**, 66
Planets, seven, created on the fifth day, **II.**, 151
Planets, the seven, the function of, **V.**, 164
Planets, impermanence of, **III.**, 432
Planets, Moses appealed to the, to pray for him, **III.**, 432
Planets, relation of the, to the archangels, **V.**, 24
Planets, angels of, **V.**, 164
Planets, course of, hastened during Israel's stay in Egypt, **V.**, 420.
Plant-man, fastened by his navel to the earth, **V.**, 50
Plants, creation of, **I.**, 18, 51, 59, 70; **III.**, 151; **V.**, 28, 29, 34, 66, 78
Plants of Paradise, details concerning, **I.**, 26; **V.**, 28, 196
Plants, hymn of the, **I.**, 44
Plants, nourishment of, **I.**, 70
Plants, the firmament ruled by the, **I.**, 73
Plants refused to yield their fruit at the moment of Abel's death, **I.**, 112
Plants of the earth will regain their pristine powers in the future world, **I.**, 112
Plants began to flourish again at the birth of Seth, **I.**, 112
Plants, God causes, to grow, **II.**, 333
Plants, Israel compared to, **III.**, 70
Plants, tropical, grow in Palestine, **IV.**, 149
Plants, conceived by analogy to man, **V.**, 35
Plants, the seeds of, Noah took, into the ark, **V.**, 190
Plants, medicinal use of, see Medicinal use of plants.
Plato, called Moses speaking Attic Greek, **V.**, 402
Plato, the custom of saying "If it please God" found in, **VI.**, 331
Plato, relation of, to Jeremiah and other Jewish sages, **V.**, 197; **VI.**, 400.
Platonic doctrine of anamnesia, **V.**, 77.
Pleiades, angel of the, **I.**, 84
Pleiades, Istehar put among the, **I.**, 149
Pleaides, two stars removed out of the constellation of, **I.**, 162; **V.**, 183.
Plough, invented by Noah, **I.**, 147
Ploughshare, Abel slain with a, **V.**, 139.
Ploughing of the earth by Adam after the expulsion, **I.**, 90
Ploughing, Abraham sat before his oxen for, **I.**, 299

Ploughing of the Egyptians, done by the Israelites, **II.**, 344.
Poetic gift of David, **IV.**, 82.
Poison flows from the venom of the infernal scorpions, **I.**, 16
Poison, the serpent injected, into the fruit of the tree of knowledge, **I.**, 96
Poison of the serpents burned the souls of the Israelites, **III.**, 335
Poison of the hornets destroyed the Amorites, **III.**, 347
Poison, Bigthan and Teresh planned to administer, to Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 391; **VI.**, 461, 462
Poison, found in the food served to Pharaoh, **V.**, 342.
Poisoned food, set before Eliezer at the house of Bethuel, **I.**, 295
Poisoned food, Bethuel died of, **I.**, 295.
Poisoning of Pharaoh, the chief butler and baker charged with an attempt at, **II.**, 60
Poisoning of the water, the cause of, **VI.**, 204.
Poisonous qualities of the salt of Sodom, **V.**, 242.
Pole, serpent of brass put on a, **III.**, 336; **VI.**, 115.
Polemical tendency in the interpretation of the spirit of God, **V.**, 74
Polemical tendency in the view that the angels opposed the creation of man, **V.**, 69.
Polemics, see also Anti-Christian
Polemics against the Trinity, **V.**, 3
Polemics against the Holy Ghost, **V.**, 7
Polemics against Persian beliefs, **V.**, 60
Polemics against circumcision, **V.**, 226
Polemics, Christian, see also Christian Polemics
Polemics, Christian, the view that man was created in the image of angels directed against, **V.**, 66
Polemics, Christian, **VI.**, 289.
Polygamy, disapproved of by the Rabbis, **VI.**, 215.
Polypsychism, conception of, **V.**, 74, 108.
Pomegranate, used in the ark, **I.**, 161
Pomegranate, carried back by one of the spies, **III.**, 270
Pomegranate, the proverb concerning, **IV.**, 220
Pomegranates, spies pretended that they wanted, **III.**, 266
Pomegranates of Palestine, the size of, **III.**, 268
Pomegranates, Israel wanted to have, **III.**, 318
Pomegranates of gold over Solomon's throne, **IV.**, 157
Pomegranates of gold, worn by Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 435.
Pontus, Shinar identified with, **V.**, 202.
Pool in Jerusalem, the heavenly power of, **VI.**, 22
Pool of Solomon dries up on the Sabbath, **VI.**, 407.
Poor, the laws of the Sodomites injured the, **I.**, 249
Poor, Satan appears at a feast that has no, **I.**, 272
Poor guests, not invited to Isaac's birthday party, **I.**, 272
Poor of Gerar, Isaac gave a tithe of his possessions to the, **I.**, 323; **V.**, 279
Poor man, compared to a dead man, **II.**, 111; **V.**, 422
Poor, Issachar gave of his produce to the, **II.**, 203
Poor, Zebulun's compassion on the, **II.**, 205
Poor, the, aided by Job, **II.**, 229, 230
Poor, the, helped by Elijah, **IV.**, 204–208; **VI.**, 327–328
Poor, the, should not be favored by the judge, **III.**, 71
Poor, exempt from giving charity and from certain ceremonies, **III.**, 101
Poor, gleanings of the field belong to the, **III.**, 290
Poor laws, **IV.**, 32
Poor, regulations in favor of the, **IV.**, 356; **VI.**, 445
Poor, the meal offering, the sacrifice of the, **IV.**, 40
Poor, the, provided with necessities on Passover, **VI.**, 327
Poor, animals fear the man who has compassion on the, **VI.**, 424.
Pornographic pictures, **IV.**, 188.
Portrait, see Picture.

Posriel, in charge of the sixth division of Hell, VI., 214.
Possession, the sign of, I., 270.
Posture, upright, of the serpent, I., 78; V., 101.
Pot, Jacob left a small, at the Jabbok, V., 305.
Potiphar, relations of Joseph with, II., 7, 17, 23, 40–41, 43, 56, 57, 58, 72, 146; III., 202; V., 338, 341, 362, 369; VI., 344
Potiphar, the position of, in Pharaoh's court, II., 23, 41; V., 339
Potiphar, relationship of Asenath to, II., 38, 44, 76; V., 337, 339
Potiphar, made a eunuch by Gabriel, II., 43; V., 338
Potiphar, identified with Potiphera, II., 43; V., 337
Potiphar, an idolatrous priest, II., 43, 76; V., 337
Potiphar, present at the betrothal of Joseph and Asenath, II., 174
Potiphar, the father-in-law of Joseph, V., 337
Potiphar wanted to see God, V., 338
Potiphar, wife of, Joseph resisted the temptation of, II., 5, 40, 41, 44, 180; III., 202; V., 325, 350, 362
Potiphar, the wife of, barren, II., 38; V., 337
Potiphar, wife of, came from Memphis, II., 40
Potiphar, the name of the wife of, II., 47; V., 339
Potiphar, Asteho the concubine of, II., 47.
Potiphera, identical with Potiphar, II., 43; V., 337
Potiphera, the father-in-law of Joseph, V., 337.
Potsherd, Job scraped himself with a, II., 235
Potsherd, God's name engraved on a, III., 99
Potsherd covers the abyss, IV., 96.
Potter, God compared to a, II., 209–210.
Pottery, merchants of, the spies of Joshua disguised as, VI., 171
Pottery, Jethro's descendants made, VI., 29.
Poultry, crammed, Joseph gave Simon to eat, II., 13.
Poverty of Jacob on his arrival at Laban's house, I., 356; V., 294
Poverty, preferred by Job to pain, II., 228; V., 383
Poverty, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Poverty, the advantages of, VI., 331.
Pozimana, Uzi died in the city of, II., 158
Pozimana, Agnias married Yaniah in, II., 159.
Praetoriani, the power given to the, VI., 406.
Praise of man should be given in part in his presence, VI., 141
Praise of God, see God, praise of.
Prayer, see also Liturgy
Prayer, morning, see Morning prayers
Prayer, Minhah, see Minhah Prayer
Prayer of the mouse, I., 35
Prayer, opportunity for, afforded Adam by the angels, I., 81
Prayer of the angels, I., 82, 88, 100, 126, 261; II., 29; V., 48, 390
Prayer, angel of, the name of, V., 71
Prayer for rain of the raven granted by God, I., 113
Prayer of the dove on plucking the olive leaf, I., 164
Prayer, a means of atonement, I., 235
Prayer, taught at the school of Shem and Eber, I., 275
Prayer of the Jews at the Cave of Machpelah, I., 307
Prayer, day of, proclaimed by the Jews of Hebron, I., 308
Prayer, day of, proclaimed by R. Judah, IV., 219
Prayer, the amount of time consumed by man in a lifetime for, I., 326
Prayer ascends to God through the gate of heaven, I., 352
Prayer, window of, in heaven, II., 306
Prayer of the Hebrew midwives, II., 253
Prayer, the punishment for not offering, II., 311
Prayer of the slain on the Day of Judgment, III.,101
Prayer, recitation of, in heaven, III., 117

Prayer, a third of the army sent against Midian devoted themselves to, **III.**, 409
Prayer of the community for the individual, the efficacy of, **III.**, 420
Prayer of the individual for the community, the efficacy of, **III.**, 420
Prayer of the multitude never rejected, **III.**, 434
Prayer averts death, **IV.**, 273, 274
Prayer averts a premature death, **IV.**, 62
Prayer, a three days' fast spent in, observed by the Jews of Jerusalem, **IV.**, 120
Prayer, Elijah killed a man for lack of devotion in, **IV.**, 211
Prayer for the prevention of misfortunes, **IV.**, 214
Prayer, necessary before setting out on a journey, **IV.**, 218; **VI.**, 332
Prayer, house of, see House of prayer
Prayer by the unclean, the law concerning, **IV.**, 356
Prayer, daily, refers to goodness of God, **V.**, 4
Prayer, renewing of creation in, **V.**, 37
Prayer on the appearance of the new moon, **V.**, 35
Prayer, serpent springs forth from the backbone of a man who did not bow down at, **V.**, 58
Prayer for rain by the bird answered by God, **V.**, 59
Prayer before retiring to bed, **V.**, 364
Prayer with raised hands should not last longer than three hours, **VI.**, 25
Prayer wards off only half of the punishment, **VI.**, 105
Prayer could prevent the carrying out of God's decree, **VI.**, 112–113
Prayer, superior to sacrifices, **VI.**, 215
Prayer, walking quickly to the synagogue for, **VI.**, 256
Prayer, the distribution of charity before, **VI.**, 260
Prayer, night the proper time for, **VI.**, 262
Prayer of the four kings, **VI.**, 309
Prayer after reading the Megillah, **VI.**, 325
Prayer, importance of, stressed by Elijah, **VI.**, 329
Prayer, regulations concerning, **VI.**, 331
Prayer of the dead, **VI.**, 332
Prayer, combined with repentance, the efficacy of, **VI.**, 332
Prayer averts an evil decree, **VI.**, 367
Prayer, Aaron taught the ignorant, **III.**, 323
Prayer of Abraham, **I.**, 190, 192, 198, 200–201, 222–223, 252, 256–257, 259, 260, 261, 275, 290, 291, 304, 305, 306, 312; **V.**, 212, 213, 227, 244, 245
Prayer of Adam, **I.**, 70, 81, 82, 89, 90–91, 93, 99, 102, 106; **V.**, 114
Prayers, three, composed every day by Ahithophel, **VI.**, 257
Prayer of Amram, **II.**, 263
Prayers of R. Anan, **IV.**, 215
Prayer of Asenath, **II.**, 177
Prayer of Daniel, **IV.**, 323, 334, 345, 347; **VI.**, 415, 424
Prayers, Daniel risked his life for the sake of, **IV.**, 348, 414; **VI.**, 435
Prayer of Daniel's companions, **IV.**, 329; **VI.**, 435
Prayer of David, **IV.**, 101; **VI.**, 253, 256, 262, 263
Prayer of Eliezer, **I.**, 294
Prayer of Elijah, **IV.**, 197, 199, 206, 224; **VI.**, 320
Prayer of Elisha, **IV.**, 243
Prayer, Elkanah visited the sanctuary for, **VI.**, 215
Prayer of Emtelai, **I.**, 200; **V.**, 212
Prayers of Enoch, **I.**, 128
Prayer of Esther, **IV.**, 423; **VI.**, 472, 473
Prayer of Eve, **I.**, 94, 99, 101, 102; **V.**, 106
Prayer of Ezekiel, **V.**, 25
Prayer of Hagar, **I.**, 265; **V.**, 247
Prayer of Hannah in accordance with the law, **VI.**, 217
Prayer, Hannah used to go up to the sanctuary for, **VI.**, 215
Prayer of R. Hayya and his sons, the efficacy of, **IV.**, 219–220
Prayer of Hezekiah, **IV.**, 274; **VI.**, 367
Prayer of Hosea, in behalf of Israel, **IV.**, 261
Prayer of Isaac, **I.**, 296, 312, 313, 343, 402; **II.**, 154; **V.**, 263, 271, 282; **VI.**, 97
Prayer of Ishmael, **I.**, 265

Prayer of the Israelites, I., 334; II., 163, 366; III., 15, 18, 39, 45, 139, 332, 357; IV., 64, 202
Prayer of Jonah, IV., 250; VI., 350, 351
Prayer of Jacob, I., 336, 352, 373, 381–382, 402; II., 83, 91, 121, 124, 129, 132, 141, 190, 191, 201, 217, 221; V., 304, 308, 314
Prayer of the descendants of Jethro, III., 76
Prayer of Job, II., 239; V., 384, 389
Prayer of Joseph, II., 20, 22, 43, 44, 45, 57, 136, 172; IV., 230
Prayers of Joshua ben Levi, IV., 213
Prayer of Judah, I., 420
Prayer of Kenaz, IV., 25
Prayer of Leah, I., 362, 368
Prayer of Levi, II., 194
Prayers of Lot, I., 254
Prayer of Manasseh, IV., 280; VI., 375, 376
Prayer of Methuselah against the demons, I., 141
Prayer of Mordecai, IV., 374, 437, 438, 440, 441
Prayers of Moses, see also Moses, prayers of
Prayers of Moses, II., 308, 309, 313, 320, 351, 353, 357, 359, 360; III., 14, 15–16, 21, 39, 51, 68; V., 366, 429; VI., 5
Prayer of the Naphtalites, I., 365
Prayers of the Ninevites, IV., 250, 251
Prayer of Noah, I., 162, 173; V., 182, 186
Prayers, Nun's wife became pregnant after offering many, VI., 169
Prayer, Pharaoh went to the Nile for the purposes of, V., 430
Prayer of Rachel, I., 364, 365, 415; II., 135, 202, 209, 220
Prayer of Rebekah, I., 327, 343–344; V., 271
Prayer, Reuben absorbed in, II., 24; III., 199
Prayer of Samuel in behalf of Israel, IV., 64
Prayers of Sanhedrin in behalf of David, VI., 266
Prayer of Sarah, I., 223, 238, 286; V., 215, 221
Prayer of Satan, II., 233
Prayer of Shem granted, V., 187
Prayer of Simon, II., 192
Prayers, composed by Solomon, III., 355
Prayer, Solomon rose for, VI., 306
Prayer of Tamar, II., 34, 35
Prayers, Zadok stopped the plague by his, VI., 279
Prayer of Zepho, II., 162
Prayers of the pious, God longs for, I., 70; III., 420; V., 231
Prayers of the pious, accepted by God, V., 160
Prayers take the place of sacrifices after the destruction of the Temple, I., 235; V., 228
Prayers, the efficacy of, I., 261–2, 312–313, 362; II., 93; III., 332, 357; IV., 39, 62, 214, 219, 224, 273, 274, 359; V., 25, 59 271; VI., 105, 112–113, 199, 332, 367, 415, 435
Prayers of the dead not efficacious, IV., 39; VI., 199
Prayers of the Patriarchs, the efficacy of, IV., 219
Prayers, the washing of the hands before, IV., 219
Prayers on the day of the new moon, IV., 219
Prayers on the cemetery, IV., 241
Prayers from the Book of Baruch, recited in the Temple, IV., 322; VI., 323
Prayers, recited before entering a tomb, IV., 324
Prayers, other than to Darius, forbidden by the Persian law, IV., 348
Prayers, efficacy of the, of the Great Synagogue, IV., 359
Prayers, God only addressed in, V., 160
Prayers of the departed souls, VI., 151
Prayers at midnight, VI., 262
Prayers, the punishment for talking during, VI., 329
Prayers, formulated by the men of the Great Synagogue, VI., 449
Prayers, daily, the origin of the, VI., 449
Prayers, see also God, praise of, and Songs
Prayer-meeting, called by Mordecai, IV., 417.
Praying-shawl, see Talit.
Preaching in the synagogues, instituted by Moses, III., 173; VI., 70.

Precentor, God in the guise of a, **III.**, 138
Precentor, see also Hazzan.
Precepts, addressed to woman, **I.**, 67; **V.**, 89
Precepts, see also Commandments.
Predestination of every thing except man's moral freedom, **V.**, 75
Predestination of intellectual traits and wealth, **V.**, 75–76
Predestination of the human race at the time of the creation of Adam, **V.**, 82
Predestination of the time and place of revelation, **VI.**, 30
Predestination of the recipients of the Torah, **VI.**, 30.
Preëxisting things, details concerning, **I.**, 3, 96; **III.**, 80; **V.**, 13, 21, 29, 96, 107, 111, 133.
Pregnancy of the Reëm lasts twelve years, **I.**, 31
Pregnancy of the serpent lasts seven years, **I.**, 77
Pregnancy, Eve felt the pangs of travail at the end of, **I.**, 106
Pregnancy, the duration of, **I.**, 152; **IV.**, 146; **VI.**, 275
Pregnancy becomes noticeable after the third month, **I.**, 188; **V.**, 209, 400
Pregnancy of Emtelai, **I.**, 188; **V.**, 209
Pregnancy of Hagar occurred soon after her marriage, **I.**, 238; **V.**, 232
Pregnancy, Rebekah had extraordinary pains during, **I.**, 313, 314
Pregnancy, Nimrod's mother suffered great pains in, **I.**, 314; **V.**, 272
Pregnancy of Jochebed was painless, **II.**, 264
Pregnancy, the power of the ruby to induce, **III.**, 169–170
Pregnancy, mandrakes induce, **III.**, 170
Pregnancy of the earth with Adam, **V.**, 28, 72
Pregnancy, the hardening of the abdomen during, **V.**, 209
Pregnancy, the angel over, **VI.**, 83
Pregnancy of Bilhah and Zipporah hardly noticeable, **V.**, 412.
Pregnant women, special houses built for, in the time of Nimrod, **I.**, 187
Pregnant women brought forth untimely births on account of the noise of Judah's outcry, **II.**, 109, 112
Pregnant women, the sweetmeats desired by, **II.**, 318
Pregnant women at Sinai, bodies of, became transparent as glass, **III.**, 90
Pregnant women helped in building the Tower of Babel, **V.**, 203.
Prescience of God, see God, prescience of
Prescience, given to the descendants of Adam, **I.**, 91
Prescience of the demons, **V.**, 108
Prescience of the dove and the raven, **V.**, 185
Prescience of Pythagoras, **V.**, 197.
President of the Sanhedrin, Amram was the, **II.**, 254; **V.**, 394
President of the court, the new moon proclaimed by the, **II.**, 362; **V.**, 432
President of the court, God the, **V.**, 432.
Priapean form of the images of Beelzebub, **VI.**, 201.
Priapus, worship of, Asa devoted to, **IV.**, 184.
Pride of the trees, **I.**, 18; **V.**, 27
Pride, hated by God, **I.**, 18
Pride of the Israelites, **I.**, 66; **VI.**, 133
Pride, Eve not formed from the head to prevent, **I.**, 66
Pride in Arabot on the first Sabbath, **I.**, 84
Pride of the Cainites, **I.**, 152
Pride of the King of Sodom, **I.**, 232
Pride, the miter of the priest atones for, **III.**, 169
Pride of Nadab and Abihu, **III.**, 188
Pride, the punishment of, **III.**, 213, 214; **V.**, 375; **VI.**, 11, 336, 358
Pride, one of Balaam's bad traits, **III.**, 360, 361
Pride of Phinehas, **IV.**, 46
Pride of the angels, **V.**, 69
Pride, family, impossible, for all are descended from one pair, **V.**, 86
Pride, Cain offered his sacrifice in, **V.**, 136
Pride, found more frequently among low people than among nobles, **V.**, 308
Pride of Samson, **VI.**, 207
Pride of Samuel, **VI.**, 229
Pride, impurity generated by, **VI.**, 335

Pride, one of the eight grievous sins, VI., 364.
Priest, the heavenly, Michael is the, I., 385
Priest, the first-born must be redeemed by the, II., 18
Priest, daughter of, the punishment for adultery committed by a, II., 35
Priest, Moses acted as a, II., 316, 326; V., 422
Priest, stricken dead for attempting to divulge the secret of the whereabouts of the ark, III., 158
Priest, Uzziah's attempt to act as, III., 214, 303; IV., 262; VI., 357
Priest only may declare a leper clean, III., 259, 260
Priest, God described as, III., 260; VI., 92
Priest may not defile himself with a corpse, IV., 210
Priest, water of bitterness administered by, IV., 395; VI., 385
Priest, Levi idealized as a, V., 328
Priest, killed by the name of God, V., 425
Priest can not act as an executioner, VI., 302
Priest, adorned with 48 precious stones, VI., 410
Priest of righteousness, Messiah designated as, VI., 339
Priest of war, Phinehas designated as, III., 187; VI., 75
Priest, Egyptian, defended Joseph, II., 57, 126; V., 340–341
Priest of On, Potiphar the, II., 76
Priest, idolatrous, Jethro an, II., 289, 290; III., 388, 389
Priest, idolatrous, Moses' wife the daughter of, III., 384; VI., 136
Priest, idolatrous, of Micah, the identity of, IV., 50
Priest, idolatrous, Rebekah the daughter of, V., 281
Priest, idolatrous, Moses' grandson an, VI., 148–149
Priest, idolatrous, of Beth-el, the name of, VI., 211
Priest, idolatrous, guards the burial place of the Persian kings, VI., 437.
Priesthood, laws of, Melchizedek instructed Abraham in, I., 233
Priesthood, given to Abraham and his descendants, I., 234; V., 219
Priesthood, forfeited by Reuben, II., 141
Priesthood, conferred upon Levi, II., 141, 195
Priesthood, law of, Isaac taught Levi the, II., 196
Priesthood belonged to Aaron and his descendants, II., 263, 316; III., 306, 307
Priesthood, the gift of the, given to Israel, III., 47, 65, 166, 205
Priesthood, forfeited by Israel because of the sin of the Golden Calf, III., 87
Priesthood, given to Israel conditionally, VI., 29
Priesthood, bestowed upon Aaron on the day of the dedication of the Tabernacle, III., 210
Priesthood, usurpation of, the punishment of, III., 307; VI., 358
Priesthood of Phinehas, the nature of, III., 389; IV., 46
Priesthood, given to Amram, VI., 260.
Priestly blessings, bestowed for the first time on the first of Nisan, III., 181
Priestly blessing, bestowed upon Israel by Aaron, III., 184
Priestly blessing, the spell of the evil eye broken by, III., 186
Priestly blessing, ceremony of the, must always be observed, III., 218
Priestly blessing, privilege of, given to Phinehas, III., 389
Priestly family, Jesus a descendant of, V., 393
Priestly functions of Metatron, VI., 74
Priestly functions may not be performed by a priest who is leprous, VI., 92
Priestly functions could not be performed by a blind person, VI., 221
Priestly garments, see also Garments, priestly
Priestly garments of the Patriarchs, I., 332
Priestly garments, Levi bidden to dress in, II., 196
Priestly garments of Adam, V., 103, 104, 199
Priestly garment, Joseph's coat was a, V., 326

Priestly garments of Aaron and his sons, **III.**, 167
Priestly garments, hidden by an angel, **VI.**, 410
Priestly garments must be guarded against uncleanness, **III.**, 324–325
Priestly garments, symbolic interpretation of, **VI.**, 68
Priestly garments, atoning power of, **III.**, 168–169
Priestly garments, not worn by Nadab and Abihu when they offered their sacrifices, **III.**, 189
Priestly gifts, given to Ira by David, **VI.**, 268
Priestly gifts, set aside by David from vetches, **VI.**, 269
Priestly gifts, the symbolical explanation of, **III.**, 389; **VI.**, 138
Priestly gifts, the number of, **I.**, 363; **III.**, 389
Priestly laws, Aaron and his sons instructed in the, **III.**, 168
Priestly law, directly revealed to Aaron, **III.**, 190
Priestly laws of purity, observed by Saul, **IV.**, 72; **VI.**, 239
Priestly portion, Abraham the first to set aside, **I.**, 323
Priestly portions, **III.**, 290–291
Priestly portion, Jeremiah went to Anathoth to partake of, **IV.**, 297
Priestly portion of Elijah, brought to him by the ravens, **VI.**, 317
Priestly portion, given to Elijah by the widow of Zarephath, **VI.**, 318
Priestly share of the slaughtered animals, **VI.**, 100
Priestly shares, law concerning the, not given on Sinai, **VI.**, 101.
Priests, the names of persons in pre-Mosaic times who served as, **I.**, 165, 166, 233, 274, 320, 385; **V.**, 117, 162, 187, 218, 225, 226, 283; **VI.**, 260
Priests, allowed by Joseph to remain in the possession of their land, **II.**, 126, 127
Priests, Israel a nation of, **II.**, 127; **III.**, 87; **VI.**, 33
Priests, Aaron and his sons appointed, **II.**, 326; **V.**, 422
Priests, the proverb about, **II.**, 348
Priests in the school of Jabez, **III.**, 76
Priests, one of the three divisions of Israel, **III.**, 79
Priests at the time of revelation, **III.**, 88; **VI.**, 34
Priests, bastards may not act as, **III.**, 103
Priests raised the curtain of the Holy of Holies during the festivals, **III.**, 159
Priests, sustained by the fruit grown by the cedars of the Temple, **III.**, 163
Priests sanctified themselves with the water of the laver, **III.**, 175
Priests, forbidden to take wine before entering the sanctuary, **III.**, 189
Priests, punishment of, for carrying the ark on a wagon, **III.**, 194; **IV.**, 95
Priests, the number of sections of, **III.**, 208, 228
Priests, sections of, the number of, that returned from Babylon, **III.**, 225
Priests, law of sanctity given to the, **III.**, 210
Priests, the first born acted originally as, **I.**, 320, 332; **III.**, 93, 211, 226; **V.**, 277, 283; **VI.**, 37
Priests, trumpets blown by the, **III.**, 235
Priests, the tributes to the, the oppressive burden of, **III.**, 290–291
Priests may not use the upper garments as under garments, **III.**, 325
Priests, present at Joshua's installation, **III.**, 440
Priests, the bearers of the ark, **IV.**, 5
Priests of Nob, see also Nob, priests of
Priests of Nob, the story of, **IV.**, 67, 72, 75; **VI.**, 238
Priests, shoulders of, the ark must be carried on, **IV.**, 96
Priests, horse races attended by, **IV.**, 161
Priests, slain by Nebuzaradan, **IV.**, 304; **VI.**, 397
Priests, 80,000, eluded Nebuchadnezzar's army, **IV.**, 315
Priests of the second Temple, the ignorance of, **IV.**, 354
Priests, the number of, that marched on the fast of Esther, **IV.**, 423
Priests were barefoot in performance of the Temple service, **V.**, 420

Priests, of God, pious Gentiles act as the, VI., 33
Priests qualified to be members of the Synhedrion, VI., 134
Priests, Sadducean, the proclamation against, VI., 221
Priests baked the showbread on Sabbath, VI., 243
Priests, the meaning of the word, VI., 260, 275
Priests, driven away by Manasseh, VI., 372
Priests, the number of, descended from Rahab, VI., 384, 411
Priests, the number of, burnt at the destruction of the Temple, VI., 427
Priests offered libations in the Temple, I., 414
Priests, sacrifices offered by the, II., 149; III., 205
Priests offered sacrifices for the first time on the first of Nisan, III., 181
Priests, the bullock of the dedication offering symbolical of, III., 197
Priests, sacrifices must be slaughtered by, VI., 219
Priests, fruit of the tree in the fourth year belongs to, I., 171
Priests, heave offering given to, III., 289
Priests, tithes of, Jacob and Abraham the first to introduce the, V., 279
Priests, Darius gave tithes to the, IV., 347
Priests, the tithes given to the, III., 458
Priests, the first fruits belong to the, III., 290
Priests, Issachar brought the first fruits to the, II., 203
Priests of Egypt, Abraham instructed, I., 221
Priests, wisdom of, Abraham learned, in Egypt, I., 221
Priests informed Pharaoh of the cause of his affliction, I., 224
Priests, the list of, recorded in the Egyptian archives, II., 127
Priests received daily portions from Pharaoh, II., 127
Priests, the allotment of one division of Egypt to the, V., 403
Priests, Egyptian, urged the slaying of Moses, V., 408
Priests of Baal, the number of, who contested with Elijah, IV., 198
Priests of Dagon, the crucifixion of, VI., 224.
Primordial creations, V., 103, 104, 107, 109, 116, 189, 397
Primordial light, see Light, primordial.
Prince of darkness is the angel of death, V., 16; see also Angel of darkness
Prince of the earth is Satan, V., 28
Prince of the earth is the angel of the earth, V., 61; see also Angel of the earth
Prince of the face, V., 161; see also Angel of the face
Prince of Rome is Sammael, V., 164; see also Angel of Rome
Prince of the sea, V., 26; see also Angel of the sea
Prince of wisdom at the disposal of Enoch, I., 139; see also Angel of wisdom
Prince of the world, the identity and activity of, I., 19; IV., 302; V., 28, 29; VI., 150, 366
Princes came to hear Enoch, I., 128
Princes of the Messiah's council, the list of, V., 114, 130.
Princesses of Egypt, the fragrance of, came from Joseph, II., 19.
Prison, Abraham's stay in, I., 198, 199, 215; V., 211, 212
Prison, Joseph's stay in, II., 17, 41, 57–58, 72, 273; V., 340, 343
Prison, the chief butler and baker of Pharaoh kept in, II., 60
Prison, Joseph put his brethren in, II., 85
Prison, Pharaoh put in, for three months, II., 259
Prison, captives were held in, II., 367
Prison, Zelophehad kept in, III., 240
Prison, the number of sinners in the time of Kenaz confined in, IV., 21; VI., 181
Prison, Samson's profligacy in, IV., 48
Prison, Jeremiah confined in, IV., 297, 298, 299
Prison, Darius cast Daniel into, IV., 347
Prison, Solomon locked up demons in, IV., 152

Prison, Joseph put Potiphar in, **V.**, 338
Prison, the besieged thrown into, **II.**, 342
Prison, Akiba died in, **IV.**, 210
Prison guard, the story about, **IV.**, 226
Prison, Moses cast by Pharaoh into, **V.**, 424
Prison doors, the miraculous opening of, **V.**, 424
Prison, the Israelites cast by the Egyptians into, **II.**, 345.
Prisoner in Babylon, Manasseh a, **VI.**, 375
Prisoners of war, sold as slaves by the descendants of Noah, **I.**, 186
Prisoners, put into cages, **VI.**, 383.
Procedure, in criminal cases, **II.**, 35
Procedure in court, **IV.**, 135
Procedure in Solomon's court, **VI.**, 284.
Procrustean bed, set up in the cities of sin at the request of their judges, **I.**, 247; **V.**, 238.
Prometheus, the part of, ascribed to Adam, **V.**, 113.
Propagation, desire for, taken away from the female Behemoth, **V.**, 49
Propagation of man causes him to resemble the animals, **I.**, 50
Propagation, faculty of, denied to angels, **I.**, 50
Propagation of the species, the donkey's threat to stop, **V.**, 54
Propagation of animals, **V.**, 58
Propagation of the demons, **V.**, 108.
Property, as precious as life itself, **II.**, 95
Property rights, restricted by the ordinances of Joshua, **IV.**, 17
Property, of persons executed for treason, the right to, **VI.**, 312
Property, private, the king's right to, **VI.**, 261.
Prophecies, the names of persons who uttered, **I.**, 150, 170, 185, 393, 412, 422; **II.**, 9, 77, 79, 138, 143, 145, 146, 194, 218, 328; **III.**, 126, 252, 253, 300, 403; **IV.**, 27, 28, 66, 384–385; **V.**, 193, 284, 299, 367, 369, 370; **VI.**, 184
Prophecies, unconscious, **I.**, 279; **II.**, 10, 83; **III.**, 294, 360, 368, 375; **V.**, 250, 327, 332, 350; **VI.**, 102, 126, 219
Prophecies of the Gentiles, put to nought by the pious deeds of Israel, **III.**, 377
Prophecies of Isaiah and Obadiah, spoken in 71 languages, **V.**, 195
Prophecies about Duma and Seir, **V.**, 272.
Prophecy concerning Potiphar's wife, **II.**, 44
Prophecy, shoulderpieces of, **II.**, 196
Prophecy concerning Moses, **III.**, 84
Prophecy, the cessation of, **III.**, 161; **IV.**, 355; **VI.**, 442, 448
Prophecy, gift of, withdrawn from the Gentiles, **III.**, 355
Prophecy, gift of, a special distinction of Israel, **III.**, 380
Prophecy, Book of, given to Joshua, the contents of, **III.**, 401
Prophecy concerning the birth of Samuel, **IV.**, 59; **VI.**, 217
Prophecy, the last representatives of, **IV.**, 355
Prophecy, unconscious, the conception of, widespread, **V.**, 250
Prophecy, exclusively in the possession of Israel after Moses' death, **V.**, 381
Prophecy, father of, the bearer of the title, **V.**, 404; **VI.**, 282, 317
Prophecy, Torah partly revealed through, **VI.**, 47
Prophecy after death, **VI.**, 237
Prophecy, the prerequisites of, **VI.**, 349
Prophecy, suppression of, the penalty of, **VI.**, 350
Prophecy, suppression of, Jonah's attempt at the, **VI.**, 350
Prophecy, a prerogative of Palestine, **VI.**, 411.
Prophet, the qualifications of a, **III.**, 141; **VI.**, 59, 349
Prophet, every, received at Sinai his share of the revelation, **III.**, 97
Prophet of Beth-el, details concerning, **IV.**, 51; **VI.**, 211
Prophet, false, of Beth-el, **VI.**, 306
Prophet, false, could cause the sun and moon to stand still, **VI.**, 199
Prophet of Judah, details concerning, **IV.**, 51; **VI.**, 211, 306
Prophet, see also Prophets.
Prophetesses, the names of the persons who were, Abigail, **IV.**, 117–118;

Bath-sheba, VI., 281; Deborah, VI., 196; Hannah, IV., 57; Huldah, IV., 36; Leah, I., 363; Matriarchs, I., 341; Miriam, III., 307, 308; Rachel, I., 368; V., 299; Rebekah, V., 282–283; Sarah, V., 214; Tamar, II., 33
Prophetesses, the number of, recorded in the Bible, VI., 343.
Prophetic dream of Amram, II., 263
Prophetic dream of Miriam, II., 264; V., 397
Prophetic dream of Jacob, I., 351
Prophetic dream of Pharaoh's chief butler, II., 61, 62.
Prophets of Ahab misled by Naboth, IV., 187–188
Prophets of each generation, shown to Adam, I., 61
Prophets, the names of the persons who were, Aaron, II., 329; Abraham, I., 259; Adam, V., 83; Antediluvians, V., 167; Amoz, II., 34; Balaam, VI., 124; Barak, VI., 195; Baruch, IV., 322; Baruch's ancestors, VI., 411; Benjamin, V., 370; David, VI., 249; Eber, I., 172; Eldad, III., 252; Eliezer, VI., 310; Eliphaz, I., 421; Ezra, IV., 357; Gad, II., 218; Hanani, VI., 310; Isaac, I., 343; Isaiah, II., 34; Elders of Israel, III., 255; Jacob and his sons, V., 346; Jeremiah, II., 9; Job, V., 381; Joseph, V., 361; Joshua, III., 440; Judah, V., 367; Kenaz, VI., 184; Korah's sons, VI., 215; Lamech, V., 167; Levi, II., 177; Medad, III., 252; Moses, II., 270; Moses' grandson, VI., 51; Naphtali, II., 145; Noah, V., 167; Obadiah, I., 422; Reu, I., 185; Samson, VI., 207; Samuel, V., 15; Saul, IV., 66; Shem, V., 287; Solomon, VI., 301; Zerach's sons; II., 283
Prophets, four, proclaimed the punishment of the Ammonites and Moabites, I., 257
Prophets, two, admonished the nations of the world, I., 260
Prophets, a joyful mood is necessary for the, II., 80, 116; V., 346
Prophets, Gentile, the names of the, II., 240; III., 205, 354, 355–356, 371; IV., 411; V., 381; VI., 124, 125
Prophets, the thrones of, in Paradise, II., 314
Prophets instituted the custom of reading from the Torah, III., 40
Prophets, one of the three parts of the Torah, III., 79
Prophets, Israel's faith in the, III., 87
Prophets, compared to foxes, III., 90
Prophets, offered by Israel as guarantors, III., 90
Prophets, the visions beheld by the Israelites on Sinai greater than those granted to the, III., 106; VI., 44
Prophets, the revelations made to the, the nature of, III., 107, 108, 258; V., 426; VI., 44–45
Prophets and Moses, the differences between, III., 107–108; VI., 44–45
Prophets, future, shown to Moses, III., 136, 398; VI., 141
Prophets owed their distinction to Israel, III., 283; VI., 98
Prophets, the ancestors of the, III., 287, 293, 443; IV., 5; VI., 151, 171, 384, 411
Prophets, the style of, IV., 188; VI., 312
Prophets, slain by the Israelites, IV., 200
Prophets in hiding, supported by Obadiah, IV., 241; VI., 321
Prophets, Jezebel the murderess of, IV., 294
Prophets, maltreated by Israel, IV., 295; VI., 403
Prophets, fifty, Hiram outlived, IV., 336
Prophets, the first, the names of, V., 15; VI., 69
Prophets, the first, the meaning of the term, VI., 249–250
Prophets, the early, called the servants of God, VI., 147
Prophets, post-exilic, the names of, VI., 314
Prophets, part of the miracles performed through the, in this world, V., 68
Prophets, 48, each one receives a drop of water from Paradise, V., 83
Prophets form part of the seven shepherds, V., 130

Prophets, Noah saved on account of the merits of, V., 179
Prophets, Obadiah the least important of the, V., 195
Prophets, Isaiah the greatest of the, V., 195; VI., 359, 375
Prophets, the garments worn by God when appearing to, V., 259
Prophets, not entirely free from sin, V., 304
Prophets, longevity of, V., 374
Prophets are seven-month children, V., 397; VI., 217
Prophets, Moses the first of the, V., 404
Prophets occupied themselves with work, V., 414
Prophets asked for a miracle to be done for them, VI., 101
Prophets could not alter the Torah, VI., 170, 319
Prophets do not take gifts, VI., 206
Prophets, acquainted with the crowns of the Hebrew letters, VI., 220
Prophets, the position of Samuel among the, VI., 228, 229
Prophets, the number of, in Elijah's time, VI., 343
Prophets, the number of, recorded in the Bible, VI., 343
Prophets, the birthplace of, VI., 357
Prophets, mentioned in the Bible, were all sons of prophets, VI., 357
Prophets, martyred, the names of, VI., 396
Prophets, graves of, visited by Hadrian, VI., 410
Prophets were among the men of the Great Synagogue, VI., 447
Prophets, false, of Ahab, III., 458
Prophets, false, the story of, IV., 336
Prophets, false, take gifts, VI., 206.
Proselyte, the wife chosen for Isaac would have to become a, I., 293
Proselyte, admittance of a, the law concerning, III., 62, 64, 74, 88; IV., 32; VI., 27, 190, 480
Proselyte, one should not scoff at a Gentile before a, III., 65
Proselyte, female, may not marry until after three months elapsed, III., 77
Proselyte who studies the Torah, no less than a high priest, III., 197
Proselyte of the gate, Araunah described as, VI., 294
Proselyte, termed a God-fearing man, VI., 344
Proselytes, the reward of the, in Paradise, I., 21; II., 314; V., 32
Proselytes, the sons of Japheth, in the academies of Shem, I., 170; V., 192
Proselytes, Abraham induced all men to become, I., 219
Proselytes are descendants of the infants suckled by Sarah, I., 263
Proselytes, the names of persons who became, Abraham, V., 291; Arab prince, IV., 325; Araunah, VI., 294; Atarah, VI., 407; Barzillai, VI., 267; Gibeonites, IV., 110, 111; Ithra, VI., 253; Jethro, III., 72; Jonah's crew, VI., 350; Nebuzaradan, VI., 397; Obadiah, V., 31; Puah, V., 393; Shiphrah, V., 393; Rahab, VI., 171; Tamar, V., 334; Sennacherib's sons and troops, IV., 269–271; Zipporah, VI., 136
Proselytes, the ten rulers who became, VI., 412
Proselytes, Jethro and his descendants excelled all, III., 72; VI., 134
Proselytes, kindness to, Israel commanded to practice, III., 73
Proselytes have no claim on Palestine, III., 74
Proselytes, not included in the census of the Israelites, III., 131
Proselytes, permitted to offer sacrifices, III., 285
Proselytes, the dispute of the, with the Israelites, III., 285
Proselytes, the number of, admitted in the time of David, IV., 111; VI., 270
Proselytes, Hezekiah's ancestors brought in many, IV., 274
Proselytes in the time of Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 331; VI., 420
Proselytes, many subjects of Darius became, IV., 347; VI., 435
Proselytes, Abraham the father of, V., 233

Proselytes have no excuse for refusing to submit to circumcision, V., 245
Proselytes, Jethro brought Moses' sons to make proselytes, VI., 26
Proselytes, the praise of, VI., 269
Proselytes, the faithlessness of, VI., 407
Proselytes of the house of Neblata, VI., 441
Proselytes, Akiba a descendant of, VI., 462
Proselytes, see also Conversion.
Proselytizing activity, see Missionary activity.
Prostitute, Melchizedek the son of a, V., 226
Prostitute, see also Courtesan, and Harlot.
Proverbs and Sayings,
Seek to win over the accuser, that he cause thee no annoyance, II., 151
Let not anger master thee and thou wilt not fall into sin, IV., 218
Artisans of the same guild hate one another, I., 73
Audacity prevails even before God, III., 362
I will give thee a heap of barley on condition that I cut off thy head, I., 208; III., 254; V., 216
As each bird seeks its kind, so does man his equal find, VI., 203
Boast not thyself of to-morrow, III., 188
Would anyone take brine to Spain or fish to Accho? II., 335
A candle may glow in the dark but not when the sun and the moon shed their rays, III., 75
If you give a piece of bread to a child, tell its mother about it, III., 338; VI., 116
If thou enterest a city, observe its laws, III., 142
A city without Abba Kolon is not worthy of the name, VI., 280
Clouds are followed by sunshine, II., 278
Many a colt has died and his hide has been used as a cover for his mother's back, III., 188
Correction leads to love, I., 269
He who courts danger will be overcome by it; he who avoids danger will overcome it, I., 349
Take heed not to rise up against the royal house of David, IV., 97
Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof, II., 319; V., 420
Never despair, VI., 380
He who is dissatisfied with his small portion loses the little he has in striving for more and better things, I., 39; V., 56
The camel looked for horns, and lost his ears which he had possessed, V., 56
Dominion buries him that exercises it, II., 169; V., 373
Let not drink master thee, and thou wilt be spared pain, IV., 218; VI., 332
A few drops cannot fill a bucket, III., 284
The dung from Isaac's she-mules rather than Abimelech's gold and silver, I., 323
He who honors his enemy will meet his death through him, VI., 313
He who honors his enemy is like an ass, VI., 312–313
Do the evil no good, lest evil fall upon thee, I., 109
The whole world loveth a favorite of fortune, II., 140
Refrain from doing ought against a favorite of fortune, IV., 97
There is no need of a fence if there is no vineyard, of what use is the shepherd, if there is no flock? V., 411
He that hath tasted of food knoweth its flavor, III., 417
Bow before the fox in his day, II., 130
A gift blinds the eyes of the wise, I., 328
God treats man according to his deserts at each moment, I., 265
God taketh the wise in their own craftiness, III., 313
God works good through the good, and evil through the evil, III., 394; VI., 140
He that beginneth a good deed shall also complete it, III., 408–409

Good tidings make the bones fat, I., 359
Let thy right hand push away and thy left hand bring back, VI., 347
Haste thee not, move slowly, for the world is taken from one and bestowed upon another, IV., 164
Hearing is not like seeing, III., 88; VI., 33
All the heathen are akin to one another, IV., 394
Neither thy honey nor thy sting, III., 359
Honor pursues him who tries to escape it, III., 209
The horse goes willingly to battle, and is ready to be slain only to be of service to its master, III., 385
Can a house conceal itself from its architect? I., 97
If thy husband left for the country, it is time for thee to visit the market place, VI., 474
Beat the idols, and the priests are in terror, II., 348; V., 428
Rather a hundred deaths, than one jealousy, III., 466; VI., 158
Furnish thyself with food for the journey, prepare thy meal while daylight lasts, for thou wilt not remain on earth forever, and thou knowest not the day of thy death, IV., 164
Before thou settest out on a journey, take counsel with thy Creator, IV., 218; VI., 312
When thou travelest abroad, set out on thy journey with the dawn and turn in for the night before darkness falls, IV., 137
The tongue of the just is as choice silver, III., 198
Even a king depends upon favors in a strange land, II., 130
No king dislikes to see his birthday celebrated, III., 100
The king is the mightiest on earth, IV., 351
The king is to his country what the heart is to the human body, V., 245
All pay flattery to a king, IV., 128
The liar is not believed even when he speaks the truth, II., 117
One appreciates the benefit of light after having been in darkness, V., 222
The one-eyed is regarded among the blind as keen-sighted, V., 178
Thou seekest the living in the graves of the dead, II., 334; V., 425
A man who lusts after what is not his due, loses also what he has, I., 78
No man can be expected to sing about his executioners, III., 339
Man should be pliant as a reed, not hard like the cedar, I., 260
Whatever a man wisheth his neighbor, doth he believe that his neighbor wisheth him, III., 275
He who is disliked by his fellowmen is also disliked by heaven, VI., 439
The common man rushes to the front, IV., 394
A man is not responsible for what he does, if he is driven to it by suffering, V., 185
Marriages are made in heaven, V., 262
With the measure that a man uses, shall measure be given him, III., 423
There is no mercy in justice, III., 420; VI., 147
As the mother so the daughter, V., 313
If a judge said to a man, "Remove the mote from thine eye", he replied, "Remove the beam from thine own," IV., 30
Not the mouse is the thief, but the hole where the stolen thing is hidden, VI., 91
The receiver is no better than the thief, III., 258; VI., 91
Leaving Egypt like a net without fish, II., 125
Once the ox has been cast to the ground, slaughtering knives can readily be found, IV., 443; VI., 478
There is no peace without correction, I., 269–270
Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith, III., 372; IV., 170

Better is a dry morsel and quietness therewith, than a house full of sacrifices and strife, **III.**, 371
We ground pearls into flour instead of wheat, but to no avail, **IV.**, 164
If the Feast of Pentecost falls on a sunny day, then sow wheat, **IV.**, 97
The pious promise little and do much, the wicked promise much and do little, **III.**, 369; **VI.**, 129
Whosoever loves pious deeds, never has enough of them, **III.**, 416
Never praise a man to his face, **III.**, 257
O Physician, heal thine own lameness, **I.**, 118
Break the pitcher and spill not the wine, **II.**, 234
He found a pomegranate; he enjoyed the heart of the fruit, and cast the skin aside, **IV.**, 220
Pride goeth before destruction, and a haughty spirit before a fall, **III.**, 368
Trust not a proselyte even in the twenty-fourth generation, **VI.**, 407
One cannot educate a well-behaved puppy whose dam is ill-conditioned, let alone an ill-conditioned puppy whose dam is ill-conditioned, **IV.**, 286
Do not cross a river that is swollen, **IV.**, 137
He who throws himself against a wave is overthrown by it, **VI.**, 287
The rope follows after the water bucket, **II.**, 102, 106, 107; **V.**, 353
You seize the rope at both ends, **III.**, 435
A rose between thorns, **I.**, 311
One should not wait till his shortcomings are found out by others, but should rather state them himself, **V.**, 262
Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware, **III.**, 63
Like a sick man who is asked whether he prefers to be buried next to his father or next to his mother, **IV.**, 112
If the smoke of ten candles could not extinguish one, how can one extinguish ten? **II.**, 113
He who was bitten by a snake fears a snakelike rope, **V.**, 278
Throw a stick into the air as thou wilt, it will always land on its point, **I.**, 265; **II.**, 44; **III.**, 381; **V.**, 247; **VI.**, 135
Cast no stone into a well from which thou hast drawn water, **III.**, 408
Strangers profit when brothers quarrel, **V.**, 223
Ye carry straw to Ephraim, **II.**, 335
Is there a teacher without a pupil? **I.**, 361
A thief can enter a vineyard that hath a keeper only if the keeper is asleep, **III.**, 377
Let not time deceive thee, thou must wither away, and leave thy place to rest in the bosom of the earth, **IV.**, 164
Whoso joins a transgressor, is as bad as the transgressor himself, **III.**, 314
Truth is supreme over all, **IV.**, 351
No truth among slaves, **I.**, 241
To the place of many vegetables, thither carry vegetables, **II.**, 335
It profits not if a villain is cast into a sawmill, **I.**, 358
Do not attempt to dissolve thy neighbor's vow in the moment he hath made it, **III.**, 417
A wall ten hands high that stands is better than one 100 ells that cannot stand, **I.**, 72
Weasel and cat had a feast of rejoicing over the flesh of the unfortunate dog, **III.**, 354
Even if the wheat of thine own place be darnel, use it for seed, **I.**, 293
Out of the wicked cometh forth wickedness, **I.**, 178; **II.**, 162–163
The eye of the wicked never beholds treasures enough to satisfy it, **I.**, 417
The wicked mend not their ways even at the gate of Hell, **II.**, 313
Accursed are the wicked that never do a wholly good deed, **II.**, 67; **VI.**, 462

Woe to the wicked, woe to his neighbor, III., 288; VI., 99
Wine is the mightiest thing there is, IV., 351
Acquire wisdom; she is better than gold and much fine gold, IV., 138
For the wise a hint, for the fool a punch, VI., 348
Never betray a secret to a woman, IV., 137
A woman's soul is not as heavy as a handful of chips of wood, VI., 287
Every wise woman buildeth her house, but the foolish plucketh it down with her own hands, III., 300
Women are the mightiest in the world, IV., 351
Proverbs of Solomon, the interpretation of, IV., 130
Proverbs of Solomon, the number of, IV., 130; VI., 283
Proverbs, quoted from the Bible by the Church Fathers, V., 234
Proverbs, Book of, the contents and authorship of, VI., 301
Proverbs, Book of, Hezekiah had copies made of, IV., 277; VI., 387
Proverbs, Book of, the cantillation of, V., 390
Proverbs, Book of, and that of the Psalms, the contradictions between, VI., 283.
Prunicus, Gnostic doctrine concerning, V., 138.
Psalm 20, verses of, inscribed on the foot of Joab, IV., 101
Psalm 22, recited by Esther, IV., 428; VI., 472–473
Psalm 22, the rabbinic and Christian interpretations of, VI., 472–473
Psalm 22, the recitation of, in the Temple, VI., 473
Psalm 30, composed by Solomon, VI., 12
Psalm 92, on repentance, composed by Adam, V., 112
Psalm 110 refers to Abraham, V., 224–225
Psalm 110 refers to Hezekiah, V., 224–225
Psalm 125.5, the allusion in, IV., 191
Psalm 136, recited by Mordecai, VI., 477
Psalm in honor of the Sabbath, I., 86; V., 112
Psalm, recited by David when rescued from Achish, IV., 90
Psalm to drive away the evil spirit, composed by David, VI., 234
Psalm, recited at the anointing of David, VI., 247
Psalm concerning Gog and Magog, VI., 266
Psalm, composed by David in his flight from Absalom, VI., 266
Psalms, recited by Jacob every night, I., 350
Psalms, recited by the Levites, II., 149
Psalms, the authors of the, III., 462; V., 112; VI., 12, 105, 263, 266
Psalms, intoned by David in Paradise, IV., 114, 116
Psalms, composed by the frog, IV., 101–102; VI., 262
Psalms of David, compared with the psalm of Nebuchadnezzar, VI., 418
Psalms consist of revelations concerning the future history of Israel, VI., 262
Psalms, composed with the aid of music, VI., 262
Psalms, reading of, the merits of, VI., 263
Psalms, the meter of, VI., 263
Psalms, the daily recitation of, VI., 263
Psalms, Haftarah concluded with a passage from, VI., 265
Psalms, Book of, the cantillation of, V., 390
Psalms, Book of, not part of the Prophets, VI., 249
Psalms, Book of, contradictions between the Book of Proverbs and, VI., 283
Psalms, Book of, in the Hagiographa, VI., 413.
Pseudepigraphic writings, the names of the antediluvian ladies in, V., 145–146
Pseudepigraphic work about Elisha and Gehazi, VI., 347.
Ptolemy, the Septuagint prepared at the command of, V., 111; VI., 412
Ptolemy, one of the proselytes, VI., 412.
Puah, the madder-plant, II., 188
Puah, the son of Issachar, II., 188

Puah, the meaning of the name of, V., 389, 393
Puah, an Egyptian mid-wife, V., 393
Puah, the persons identical with, II., 253; V., 393.
Puberty, the good inclination appears at the time of, V., 81.
Pul, one of the names of Sennacherib, VI., 370.
Pun in rabbinic literature, V., 97.
Punishment measure by measure, I., 169; II., 256, 310–311, 343; III., 66, 283, 335; IV., 190, 285, 375, 427; VI., 10, 267, 345
Punishment of Abimelech, I., 324
Punishment for Adam's sin, I., 79, 86; V., 100, 102
Punishment of Amalek for his misdeeds, III., 62
Punishment of Anah for crossing animals, I., 424
Punishment of Bozrah, I., 424
Punishment of Cain, I., 108, 111; II., 222; V., 141, 143
Punishment of Chenephres, V., 413
Punishments, decreed for Egypt, II., 341; V., 406, 434; VI., 10
Punishment of the generation of Enoch, I., 123; V., 152
Punishment of Esau, I., 321; V., 286
Punishment of Eve, V., 101
Punishment of Isaac, V., 288–289
Punishment of the Ishmaelites, II., 22
Punishment of Israel for its sins, I., 352; II., 259; III., 47, 54, 120, 130; V., 437; VI., 23, 35, 54–55
Punishment of the elders of Israel, II., 331
Punishment of Jacob, I., 321, 338, 395, 396; V., 285, 304, 309, 311
Punishment of Jacob's sons, II., 85, 102, 205
Punishment, decreed over Job, II., 225, 296; V., 385
Punishment of Joseph, II., 5, 44, 58, 63, 96, 100, 121, 150, 169; V., 351, 374
Punishment of Judah, II., 37; V., 332, 334
Punishment of Laban, V., 303
Punishment of the descendants of Levi, II., 197
Punishment of Lilith, I., 65
Punishment of Lot, I., 255
Punishment of Moses, II., 226, 293, 321, 326, 328, 341
Punishment of Og, III., 343
Punishment of Paltit, I., 250
Punishment of the Patriarchs, I., 423
Punishment of Pharaoh, II., 78, 296, 340
Punishment of the Philistines, I., 324
Punishment of Potiphar, V., 338
Punishment of Rachel, I., 367; V., 319
Punishment of Reuben, II., 190
Punishment of Sarah, V., 237
Punishment of Simon, II., 192
Punishment of the angels sent to Sodom, I., 350–351; V., 290
Punishment of the fallen angels, I., 147–151; V., 70, 117, 154, 170
Punishment of Satan, V., 85, 86, 123
Punishment of the ten generations after their death, V., 132
Punishment of the builders of the Tower of Babel, I., 180; V., 203–4
Punishment of the sinners in the ark, I., 166; V., 55
Punishment of the generation of the Deluge, I., 159, 163; V., 182, 183
Punishment of the cities of sin executed by God and His court of justice, V., 241
Punishment of the sins of a generation before the time of revelation, VI., 35
Punishment of the earth, I., 79; V., 142
Punishment of the moon, I., 80; V., 34, 40
Punishment of the stars, V., 35
Punishments decreed upon the serpent, I., 77, 78; V., 100, 123
Punishments of the idols, II., 129, 250; VI., 8
Punishment for various sins, I., 50, 93, 328; II., 116, 128, 129; III., 98, 99, 102, 381; V., 250, 352; VI., 40, 41, 42, 43, 135
Punishment involved in disregarding the Torah, III., 88
Punishment, averted by repentance, III., 367, 377
Punishment, not meted out to persons below twenty years, I., 326; III., 300
Punishment, Joseph improved criminals without, V., 342

Punishment of Israel's enemies, **II.**, 304; **V.**, 265
Punishment of the wicked, the details concerning, **I.**, 305; **II.**, 207, 311; **III.**, 107, 133, 302; **V.**, 20, 184, 240, 417, 434; **VI.**, 11, 12, 40
Punishment, instruments of, in the north, **I.**, 9, 12; **V.**, 11
Punishment, see also Reward and punishment.
Punon, Israel punished at, **III.**, 337.
Purification, Jacob bade his sons to undergo, **II.**, 140
Purification of Israel in the world to come, **III.**, 216; **VI.**, 79
Purification of the unclean, **III.**, 216, 257
Purification, laws of, Moses forgot to communicate, **III.**, 413
Purification, laws of, announced by Eleazar, son of Aaron, **III.**, 413–414
Purification of the pious in the river of fire, **V.**, 125
Purification of warriors before going to war, **VI.**, 25
Purification, waters of, Moses was sprinkled with, before going to war, **VI.**, 25
Purification offerings, brought by women, the laws concerning, **IV.**, 61; **VI.**, 221, 227
Purim, Feast of, the origin of, **IV.**, 406, 447, 448; **VI.**, 448, 481.
Purity of family in Israel, **III.**, 239, 390, 391
Purity of family, Elijah the restorer of, **IV.**, 233; **VI.**, 324
Purity of the Jewish race, **III.**, 238, 239; **IV.**, 355; **VI.**, 83, 84, 442
Purity, laws of, observed by Abraham, **I.**, 243
Purity, priestly laws of, observed by Saul, **IV.**, 72; **VI.**, 239
Purity of the young men in Israel, **VI.**, 132
Purity, see also Chastity
Purity of the stork, **I.**, 43; **V.**, 59
Purity, Torah bestowed upon Israel in, **I.**, 14
Purity of God and the soul, **I.**, 57, 60, 92; **V.**, 77
Purity, reward for Adam's descendants for reading the Book of Raziel in, **I.**, 91
Purity of the burning bush, **II.**, 303; **V.**, 416.
Purple, garments of, require zizit, **III.**, 289
Purple, fringe of, required at the end of each garment, **III.**, 289
Purple garments, worn by a king, **IV.**, 250
Purple, garment of, Israelites clothed in, **III.**, 132, 237
Purple garment, spread over Moses' couch, **III.**, 472
Purple, cover of, worn by Ahasuerus, **IV.**, 435
Purple mantle of Eliphaz **II.**, 239
Purple, Jacob's bier covered with drapery of, **II.**, 149
Purple, Joseph clad in, **II.**, 82, 102, 121
Purple, men arrayed in, to greet Joseph, **II.**, 120
Purple, robe of, Joshua clad in, **III.**, 440
Purple, color of the seat of the palanquin of the Messiah, **I.**, 22
Purple, color of, coverings of beds of Paradise, **I.**, 22
Purple, one of the colors used in the Tabernacle, **III.**, 117, 152
Purple, color of, the cloud of glory, **III.**, 236
Purple, made in the city of Luz, **VI.**, 187
Purple snail in the possession of Zebulun, **III.**, 198, 460
Purple, Tyrian, produced by a snail, **II.**, 91.
Put, one of the seven sinners, **IV.**, 22; **VI.**, 182
Put, one of the builders of the Tower of Babel, **V.**, 201.
Putiel, the identity of, **III.** 138.
Pythagoras, details concerning, **V.**, 197; **VI.**, 422.
Pythagorean doctrine of the music of the spheres, **V.**, 36
Pythagoreans, Numenius one of the, **V.**, 402.

Q

Quails, the story of the, I., 51; III., 47, 50, 54, 77, 252, 253, 254, 255, 335, 350, 444; VI., 15, 20, 90.

Queen of Sheba, details concerning, III., 411; IV., 143–149, 152, 300; VI., 288, 289, 291, 292, 389.

R

Ra', the name of an unlucky star, V., 431.

Ra'ah, the name of a star, III., 126

Ra'ah, the harbinger of blood and death, III., 126.

Raamses, the magicians of, II., 65

Raamses, Joseph looked for his brethren in, II., 82

Raamses, destroyed by the noise of Judah's outcry, II., 106

Raamses, built by the Israelites, II., 106, 247; V., 392

Raamses, Jacob bade his sons to come to, II., 140

Raamses, the sons of Esau defeated by Joseph at, II., 157

Raamses, the Exodus of the Israelites began at, II., 374.

Rab, the founder of the Sura academy, V., 403.

Rab-saris, general of Sennacherib, VI., 365.

Rab-shakeh, the messenger of Sennacherib, details concerning, VI., 362, 364, 370.

Rab-shakeh, a son of Hezekiah, the death of, IV., 277; VI., 370.

Rab-shakeh, a son of Isaiah, VI., 370.

Raba, view of, concerning Job, V., 389.

Rabba-yakira, one of the names of Sennacherib, VI., 370.

Rabba bar Abbahu, the poverty of, IV., 204, 205

Rabba bar Abbahu visited Paradise, IV., 205

Rabba bar Abbahu consulted Elijah, IV., 218.

Rabba bar Shila and Elijah, IV., 220.

Rabbah, city of, Og's bed preserved in, III., 348; VI., 259

Rabbah, city of, captured by Joab, VI., 259.

Rabbi, Elijah disguised as a, IV., 221

Rabbi of Jerusalem, the story about the, VI., 327

Rabbi, Elijah appeared in a dream to a, VI., 328.

Rabbinical injunctions, observed by Abraham, I., 292.

Rabbinites. ridiculed by the Karaites, V., 285.

Rabdos, a hound-like spirit, IV., 152.

Raccia, the location of the synagogue of Ezra, IV., 358.

Race, the black, see Black race

Race, purity of, see Purity of the Jewish race.

Rachel, see also Leah and Rachel

Rachel, relations between Leah and, I., 66, 360, 362, 363, 366; IV., 310; V., 296, 299

Rachel, the twin-sister of Leah, V., 318

Rachel, the relations between Jacob and, I., 355, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 363, 365, 415; II., 202; IV., 310; V., 294, 295, 296; VI., 216

Rachel, details concerning the death of, I., 374, 415; II., 7, 104, 220; V., 297, 316, 319, 349

Rachel, burial place of, I., 355, 367, 415; II., 20, 132, 135, 136, 181; V., 319, 365, 375

Rachel, beauty of, I., 359, 390; II., 7, 44, 170; VI., 273

Rachel, prayers of, I., 364, 365, 415; II., 135, 202, 209, 220; IV., 311; VI., 397, 398

Rachel, punished for her unbecoming conduct, I., 367

Rachel, a prophetess, I., 368; V., 297, 299
Rachel feared that Laban would give her to Esau, I., 368; V., 299
Rachel feared that her father would not let her go with Jacob if she remained childless, I., 368; V., 299
Rachel, sterility of, I., 368; V., 299; VI., 205
Rachel took the teraphim with her, I., 371, 374, 412; II., 100; V., 301, 302
Rachel was married fourteen years before she bore a child, I., 415; II., 4; V., 296
Rachel fasted for twelve days, I., 415; II., 220
Rachel, events of the life of, similar to those of Rebekah, II., 4
Rachel suffered severely at childbirth, II., 4
Rachel, the character of, II., 7, 202, 209; IV., 310, 389, 390; V., 294, 296
Rachel took away the dudaim from Reuben, II., 201–2
Rachel, born on the same day as Bilhah, II., 209
Rachel, a descendant of, only could conquer a descendant of Esau, III., 57; VI., 24
Rachel, one of the Matriarchs, III., 193; V., 33, 378
Rachel, the charger symbolical of, III., 203
Rachel, the ancestress of Esther, IV., 390
Rachel, a woman of valor, V., 258
Rachel, the image of, the Foundation Stone a metaphor for, V., 340
Rachel, tent of, VI., 198
Rachel, the parents of, I., 355; II., 372; V., 203, 293
Rachel had only two sons, the reason why, I., 367, 369; II., 202
Rachel, granted a son on New Year's day, I., 368
Rachel, Benjamin resembled, V., 351
Rachel named Dan and Naphtali, I., 364, 365
Rachel loved Naphtali, II., 209
Rachel answers Joseph from the grave, II., 21
Rachel, the image of, appeared before Joseph, II., 53, 54
Rachel, the invulnerability of the descendants of, VI., 477.
Raguil, angel of earth, I., 135–136; V., 160.
Rahab received a scarlet thread from Zerah, II., 36
Rahab, the wife of Joshua, IV., 5
Rahab, Joshua blamed for marrying, VI., 173
Rahab, the immorality of, IV., 5; VI., 171, 386, 411
Rahab, the conversion of, IV., 5; VI., 171, 175
Rahab, beauty of, IV., 117; V., 80
Rahab, a woman of valor, V., 258
Rahab, the two spies lodged in the house of, V., 396
Rahab did not belong to the seven nations, VI., 174
Rahab, laws relating to the seven nations did not apply to, VI., 175
Rahab, ancestress of priests and prophets, III., 443; IV., 5, 294; VI., 151, 171, 174, 384, 386, 411
Rahab and her family escaped the fate of Jericho, VI., 174
Rahab, the oath given to, VI., 174
Rahab, the angel of the sea, I., 18, 156; III., 25; VI., 8
Rahab, Leviathan and angel of death identified with, V., 26
Rahab rebelled at the creation of the world, I., 18
Rahab restored the Book of Raziel to Adam, I., 156
Rahab, the prince of Egypt, VI., 8
Rahab, intercession of, in behalf of the Egyptians, III., 25
Rahab and his army slain by God, III., 25; V., 26.
Rain, prayer for, by the hind answered by God, V., 59
Rain, rabbinic views concerning, I., 70; V., 92
Rain, plants dependent upon, after creation, I., 70
Rain, the fall of, from heaven, I., 79; III., 428
Rain, the raven's prayer for, granted by God, I., 113

Rain of the Deluge continued for forty days, I., 163
Rain, withheld for a time at the request of Elijah, I., 221; IV., 196
Rain, Elijah's prayer for, IV., 199
Rain, changed to brimstone, I., 255
Rain, Israel blessed with, I., 335
Rain drops, issue from moulds in the clouds, II., 227; V., 383
Rain, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Rain, God causes, to descend, II., 333
Rain, Israel protected by the clouds of glory from, II., 374
Rain washed the desert before the descent of the manna, III., 45
Rain comes from the south, III., 160; VI., 232
Rain, the abundance of, in the land of Naphtali, III., 223
Rain, Canaan dependent upon, III., 275
Rain, Egypt not dependent upon, III., 275
Rain gods, of Canaan, III., 279
Rain, the causes which keep back the, IV., 109, 196; VI., 269
Rain, the cessation of the annual torrential, IV., 156
Rain, torrential, in the month of Marheshwan, IV., 156
Rain, the time of, in Palestine, IV., 191
Rain, descended in response to the prayers of R. Hiyya, IV., 220
Rain as tears, V., 26
Rain, the consort of earth, V., 28
Rain, origin of, V., 28
Rain, the inaudible cosmic noise at the fall of, V., 39
Rain drops, designated as bridegroom, V., 183
Rain, quantity of, fixed on the last day of Tabernacles, V., 283
Rain, sent against Sisera, VI., 197
Rain fall, dependent upon repentance, VI., 318
Rain, key of, entrusted to Elijah, VI., 318
Rain, key of, in the exclusive possession of God, VI., 319
Rain, reviving of the soil by, similar to the resurrection, VI., 319
Rain, the angels of, II., 306–307; V., 153.
Rainbow, colors of, I., 33
Rainbow, the creation of, I., 83, 189
Rainbow, the times when it was not visible, I., 83, 166
Rainbow, visible only in clear weather, V., 189
Rainbow, a sign that the earth will be destroyed no more, I., 166
Rainbow, the reflection of God's majesty, V., 189
Rainbow first became visible in Noah's days, V., 189
Rainbow, seen by Joshua ben Levi, VI., 333.
Rakyon, the story of, I., 225–227; V., 222, 223.
Ram of three years stands for the Medo-Persian empire, I., 235
Ram, the rule of Ishmael represented by a, I., 235
Ram, offered by Abraham instead of Isaac, details concerning, I., 282–283; IV., 101; V., 109, 252
Ram, horn of, used at the time of revelation, I., 283
Ram of Isaac, symbolical of Israel's fate, I., 285
Ram, horn of, the blowing of, on the New Year, I., 285; V., 252
Ram, horn of, the final redemption of Israel at the sound of, I., 285
Ram, Jacob compared to a, I., 391
Ram, the horns of, I., 418
Ram, constellation of the, the Egyptians worshiped the, II., 122
Ram, worshiped by the Egyptians, II., 363
Ram, skin of, used in the Tabernacle, III., 152
Ram, skin of, dyed red, symbolical of "red Rome", III., 153
Ram, offered by each of the princes of the tribes, the symbolical meaning of, III., 195, 196, 197, 198, 200, 201
Ram, the strings of David's harp made of a, IV., 101
Ram, worshiped by the people of Hamath, IV., 266
Ram, one of the twelve signs of the Zodiac, IV., 401

Ram, the angel of death has the form of a, V., 312
Ram, see also Rams.
Ramael, the destroyer of the army of the Assyrians, VI., 363.
Ramathaim-zophim, the haggadic interpretation of, VI., 215
Ramathaim, identified with Arimatha, VI., 228.
Ramiel, the angel of thunder, V., 153.
Ramirat, the demon in the service of Solomon, IV., 162.
Ramoth-gilead, the prophecy concerning the victory at, IV., 188
Ramoth-gilead, Ahab slain in, VI., 312.
Rams defend themselves with their horns, I., 391
Rams, number of, sacrificed by Abraham, I., 235; III., 369
Rams, sacrificed by Balaam, III., 369, 372
Rams, swallowed up by the Temple gate, VI., 394.
Raphael, one of the archangels, I., 17, 156; V., 177
Raphael, Labbiel's name changed to, I., 54; V., 71
Raphael saves angels by his advice, I., 54
Raphael, called the Rescuer, I., 54
Raphael put Azazel into chains, I., 148
Raphael gave Noah the Book of Raziel, I., 156; V., 177
Raphael gave Noah a medical book, I., 173; V., 177
Raphael, Adam received the Book of Raziel back from, V., 118
Raphael banished the demons from the earth, I., 173
Raphael healed Abraham, I., 241
Raphael went to save Lot, I., 245; V., 237
Raphael, the function of, I., 385; III., 232; V., 71, 164, 330
Raphael cured Jacob's injured thigh, I., 385
Raphael, located at the rear of the divine throne, III., 231, 232; VI., 82
Raphael corresponds to Ephraim, III., 232
Raphael soothed the pain of Abraham's circumcision, IV., 360
Raphael, etymology of the name of, V., 71
Raphael, the teacher of Jacob, V., 417.
Raphan, worshiped by Sonmanites, IV., 153
Raphan, Solomon erected a temple to, IV., 154.
Raphanea, Sambation located near, VI., 407.
Raphu, father of Palti, III., 264.
Rashi, influenced by the beliefs of his day in his commentary on the Talmud, V., 54.
Rational interpretation of circumcision, V., 269
Rationalistic interpretation of the speaking of Balaam's ass, III., 128
Rationalistic explanations of the language of animals, V., 94; VI., 288, 289
Rationalistic explanation of the long life of the antediluvians, V., 99
Rationalistic explanation of the garments of Adam, V., 103, 113
Rationalistic interpretation of the rainbow, V., 189
Rationalistic interpretation of a legend about Abraham, V., 210
Rationalistic explanation of the change of names, V., 232–33
Rationalistic interpretation of a rabbinic statement, V., 261
Rationalistic interpretation of Philo, V., 328
Rationalistic view concerning the character of Job, V., 381
Rationalistic interpretation of the passage through the Red Sea, VI., 7
Rationalistic interpretation of the miracle at Marah, VI., 14
Rationalistic interpretation of death by a kiss, VI., 161
Rationalistic interpretation of the story of Jephthah's daughter, VI., 203
Rationalistic interpretation of the flowing of water from the jaw bone of an ass, VI., 207
Rationalistic view of necromancy, VI., 237
Rationalistic interpretation of David's harp, VI., 262

Rationalistic interpretation of the legend about the golden trees, VI., 294
Rationalistic explanation of Elijah's ravens, VI., 317
Rationalistic interpretation of Elijah's translation, VI., 323
Rationalistic interpretation of Hosea's marriage, VI., 356.
Rationalization of the legend concerning the holy oil, VI., 251
Rationalization of the story of Daniel, VI., 414.
Raven, sent by Noah, the details concerning, I., 38, 163, 164; V., 185
Raven, female, impregnated by the spittle of the male, I., 38, 39; V., 56
Raven lost its original gait by imitating the dove, I., 39
Raven, burying one of its kind, noticed by Adam, I., 113
Raven, prayer of, for rain granted by God, I., 113
Raven, hated by God, I., 163
Raven had sexual intercourse in the ark, I., 166; V., 55, 188, 189
Raven consorts with the crow, I., 359
Raven, meat of, Jair permitted the use of, V., 55
Raven gives birth through the mouth, V., 58
Raven, the gratitude of, towards its human benefactor, V., 148
Raven, a token of God's apparent cruelty to man, V., 185
Raven, able to foresee the future, V., 185
Raven, after leaving the ark, sets an example of crime, V., 187
Raven perforated the mountain lifted up by Og, VI., 120
Ravens abandon their young, I., 39, 113; V., 56, 185
Ravens, young, details concerning, I., 39, 113
Ravens, Elijah fed by the, I., 51; IV., 196; V., 185; VI., 317
Ravens, Abraham invented an instrument to safeguard seeds against, I., 186; V., 217
Ravens would not approach the house of Ahab, IV., 196.
Raziel, the angel, details concerning, III., 112; V., 417
Raziel, Book of, the possessors of, I., 91, 92, 154, 155, 156, 157; V., 117, 177
Raziel, Books of, other details concerning, I., 154, 156, 157; V., 177.
Razuyal, a theophorous name, V., 146.
Reading from the Torah by the departed pious, III., 440.
Reaiah, one of the names of Bezalel, III., 155–156.
Rebai, the law of, Noah enjoined upon his children, I., 171.
Rebekah, birth of, I., 293
Rebekah and Isaac, I., 293, 296–297, 298, 312; III., 344; V., 263
Rebekah and Eliezer, I., 294–295, 296; II., 290; III., 344; V., 262, 263
Rebekah, an angel appointed to guard, I., 294
Rebekah, father of, I., 294, 311–312; V., 281
Rebekah, the water rose up of its own accord for, I., 295
Rebekah, the sterility of, I., 296, 364; II., 4; VI., 205
Rebekah, the injury caused to, by her fall from the camel, I., 297; V., 263
Rebekah, the counterpart of Sarah, I., 297
Rebekah, the blessing over the dough kneaded by, I., 297
Rebekah, the tent of, the miraculous light in the, I., 297; V., 264; VI., 198
Rebekah, the marriage of, I., 311; V., 261, 270
Rebekah, the dispute of the brothers in the womb of, I., 313; V., 271, 273
Rebekah consulted Abraham, Shem and Eber concerning her pains, I., 314; V., 272
Rebekah and Esau, I., 327, 328, 341; V., 271, 286
Rebekah and Jacob, I., 316, 327, 330, 331–332, 333, 335, 337, 342, 345, 369, 377, 378, 413; V., 284, 285, 287, 288
Rebekah, admonished by Abraham to guard over Jacob, I., 316
Rebekah, the inhabitants of Gerar had designs upon, I., 322
Rebekah, the beauty of, I., 322; II., 170; V., 261

Rebekah, the efficacy of the prayer of, **I.**, 327; **V.**, 271
Rebekah, accustomed in her childhood to the incense burnt before idols, **I.**, 328
Rebekah, the marriage contract of, the privileges of, **I.**, 331
Rebekah, a prophetess, **I.**, 297, 341, 342; **V.**, 271, 281, 282, 286, 287
Rebekah and Laban, the agreement between, **I.**, 359
Rebekah, Deborah the nurse of, **I.**, 369, 413; **II.**, 209; **V.**, 295, 318
Rebekah, the Shechemites sought to do evil to, **I.**, 403
Rebekah, death and burial of, **I.**, 414; **V.**, 270, 318
Rebekah, the life of, similar to that of Rachel, **II.**, 4
Rebekah suffered severely in giving birth, **II.**, 4
Rebekah, one of the Matriarchs, **III.**, 193; **V.**, 33, 126, 378; **VI.**, 7
Rebekah, a woman of valor, **V.**, 258
Rebekah, the contrast between the daughters of the Gentiles and, **V.**, 261
Rebekah could not spend the night in the company of a slave, **V.**, 262
Rebekah was to be deflowered on the day of Eliezer's arrival, **V.**, 262
Rebekah, blood lost by, through her injury, watched over by birds, **V.**, 263
Rebekah, faults of, **V.**, 270, 283
Rebekah bore no children after Jacob and Esau, **V.**, 272.
Rebel, the law concerning, **IV.**, 117, 285; **VI.**, 304.
Rebellion of the angels, **I.**, 151; **V.**, 154
Rebellion of the builders of the Tower of Babel, **I.**, 179; **V.**, 201–202
Rebellion of Israel in the desert, **III.**, 47
Rebellion against Moses after the destruction of Korah's company, **III.**, 304
Rebellion of the waters, **V.**, 16, 17, 18, 26
Rebellion of the moon, **V.**, 34
Rebellion of the fallen angels, **V.**, 153, 154
Rebellion of Satan, **V.**, 154
Rebellion of the stars, **V.**, 154, 158
Rebellion of the animals, **V.**, 168
Rebellion of the generation of the flood, **V.**, 258
Rebellion against the Gentiles forbidden, **VI.**, 399.
Rechabites, see also Jonadab
Rechabites, details concerning the, **III.**, 76; **VI.**, 134, 409.
Record of man's deeds will be brought on the day of judgment, **I.**, 102
Record of his deeds, written by man about to die, **I.**, 102
Record of man's deeds, the book of, **V.**, 128.
Red earth, Adam made of, **I.**, 55; **V.**, 72
Red, the color of Noah's body at birth, **I.**, 145
Red eyes of the descendants of Canaan, **I.**, 169
Red garments of the angels, **III.**, 117
Red, ram's skins were used in the Tabernacle, **III.**, 152
Red Rome, ram's skins dyed red symbolical of, **III.**, 153; **VI.**, 63
Red, the color of jasper, **III.**, 171
Red face of Moses, **III.**, 184; **VI.**, 74
Red, the color of the stone and flag of some of the tribes, **III.**, 233, 237, 238
Red, the color of summer, **IV.**, 161
Red, garments worn by one party of spectators at the hippodrome, **IV.**, 161
Red wine, Esau sold his birthright for some, **V.**, 277
Red dye, obtained from the leaves of woad, **V.**, 393
Red, half of the blood sprinkled by Moses remained, **VI.**, 34
Red hair of David, **VI.**, 247
Red fire, details concerning, **II.**, 307, 308; **III.**, 219
Red heifer, details concerning, **III.**, 216; **VI.**, 79, 108, 441
Red ink, used by the angel, **IV.**, 343
Red light, emitted by the clouds after sunset, **V.**, 439.
Red Sea, the cleaving of the, details concerning, **I.**, 50, 51; **II.**, 3, 7; **III.**, 18, 19, 20, 22, 47, 52, 60, 65, 349, 427, 441, 444, 469, 476; **V.**, 326, 411; **VI.**, 5, 6, 7, 106, 117, 163 165

Red Sea, Israel's experiences during the passage through the, II., 15; III., 22, 123, 145, 153, 189, 195, 221, 349; IV., 361; VI., 4, 76, 238
Red Sea, the Egyptians drowned in the, II., 256, 345, 370; III., 278; IV., 36, 361; V., 371; VI., 154, 228
Red Sea, miracles performed at the, II., 359; III., 22, 38, 65, 207, 337, 421; IV., 147, 248; V., 431–432; VI., 6, 14
Red Sea, Pharaoh carried the moneys of state with him to the, II., 371
Red Sea, the song at the, III., 31, 260, 338; VI., 116
Red Sea, Mt. Hermon made possible Israel's passage through the, III., 83
Red Sea, Dathan and Abiram provoked God at the, III., 297; V., 406
Red Sea, Sammael looked for Moses at the, III., 476; VI., 165
Red Sea, Lilith remained in, I., 65; V., 87
Red Sea, waters of, praise God, V., 18
Red Sea, the loam of, III., 278; VI., 96
Red Sea, Beelzeboul had a child in the, IV., 151
Red Sea, a stone of, used as the cornerstone of the Temple, IV., 153
Red Sea, roads of, shown to Jonah, IV., 249; VI., 290, 350
Red Sea, the Great Sea emptied into, VI., 10
Red Sea, Amalek met Israel at the, VI., 23
Red Sea, Jannes and Jambres met their death at, VI., 51, 127
Red Sea, the imprints of the feet of the angels in the, VI., 52
Red Sea, Abraham's tree thrown into, VI., 67
Red Sea, Uzza and Abezi-thibod thrown into, VI., 293
Red Sea, Anah pastured donkeys in a desert on the shores of the, I., 423
Red Sea, the possessions of Joseph buried in the desert near the, II., 125
Red Sea, Moses abandoned in an ark on the shores of the, II., 265; V., 398.
Redeemer, name of God, see God, names of.
Redemption of Israel, I. 285
Redemption of Israel, see also Israel, redemption of
Redemption of the first-born, the law of the, II., 18
Redemption of God out of Egypt, III., 123; VI., 52
Redemption of Israel in the future, V., 275, 276, 324
Redemption, the observance of the Sabbath leads to, VI., 19
Redemption, time of, may not be divulged, IV., 234; VI., 399
Redemptions of Israel, the two, II., 188.
Reed, given to Enoch by the archangel, I., 135.
Reëm, various details concerning, I., 30–31
Reëm, size of, I., 31, 160; V., 181
Reëm, size and sharpness of the horns of, I., 31; II., 212, 333; IV., 83; V., 50, 181
Reëm, tied to the ark and it ran on behind, I., 160
Reëm, the gigantic strength of, IV., 83; V., 181
Reëm, similar to Taninim, V., 50
Reëm, the young of, in the ark, V., 181
Reëm, the emblem on Joshua's coins, VI., 180.
Refuge, cities of, in the territory of Reuben, II., 141.
Regoita, one of Esther's maids, IV., 387.
Regosar, a son of Evil-merodach, VI., 430.
Rehoboam, the Messiah of the line of, I., 257
Rehoboam, the parents of, I., 257; IV., 127, 159; VI., 279, 300
Rehoboam, the Israelites deprived of their treasures in the time of, II., 125
Rehoboam, the wife of, IV., 84
Rehoboam, afflicted with an issue, IV., 127
Rehoboam, refusal of, to execute Joab, VI., 279
Rehoboam, David played with, VI., 300
Rehoboam, misled by Naamah into idolatry, VI., 301.
Remac, the father of Eluma, VI., 205.
Remarriage after divorce, the law concerning, VI. 471.

Renanim, the identity of, I., 29; V., 48.
Repentance, see also Penance
Repentance, preëxisting, I., 3
Repentance gives man an opportunity to mend his ways, I., 3; VI., 121
Repentance, the efficacy of, I., 80, 108, 112; II., 204, 208, 280; III., 79, 126, 232, 245, 367, 377; IV., 301, 313, 367; V., 114, 115, 118, 127, 141, 168, 418; VI., 105, 232, 332, 392, 465
Repentance of various individuals, Adam, I., 112; Asa's mother, VI., 308; Benjamin's families, II., 189; Cain, I., 114; David, VI., 261; Gad, II., 217; Ishmael, I., 292; Jehoiachin, IV., 287; Jethro, III., 64; Job, V., 389; Josiah, IV., 281; Judah, II., 200; Korah's sons, III., 287; Mahalalel, V., 150; Manasseh, IV., 280; Moses' grandson, IV., 51; Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 339; Nineveh, IV., 250; On, III., 302; Reuben, III., 223; Samuel's sons, IV., 64–65; Saul, IV., 72; Simon, II., 192; Terah, I., 206
Repentance, the generation of the Deluge refused to offer, V., 204
Repentance, psalm 92 on, composed by Adam, I., 112; V., 112
Repentance of the spirits born of Adam, I., 113
Repentance, the persons who preached, I., 153, 416; II., 12–13; IV., 233, 323; V., 174; VI., 386
Repentance, God waits for, I., 304; II., 319
Repentance of Israel, I., 334; II., 300; III., 336; IV., 64, 247; V., 38; VI., 11, 173, 213, 320, 405
Repentance, first preached by Hosea, I., 416; II., 12–13
Repentance, Reuben the first to make, I., 416
Repentance, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Repentance, Tabernacle a place of, III., 165
Repentance, David committed the sin with Bath-sheba to teach, IV., 103
Repentance, recovery from sickness an inducement to, IV., 274
Repentance, ten days of, Israel pardoned on, V., 38
Repentance of Shemhazai, V., 170
Repentance of the most grievous of sins accepted by God, VI., 109
Repentance, rainfall dependent upon, VI., 318
Repentance, the Day of Atonement the day of, VI., 335
Repentance, a prerequisite for the final redemption, VI., 339
Repentance of the Ninevites, VI., 349
Repentance, the kind of, that is unacceptable, VI., 376
Repentance, see also Penitence.
Repentant sinners, thrones of gold in Paradise for, II., 314
Repentant sinner, the exaltation of, VI., 261.
Rephaim, the name of the Giants, I., 151
Rephaim, the name of an idol, VI., 293.
Rephidim, Amalek attacked Israel in, III., 54; IV., 447–448
Rephidim, the smiting of the rock at, III., 313, 349, 397
Rephidim, Israel wanted to stone Moses in, III., 313, 397.
Reptile, swallowed by Shimi bar Ashi, IV., 208
Reptiles, eaten by man at various times, I., 125; IV., 191
Reptiles, the punishment for eating, II., 312
Reptiles, formed on the sixth day of creation, I., 83; V., 108
Reptiles, angel of the, I., 84
Reptiles, salamander and shamir the most marvelous of the, I., 33
Reptiles, unclean, the mouse one of, I., 35
Reptiles, hymn of, I., 46
Reptiles, 365 species of, taken in the ark, I., 157
Reptiles in the ark, Japheth took care of, V., 182.
Reputation, diminished by travel, I., 218.
Resen, Marsena the prince of, IV., 377.
Resh, initial letter of Rahum, the merciful, I., 6
Resh, the initial letter of Ra', wicked, and Rasha', evil, I., 6

Resh, visible in the cloud of glory, **III.**, 234.
Resignation of Abraham, Moses and Aaron, **II.**, 225–6.
Rest, created on the Sabbath, **V.**, 111.
Resurrected dead, the appearance of, **IV.**, 234.
Resurrection, the events that will take place at the time of, **I.**, 81, 94; **III.**, 91; **V.**, 418; **VI.**, 39, 73
Resurrection, the date of the, **I.**, 101, 236, 302; **II.**, 129; **III.**, 253, 443; **IV.**, 234; **V.**, 363
Resurrection, God's promise of, to Adam, **I.**, 101; **V.**, 127
Resurrection, the beginning of a new era, **I.**, 102; **III.**, 154, 299, 389
Resurrection, Sabbath the token of, **I.**, 102
Resurrection by means of the heavenly voice, **I.**, 282
Resurrection, the persons who underwent, **I.**, 305–6, 354; **II.**, 206, 222; **III.**, 133, 455; **IV.**, 49, 244, 246, 360; **V.**, 254, 303, 380; **VI.**, 103, 154, 346, 347
Resurrection, brought about by the celestial dew, **I.**, 334, 354; **III.**, 95; **IV.**, 197, 333, 360; **V.**, 11, 119, 303; **VI.**, 39, 319
Resurrection, Jacob and Joseph believed in the, **II.**, 8; **III.**, 58; **V.**, 375
Resurrection, the persons who denied, **I.**, 318, 319, 320, 321; **II.**, 227; **III.**, 58; **IV.**, 243, 244, 245; **VI.**, 346
Resurrection, Job had a share in, **II.**, 232
Resurrection, Moses the head of his generation at the time of, **II.**, 302; **III.**, 313; **V.**, 96, 414–415
Resurrection of the animals, **II.**, 354; **V.**, 252, 267
Resurrection, God's power to bring about the, **I.**, 282; **III.**, 162, 426, 428
Resurrection of the dead by the divine voice at Sinai, **III.**, 97
Resurrection, confession of sin entitles one to, **IV.**, 22
Resurrection, Elijah had the power to effect, **IV.**, 197; **VI.**, 318
Resurrection, brought about by an eagle, **IV.**, 320
Resurrection in the time of Ezekiel, **IV.**, 330, 332–333; **VI.**, 422
Resurrection, the persons excluded from the, **IV.**, 333; **V.**, 184; **VI.**, 397
Resurrection, phoenix a proof of, **V.**, 51
Resurrection, description of, **V.**, 51, 184; **IV.**, 71; **V.**, 51, 81, 184; **VI.**, 186, 237
Resurrection of the body, the soul hopes for, during the first three days after death, **V.**, 78
Resurrection, the first to rise at the time of the, **V.**, 256
Resurrection, the superiority of Palestine over all other countries at the time of, **V.**, 362
Resurrection, the bones of Joseph in the form of a sheep at the, **V.**, 376
Resurrection, brought about by the heavenly fragrance, **VI.**, 39
Resurrection, key of, **VI.**, 318
Resurrection of the pious, **VI.**, 343
Resurrection will be performed by the pious, **VI.**, 422.
Reu, details concerning, **I.**, 185, 186; **V.**, 197.
Reuben, the meaning of the name of, **I.**, 362
Reuben, the character of, **I.**, 362–3; **V.**, 296
Reuben, participation of, in the sale of Joseph, **I.**, 363; **II.**, 11, 12, 13, 24, 30, 86, 192, 198, 199; **V.**, 328, 329
Reuben, mandrakes formed by, **I.**, 366; **II.**, 201, 202; **III.**, 170, 234
Reuben participated in various wars, **I.**, 411, 419
Reuben, sin of, with Bilhah, **I.** 415; **II.**, 12, 137, 191, 192, 199; **III.**, 58–9, 199, 386, 453, 455, 462; **V.**, 319–320; **VI.**, 68, 155, 157
Reuben, repentance of, **I.**, 416; **II.**, 12, 24, 131, 190; **III.**, 199, 220, 223, 232, 455, 462; **IV.**, 360; **V.**, 331, 364; **VI.**, 76, 80, 82, 155, 157
Reuben, the first to repent, **I.**, 416
Reuben confessed his sin, **I.**, 416; **II.**, 36, 191; **V.**, 335, 353
Reuben, Jacob's sons required the consent of, before doing anything, **II.**, 6, 216

Reuben, absorbed in prayer and the study of the Torah, **II.**, 24
Reuben, the wife of, called Elyoram, **II.**, 37; **V.**, 337
Reuben reminded his brethren of their sin towards Joseph, **II.**, 85, 87
Reuben and Jacob, **II.**, 88, 141; **III.**, 452; **V.**, 359, 367
Reuben had second place at the table at Joseph's banquet, **II.**, 96
Reuben wanted to destroy Egypt, **II.**, 106
Reuben, the blessing bestowed upon, **II.**, 141; **III.**, 455; **VI.**, 154
Reuben, made whole by Moses, **II.**, 141; **V.**, 367
Reuben lost the birthright, **I.**, 363; **II.**, 49, 132
Reuben, the three crowns forfeited by, **II.**, 141
Reuben, the testament of, **II.**, 189–191
Reuben, the death and burial of, **II.**, 191; **V.**, 391
Reuben bade the Shechemites to circumcise themselves, **II.**, 195
Reuben, angel of, **III.**, 58–59
Reuben, prayer of, accepted as incense, **III.**, 199
Reuben offered a goat as a sin offering, **III.**, 199
Reuben, resurrection of, **III.**, 455; **VI.**, 154
Reuben, descendants of, the bravery and learning of, **III.**, 455
Reuben, Hosea a descendant of, **I.**, 416; **II.**, 12–13
Reuben, the attempt to exculpate, **V.**, 320
Reuben, the genealogical table of, **V.**, 379
Reuben, at the age of ten, knew what was permitted and prohibited, **V.**, 298
Reuben, punished with leprosy, **VI.**, 266
Reuben, tribe of, the first to obtain his portion in Palestine, **II.**, 141
Reuben, the tribe of, the first to be carried into exile, **II.**, 142
Reuben, stone of, the name of, **III.**, 169, 233; **IV.**, 24
Reuben, stone of, in the high priest's breast plate, the shining of, **III.**, 455
Reuben, tribe of, the gifts of, the symbolical meaning of, **III.**, 198
Reuben, tribe of, belonged to the second group of the 12 tribes, **III.**, 223
Reuben, standard of, details concerning, **III.**, 231, 232, 233, 234, 237; **VI.**, 81–82, 83
Reuben, tribe of, located at the right of the Tabernacle, **III.**, 232
Reuben, tribe of, Shammua selected as a spy from, **III.**, 264
Reuben, tribe of, encamped near Korah, **III.**, 288
Reuben, tribe of, the psalm composed for, **III.**, 462; **VI.**, 157
Reuben, tribe of, the number of sinners of, **IV.**, 21
Reuben, tribe of, not addicted to idolatry in Egypt, **V.**, 379
Reuben, tribe of, worshiped idols, **VI.**, 22
Reuben, tribe of, not given the priesthood, **VI.**, 68
Reuben, tribe of, kept family records, **VI.**, 83
Reuben, tribe of, part of the first division at the Red Sea, **VI.**, 4
Reuben, tribe of, married only with those of pure Jewish blood, **VI.**, 83
Reuben, tribe of, angry with Moses, **VI.**, 99
Reuben, tribe of, the leaders of Korah's company belonged to, **VI.**, 103
Reuben, tribe of, pronounced the curse on Mt. Ebal, **VI.**, 155
Reuben, territory of, Mt. Nebo located in, **III.**, 460
Reuben, Rabbi, the story about the son of, **IV.**, 228–229.
Reuel, son of Esau, **I.**, 420; **V.**, 384
Reuel, one of Pharaoh's counselors, **II.**, 255; **V.**, 394
Reuel, the identity of, **II.**, 255, 290; **V.**, 410.
Revelation, maternal relationships alone were considered before, **V.**, 396
Revelation, God planned to call into being 1,000 generations before, **I.**, 105
Revelation, Joseph observed the Sabbath before the time of, **II.**, 94
Revelation on Sinai, the events that occurred at the time of, **I.**, 13, 52, 263; **V.**, 38, 133, 204, 205

Revelation on Sinai, Pentecost the festival of, V., 161
Revelation on Sinai, Philo's view of the, VI., 47
Revelation on Sinai, the Torah binding on the Jews since, V., 295
Revelation on Sinai, the sixth of God's revelations, III,, 93
Revelation on Sinai, compared to a marriage, III., 92; VI., 36
Revelation on Sinai, a description of, I., 283; II., 295, 309, 317; III., 90–94, 97; V., 259, 438; VI., 32, 36, 39, 47, 54, 60
Revelation on Sinai, the date of the, III., 77, 79, 92; IV., 404; V., 161, 231, 275, 398; VI., 30, 32, 33
Revelation on Sinai, shown to Jacob, I., 351
Revelation of the Torah to Israel, the purpose of, II., 318; V., 67, 68
Revelation of the Torah, the reasons for the delay of, III., 77, 78, 79
Revelation, generation of, the great distinction of the, III., 109; VI., 45
Revelation, generation of, lost its share in the world to come, VI., 45
Revelation of God, the bearers of, V., 132
Revelation of God to Adam, I., 61
Revelation of God to the Patriarchs, II., 49; V., 426
Revelation of God to Abraham, the first granted to a human being, V., 227
Revelation of God to Abraham, other details concerning, I., 218–219, 234, 235, 236–237; II., 317; V., 219, 227, 229
Revelation, made to Aaron, II., 341; V., 426
Revelation, not received directly by women except Sarah, V., 272
Revelation, received by Rebekah through Shem, I., 314; V., 272
Revelation of God to Moses, II., 325; III., 68, 185, 210; VI., 78
Revelation, made to the prophets, V., 426; VI., 306
Revelation of God to Elijah, V., 386
Revelations, two, received by Jonah, VI., 321
Revelations, granted by God to Job, V., 389
Revelations occur only in Palestine, V., 301; VI., 349
Revelations, the ten, III., 93; VI., 37.
Reward of various individuals for their pious conduct, Aaron, II., 329; Abraham, I., 292; III., 43; V., 227, 257, 426; VI., 16, 20; Akiba, III., 115; Benjamin, tribe of, III., 21; Bela's family, II., 189; Bithiah, II., 271; Egyptians, II., 150; V., 371; Esau, V., 320, 322; Esau's men, V., 313; Isaac, I., 324; Jacob, II., 139; V., 291–292; Jacob's sons, II., 119; V., 358; Jethro, III., 72; Jethro's descendants, III., 76; Job, II., 296; V., 389; Job's friends, II., 242; Jochebed, II., 268; Joseph, II., 73, 181, 182; V., 344; Judah, tribe of, III., 21; Leah, I., 366; Levites, VI., 55; Lot, I., 257; Methuselah's contemporaries, I., 142; Moses, III., 118, 446; Naphtali, tribe of, V., 368; Patriarchs, II., 340; Pharaoh, II., 78; III., 31; Princes of the tribes, III., 123; Puah, II., 253; Rachel, V., 299; Rechabites, III., 77; Reuben, II., 12; Sarah, V., 245; Serah, II., 116; Shiphrah, II., 253
Reward of the tribe of Issachar, II., 144
Reward of the Israelites for their faith in God, III., 31
Reward of Israel for desiring to accept the Torah before they knew its contents, VI., 37
Reward, doctrine of, Solomon sought the secret of, VI., 282
Reward and punishment, I., 49
Reward and punishment, the soul of the embryo informed of, I., 57
Reward and punishment of animals, I., 113; II., 350; III., 6; V., 54, 161, 189, 263
Reward and punishment in the hereafter, shown to Abraham, I., 305
Reward and punishment, meted out measure for measure, II., 85; V., 235; VI., 363
Reward and punishment on the day of judgment, IV., 66; V., 242

Reward and punishment after the time of the revelation, **VI.**, 35
Reward and punishment, doctrine of, seemingly contradicted by Ecclesiastes, **VI.**, 301
Reward and punishment, see also Punishment
Reward for the abstention of sin is immortality, **I.**, 50
Reward of the pious in the world to come, **I.**, 320; **II.**, 263, 313, 315; **III.**, 74, 107, 134, 135, 161, 253, 464, 477; **V.**, 29, 57, 160; **VI.**, 237
Reward of the faithful laborer, **I.**, 370–371
Reward for good intentions, **II.**, 12; **III.**, 83
Reward, the measure of, bestowed by God upon man, **II.**, 206
Reward for obeying the Torah and its commandments, **II.**, 206; **III.**, 47, 99, 105, 403; **V.**, 190, 291, 292; **VI.**, 311.
Rib, woman was made from a, **I.**, 67, 101; **V.**, 89, 127; **II.**, 252.
Ribbon of the magic girdle, given to each of Job's daughters, **II.**, 240, 241.
Riblah, Nebuchadnezzar tried to ascend Solomon's throne at, **VI.**, 415.
Riddles, sent to Solomon by Hiram, **IV.**, 141–142
Riddles, put to Solomon by the Queen of Sheba, **IV.**, 145–149.
Riding, prohibited on the Sabbath, **III.**, 236
Riding, see also Traveling.
Right ear, voice of God heard with the, **VI.**, 226
Right eye of Judah shed tears of blood, **II.**, 107
Right eye, see also Eye, the right
Right hand, see also Hand, right
Right hand, Gabriel caused milk to flow from Abraham's, **I.**, 189; **V.**, 210
Right side of Adam, Eve formed out of, **V.**, 89
Right side of David, the Messiah's council at the, **V.**, 130
Right of Enoch, wings to the, **I.**, 139
Right of Eve, angels on the, **I.**, 106
Right hand of Jacob, supported by Michael, **I.**, 333
Right of Jacob, Manasseh at the, during the blessing, **II.**, 137
Right hand, Jacob fought with a sword in the, **I.**, 405
Right side of the divine throne, the most exalted angels on, **I.**, 17
Right of the sun, two angels at, **I.**, 24
Right wing of the phoenix has an inscription, **I.**, 32
Right, one of the seven limitations of objects, **V.**, 9
Right, stored in the seventh heaven, **I.**, 10
Right, see also Justice.
Righteousness, one of the standards of the divine throne, **VI.**, 82.
Rigyon, a stream of fire, **III.**, 112; **VI.**, 46.
Ring, of Solomon, **IV.**, 150, 153, 166, 172; **VI.**, 292
Ring, Jacob did not have a, to give to Rachel, **I.**, 355
Ring on the right hand of God, **III.**, 403
Rings of the scorpion, **I.**, 16
Rings of Joseph, **II.**, 73, 74.
Ris, Esau's troops forced from the citadel the distance of a, **I.**, 420.
Ritual, the origin of the, **VI.**, 448
Ritual bath, see also Bath, ritual
Ritual bath, the unclean required to take a, **I.**, 242; **IV.**, 186
Ritual baths, taken by menstruant women, **IV.**, 403
Ritual law, Joseph slaughtered cattle according to, **II.**, 94
Ritual slaughter of animals, the laws of, not observed by Esau, **V.**, 285
Ritual slaughter, see also Shehitah, and Slaughtering of animals
Ritual service, neglect of, a venial sin, **IV.**, 7.
River of fire, the details concerning, **V.**, 24, 37, 125
River of fire, see also Fire, river of
River, tears of man correspond to a, **I.**, 49
River encircles the land of Ethiopia, **II.**, 284
River god of Egypt, **III.**, 279

River, swollen, must not be crossed, **IV.**, 137, 138; **VI.**, 287
River from under the Holy of Holies, **IV.**, 321
River of Shushan, **IV.**, 350
River of Deborah, **V.**, 317–318
River, the Land of the Blessed inaccessible because of an impassible, **VI.**, 409
River of life flows out of Paradise, **V.**, 92
Rivers, Moses appealed to the, to pray for him, **III.**, 432
Rivers, impotence of, before God, **III.**, 432
Rivers, formed out of the melted manna, **III.**, 45
Rivers, the creation of, **I.**, 140
Rivers of pitch and sulphur in Hell, **I.**, 16
Rivers flowed from Miriam's well, **III.**, 53
Rivers, angels of, **I.**, 83; **V.**, 61, 110
Rivers surrounded the camp of Israel, **III.**, 236
Rivers praise God, **I.**, 44; **V.**, 62.
Rizpah, concubine of David, **VI.**, 273.
Roads, building of, **III.**, 63
Roads, desolation of, the punishment for false swearing, **VI.**, 41.
Robbed property, the law concerning the alteration of, **IV.**, 251.
Robbers ravaged the house of Abimelech, **I.**, 324
Robbers, Pharaoh had 70 men to aid him in arresting, **II.**, 86.
Robbery, the prohibition of, one of the Noachian laws, **I.**, 71, 397
Robbery, Cain taught men the ways of, **I.**, 116
Robbery of the antediluvians cunningly committed, **I.**, 153
Robbery, the practice of, in the cities of sin, **I.**, 245
Robbery, committed by Jehoiakim, **IV.**, 284
Robbery, the cause of the Deluge, **V.**, 173, 178.
Robe, one of Aaron's garments, **III.**, 168.
Rock, tower of, built by Nimrod, **I.**, 178
Rock, the cities of sin built on a, **I.**, 255
Rock, Asenath's place in heaven built on a, **II.**, 175
Rock, the miraculous flow of water from the, **III.**, 43, 52, 254, 319, 475; **VI.**, 91, 154, 207
Rock on Horeb, Moses accompanied by the elders of Israel to the, **III.**, 51
Rock, the symbolical meaning of the, **III.**, 220
Rock, cleft of a, God revealed Himself to Moses and Elijah in the, **IV.**, 200
Rock of fire, mysterious character engraved upon, **IV.**, 230
Rock rolled of its own accord from Palestine to Daniel in the lion's den, **IV.**, 348
Rocks, mountains became, in the time of Enoch, **I.**, 123
Rocks, ground by Jacob into lime powder, **I.**, 406
Rocks in Pi-hahiroth, shaped by God, **III.**, 10
Rocks, waters changed into, **III.**, 22
Rocks, hornets penetrated the, **IV.**, 252
Rocks arose in the time of Enosh, **V.**, 152
Rocks, angels in the guise of, **VI.**, 435
Rocks, imprints on the, **VI.**, 52
Rocks, see also Stones.
Rod of Aaron, see Aaron, rod of
Rod of Moses, see Moses, rod of
Rod, the heavenly, details concerning, **II.**, 291–292, 293; **V.**, 411
Rods of the magicians, swallowed up by Aaron's rod, **II.**, 335, 336
Rods, streaked, the cause of Jacob's wealth, **I.**, 370; **II.**, 205.
Rokita, one of Esther's maids, **IV.**, 387.
Roman alphabet, employed by the Japhethites, **V.**, 194
Roman court-official, Elijah in the guise of a, **IV.**, 203
Roman Empire, the remnants of the Benjamites settled in the, **VI.**, 212
Roman government, the failure of, to find Moses' grave, **VI.**, 163, 410
Roman government, Daniel's writing concerning the, **VI.**, 437
Roman legion in Palestine, the emblem of, **V.**, 294
Roman ruler, Elijah appeared in a dream to a, **VI.**, 333

Roman Caesars, the deification of, VI., 423
Roman officials, the avarice of the, V., 309
Roman, see also Romans, and Rome.
Romania, (Byzantium), the remnants of the Benjamites fled to, VI., 212.
Romans, the treasure came to the, from the Greeks, II., 126
Romans, Simon ben Yohai's flight from the, IV., 204
Romans slay the Jewish scholars, V., 271
Romans borrowed their language and script, V., 323
Romans, Numa the king of the, V., 402
Romans, attitude of, towards circumcision, VI., 24.
Rome, Israel enslaved by, I., 285; V., 223
Rome, destined to be hated by the world, I., 314
Rome, the wicked kingdom, II., 62; V., 312
Rome, destruction of, in the Messianic era, II., 62; III., 380; V., 312; VI., 259
Rome and Albano, the cross-road between, II., 159
Rome, the Messiah will come from, II., 373; IV., 301; VI., 426
Rome, the punishment of, III., 20; V., 241
Rome, Red, III., 153; VI., 63
Rome, compared to iron, III., 166
Rome, gifts of, will be rejected by the Messiah, III., 166, 167
Rome, claim of, to kinship with Israel, III., 167; VI., 68
Rome kept Israel back from the study of the Torah, III., 167
Rome, compared to a monster, III., 168
Rome, the founding of, IV., 128; V., 372; VI., 280
Rome, story of the maiden and youth of, IV., 133
Rome, fragments of Solomon's throne seen in, IV., 160; VI., 297
Rome, Nahum's journey to, IV., 203
Rome, Nebuchadnezzar undecided whether to attack, IV., 301
Rome, loud voice from, V., 39
Rome, guardian angel of, V., 164, 309
Rome, ruler of the world, V., 200
Rome, called by biblical appellations by Christian authors, V., 272
Rome, designated by Amalek, V., 272; VI., 24, 25
Rome, Edom a designation for, V., 223, 272, 273, 323, 372; VI., 63, 259
Rome, Esau identical with, V., 116, 271, 273, 278, 280, 294, 309; VI., 68
Rome, identified with Kittim, V., 273, 372
Rome, designated as a boar, the reason why, V., 294
Rome, Babylon identical with, VI., 280, 419, 426
Rome, the wars of Carthage against, V., 373
Rome, Zepho the king of, V., 373
Rome was not captured by Joab, VI., 259
Rome, wax candles sold by Jews in, VI., 264.
Roof, ascending of, in a dream, the significance of, VI., 231
Roofs of houses, Jacob greeted from the, II., 120.
Roots, Shemhazai taught men how to cut, I., 125.
Rope of the Elamite cunningly robbed by Hedor, I., 245–246
Rope in a dream signifies long life, I., 246
Rope around Hagar's loins, a sign that she was a slave, I., 264
Rope, the proverb about the, II., 102, 106, 107; III., 435; V., 278, 353–354.
Rose, the beauty of, II., 97
Roses, bed of, Jael strewn with, IV., 198
Roses of Paradise, V., 37.
Rotheus, details concerning, II., 209; V., 295.
Rouge, Azazel taught men the use of, I., 125
Rouge-tube, the riddle concerning a, IV., 148.
Royalty, the signet the symbol of, II., 34
Royalty, conferred upon Judah, III., 21
Royalty, see also Kingship.
Rubies, fourth division of Paradise built of, I., 22
Rubies, thrones of, Paradise made of, II., 314
Rubies, the pinnacles of the heavenly Temple made of, II., 307

Rubies, Solomon's throne jeweled with, IV., 157.
Ruby on the head of Pharaoh, II., 68
Ruby, the stone of the tribe of Reuben, III., 169
Ruby, the power of, to induce pregnancy, III., 169–170.
Rufus, Tinaeus, Akiba's answer to, V., 111.
Ruhiel, the angel of the wind, I., 140.
Ruhshita, one of Esther's maids, IV., 387.
Runners, spleen of, the cutting out of, IV., 118.
Ruth, the ancestress of David, I., 257; III., 406; IV., 85, 88; V., 240, 243; VI., 143, 188, 235, 250, 252
Ruth, a Moabitess, I., 257; III., 351, 406; V., 243; VI., 143
Ruth, story of, the date of the, IV., 30; VI., 187
Ruth, conversion of, IV., 32, 188, 189; VI., 190
Ruth supported Naomi, IV., 32
Ruth, the beauty of, IV., 32; VI., 192
Ruth, the ancestress of kings and prophets, IV., 33
Ruth, the ancestress of six pious men, VI., 193
Ruth lived to see the glory of Solomon, IV., 34; VI., 194
Ruth, age of, when she married Boaz, IV., 34
Ruth, Tob declined to marry, IV., 34
Ruth, daughter of Eglon, IV., 85; VI., 188
Ruth, sister-in-law of Orpah, IV., 85; VI., 252
Ruth, piety of, IV., 86; VI., 192, 252
Ruth, a woman of valor, V., 258
Ruth and Orpah renounced their rights to the estates of the deceased, VI., 189
Ruth, one of the Matriarchs, VI., 191
Ruth, Naomi took an oath to provide for, VI., 192
Ruth, given six measures of barley, VI., 193
Ruth performed the ceremony of halizah, VI., 193
Ruth bore her son by a miracle, VI., 194
Ruth, Moab saved on account of, VI., 300
Ruth, Book of, the date of the events recorded in, VI., 186.

S

Saadia, view of, of the guardian angels, V., 205
Saadia, a legend concerning Abraham in, V., 229
Saadia rejects the view that the Romans are descendants of Edom, V., 273
Saadia Gaon, a wise judge, VI., 284.
Saba, the royal city of Ethiopia, V., 409.
Sabbath, the Patriarchs comfort the Messiah on the, I., 23
Sabbath candles, the kindling of, I., 67, 297; III., 218
Sabbath, the first, the celebration of, in heaven, I., 83–85; V., 110, 160
Sabbath protected Adam and Cain, I., 85; V., 112, 141
Sabbath, 39 works prohibited on the, I., 85; III., 173
Sabbath, riding prohibited on the, II., 236
Sabbath, carrying prohibited on, III., 174; IV., 133; VI., 286, 327
Sabbath, the building of the Tabernacle prohibited on, III., 173
Sabbath, phylacteries not worn on the, III., 241
Sabbath, the removal of the corpse forbidden on the, IV., 114
Sabbath, the prohibition of handling any vessel on the, VI., 439
Sabbath, celestial light continued after Adam's sin, because of the, I., 86
Sabbath, Adam first noticed the sinking of the sun on the conclusion of, I., 89
Sabbath, Adam commanded to observe the, V., 93
Sabbath, holiness of, I., 85; III., 99; IV., 8; V., 108; VI., 408
Sabbath, psalm in honor of, I., 85, 86; V., 112

Sabbath, the symbolism of the, I., 102; IV., 400; V., 108, 109, 141
Sabbath, chosen as the day of rest, I., 278; V., 405
Sabbath, observed by the Patriarchs, I., 292, 395; V., 291, 313
Sabbath, the observance of, by Joseph, II., 94, 114, 183; III., 82, 201, 202; V., 350; VI., 31
Sabbath, the punishment for profaning, II., 311; III., 240
Sabbath, observance of, in Egypt, II., 336, 337; V., 278, 405, 425
Sabbath, laws of, the place where they were first revealed, III., 39, 47; VI., 18
Sabbath, the manna did not fall on the, III., 46, 47, 350
Sabbath, reward for the observance of the, III., 47, 86; IV., 324; VI., 19, 311, 321, 344
Sabbath, Israel the bride of, III., 99
Sabbath, a foretaste of the world to come, III., 99; V., 128
Sabbath, priestly duties on the, III., 103
Sabbath, a day of study and religious instruction, III., 173; VI., 70
Sabbath, observance of, the importance of, III., 173, 174; V., 111; VI., 70
Sabbath, the offering of sacrifices on the, III., 196, 201, 209
Sabbath, the letters Yod and He rested on the, III., 235
Sabbath, the showbread was baked and set in the Tabernacle every, III., 240; VI., 84, 243
Sabbath, observance of, enforced by overseers, III., 240
Sabbath, violated by Dathan and Abiram at Alush, III., 297
Sabbath, the reading from the Torah on the, III., 40, 440; IV., 356
Sabbath, the fall of Jericho took place on, IV., 8; VI., 174
Sabbath, desecration of, the sin of the tribe of Manasseh, IV., 23
Sabbath law must be taught to the proselyte, IV., 31
Sabbath, advent of the, the preparations for, IV., 108
Sabbath, David spent every, in the study of Torah, IV., 114
Sabbath, wicked in Hell rest on the, IV., 201; V., 112; VI., 22
Sabbath, Sambation rests on the, IV., 317; V., 111; VI., 407
Sabbath afternoons, reading from the Torah on, IV., 356
Sabbath, fasting prohibited on the, IV., 374
Sabbath, Vashti forced her maids to work on the Sabbath, IV., 375
Sabbath, Vashti punished on the, IV., 375
Sabbath, observed by Esther, IV., 386–387
Sabbath, the manner of celebrating the, IV., 403
Sabbath, the dead rise from their graves and praise God on the, V., 33
Sabbath, personification of, V., 110
Sabbath, angels silent on the, V., 110, 111; VI., 359
Sabbath, the hymns sung on the, V., 110; VI., 263
Sabbath, the mystical conception of the, V., 111
Sabbath, failure of the necromancers on the, V., 111
Sabbath, preëxistence of, V., 111
Sabbath, the Jew receives an additional soul on the, V., 113
Sabbath, circumcision supersedes the, V., 268
Sabbath, Joseph and Moses died on the, V., 391; VI., 167, 168
Sabbath, David died on the, IV., 113, 114; V., 391; VI., 168
Sabbath, the seventh day of creation, V., 418
Sabbath, Israelites would not engage in war on the, VI., 5
Sabbath, only one, observed by the Israelites in the desert, VI., 18
Sabbath, the moving of Miriam's well on the termination of, VI., 22
Sabbath, the danger in drinking water immediately before the termination of, VI., 22
Sabbath, the dead in Gehenna take their last sip shortly before the termination of, VI., 22

Sabbath, the custom of smelling spices at the termination of, VI., 66
Sabbath, the revelation on Sinai took place on the, VI., 32
Sabbath, the difficulty of observing the, on the sea, VI., 41
Sabbath, joy of, a sixtieth of the world to come, VI., 41
Sabbath breakers, transformed into apes, VI., 85
Sabbath, the battle against Og took place on the, VI., 119
Sabbath, production of music forbidden on the, VI., 174
Sabbath, the war against the Benjamites began on a, VI., 211
Sabbaths, abolished by Jeroboam, VI., 307
Sabbath, the observance of, by the generation of Ahab, VI., 321
Sabbath, the poems sung at the conclusion of, VI., 324–325, 326
Sabbath, the recitation of the Kedushah on the, VI., 359
Sabbath, the pool of Solomon dries up on the, VI., 407
Sabbath, the name of a place in Palestine, VI., 408
Sabbath, the species of fish that rested on the, VI., 408
Sabbath, eunuchs observe the, VI., 415
Sabbath in the future world, V., 111, 142; VI., 439
Sabbath, desecration of, a grievous sin, VI., 23, 84, 119, 212
Sabbath, desecration of the, painful to Israel, VI., 10
Sabbath, desecration of, Achan accused of, VI., 175
Sabbath, violated by Zelophehad, VI., 176, 240
Sabbath, night of the, sexual intercourse on the, VI., 444
Sabbath, the angel of, I., 84, 85; V., 110
Sabbath eve, the twilight of, the things created at, I., 83, 85, 282; II., 291; III., 119; VI., 49, 126
Sabbath eve, twilight of, Adam expelled from Paradise on, V., 112
Sabbath, eve of, Naomi did not rest on, VI., 190
Sabbath eve, the celestial light ceased on, I., 86
Sabbath, the Great, details concerning, V., 128, 221, 433
Sabbath of the Lord is the seventh thousand, V., 128.
Sabbatical year is the seventh year, III., 226, 449
Sabbatical year, tribe of Asher sustained all Israel during the, III., 461
Sabbatical year, observed only in Palestine, IV., 465
Sabbatical year, the manner of celebrating, IV., 406
Sabbatical year, the reading of the Torah by the king on the, III., 449; VI., 306.
Sabeans, Kantar enjoyed a great reputation among the, V., 197.
Sabhalom, the stone of Gad and Reuben, III., 233.
Sack, Abraham bore a, on his shoulder, I., 307
Sack, the figure of, on the coins of Mordecai, V., 216.
Sackbuts, used by the Egyptians, III., 26.
Sackcloth, put on the loins as a sign of mourning, I., 155, 416; II., 31, 42, 44, 149, 173; III., 29, 418; IV., 417, 419; VI., 468.
Sacramental character of circumcision, V., 268.
Sacrifice of one's life is required of one only if ordered to do a sinful act, VI., 435
Sacrifice, the offering of the, at the rebuilding of the Temple, IV., 353
Sacrifice, religious importance of, V., 136
Sacrifice, festival, see Festival sacrifice
Sacrifice of Isaac, V., 271
Sacrifice of Isaac, see also Akedah
Sacrifice of Jephthah's daughter, VI., 203, 204
Sacrifice of children, details concerning, II., 250; V., 217, 254
Sacrifice, Passover, see Passover sacrifice.
Sacrificial blood, the blood shed by David considered as, VI., 264
Sacrificial ceremonies, observed by Abraham, V., 251

Sacrificial festival, celebrated by Deborah, **VI.**, 199
Sacrificial laws, Saul's scrupulous observance of, **IV.**, 66
Sacrificial service, instituted on the first of Nisan, **III.**, 181.
Sacrifices, brought by Adam, **I.**, 89, 285; **V.**, 93, 103
Sacrifices offered in the Temple, indicated to Abraham, **I.**, 235, 236; **V.**, 229
Sacrifices, brought by Abraham, **I.**, 213, 214, 235–6, 273, 282, 283; **III.**, 207, 369
Sacrifices, offered by Balaam, **III.**, 356, 371; **VI.**, 130
Sacrifices, offered by Balak, **VI.**, 188, 344
Sacrifices of Cain and Abel, the details concerning, **I.**, 107, 108; **V.**, 136, 137
Sacrifices, offered by the wives of Esau, **I.**, 328, 341
Sacrifices of Elijah on Mt. Carmel, **III.**, 458; **V.**, 135
Sacrifices, set aside for idols used by Gideon, **VI.**, 200
Sacrifices, brought by Jacob, **I.**, 412; **II.**, 117; **V.**, 317
Sacrifices, offered by Job, **II.**, 231
Sacrifices of Manoah, consumed by a heavenly fire, **V.**, 135
Sacrifices, offered by Moses in Israel's name, **III.**, 480
Sacrifices of Noah, the details concerning, **I.**, 165, 166; **III.**, 480; **V.**, 135, 168, 186–187
Sacrifices, daily, of Phinehas, **III.**, 389; **VI.**, 138
Sacrifices, offered by Samuel, **IV.**, 64; **VI.**, 228
Sacrifices, offered by Solomon, **IV.**, 113; **VI.**, 271
Sacrifices, offered to Zepho, **II.**, 160
Sacrifices, offered by Levi, **II.**, 191
Sacrifices, Jethro's arrival celebrated with, **III.**, 66
Sacrifices, law of, the revelation of the, **III.**, 284–285
Sacrifices, offered by proselytes, **III.**, 88, 285
Sacrifices, offered in the time of Kenaz, **IV.**, 23
Sacrifices, offered while the ark was being carried to Jerusalem, **IV.**, 95
Sacrifices, Baruch urged the people to offer, **IV.**, 323
Sacrifices, public, taken care of by the Levites and pious men, **VI.**, 95
Sacrifices, preparatory to the war against Midian, **VI.**, 143
Sacrifices, law concerning, Moses forgot, in his anger, **VI.**, 146
Sacrifices, Eli's sons' disgraceful treatment of the, **VI.**, 221
Sacrifices of birds, brought by women after childbirth, **VI.**, 227
Sacrifices, offered on the 15th of Ab, **VI.**, 308
Sacrifices, law of, temporarily suspended by Elijah, **VI.**, 319
Sacrifices, meat of, only permitted to the Israelites in the desert, **VI.**, 95
Sacrifices of Israel in the desert, **III.**, 245; **VI.**, 94
Sacrifices of the locusts, **V.**, 246; **VI.**, 292
Sacrifices to idols, **I.**, 209; **II.**, 231; **III.**, 13; **IV.**, 50, 266; **V.**, 246, 430; **VI.**, 361
Sacrifices, daily, details concerning, **III.**, 196, 201; **V.**, 253; **VI.**, 250, 393
Sacrifices, offered up in the heavenly Temple, **I.**, 9; **IV.**, 202; **VI.**, 440
Sacrifices, laws and ceremonies in connection with, **II.**, 149, 302, 358, 365; **III.**, 205; **IV.**, 60, 354; **V.**, 13, 18, 161, 249, 251, 309; **VI.**, 219, 271, 347
Sacrifices, the purpose of, **I.**, 165, 235; **III.**, 458; **VI.**, 129
Sacrifices on the Day of Atonement, **I.**, 150, 283
Sacrifices on the new moon, **V.**, 34
Sacrifices, fasts take the place of, **V.**, 228
Sacrifices, prayer superior to, **VI.**, 215.
Sadducean Halakah, **VI.**, 221
Sadducean priests, the proclamation against, **VI.**, 221.
Safed, Hosea buried in, **IV.**, 261.
Saffron, gathered by Adam in Paradise, **I.**, 82
Saffron, the splendor of, **V.**, 389.
Sail of the boat, made of flax, **IV.**, 149; **VI.**, 290.

Sailors on the sea gossiped about Leah, I., 362.
Saint, the sword refusing to cut the neck of a, I., 199, 422; II., 282; V., 212, 406
Saint, Abel was a, II., 203
Saint, Hanina ben Dosa regarded as a, V., 68
Saint, Simon ben Yohai a, IV., 180
Saints, the blessing of God upon all the, II., 203
Saints, dead, intercede in behalf of Israel, IV., 416; VI., 468
Saints, the seven, names of, V., 12
Saints, Adam and Eve died as, V., 115
Saints, angels bring food to, V., 212
Saints, wild animals fear and obey, V., 120, 425
Saints, death of the, difficult for God, VI., 110
Saints, see also Pious.
Sakiri, a king of Egypt, V., 413.
Salamander, details concerning, I., 33; IV., 266; V., 52; VI., 361.
Salamiel, chief of the Grigori, I., 133.
Salathiel, identified with Ezra, VI., 446.
Sale of the birthright by Esau to Jacob, I., 321; V., 277.
Salem, the city of Melchizedek, V., 226.
Salt, required by flesh to keep it in good condition, I., 67
Salt, exempt from tithes, I., 316
Salt, Lot's wife became a pillar of, I., 254, 255; V., 241, 242
Salt food, given to the Israelites by the Ishmaelites, IV., 315
Salt, use of, with sacrifices, V., 13, 18
Salt waters absorb sweet waters, V., 27
Salt must not be used in certain religious ceremonies, V., 242
Salt of Sodom, the poisonous quality of, V., 242
Salt, placed on the showbread, VI., 65.
Salting of the head of a slain first-born, I., 371.
Salty water of the ocean, V., 49.
Samael, see Sammael.
Samaria, details concerning, II., 357; III., 20; IV., 185, 186, 190, 265, 320; VI., 312, 319.
Samaritan, an accuser of Isaiah, IV., 278
Samaritan legend, the Sambation in, VI., 407
Samaritan legend, Shem and Salem in, V., 226
Samaritans, the idols of the, I., 412; IV., 266; VI., 361
Samaritans claimed sanctity for Mt. Gerizim, IV., 41–42
Samaritans, law of the, concerning sexual intercourse on the Sabbath, IV., 356
Samaritans claim to be the legitimate descendants of Joseph, VI., 361
Samaritans, the vain attempts of the, to till the soil of Palestine, VI., 390
Samaritans interfered with the rebuilding of the Temple, VI., 438
Samaritans consider it unlawful to keep wine in leather casks, VI., 454
Samaritans, see also Cuthah.
Sambation legend, IV., 316, 317; V., 111; VI., 407, 408, 409.
Samek, the initial word of Somek, the upholder, I., 6
Samek in *Passim* stands for Soharim, II., 7
Samek in Asenath, the meaning of, II., 76.
Sammael, the angels identical with, I., 105, 140; II., 308; III., 475; IV., 230; V., 100, 101, 121, 135, 163, 249, 311, 312; VI., 24, 153, 159
Sammael, head of the Satans and of the angels, I., 140; III., 449; V., 164; VI., 159
Sammael, the adversary of Moses, III., 323, 449, 450, 469–71, 475–8; VI., 160, 165, 293, 323
Sammael, functions of, I., 313; V., 164, 271, 311, 312; VI., 8, 292
Sammael and Jacob, I., 313; V., 309, 310
Sammael, the story of Adam and, I., 154–155; V., 103
Sammael, the Torah a remedy against, I., 155
Sammael and Michael, I., 313; III., 449
Sammael, filled with eyes, II., 308
Sammael, the size of, II., 308
Sammael assisted Pharaoh, III., 12
Sammael, the accuser of Israel, III., 16, 17
Sammael, Job was put into the hands of, III., 17

Sammael stopped Joshua, Caleb and Eliezer from praying, III., 433, 434
Sammael fettered Lahash with chains of fire, III., 434
Sammael, sword of, III., 467, 470
Sammael, created out of Hell fire, III., 470
Sammael, the world in need of, III., 471
Sammael flew over the gates of Paradise, III., 477
Sammael will be slain by Elijah, IV., 235
Sammael has 12 wings, V., 52
Sammael flies like a bird in the air, V., 85
Sammael and his host, the downfall of, I., 231; V., 100
Sammael seduced Eve, V., 103, 121
Sammael, the blind one, who does not see the pious, V., 121
Sammael, the etymology of, V., 121
Sammael and Cain, V., 135; VI., 292
Sammael entered the Golden Calf, V., 150; VI., 51–52
Sammael tempted Abraham, V., 249
Sammael has the form of a goat, V., 312
Sammael hid the pledges from Tamar, V., 335
Sammael, the struggle between Elijah and, VI., 323
Sammael, plan of, concerning Manasseh, VI., 370–371
Sammael and Ahasuerus, VI., 461, 462.
Samsaweel taught men the signs of the sun, I., 125.
Samson, believed by Jacob to be the Messiah, II., 144; IV., 48
Samson, a Nazarite, III., 204, 205; IV., 48; VI., 208
Samson, maimed in both feet, III., 204; IV., 47
Samson, mother of, details concerning, III., 204; V., 55, 258; VI., 205
Samson and the Philistines, III., 205; IV., 49, 148; VI., 207, 209
Samson, gigantic strength and size of, I., 59; III., 414; IV., 47–48, 49; VI., 206–207, 208
Samson and Goliath, IV., 47; VI., 250
Samson, the virtues and vices of, IV., 48, 207, 208
Samson, mouth of, the miraculous flowing of water from the, IV., 48
Samson, the blessing bestowed upon Dan refers to, IV., 49; VI., 207
Samson, blindness of, IV., 431
Samson, one of the four Danite heroes, VI., 144
Samson called himself the servant of God, VI., 147
Samson, one of the three least worthy of the judges, VI., 201
Samson, etymology of the name of, VI., 205–206
Samson carried the gates of Gaza, VI., 207
Samson, a prophet, VI., 207
Samson and Delilah, VI., 208, 209
Samson, death of, I., 270; II., 144
Samson, descendants of, the gigantic strength and war-cry of, VI., 209.
Samuel, one of the 70 elders of Israel, III., 250
Samuel, identified with Medad, VI., 88
Samuel, the prophet, the birth of, IV., 59; VI., 217
Samuel, God appeared in a pillar of cloud to, III., 108, 257; VI., 45
Samuel divided the priests and Levites into sixteen sections, III., 228
Samuel, a descendant of Korah, III., 287; VI., 99, 215
Samuel, compared to Moses and Aaron, III., 287; IV., 69; VI., 99, 228, 229, 234
Samuel, a seven-month child, IV., 59; VI., 217
Samuel at Shiloh, IV., 59–60; VI., 227
Samuel, the ideal type of judge, IV., 64, 69; V., 335; VI., 228, 235
Samuel, the ordeal performed by, IV., 64; VI., 55, 226
Samuel killed Agag, IV., 68; VI., 233
Samuel, rising of, from the dead, IV., 70; VI., 236
Samuel, the physical and moral qualities of, IV., 59, 69, 71, 83; VI., 227, 229, 237, 249
Samuel and David, IV., 57, 75, 83; VI., 235, 247, 353
Samuel and Doeg, IV., 75; VI., 241
Samuel and Saul, IV., 57, 67, 69, 71, 110; VI., 237, 269
Samuel, sons of, IV., 64, 65; VI., 229

Samuel, death and burial of, IV., 69; VI., 219, 220, 234, 235
Samuel, name of, details concerning, IV., 59; VI., 218, 219
Samuel, the efforts of, in behalf of Israel, IV., 64, 411; VI., 220, 227, 234
Samuel, view of, concerning the law regarding intermarriage with Moabitish women, IV., 88–89
Samuel, one of the first prophets, V., 15, 414; VI., 69, 249
Samuel, one of the members of the Messiah's council, V., 130
Samuel, born circumcised, V., 273
Samuel aged prematurely, the reason why, V., 282
Samuel, called the man of God, VI., 167
Samuel, a Nazarite, VI., 228, 229, 233
Samuel performed the functions of a priest, VI., 228
Samuel, accused by the Karaites of having been a corrupt judge, VI., 229
Samuel, hatred of, for kingly government, VI., 230
Samuel, a Levite, VI., 234
Samuel, life of, shortened by Hannah's prayer, VI., 234
Samuel, journey of, to Beth-lehem kept a secret, VI., 248
Samuel, sending away of, from the calamitous battle, VI., 228, 393
Samuel, prophecy of, VI., 226, 227, 234, 237
Samuel, the greatest of the prophets, VI., 228–229
Samuel ben Kalonymos, the legend about, VI., 435.
Samuil, the angel of the earth, I., 135; V., 160.
Sanballat, the Horonite, opposed the rebuilding of the Temple, IV., 429.
Sanctuaries to idols, Jabal the first to erect, I., 117
Sanctuaries, destroyed by Esau, I., 329
Sanctuaries, located on mountains, III., 84
Sanctuaries of Midian, conquered by Israel, III., 410
Sanctuaries, erected to Baal and Raphan by Solomon, IV., 154
Sanctuaries, pagan, the gold captured from, not used in the erection of Solomon's Temple, IV., 156
Sanctuaries of the Amalekites, destroyed by the Israelites, VI., 101.
Sanctuary of Terah's idols, I., 209
Sanctuary of Baal-zephon, located in Pi-hahiroth, II., 358; III., 10
Sanctuary of Baal-zephon, the treasures of, III., 11
Sanctuary stood first in Shiloh, III., 203
Sanctuary on Nimrod's grave, V., 150
Sanctuary, Egyptian, Asenath placed on the altar of an, V., 337
Sanctuary of Divispolis, the destruction of, V., 407
Sanctuary, see also Temple.
Sand, the metaphorical use of the word, I., 282, 284, 312, 382, 402, 407; II., 161, 168, 280–281; III., 70
Sand, treasures hidden in the, III., 221
Sand, glass made from, III., 460
Sand, sacks of, borne by the princes of Judah, IV., 313.
Sandal of Mordecai, a bill of sale written on, VI., 464.
Sandalphon, details concerning, III., 110–111, 112; IV., 202, 231; V., 25, 48, 71, 76, 416; VI., 46, 325.
Sandek, Elijah as assistant to the, VI., 338
Sandek, Judah he-Hasid of Regensburg acted as a, VI., 338.
Samlah, king of Edom, II., 165.
Sanhedrin, members of the, descendants of Issachar, II., 144; III., 460
Sanhedrin, presidents of, the names of, II., 258; III., 251; IV., 61, 74–75, 97, 173; VI., 240, 256, 258, 302, 394
Sanhedrin, consulted by Amram, II., 262
Sanhedrin, membership of, offered to Jethro, III., 75
Sanhedrin, Moses' address to the, III., 86
Sanhedrin, cut down by the rabble, III., 123
Sanhedrin consisted of 70 members, III., 123, 166, 251; IV., 158; VI., 56
Sanhedrin did not worship the Golden Calf, III., 123

Sanhedrin, head of, the high priest consulted by, **III.**, 172
Sanhedrin, members of, present at Joshua's installation, **III.**, 440
Sanhedrin, majority of, Jair equal to the, **IV.**, 8
Sanhedrin took care of the case of Ruth, **IV.**, 34; **VI.**, 193
Sanhedrin died because of disrespect shown to the ark, **IV.**, 63; **VI.**, 225
Sanhedrin, the claims of the Arameans and Philistines investigated by, **IV.**, 94
Sanhedrin, vows absolved by, **IV.**, 102
Sanhedrin, members of, Nahash wanted to slay the, **IV.**, 232
Sanhedrin, deportation of, **IV.**, 286–287
Sanhedrin, prayer of, **IV.**, 374
Sanhedrin, members of, devoured by the heavenly fire, **VI.**, 186
Sanhedrin, the wisdom of, **VI.**, 240
Sanhedrin could grant the king the permit to seize private property, **VI.**, 261
Sanhedrin, members of, the fate of, in the time of Jeroboam, **VI.**, 306
Sanhedrin and Nebuchadnezzar, **IV.**, 284, 286, 292; **VI.**, 382
Sanhedrin and David, **IV.**, 104; **VI.**, 266, 267
Sanhedrin of David's time, the enactment of, **VI.**, 276
Sanhedrin, the Rechabites were members of, **III.**, 76
Sanhedrin, Mordecai a member of the, **IV.**, 382, 391
Sanhedrin, heavenly, 71 members of, **I.**, 78; **VI.**, 344
Sanhedrin, heavenly, absolved God from His oath, **IV.**, 287
Sanhedrin, Great, the prophets received permission to prophesy from the, **VI.**, 375
Sanhedrin, see also Court, and Synhedrion.
Sanjar, king of Persia, **IV.**, 350.
Saoshyant springs up from the seed of Zoroaster, **V.**, 148.
Sapphire, the Book of Raziel made of, **I.**, 157; **V.**, 177
Sapphire, rod of Moses made of, **II.**, 293; **III.**, 52; **V.**, 411; **VI.**, 54
Sapphire, the two Tables made of, **III.**, 119; 141, 170; **VI.**, 49, 54
Sapphire, the stone of Issachar, **III.**, 170; **IV.**, 24
Sapphire, the qualities of, **III.**, 170
Sapphire, the color of Reuben's standard, **III.**, 233
Sapphire, Simon's stone, **III.**, 233
Sapphire, the color of Dan's flag, **III.**, 237
Sapphire, brick of, placed under the divine throne, **V.**, 437
Sapphire of the Throne of God, **VI.**, 49
Sapphire quarry under God's Throne, **VI.**, 59
Sapphire quarry in the tent of Moses, **VI.**, 59.
Saracen, one of the angels disguised as a, **V.**, 235.
Sarah, beauty of, **I.**, 60, 221, 222, 244, 258, 287; **III.**, 343; **IV.**, 117; **V.**, 80, 221, 388; **VI.**, 273
Sarah, moral qualities of, **I.**, 66, 244; **V.**, 237, 246, 258; **VI.**, 457
Sarah, the only woman with whom God spoke, **I.**, 78
Sarah converted the women to the teachings of God, **I.**, 203
Sarah and Abraham, **I.**, 203, 219, 238, 244, 260, 264, 266, 278, 286, 287, 292; **V.**, 220, 228, 231, 232, 255, 256, 257
Sarah, a prophetess, **I.**, 203, 276; **V.**, 214, 215, 231, 272
Sarah, name of, **I.**, 203; **III.**, 266; **V.**, 214, 215
Sarah, lines in the face of, smoothed out at the birth of Isaac, **I.**, 206
Sarah in a cave for ten years, **I.**, 209
Sarah, tent of, **I.**, 219, 243, 297; **V.**, 263, 264; **VI.**, 198
Sarah, the story of Pharaoh and, **I.**, 222, 223, 224, 259; **II.**, 54, 92, 104, 123; **IV.**, 427; **V.**, 221–222
Sarah received a marriage contract from Pharaoh, **I.**, 223
Sarah, the relations between Hagar and, **I.**, 223, 237, 238, 239, 264, 366; **V.**, 221, 232
Sarah and the angels, **I.**, 223, 243, 244, 302; **V.**, 237

Sarah, sterility of, I., 237, 261, 364; V., 231, 245, 299; VI., 205
Sarah and Eliezer, I., 247
Sarah, the story of Abimelech and, I., 258, 259, 260; II., 92; V., 244
Sarah, piety of, I., 263, 287; III., 206, 266; V., 244, 255
Sarah suckled a hundred infants at the circumcision of Isaac, I., 263; V., 246
Sarah and Isaac, I., 264, 272, 276, 286; V., 264
Sarah cast an evil eye upon Ishmael, I., 264
Sarah and Satan, I., 278, 286, 287; V., 256
Sarah, death and burial of, I., 287, 288, 290, 297, 305, 311; II., 233, 339; III., 206; V., 255, 256, 257; VI., 464
Sarah, the only woman whose age at her death is given in the Bible, V., 258
Sarah recited the blessing over the dough, I., 297
Sarah, Rebekah the counterpart of, I., 297
Sarah, the light kindled by, on the eve of the Sabbath, I., 297
Sarah, the Shechemites sought to do evil to, I., 403
Sarah, the house of Zuleika once occupied by, II., 54
Sarah, likeness of, hung in Pharaoh's bedroom, II., 146; V., 369
Sarah, Joseph resembled, II., 146
Sarah, Asenath as slender as, II., 170
Sarah, one of the Matriarchs, III., 193; V., 33, 126, 378; VI., 7
Sarah, Og wanted to marry, III., 343
Sarah prayed to God to assist Israel in their tribulations, V., 215
Sarah had no womb, V., 231
Sarah defiled the bread intended for the guests, V., 236
Sarah, the punishment of, for her lack of faith, V., 237
Sarah, resignation of, V., 255.
Sarai, name of, changed to Sarah, III., 266; V., 232.
Saratan, one of the 12 signs of the zodiac, IV., 401.
Sardinia, Lucus king of, II., 158.
Sardius, stone of Reuben, IV., 24.
Sarga, one of Ezra's scribes, IV., 357.
Sargiel fills Hell with the souls of the wicked, V., 418.
Sargon, one of the names of Sennacherib, VI., 370.
Sarira, a city in Mt. Ephraim, VI., 304.
Sarira, the mother of Jeroboam, VI., 304.
Sartan, the sons of Jacob vanquished the city of, I., 410–411; V., 315
Sartan, Pasusi the king of, I., 410; V., 315
Sartan, conquered by the Maccabees, V., 315
Sartan, see also Saratan.
Sason, V., 146.
Satan, the greatest of the angels, I., 62–3
Satan has 12 wings, I., 62–63; V., 84
Satan, man has more wisdom than, I., 63
Satan, weeping of, I., 63–64
Satan, fall of, the details concerning, I., 62–64, 95, 135; II., 242; V., 84, 85–86, 94, 120–121, 154
Satan, ambitions of, I., 64; V., 85
Satan will be devoured by Hell fire, I., 85
Satan seduced Adam and Eve to sin, I., 88, 89, 95–96, 105; V., 84, 85, 86, 93, 100, 121, 124, 133, 134; VI., 159
Satan, jealous of Adam, I., 62, 63, 64; V., 93
Satan disappeared after Adam's prayer, I., 89
Satan, Eve had sexual relations with, I., 105; V., 133
Satan, the guises assumed by, I., 88, 95, 192, 200, 272, 276, 277, 278, 286, 287; II., 232, 234, 235–236, 295; IV., 104, 107; V., 213, 248, 384; VI., 476
Satan intoned songs of praise, I., 95
Satan, attempt of, to enter Paradise, I., 63, 95; V., 95
Satan, angels of, I., 100; II., 208; VI., 159
Satan, identical with various things, I., 105; IV., 231; V., 16, 28, 29, 56, 100, 121, 123, 164, 196, 230, 249, 311, 434; VI., 159
Satan, Cain the son of, I., 105; V., 134, 147
Satan entered into Enosh's image, I., 122

Satan assisted Noah in planting the vine, I., 167, 168; V., 190
Satan and Nimrod, I., 192, 200
Satan, clad in black silk, I., 192
Satan and Abraham, I., 200, 272, 273, 276, 277, 278; V., 230, 249, 250, 251
Satan, a blasphemer, I., 200
Satan always appears at a feast where the poor are absent, I., 272
Satan presented himself before God on a certain day, I., 272
Satan and God, I., 273; V., 16, 38
Satan entangled the ram's horns on the altar, I., 282
Satan liberated the deer caught by Esau, I., 330
Satan hinders the peace of the pious, II., 3
Satan, Dan warned his sons to keep away from, II., 208
Satan and Job, II., 228, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 242; V., 384, 385, 387, 390
Satan, the idol made by, II., 231
Satan, prayer of, II., 233
Satan, the instrument of, I., 95; II., 240; V., 100, 121, 124, 388
Satan, the accuser of man, I., 272; V., 349
Satan and Sarah, I., 278, 286, 287; V., 256
Satan and Israel, II., 366; III., 216, 327; V., 5, 38, 171
Satan slew the first born of the Egyptians, I., 366
Satan has power over this world only, III., 35
Satan inquired concerning the whereabouts of the Torah, III., 117, 118
Satan knew nothing of the revelation on Sinai, III., 118
Satan, mouth of, closed through Aaron's offering, III., 182
Satan fled at the presence of the high priest, III., 216
Satan and Moses, II., 295; III., 120, 327; V., 423; VI., 159, 160
Satan, Joseph della Reyna conquered by, IV., 231
Satan feeds upon the sins of mankind, IV., 231
Satan indicted the Jews in the time of Mordecai, IV., 415
Satan flies about in the air, V., 85
Satan desired to create another world, V., 85
Satan, rebellion of, on the last day, V., 85
Satan claims to have created Hell, V., 85
Satan, created out of Hell fire, V., 86
Satan, wicked from the very beginning, V., 86
Satan, the real seducer of man, V., 94
Satan, curse inflicted upon, V., 101
Satan, transformation of, into an angel, V., 121
Satan, punishment decreed against, I., 100; V., 123
Satan, the form and appearance of, V., 123, 124
Satan has no power on the Day of Atonement, V., 171; VI., 58
Satan wanted to injure Isaac, V., 249
Satan pretended to hear a voice from behind the heavenly curtain, V., 250
Satan stands for the material world, V., 385
Satan tried to prevent the performance of the high priest in the Holy of Holies, VI., 78–79
Satan, claim of, on all living beings, VI., 159, 160
Satan, Manasseh excited by, VI., 372
Satan, blindness of, VI., 449
Satan and Michael, VI., 159
Satan in the ruins of a palace, IV., 165.
Satanel, called Satan, V., 123.
Satans, Sammael head of all the, V., 164; VI., 159.
Satarel, angel of hidden things, V., 153.
Saturday night, demons come out on, V., 39
Saturday, the day of Saturn, an unlucky day, V., 405.
Saturn, one of the seven planets, details concerning, III., 151; V., 135, 164, 405.
Saturnalia, origin of the festival of, I., 89; V., 116.
Saul possessed Adam's neck, I., 59
Saul met young girls as he arrived at a new place, I., 355
Saul, wars of, III., 146, 223; IV., 66, 67, 411; VI., 223

Saul, reign of, the census of Israel in the, III., 146; VI., 62
Saul and David, III., 172; IV., 68, 72, 74, 76, 84, 85, 87, 88, 116; VI., 238, 239, 256, 263, 268, 459
Saul, the kingship of, IV., 57, 65, 68, 71, 110; VI., 72, 230, 231, 249, 353
Saul, beauty of, IV., 65; V., 80; VI., 232, 236, 238, 274
Saul and Doeg, IV., 65, 74; VI., 240, 243
Saul, the virtues and vices of, IV., 65, 66, 67, 68, 72, 389, 390; VI., 223, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235–236, 237, 238
Saul, piety, wealth, and learning of, IV., 66, 67; VI., 238, 242, 269, 274
Saul, prophecies of, IV., 66; VI., 231, 269
Saul, the sword of, IV., 67
Saul, life of, prolonged, IV., 69
Saul and Samuel, IV., 69, 71, 110; VI., 237, 269
Saul, the two adjutants of, IV., 70; VI., 127
Saul observed the priestly laws of purity, IV., 72; VI., 239
Saul, repentance of, IV., 72; VI., 237
Saul, sins of, IV., 72, 110, 268; VI., 237, 239, 269
Saul, the elect of God, IV., 72; VI., 245
Saul and Abner, IV., 73, 88; VI., 240
Saul, the armor-bearer of, IV., 76; VI., 234, 243
Saul, malady of, IV., 87
Saul and the Gibeonites, IV., 110, 111, 444; VI., 269
Saul abolished idolatry, IV., 110
Saul, the children of, IV., 116; VI., 231, 239
Saul, responsible for the suffering of the Jews in the time of Haman, IV., 422, 423; VI., 470, 471
Saul, one of the members of the Messiah's council, V., 130
Saul, the wolf is the symbol of, V., 370
Saul reported to Eli the capture of the ark, VI., 223
Saul, compared to Jeremiah, VI., 231
Saul, attitude of, toward the Kenites, VI., 232
Saul, altar of, used by Elijah, VI., 233, 319
Saul, not recognized by the witch of En-dor, VI., 235, 236
Saul, the duration of the rule of, VI., 239
Saul, lack of confidence of, in God, VI., 255
Saul and the priests of Nob, VI., 268
Saul, called Cush, VI., 274
Saul, descendants of, Rizpah's devotion to, VI., 273
Saul, death and burial of, I., 59, 270; III., 63; IV., 72, 76, 110; VI., 219, 234, 238, 243, 253
Saul of Pethor, the king of Edom, I., 424; II., 165.
Saul, son of a Canaanite, identified with Zimri, II., 38; VI., 137–138
Saul, Paul identified with, V., 370.
Saw, Isaiah killed with a, IV., 279; VI., 374–375.
Saying, one, would have sufficed to create the world, I., 49
Sayings, ten, God created the world with, I., 49
Sayings, ten, of God, see also Ten sayings of God.
Scabies, caused by famine, V., 346.
Scales of the fish, see Fish, scales of
Scales of Leviathan can turn back steel, I., 28.
Scapegoat, the origin of the ceremony of the, V., 171.
Scarlet, the color of the bed coverings of Paradise, I., 22
Scarlet thread, Rahab received, from Zerah, II., 36; V., 336
Scarlet, used in the Tabernacle, III., 152.
Scepter of gold of Joseph, II., 152
Scepter of the Messiah, IV., 234; VI., 340
Scepter, the miraculous extension of, VI., 474
Scepter of Ahasuerus moved of its own accord, VI., 474.
Scholar, every, received at Sinai his share of the revelation, III., 97
Scholar, called elder, V., 260
Scholar, Joseph considered as a, V., 361
Scholar should be sincere, VI., 64
Scholars explain the Torah under the tree of life, I., 21

Scholars of each generation, shown to Adam, I., 60
Scholars, descended from Levi, II., 196
Scholars, the punishment in Hell for despising the, II., 311
Scholars, thrones of pearls in Paradise for, II., 314
Scholars, future, interpreting the Torah, beheld by Moses, II., 325
Scholars, absolution from vows by, III., 128; IV., 292
Scholars of the time of Jephthah, the ignorance of, IV., 46; VI., 203
Scholars attended the horse races, IV., 161
Scholars, compelled to enlist in Asa's army, IV., 184
Scholars, Jehoshophat's kind treatment accorded to, IV., 185
Scholars, Ahab liberal towards, IV., 186
Scholars, exile of the, with Zedekiah, IV., 286; VI., 379–380
Scholars, slain by Nebuzaradan, IV., 304
Scholars, the wandering of, from town to town, IV., 415; VI., 468
Scholars, a third of Haman's fortune given to, IV., 445
Scholars are called kings, V., 216
Scholars, Jewish, slain by the Romans, V., 271
Scholars must not go out alone at night, V., 308
Scholars, demons try to attack, at night, V., 308
Scholars, Issachar the tribe of, V., 368
Scholars, David's reverence for, VI., 263
Scholars, compelled by Abraham to engage in war, VI., 309
Scholars, sweet fruit the proper food for, VI., 391
Scholars, Jewish, taxes levied by the Persians on, VI., 434.
School, Jacob and Esau went to, I., 316
School, Moses studied Torah in the, III., 240; VI., 85
School, one may not enter a, with weapons, III., 386
School, tent a metaphor for, V., 274
School children of Egypt could perform magic, II., 335
Schools, the presence of God in the, I., 241
Schools, Israel's prayer concerning, III., 379; VI., 133
Schools, introduction of, by Ezra, IV., 356.
Science, Solomon's knowledge of, VI., 282
Sciences of the celestials and terrestials, revealed to Metatron, I., 139
Sciences, Moses instructed in, II., 275
Sciences, Joshua learned, from Moses, III., 433
Sciences, Enoch the inventor of all, V., 156.
Scorpio, the activity of, VI., 204.
Scorpion, lizard an antidote to, I., 43
Scorpion, bite of, the foreskin of Abraham removed by, V., 233
Scorpion, one of the twelve signs of the Zodiac, IV., 401
Scorpions, the wicked tormented in Hell by, I., 11, 16; II., 311–312
Scorpions, a pit of, Joseph thrown into, II., 13, 17
Scorpions, swarm of, brought together by the magic arts of Balaam, II., 284
Scorpions, Israel not harmed by, in the desert, III., 38
Scorpions, killed by the Cherubim, III., 157
Scorpions, heads of, Balak's magical mixture consisted partly of, VI., 123
Scorpions, plague of, attacked the Philistines, VI., 224, 228.
Scribe, heavenly, the name of, I., 125; III., 419; V., 156, 163; VI., 446
Scribe, see also Secretary
Scribes belonged to the tribe of Simon and Levi, II., 142–3; V.. 367
Scribes, families of, III., 76
Scribes of Solomon, IV., 175; VI., 302–303
Scribes, sacred, of Pharaoh, II., 65, 67, 292, 332; V., 402, 409
Scribes, sacred, of the Hebrews, V., 408.
Script, every nation receives a, from its angel, V., 205
Script, Romans borrowed their, V., 323.
Scrolls, read by the Israelites on the Sabbath in Egypt, II., 336; V., 405, 425

Scrolls of the Torah, thirteen, written by Moses, **III.**, 439
Scrolls of the Torah, given to Solomon by the dove, **IV.**, 159
Scrolls of the Torah, the magic use of, **VI.**, 287
Scythe, invented by Noah, **I.**, 147
Scythe of Gabriel, **VI** ,363.
Sea lies over Bohu, **I.**, 10
Sea separates Heled from Tebel, **I.**, 11
Sea, heated and illuminated by the Leviathan, **I.**, 27
Sea, encircled by the sand, **I.**, 18; **III.**, 18; **V.**, 27
Sea, angel of, **I.**, 18, 156; **III.**, 25; **V.**, 26; **VI.**, 8
Sea, daily overflowing of, before the time of Noah, **I.**, 147; **V.**, 169
Sea, Book of Raziel cast into, **I.**, 156
Sea, Egyptians drowned in the, **I.**, 422
Sea, hung in the first heaven, **II.**, 194
Sea, creation of, **I.**, 140; **III.**, 18, 151, 481; **V.**, 41
Sea, the odor of, **III.**, 25; **V.**, 43
Sea and Earth, the quarrel between, **III.**, 31
Sea, quails came from the, **III.**, 50
Sea, color of, **III.**, 117
Sea, Satan inquired of the, concerning the Torah, **III.**, 118
Sea of ice, the dimensions of, **III.**, 162; **VI.**, 66
Sea, the silver charger of Nahshon symbolical of, **III.**, 196
Sea, the giants ended their life by plunging into the, **III.**, 269
Sea, Moses' power over, **III.**, 404
Sea, the seven gems dropped into, **IV.**, 23
Sea, the illuminating stones in the bottom of, **IV.**, 222; **VI.**, 333
Sea corresponds to Apsu, **V.**, 11
Sea is sweet water, **V.**, 11
Sea constitutes a third part of the earth, **V.**, 13
Sea, one gate of Hell in, **V.**, 19
Sea, wars of the, with the woods for more territory, **V.**, 27
Sea implores God, **V.**, 38
Sea, the female Leviathan lives in the depths of, **V.**, 44
Sea, the well of Miriam hidden in the, **V.**, 242
Sea, the difficulty of observing the Sabbath strictly on the, **VI.**, 41
Sea, see also Ocean
Sea, brazen, made by Solomon, **VI.**, 280
Sea of Chaifa, located in Zebulun's territory, **III.**, 460
Sea, Dead, see Dead Sea
Sea of death to be cured in the future world, **V.**, 26
Sea of death, confused with the Dead Sea, **V.**, 27
Sea of death, identical with the ocean, **V.**, 26
Sea, Great, Moses appealed to the, to pray for him, **III.**, 432
Sea of Sodom, called the Dead Sea, **V.**, 26
Sea of Sodom, the healing of, **V.**, 242
Sea of Tiberias, see Tiberias, Sea of
Sea-cats, reason for their non-existence, **I.**, 41
Sea-foxes, reason for the absence of, **I.**, 41
Sea-gazelle, **V.**, 41
Sea-goats, the food of Leviathan, **I.**, 34
Sea-men, the dolphins are called, **I.**, 35; **V.**, 53
Sea monsters, formed on the fifth day of creation, **V.**, 108
Sea voyage, the benediction to be recited on the return from a, **VI.**, 11
Seas, hymn of, **I.**, 44; **V.**, 61
Seas of the Bible, explanation of, **V.**, 27.
Sebam, the meaning of the name of, **III.**, 415–416.
Second Adam (=Jesus), the angels worship, **V.**, 85
Second Temple, see Temple, the second.
Secretary, heavenly, Enoch is the, **V.**, 156
Secretary, see also Scribe.
Secretion of man caused him to resemble animals, **I.**, 50.
Secrets, revealed to man by angels, **I.**, 54
Secrets, revealed to Moses, **IV.**, 357
Secrets, revealed to Ezra, **IV.**, 357.
Sects, the number of, in ancient Israel, **VI.**, 391.
Sedecla, daughter of Adod, the witch of En-dor, **VI.**, 236.

Seder Eliyyahu Rabba and Zutta, the date of, VI., 330.
Seder table, R. Hannah put a silver dish on the, I., 119.
Sedition, punished by death, III., 374.
Seduction of a woman, the fine for, III., 147
Seduction of girls, Moses promised Sihon that he need not fear, III., 341.
Seed of a fig tree, God regarded as, V., 98
Seeds for sustenance, gathered by Adam in Paradise, I., 82; V., 106
Seeds, the medicinal value of, I., 174
Seeds, sowing of, as a means of augury, IV., 301
Seeds, instruments to safeguard, V., 217.
Seenamias, the son of Caleb, one of Joshua's spies, VI., 171.
Sefer Yezirah, see Yezirah, Sefer.
Sefirot, Ten, the spoon of incense symbolical of, III., 207.
Seir, sons of, warred against the sons of Esau, I., 377, 421; II., 155–156
Seir, people of, concluded an alliance with Agnias, II., 161
Seir, made subject to Kittim, II., 166
Seir, the inhabitants of, experts in agriculture, V., 323
Seir, inhabitants of, identified with the Amalekites, III., 56; V., 313
Seir, location and language of, III., 454
Seir, the prophecy about, refers to Rome, V., 272
Seir, Bet Gubrin identified with, V., 311
Seir, the interpretation of the name of, V., 274, 312
Seir, angel of, V., 312
Seir, Israel will possess, in the Messianic era, I., 394
Seir will be destroyed before the advent of the Messiah, V., 312
Seir, Mt., Messiah will judge the sons of Esau on, VI., 409
Seir, a name for Sinai, V., 415.
Sekwi, name of Ziz, I., 29
Sekwi signifies cock, V., 47.
Selac, Mt., the identification of, VI., 203.
Selection in nature and history, III., 292–3; VI., 101.
Seleucia, one of Ezra's scribes, IV., 357.
Self-consciousness, the punishment for, VI., 336
Self-defense, Abner killed Asahel in, IV., 73
Self-defense, murder in, IV., 126.
Selihah, the prayer of Jonah has the form of the, VI., 350.
Semachiah, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Semalion announced the death of Moses, VI., 165.
Semiramis, wife of Nebuchadnezzar, tempted to sin, IV., 189, 287; VI., 380, 390, 426.
Semitic god, Jacobel a, V., 275
Semitic original of the prayer of Asenath, V., 374.
Senaah, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Senate accompanied Moses to Abarim, VI., 152
Senate, Roman, power taken away from, VI., 406
Senate ordered Titus to destroy the Temple, VI., 406.
Seneh, the numerical value of, II., 304.
Sennacherib mixed up the inhabitants of all the countries of the world, II., 127
Sennacherib, Luz left unmolested by, IV., 30
Sennacherib seized the throne of Solomon, IV., 160
Sennacherib, a cosmocrator, IV., 267; VI., 362
Sennacherib and his two sons survived the destruction of the Assyrian army, IV., 267, 268, 330; VI., 71, 192
Sennacherib, the vow of, IV., 269
Sennacherib, troops of, became proselytes, IV., 271
Sennacherib was to have been Gog and Magog, IV., 272
Sennacherib, the treasures captured by Hezekiah from, IV., 276
Sennacherib and Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 300, 301; VI., 390
Sennacherib, Haman compared with, IV., 410
Sennacherib, eight sins of, VI., 10–11, 364
Sennacherib, policy of, in regard to conquered peoples, VI., 361–362

Sennacherib misunderstood the predictions of the prophets, VI., 365
Sennacherib, the eight names of, VI., 370
Sennacherib claimed to be a god, VI., 423
Sennacherib, palace of, VI., 425
Sennacherib, the death of, IV., 269; VI., 363, 364
Sennacherib, sons of, details concerning, IV., 269–270; VI., 363, 364
Sennacherib, the descendants of, became proselytes, IV., 270; VI., 195, 364.
Senses, five, given to man by God, III., 100
Senses, five, the existence of things determined by, III., 208
Senses, five, the symbol of the, III., 208
Senses, five, purpose of, IV., 58.
Sepharvites, the gods of, IV., 266.
Septuagint, prepared at the command of Ptolemy, VI., 412.
Serah, the daughter of Malchiel and Hadorah, II., 39
Serah, raised in the house of Jacob, II., 39
Serah, not counted among Jacob's family, V., 359
Serah, the beauty of, II., 39, 115
Serah announced the tidings about Joseph to Jacob, II., 115; V., 356
Serah entered Paradise alive, II., 116; V., 96, 165, 356, 359
Serah told Moses of the location of Joseph's coffin, II., 181
Serah identified Moses as the true redeemer, II., 330
Serah, a woman of valor, V., 258
Serah, an adopted child, V., 359
Serah announced to Jacob that Joseph was alive, V., 369
Serah advised the killing of Sheba, VI., 304.
Seraiah, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Seraiah, the assistant of the Ephraimite Messiah, details concerning, VI., 144
Seraiah, the last high priest, details concerning, VI., 171, 393, 411
Seraiah, one of Ezra's scribes, VI., 445.
Seraph performed the last rites on Adam, I., 100
Seraph touched Isaiah's lips with a live coal, IV., 263.
Seraphic appearance of Cain, I., 105
Seraphic voices of Job's daughters, II., 241.
Seraphim intimidate evil spirits not to destroy man, I., 4
Seraphim, abode of, I., 10, 134; II., 309; III., 472; V., 417
Seraphim noticed Enoch at a great distance, I., 138
Seraphim perform the errands of God, II., 323
Seraphim recite the trishagion except at the time of revelation, II., 309; III., 97, 111
Seraphim, the six wings of, II., 309; V., 25; VI., 359
Seraphim do not gaze at the Shekinah, II., 309
Seraphim roar like lions, III., 111
Seraphim visited Moses in his tent, III., 132
Seraphim, the praise of God recited by, III., 419, 470; VI., 359
Seraphim run to meet David, IV., 114
Seraphim, the sanctification of, III., 471
Seraphim wanted to consume Uzziah, IV., 262
Seraphim, angels of fire, IV., 262
Seraphim burn books of Israel's accusers, V., 4
Seraphim, the soles of the feet of, V., 25; VI., 359
Seraphim, consulted by God, V., 70
Seraphim, Jaoel the chief of, V., 229
Seraphim, identical with the Hayyot, VI., 359
Seraphim, silent on the Sabbath, VI., 359
Seraphim, seen by Isaiah, VI., 359.
Serapis had dog-like form, VI., 1
Serapis, Joseph identified with, VI., 51.
Sered, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Seriel taught men the signs of the moon, I., 125.
Serpent, characteristics of, before and after the fall of man, I., 40, 71, 72, 78, 95; V., 95, 101, 124
Serpent, punishments of, I., 40, 77, 78, 97, 98; II., 321; III., 335; V., 100, 101, 122, 123, 124

Serpent seduced Adam and Eve, the details concerning, I., 72, 73, 78, 80, 90, 95, 96; III., 480; V., 50, 93, 121; VI., 159, 245
Serpent ate of the tree of knowledge, I., 73
Serpent, lordship of, over Adam after the fall, I., 76
Serpent, the food of, I., 77, 78, 98; III., 335
Serpent, pregnancy of, I., 77
Serpent, God's conversation with, I., 78, 98; V., 58
Serpent infected Eve with his filth, I., 78, 96; V., 59, 121, 133
Serpent, filth of, removed from Israel at the time of Revelation, V., 133
Serpent, loud cry of, I., 78
Serpent, created to be king of the animals I., 78
Serpent, the relation of Satan to the, I., 95, 98; V., 100, 121, 123, 124
Serpent slipped in Paradise when Eve opened the gate, I., 96
Serpent, the slander uttered by, II., 321, 322; III., 335; V., 95, 121; VI., 115
Serpent, skin of, Adam and Eve's clothes made of, V., 80
Serpent understood the language of the animals, V., 91
Serpent, the old, the development of the conception of, V., 94, 124
Serpent, the language of, V., 94, 101
Serpent, the possessor of gold and silver, V., 95
Serpent, identified with Sammael, V., 101
Serpent, Azazel resembles the, in appearance, V., 123
Serpent with human head, I., 10
Serpent, head of, with human body, I., 10
Serpent will vanish from the Holy Land, if Israel is obedient, I., 78
Serpent wanted to devour Cain, I., 111
Serpent, face of, possessed by the angel of death, I., 306
Serpent, the mark of, born by Esau at birth I., 315
Serpent, the symbol of all that is wicked, I., 315
Serpent, the habarbar produced by crossing the lizard with the, I., 424
Serpent, Satan in the guise of a, II., 295
Serpent, Zipporah saved Moses from the, II., 295
Serpent, rod of Moses and Aaron turned into, II., 322, 336
Serpent swallowed three cohorts of King Shapor, III., 37
Serpent, the figure of, on the standard of Dan, III., 234–235, 237; VI., 83
Serpent of brass, fashioned by Moses, miraculous powers of, III., 336, 480; VI., 115, 116
Serpent, brazen, attached to Solomon's throne, IV., 159; VI., 369
Serpent, brazen, broken by Hezekiah, VI., 368, 369
Serpent, engraved on the sword of Phinehas, III., 411
Serpent, bite of, the cure for, III., 480; V., 59
Serpent, the place of treasures known by, IV., 134; VI., 286
Serpent and the milk, the story of, IV., 134–135
Serpent, the command concerning the, IV., 135
Serpent, Hiel killed by a, IV., 198
Serpent coiled about Nebuchadnezzar's pet lion, IV., 333; VI., 422
Serpent, seen by Mordecai in a dream, IV., 420
Serpent, the inaudible cosmic noise at the time of the sloughing of the skin of, V., 39
Serpent encircling the world, Leviathan regarded as, V., 46
Serpent, cohabitation of, V., 58
Serpent springs forth from the backbone of a man who did not bow down at prayer, V., 58
Serpent, the wicked among the animals, V., 59
Serpent swallowed the sun, V., 116
Serpent, the one bitten by a, fears a snake-like rope, V., 278
Serpent of fire, Gabriel in the form of a, V., 423
Serpent, Egyptian magicians brought forth a, V., 428
Serpent, engraved upon the sword of the Ammonites, VI., 256

Serpent, the idol of the Ammonites, VI., 256
Serpent, killed by Akiba's daughter, VI., 336
Serpents, the abode of, I., 11
Serpents, the young ravens taken for, I., 113
Serpents could judge of the qualities of the soil, I., 151
Serpents did not harm Joseph, II., 13, 17
Serpents, Israel protected by clouds of glory from, II., 374; III., 38, 335; VI., 14, 115
Serpents, magical use of, II., 284; III., 411
Serpents killed 170 men of Kikanos, II., 285
Serpents, destroyed by the storks, II., 287
Serpents, Egyptians attacked by, II., 344, 346
Serpents, Israel compared to, II., 346
Serpents, killed by the Cherubim, III., 157
Serpents, Cherubim considered as, V., 104
Serpents of the desert Shur, the deadly nature of, III., 37
Serpents, two kinds of, sent against Israel, III., 335; VI., 115
Serpents, worms transformed into, III., 411
Serpents arose from the corpse of Balaam, III., 411
Serpents, blood and venom of, V., 20
Serpents desire sexual relations with women, V., 133
Serpents, the brazen, Chalkidri, V., 159
Serpents flying in the air, V., 408
Serpents, devoured by ibises, V., 408
Serpents, Zelophehad killed by the, VI., 139.
Serug, details concerning, I., 185, 186; V., 198, 207, 208.
Sesanchis, identical with Shishak, VI., 309.
Seth welcomed the dog, I., 37
Seth weeps in Paradise, I., 93, 94, 100
Seth and Adam, I., 93, 99, 121; V., 187; VI., 164
Seth, Adam buried by, I., 101, 128, 289; V., 126, 158
Seth, attacked by a wild beast, I., 93, 94; V., 119
Seth, instructed by the angels, I., 94; 102; V., 149
Seth and the branch of the tree of life, I., 94; V., 149
Seth, the manner of burial learned by, I., 102
Seth, descendants of, the details concerning, I., 121, 151, 152; V., 149, 156, 172
Seth, the father of the human race, I., 121; III., 80, 207; V., 149
Seth, relation of, to the Messiah, I., 121; V., 130, 149
Seth, born circumcised, I., 121; V., 268, 273
Seth, face of, in the image of God, I., 123
Seth, a prophet, V., 132, 167
Seth, the writings and inventions ascribed to, V., 118, 149, 150
Seth, the wife of, V., 145
Seth, the meaning of the name of, V., 148–9
Seth, soul of, entered into Moses, V., 149
Seth, one of the seven pious men, V., 150, 274
Seth imparted instruction in the Torah to Enoch, V., 187
Seth, the vision seen by, VI., 164.
Sethiani, the, a gnostic sect, V., 149.
Sethur, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Seven things preëxisting, I., 3
Seven heavens, I., 9, 13; II., 260; III., 96; V., 9, 10, 11, 23, 30
Seven earths, I., 10, 113; III., 96; V., 9, 12, 143
Seven divisions of Paradise, I., 11, 21; IV., 118
Seven classes of dwellers in Paradise, I., 11, 21; V., 30, 31, 32–33
Seven compartments of Hell, I., 15; V., 11, 20, 418
Seven rivers of poison flow from the scorpion, I., 16
Seven rivers of fire and hail in Hell, I., 16
Seven times, angels dive, in a stream of fire, I., 17
Seven garments of clouds, the apparel of the just, I., 19

Seven clouds of glory, I., 21; II., 374; III., 54; V., 30; VI., 23
Seven times, cock crows, at midnight, I., 44
Seven portals, souls go through, before they arrive in Arabot, I., 69
Seven gifts of the Messianic era, I., 86
Seven gifts, enjoyed by Adam before the fall, I., 86
Seven species of produce of the earth, I., 113, 114, 115; V., 143
Seven cities, founded by Enoch, I., 115; V., 144
Seven creatures in the midst of the seven bands of archangels, I., 133; V., 159
Seven stars, Istehar put among the, I., 149; V., 169
Seven pairs of clean animals, taken into the ark, I., 163–164
Seven Noachian laws, I., 167, 270; V., 93, 173–174, 187, 189, 247
Seven nations, the law about the, I., 228; VI., 174, 175, 281
Seven pious men, I., 270; II., 260; III., 134, 226, 371; IV., 158; V., 12, 150, 163, 274; VI., 187, 202
Seven sheep, the sign of Abraham's ownership of the well, I., 270
Seven holy places of Israel destroyed, I., 239, 270; V., 282
Seven great miracles, I., 291; V., 246, 258; VI., 178, 367
Seven diggings, well of, I., 324
Seven sins of Esau, I., 329; V., 282
Seven cohorts of Esau's warriors, I., 377
Seven kings of the Amorites, I., 401
Seven Midianite merchants, II., 15
Seven fat and lean cows of Pharaoh's dream, II., 64
Seven good and thin ears of corn of Pharaoh's dream, II., 64
Seven daughters of Pharaoh, II., 65
Seven provinces and cities of Pharaoh, II., 65
Seven wives of Pharaoh, II., 66
Seven cities of Egypt, II., 66
Seven legitimate kings of Egypt, II., 66
Seven princes would rise up against Egypt, II., 66
Seven attendants of Esther, II., 170, 173; IV., 386–387
Seven tempter spirits, II., 190
Seven men, clad in white, II., 196
Seven evils, II., 221–2
Seven sons of Job, II., 241
Seven names of Jethro, II., 290
Seven daughters of Jethro, II., 290, 291, 293; V., 411
Seven qualifications of a judge, III., 68; VI., 27
Seven planets, III., 151; V., 164
Seven branches of the candlestick, III., 151, 161, 324; IV., 157, 321
Seven species of cedars, III., 164
Seven sheaths of fire, III., 143
Seven worlds, III., 226; VI., 81
Seven oxen and rams, sacrificed by Balaam, III., 369; VI., 129
Seven rams, sacrificed annually by Abraham, III., 369
Seven altars, erected by Balaam, III., 371–372, 453
Seven divisions of the tribe of Benjamin, III., 390; VI., 139
Seven sins of Moses, III., 425; VI., 148
Seven benedictions, III., 453
Seven shepherds of the Messiah's council, III., 455; V., 130; VI., 154
Seven walls, Shobach's mother enclosed by, IV., 15
Seven golden idols, IV., 22
Seven sinners, IV., 22–23; VI., 182
Seven gems, dropped into the sea, IV., 23
Seven didrachms, IV., 50
Seven Gibeonites, IV., 110
Seven descendants of Saul, IV., 110–111
Seven sons begotten by a Cainite, IV., 132
Seven female demons, IV., 151
Seven Patriarchs, IV., 158; V., 378; VI., 297
Seven heralds of Solomon, IV., 159
Seven wonders, IV., 234
Seven prophetic visions, IV., 357
Seven angels of confusion, IV., 374
Seven princes of Persia, IV., 377; VI., 456
Seven apartments in front of Ahasuerus's throne, IV., 427–428
Seven attributes of God, V., 7
Seven categories of creation, V., 7
Seven, importance of, in Philo, V., 9
Seven limitations determine everything physical, V., 9

Seven in mystic literature, V., 9
Seven ages of man, V., 9
Seven Hekalot, V., 11
Seven pillars, V., 12
Seven parts of the world, V., 12, 13; VI., 81
Seven compartments of the place of worship of Moloch, V., 20
Seven archangels, V., 23
Seven classes of angels, V., 23, 24
Seven canopies for each pious man, V., 29
Seven kinds of gold, V., 32
Seven times the intensity of the moon is that of the sun, V., 36
Seven substances, Adam composed of, V., 72
Seven sins of Cain, V., 144
Seven generations of Cain, V., 144
Seven members of the heavenly court, V., 153
Seven angels, V., 164
Seven kingdoms, V., 223
Seven generations from Abraham to Moses, V., 247
Seven portions of Benjamin, V., 351
Seven kinds of boils, V., 386
Seven things created first, V., 418
Seven sounds of the trumpet, VI., 39
Seven voices heard on Sinai, VI., 39
Seven heads of the heavenly hierarchy, VI., 82
Seven sons of Korah, VI., 104
Seven kings, descended from Rahab, VI., 171
Seven commands, transgressed by Gideon, VI., 200
Seven sterile women, VI., 205
Seven sacrificial laws, VI., 228
Seven stones, VI., 251
Seven seim of flour, David ate bread baked of, VI., 254
Seven strings of David's harp, VI., 262
Seven persons whose terms of life form a chain extending from the creation to the end of time, VI., 305
Seven prophetesses, VI., 343
Seven gifts of the Messiah, VI., 381
Seven cardinal sins, VI., 388
Seven sons, the woman who lost, VI., 403
Seven metals, used by Hiram, VI., 425
Seven lions destroyed Daniel's enemies, VI., 436
Seven provinces of Ahasuerus, VI., 452
Seven days, see also Week
Seven days, events that lasted, I., 86, 118, 142, 154, 157, 158, 175, 197, 242, 290, 296, 361; II., 155, 173, 174, 192, 285, 322; III., 179, 180, 181, 260, 261; IV., 36, 146, 322, 346; V., 106, 108, 125, 127, 128, 166, 175, 179, 417–418; VI., 155, 204
Seven weeks, events that lasted, V., 114; VI., 124
Seven months, events that lasted, I., 270, 313; II., 190; V., 397, 399, 400
Seven years, events that lasted, I., 29, 33, 77, 341, 358, 360, 361, 408; II., 64, 70, 77–78, 122, 170, 190, 240, 294; III., 11, 267, 449; IV., 15, 39, 144, 155, 190, 206, 207, 334, 339; V., 58, 106, 134, 257, 295, 334, 385; VI., 179, 310, 337, 390, 401, 423.
Seven hundred years, the lifetime of an eagle, IV., 163; V., 144
Seven hundred halakot, Joshua in doubt about, IV., 4
Seven hundred species of clean fish, VI., 390.
Seven hundred and thirty years, V., 114.
Seven hundred and seventy-five sinners of the tribe of Simon, IV., 21
Seven hundred and seventy-five shekels, III., 127.
Seven thousand crevices in every cave in Hell, I., 16
Seven thousand years, the world exists for, I., 135, 302; IV., 28; V., 128; VI., 184
Seven thousand men, led by Nimrod against Chedorlaomer, I., 229
Seven thousand Israelites did not bow down to Baal, IV., 199; VI., 321.
Seven hundred thousand people implored Noah, I., 158.
Sevenfold increase of sun's light in the future world, I., 24, 86; V., 36
Sevenfold punishment, V., 20
Sevenfold oath, V., 189.
Seventeen days' journey accomplished in three hours, I., 296
Seventeen years, Joseph studied until the age of, II., 5, 128; VI., 186.

Seventeen hundred traditions forgotten by Israel, **IV.**, 29.
Seventeenth day of Heshwan, the commencement of the Deluge, **I.**, 163
Seventeenth of Tammuz, the dove sent forth by Noah on, **I.**, 163
Seventeenth of Iyar, time of the fall, **V.**, 106.
Seventh generation, Enoch lived in the, **I.**, 172; **III.**, 226
Seventh month children, **I.**, 362; **VI.**, 217
Seventh hour of the 6th day, a soul breathed into Adam, **I.**, 82
Seventh hour of the night, Isaac awoke at, **I.**, 301
Seventh generation, blood-guiltiness of Cain visited upon his, **I.**, 115; **V.**, 143
Seventh day, Enoch carried into heaven on, **I.**, 130
Seventh of Kislew, the waters of the flood stood at the same height from the, **I.**, 163
Seventh world alone, inhabited by human beings, **III.**, 226
Seventh, God's preference for the, **III.**, 226; **VI.**, 81
Seventh day is the Sabbath, **III.**, 226
Seventh year is the Sabbatical year, **III.**, 226; **V.**, 426
Seventh Sabbatical year, every, is the jubilee, **III.**, 226
Seventh of Adar, Moses born and died on, **V.**, 397.
Seventy nations, **I.**, 314; **II.**, 214; **III.**, 63, 161, 207, 371; **IV.**, 247; **V.**, 194, 195, 203, 287; **VI.**, 76–77
Seventy elders, the leaders of Israel, **I.**, 315; **III.**, 64, 68, 129; **VI.**, 27
Seventy, the numerical value of Ayin, **I.**, 315
Seventy angels taught the 70 languages to Noah's descendants, **II.**, 214
Seventy souls, the house of Jacob consisted of, **II.**, 118, 122, 123, 245; **V.**, 357, 359
Seventy silverlings, spent in litigation to gain one silverling, **III.**, 69
Seventy pencils, Yaasriel has charge of, **III.**, 99
Seventy members of the Sanhedrin, **III.**, 123, 251; **IV.**, 158; **V.**, 287
Seventy seah, the weight of the Tables of the Law, **III.**, 129
Seventy holidays celebrated annually by Israel, **III.**, 165
Seventy consecutive Sanhedrin in the time between the first and second Temples, **III.**, 166
Seventy names of God, Israel and Jerusalem, **III.**, 166; **VI.**, 68
Seventy vessels of the Tabernacle, **III.**, 166
Seventy shekels, the weight of the bowl donated by each prince of the tribes, **III.**, 196, 200, 202, 205, 206, 207
Seventy kings, conquered by Adoni-bezek, **IV.**, 29
Seventy books of Ezra, **IV.**, 358; **V.**, 162; **VI.**, 446
Seventy members, the heavenly court consists of, **V.**, 238
Seventy cubits, the length of the middle bar of the board of the Tabernacle, **VI.**, 67
Seventy cubits, the size of the Tabernacle, **VI**, 165
Seventy days, events that lasted, **II**, 150., 196; **IV.**, 39; **V.**, 106
Seventy years, events that lasted **I.**, 30, 61, 76, 326; **III.**, 206; **IV.**, 82, 113, 229, 334, 344, 366; **V.**, 82–83, 134, 230, 388, 390, 410, 431; **VI.**, 77, 246, 276
Seventy languages, **I.**, 62, 119, 120; **II.**, 68–69, 72, 151, 214, 309, 322, 323; **III.**, 97, 350, 351, 439; **IV.**, 6, 360, 382, 391; **V.**, 344; **VI.**, 39, 45, 459
Seventy as a round number, **I.**, 98, 148, 179, 181, 232, 351; **II.**, 68, 85, 86, 314, 332; **III.**, 40, 41; **IV.**, 6, 158, 175; **V.**, 123, 162, 202, 203, 391; **VI.**, 479, 480.
Seventy-one members of the heavenly Sanhedrin, **I.**, 78; **V.**, 122; **VI.**, 344
Seventy-one languages, **V.**, 195; **VI.**, 375.
Seventy-two nations of the world, **I.**, 173; **V.**, 194, 195
Seventy-two languages, **I.**, 173
Seventy-two of Isaac's retainers, **I.**, 377
Seventy-two kinds of wisdom, **V.**, 118
Seventy-two diseases, **V.**, 123

Seventy-two elders of Israel, appointed by Moses, VI., 88
Seventy-two elders of Israel translated the Bible into Greek, VI., 88
Seventy-two towers, the work of the Temple stopped after the completion of, VI., 457.
Seventy-five years, the events that happened to Abraham when he was, I., 333; V., 230, 231
Seventy-five years, the age of Esther when she came to court, IV., 384–385.
Seventy-seven generations, I., 117
Seventy-seven golden tables of the Temple, IV., 321
Seventy-seven years, the age of Adam when Abel was born, V., 134
Seventy-seven descendants of Lamech perished at the time of the flood, V., 144
Seventy-seven pious men in the time of Moses, VI., 56.
Seventy-eight pious men wrote the section Haazinu, VI., 87.
Seventy thousand as a round number, I., 187, 188, 190; II., 307, 312; VI., 175.
Seventy-five thousand as a round number, IV., 53, 113; VI., 224.
Seventy-eight thousand six hundred, the number of officers of Israel, III., 383; VI., 135.
Sex of the waters, V., 27
Sex of the hare and hyena, the change of, V., 55, 58; VI., 206
Sex of the embryo, the differentiation of, V., 76
Sex, man created without, V., 89
Sex, double, of the ideal man, V., 89
Sexes, differences between the, cause of, I., 67.
Sexton, Elijah as a, IV., 210–211.
Sexual desire of man, origin of, I., 72; V., 87, 98, 101, 121, 133, 134, 304
Sexual desire of Behemoth and Leviathan, V., 41
Sexual desire of animals, I., 72; V., 133, 304, 311
Sexual desire of the fallen angels, V., 154, 155, 156
Sexual intercourse between men and demons, I., 118; IV., 388; V., 108
Sexual intercourse, euphemisms for, I., 122–123, 294, 338; VI., 208, 404
Sexual intercourse on the night of the Sabbath, VI., 444
Sexual intercourse causes thirst, VI., 461
Sexual intercourse, woman's oath at childbirth to abstain from, I., 98; V., 122
Sexual intercourse, the inaudible cosmic noise at the first, V., 39
Sexual intercourse, Ahasuerus had no, with Esther, VI., 474
Sexual intercourse, abstinence from, on certain occasions, II., 77, 253, 257, 262; V., 232, 394, 395, 420
Sexual intercourse, Moses abstained from, after the Revelation, II., 316; III., 107, 255, 258; V., 419, 420; VI., 54, 90
Sexual intercourse, forbidden at certain times, I., 164, 166; III., 107; V., 55, 191 VI., 221
Sexual intercourse, Zuleika accused Joseph of immorality at the moment of, II., 56–57
Sexual intercourse, Er and Onan lived without, II., 33
Sexual intercourse, Noah and Pharaoh could not indulge in, 224; V., 191
Sexual intercourse, see also Copulation, and Cohabitation
Sexual intercourse between Adam and Eve, I., 105, 118; V., 87, 134
Sexual intercourse between Eve and Satan, I., 105; V., 133.
Sha'are Mawet in the third earth, I., 10
Sha'are Zalmawet, a division of Hell, I., 10, 15.
Shabdaz, the famous horse of Khorsau, II.; VI., 476.
Shackles, used on Joseph while he was in prison, II., 52; V., 340.
Shadad, son of Ad, IV., 165.
Shaddai, Jacob addressed God as, II., 91; V., 349.
Shades, born of Adam and female spirits, 118
Shades, angels considered as, V., 22.

Shadow is that soul which reflects the body, V., 108
Shadow, demons do not cast a, V., 108.
Shakir Maani, V., 315.
Shakkara, judge of Sodom, I., 247, 248.
Shakrura, judge of Gomorrah, I., 247.
Shalem, the name of Jerusalem, I., 285.
Shallum, husband of Huldah, details concerning, IV., 246; VI., 171, 378, 379, 382, 411
Shallum, the name of Zedekiah, VI., 379, 382.
Shalmaneser, one of the names of Sennacherib, VI., 370.
Shalom, one of the 70 elders, III., 250
Shalom, one of the seven pious men, IV., 42.
Shamdon, the father of Asmodeus, I., 150
Shamdon, the name of the wife of, V., 147.
Shame, feeling of, prevents one from committing sins, III., 107
Shame, those who put their fellows to, condemned eternally to Hell, VI., 42
Shame, feeling of, Israel received, at Sinai, VI., 44.
Shamgar, the successor to Ehud, VI., 194.
Shamir, details concerning, I., 33, 34; IV., 166, 168; V., 53, 109; VI., 292, 299.
Shammiel, I., 17; V., 24–25.
Shammua, son of Zaccur, one of the twelve spies, III., 264.
Shamsha, one of the seven princes, V., 164.
Shamshiel, details concerning, II., 314; IV., 321.
Sharkan, judge of Gomorrah, I., 246.
Shaphat, son of Hari, one of the twelve spies, III., 264.
Shapor, King, cohorts of, swallowed by a serpent, III., 37.
Shaul, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Shaving of Joseph on leaving prison, II., 68
Shaving of the Levites at their consecration, III., 288.
She ass, the jawbone of, used by Samson, VI., 207
She asses, the finding of the, by Saul, IV., 390
She devils, the names of, IV., 5
She goat of three years, stands for the Greek empire, I., 234
She goats, three, sacrificed by Abraham, I., 235
She mule, the white, the bite of the, is fatal, I., 424
She mule, used by Solomon, the product of a special act of creation, IV., 125
She mules drew the Egyptian chariots, III., 27.
Sheba, son of Bichri, a rebel against David, details concerning, IV., 179, 181, 285; VI., 214, 256, 304
Sheba, Queen of, see Queen of Sheba
Sheba, Lilith the Queen of, II., 233
Sheba, inhabitants of, details concerning, V., 265; VI., 292
Sheba, land of, IV, 143; V., 385.
Shebat, the wars against the worshipers of the image of Micah occurred in, VI., 464
Shebat, the Great Synagogue organized in, VI., 464
Shebat, the first day of, Moses began to serve Joshua on the, III., 436, 439
Shebat, first of, the plagues began on, V., 427
Shebat, twenty-third day of, the war against the Benjamites began on, IV., 400; VI., 211.
Shebet Musar, contains material on animal folklore, V., 58.
Shebir, king of Mahanaim, I., 410.
Shebnah, details concerning, IV., 270; VI., 364, 365.
Shecaniah, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Shechem, the father of Asenath, II., 38
Shechem, the episode of Dinah and, I., 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 401; II., 10, 195; V., 313
Shechem, city of, Jacob resided in the, I., 346, 394, 395, 408; II., 9, 192; V., 313
Shechem, the location of, V., 226, 288
Shechem, city of, Joseph and, II., 25, 184
Shechem, city of, given to Joseph and Dinah, II., 139
Shechem, the war of Jacob's sons against, I., 399–400; II., 9, 139; V., 314, 316–7, 353, 366

Shechem, hill of, Jacob's sons fought the Amorites on, I., 408, 409, 410
Shechem, destroyed by Simon and Levi, I., 400, 401, 404; II., 16, 38, 84, 104, 142, 175, 195; III., 59, 170, 199, 237, 457; IV., 259
Shechem, Abimelech's concubine came from, VI., 41
Shechem, cursed by Jotham, IV., 42
Shechem, Jeroboam installed as king at, II., 10
Shechem, imbeciles of, II., 196
Shechem, city of, the picture of, on Simon's flag, III., 237
Shechem, Mt., the idols hidden under, I., 412; IV., 22; VI., 182.
Shedeur, the father of Elizur, III., 220.
Sheep, see also Lamb
Sheep and the wolf, the fable of, I., 36; II., 337; III., 16
Sheep and the dog, the story of, I., 36
Sheep, sacrificed by Noah, 166
Sheep, seven, Abraham set aside, as a sign of his ownership of the well, I., 270
Sheep, black, demanded by Jacob as his hire, I., 370
Sheep, 100, paid by Jacob for his estate in Palestine, I., 395
Sheep of Job killed wolves, II., 228, 229, 234; V., 383
Sheep, Job collected a, from each of his neighbors for the poor, II., 241
Sheep, Israel compared to, III., 146
Sheep, required for the daily burnt offering, III., 150
Sheep of Job, devoured by the heavenly fire, III., 244
Sheep, slain by Balak for Balaam, III., 369, 370
Sheep, instead of Isaac, the sacrifice of, V., 250
Sheep, the giving birth of, to their young, V., 296
Sheep, Joseph's bones resurrected in the form of a, V., 376
Sheep followed the camp of Israel in the desert, V., 376
Sheep, skin of, Joseph's bones wrapt up in, V., 376.
Shehitah, fish do not require, V., 48
Shehitah, fins permitted as instruments of, V., 48
Shehitah, see also Ritual slaughter, and Slaughtering of animals.
Sheilah, daughter of Jephthah, details concerning, IV., 44, 45.
Shekel, half, the offering of a, by each Israelite, I., 295; II., 18; III., 146, 147, 148, 150; IV., 412
Shekel, half of a, the weight of, III., 148
Shekel, half of, the amount received by each of Jacob's sons for selling Joseph, III., 148
Shekel, half of a, the basis for Haman's computing the price for the Jews, IV., 412; VI., 467
Shekel, half of a, required to be given by each person that is counted, VI., 270
Shekel, given to the Israelites for each brick made, II., 260
Shekels of silver, 400, Abraham paid, for Ephron's field, I., 290
Shekels, five, Joseph sold for, II., 23
Shekels, 300, Benjamin received, from Joseph, V., 355, 356.
Shekinah, see also God, and Holy Spirit
Shekinah, the abode of, VI., 20–21, 153, 154
Shekinah, residence of, under the tree of life, I., 123; V., 122, 152
Shekinah, the dwelling of, in the Temple, I., 170; IV., 155–156; V., 193; VI., 392
Shekinah dwells only in Palestine, I., 322, 371; II., 117; V., 291, 301; VI., 349
Shekinah resides in the allotment of Benjamin, II., 101; III., 21; VI., 156
Shekinah dwells with Israel only, II., 148, 374; III., 134, 148, 213; V., 275, 291
Shekinah, the residence of, originally among men, II., 260
Shekinah, dwelling of, in the Tabernacle, III., 150, 156, 177, 184; VI., 62
Shekinah rested in the ark, III., 243
Shekinah dwells in the heavenly Temple, III., 446
Shekinah, descent of, between the Cherubim, IV., 361

Shekinah rested in the house of Shem, V., 187
Shekinah abode in the synagogue of Nehardea for a time, VI., 380
Shekinah, at the western wall, VI., 393
Shekinah, face of, beheld by Moses and Isaac, III., 435, 436, 479; VI., 166
Shekinah, flames of, Moses protected from, III., 446
Shekinah, glory of, Moses subsisted on, while in heaven, V., 236
Shekinah, horn of, received by Israel on Sinai, III., 166
Shekinah, light of, I., 69; II., 312; III., 161, 447; VI., 50, 66
Shekinah, radiance of, I., 123; III., 142, 446; IV., 146
Shekinah, splendor of, I., 63, 123; III., 143; V., 21–22, 236; VI., 60
Shekinah, wings of, III., 64, 75, 302, 460
Shekinah forsook various individuals on certain occasions, I., 339; II., 136, 140; III., 193; IV., 104
Shekinah, presence of, and that of an angel, the difference between, VI., 56
Shekinah, rivers of fire flowing from before, VI., 362–363
Shekinah, ten stations traveled by, VI., 372, 393, 396
Shekinah, proclamation of, from the Mt. of Olives, VI., 393
Shekinah protected the Temple, VI., 393
Shekinah withdrew to heaven after the fall of man, I., 124; III., 185; V., 153, 416; VI., 74
Shekinah descended upon the earth, I., 138; II., 316
Shekinah never descended wholly upon earth, III., 158–159; VI., 37
Shekinah, the duty of hospitality compared with the duty of receiving the, I., 241–242; V., 234
Shekinah destroyed the cities of sin, I., 255
Shekinah rests upon man only in joy, I., 334; V., 284; VI., 98
Shekinah rests at the head of the bed in a sick room, II., 130–131
Shekinah, the blessing bestowed by the, II., 132
Shekinah, the kiss bestowed by the, II., 148
Shekinah, the migration of the, through the seven heavens, II., 260
Shekinah, Michael the forerunner of the, II., 303
Shekinah, nothing in nature exists without the, II., 303
Shekinah rested on Horeb 120 days, II., 304
Shekinah, the faces of the angels turned toward the, II., 306
Shekinah, the Seraphim do not gaze at the, II., 309
Shekinah, exile of, II., 374; V., 357, 438; VI., 26
Shekinah, the revelation of the, on Sinai, III., 82–83
Shekinah followed the spies, III., 266
Shekinah, the distance between the angels and the, V., 13, 23
Shekinah beheld the resurrected pious, V., 33
Shekinah, presence of, lost by the generation of the desert, V., 114
Shekinah, the holy spirit identical with, V., 289
Shekinah, the confusion caused to the, V., 319
Shekinah dwells with husband and wife, V., 319
Shekinah, the presence of, indicated by Gabriel or Michael, V., 416
Shekinah, one must stand barefoot in the presence of, V., 420
Shekinah, the appearance of, in the Messianic era, IV., 234
Shekinah, Satan cannot be in the presence of, I., 63
Shekinah, presence of, the uncircumcised cannot endure, IV., 146; VI., 290
Shekinah came to dwell among Israel on the first of Nisan, III., 181, 185
Shekinah, presence of the, in the midst of Israel, the cause of their desire for meat, III., 254
Shekinah, the number of Israelites necessary for the dwelling of the, in their midst, V., 23; VI., 30
Shekinah, Lot's wife beheld the, I., 255
Shekinah and the Patriarchs, II., 118, 153; III., 272, 234; V., 239, 359

Shekinah, relation of, to Isaac, I., 324; V., 251, 289
Shekinah, relation of, to Joseph, II., 43, 182
Shekinah and Moses, the relation between, II., 267; III., 226, 432; VI., 195
Shekinah spoke through Moses' mouth, VI., 36
Shekinah spoke to Korah's sons, III., 302.
Shelah, not included in the list of 70 descendants of Noah, V., 195
Shelah, son of Arpachshad, details concerning, IV., 22; V., 195; VI., 182
Shelah, son of Judah, details concerning, II., 33, 36; V., 334.
Shelemiah, one of Ezra's scribes, IV., 298; VI., 445.
Shelomi, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, details concerning, II., 279, 280; III., 239, 240; VI., 84.
Shelumiel, prince of the tribe of Simon, details concerning, III., 200, 220; VI., 137–138.
Shem, books of, I., 157, 173; V., 197
Shem, experiences of, in the ark, I., 161; V., 182
Shem, a high priest, I., 165, 274, 332; II., 35; V., 187
Shem and Noah, I., 165, 169, 170; III., 452; V., 192; VI., 363
Shem, the distinguished descendants of, I., 170; V., 192, 193, 196, 265
Shem and Japheth, I., 170; V., 187
Shem, blessing bestowed upon, I., 170, 317; III., 452
Shem, abode of, I., 171
Shem, the wife of, called Zedeketelbab, I., 171
Shem, land of, I., 172
Shem and Abraham, I., 201, 205, 233; V., 187, 210, 233
Shem, descendants of, details concerning, I., 233; V., 194, 195
Shem and Melchizedek, I., 233; V., 192, 225, 226
Shem, present at the circumcision of Isaac, I., 262
Shem called Jerusalem, Shalem, I., 285
Shem informed Rebekah that she would bear twins, I., 314; V., 272
Shem, Jacob returned home after the death of, I., 327
Shem, priestly garments of, I., 332
Shem, the resurrection of, II., 222
Shem, the age of, compared with that of his brothers, III., 80; V., 179, 180
Shem, a prophet, IV., 369; V., 132, 167, 192, 287
Shem, the first of the Gentile prophets, III., 355–356
Shem, piety of, V., 192, 195
Shem, one of the seven pious men, IV., 158; V., 150, 274
Shem, house of, Shekinah rested in, V., 187
Shem received instruction in the Torah from Enoch, V., 187
Shem, the wise sayings of, V., 193
Shem, brought to Paradise by an angel, V., 197
Shem, teachings of, Nimrod demanded the people to abandon, V., 201
Shem, born circumcised, V., 226, 273
Shem informed Esau that he knew of his evil designs, V., 287
Shem, the presiding judge at Tamar's trial, V., 335
Shem, Yofiel the teacher of, V., 417
Shem, longevity of, VI., 305
Shem and Eber, academy of, details concerning, I., 170, 274, 275, 287, 297, 316, 326, 340, 350; II., 4; V., 192, 225, 264, 274, 289
Shem and Eber kept in hiding from the sinners, I., 201–202
Shem and Eber admonished the nations of the world, I., 260; V., 192
Shem and Eber, present at Abraham and Sarah's burial, I., 290; V., 257
Shem and Eber, the family of, spoke Hebrew, II., 214.
Shema', recited in early times, II., 121, 141; III., 45, 323; IV., 349; VI., 335
Shema', the recitation of, in heaven, III., 117; V., 25
Shema', recitation of, wards off the evil spirits, III., 378; VI., 132

Shema', the recitation of, in the morning and evening, III., 378; IV., 86; VI., 250
Shema', recited in the first hour of the day, IV., 403
Shema', uttered on the occasion of joy, IV., 100
Shema', contains the entire Torah, VI., 50
Shema', may be interrupted to greet a king, VI., 435
Shema', recitation of, the pious would not interrupt the, VI., 477.
Shemaiah, the prophet, VI., 167, 305, 396
Shemaiah ben Nethanel, the name given to Moses, II., 270
Shemaiah, king of Baalbek, VI., 364
Shemaiah, one of the leaders of the Pharisees, the ancestor of, IV., 270; VI., 195, 364
Shemaiah of Soissons, treatise on the Tabernacle by, VI., 67.
Shemhazael had intercourse with Ham's wife, V., 188
Shemhazael, the sons of, VI., 117.
Shemhazai, see also Azazel and Shemhazai
Shemhazai, chief of the fallen angels, details concerning, I., 124, 125, 148, 149, 150; III., 340; V., 152, 170, 171.
Shemiel, one of the seven pious men, IV., 42.
Shemini Azeret, the quantity of rain for the year fixed on, V., 283.
Shemeber, the king of Zeboiim, I., 230; V., 224.
Sheol, see also Hell
Sheol, a division of Hell, the location of, I., 10, 15
Sheol, the inmates of, I., 10; III., 97; IV., 264, 339; VI., 149, 160, 293
Sheol, two divisions in, III., 101
Sheol, Sammael looked for Moses in, III., 476
Sheol, shown to Jonah by the fish, IV., 249.
Shephatiah, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Shepherd, Michael disguised as a, I., 384
Shepherd of Judah was called Hirah, II., 32
Shepherd, Moses was a, II., 300; III., 311
Shepherd, David was a, II., 300; IV., 82–83; VI., 247, 248, 249
Shepherd, parable concerning the, III., 15, 16; VI., 383
Shepherd must perish for the sin of the flock, IV., 28; VI., 184
Shepherd, crook and pouch of, the emblem on David's coin, IV., 102
Shepherd, the story of Ezra and the, IV., 358
Shepherd, staff of, the figure on David's coins, V., 216
Shepherd, the life of a, the proper preparation for a ruler, V., 326
Shepherd and lambkin, the question about, VI., 265
Shepherds, Jacob and his sons were, I., 354; II., 4, 122, 211, 216; V., 360
Shepherds, the Egyptians' attitude toward, II., 122; V., 359, 360
Shepherds refused to pasture Jethro's flocks, II., 289–290
Shepherds, seven, the Messiah will be surrounded by, II., 316; III., 455; V., 130; VI., 154
Shepherds, the Israelites in Egypt were, II., 344; V., 340, 431
Shepherds of Gath, III., 8
Shepherds, the knowledge of, III., 311
Shepherds of Israel, the three, III., 317
Shepherds, the prophets were, V., 414
Shepherds did not allow their animals to graze on Sinai, V., 415.
Shephupham, the name of Muppim changed to, II., 189.
Shephuphamites, the repentance of, II., 189.
Sherek, a judge of Sodom, I., 246.
Sheshbazzar, details concerning, VI., 414, 437, 438.
Sheshai, one of the giants of Palestine, III., 268, 273; V., 256.
Shet ben Yefet, V., 105.
Shethar, a prince of Persia, IV., 377.
Shetiyyah, the correct transliteration of, V., 14.
Shewbread, details concerning, I., 52; III., 151, 160, 199, 240; VI., 65, 84, 242, 243.
Shield of Abraham, see Abraham, shield of

Shield of David, see David, shield of
Shield, given to Levi by the angel, II., 195
Shields, Azazel taught men how to make, I., 125
Shields, used in early times, I., 409, 410, 417, 419; II., 77.
Shila, immortality of, V., 164
Shila, Rabbi, Elijah aided, IV., 204.
Shillem, a son of Naphtali, II., 189.
Shiloah, souls bathe in the waters of, V., 125.
Shiloh, subdued by the sons of Jacob, I., 410, 411
Shiloh, in the territory of Joseph, II., 113; III., 203
Shiloh, sanctuary of, details concerning, I., 329; II., 113; III., 203; IV., 57, 65, 215; VI., 195, 199, 210, 224
Shiloh, Ahijah the prophet of, IV., 180, 183; VI., 220
Shiloh, Zebul instituted a treasury at, IV., 28.
Shimeathites, III., 76.
Shimei, son of Gera, details concerning, IV., 128, 381; VI., 256, 266, 279, 304, 381–2.
Shimi bar Ashi, cured by Elijah, IV., 208; VI., 328.
Shimron, the son of Issachar, II., 188.
Shimshai, Haman's son, details concerning, IV., 399; VI., 463, 476, 479.
Shimur, one of Ezra's companions, IV., 321; VI., 446.
Shin, letter, details concerning, I., 6.
Shinab, king of Admah, I., 230; V., 224.
Shinar, the capital of Nimrod, I., 177
Shinar, the Tower of Babel built at, I., 179; V., 202
Shinar, Rakyon lived in, I., 225
Shinar, the dispersion of Israel in, III., 448
Shinar, books of wisdom of the antediluvians in, V., 203
Shinar, identified with Babylon and Pontus, V., 202.
Ship, the emblem on Zebulun's flag, III., 237
Ship, the riddle concerning, IV., 147; VI., 290
Ship, see also Ships.
Shiphrah, the name of Jochebed, II., 253; V., 393
Shiphrah, an Egyptian midwife, V., 393.
Ships, Latinus sailed to Africa in, II., 165
Ships, Anibal went to Kittim in, II., 166
Ships, used by the Israelites in the desert, III., 53
Ships, possessed by Zebulun, III., 170–171, 221
Ships of the Queen of Sheba, IV., 144
Ships, use of, for the purposes of augury, IV., 301
Ships, talking of, V., 61.
Shirah, Perek, the sources of, V., 60–2.
Shisha, father of Elihoreph and Ahijah, IV., 175.
Shishak deprived the Israelites of their treasure, II., 125
Shishak, the treasures taken by Zerah from, IV., 184; VI., 309
Shishak, injured while trying to ascend Solomon's throne, IV., 159–160, 182; VI., 453
Shishak, father-in-law of Solomon, IV., 159–160, 182; VI., 297, 378
Shishak, name of, VI., 307, 309, 378
Shishak, conqueror of Jerusalem, VI., 308.
Shittim wood, used in the Tabernacle, details concerning, III., 152, 162, 164, 165; IV., 66, 67
Shittim wood, the possessors of, VI., 66–67
Shittim, Israel's sin at, II., 142; III., 165, 170, 390, 403; VI., 68, 136, 155
Shittim, the well of lewdness in, III., 382; V., 242; VI., 135
Shittim, well of, the relation of, to that of Sodom, V., 242
Shittim, the etymology of, VI., 135.
Shobal, son of, one of the names of Bezalel, III., 156.
Shobach, king of Armenia, details concerning, IV., 13, 14–15; VI., 179
Shobach, an Aramean general, details concerning, IV., 93; VI., 179, 256.
Shobi, son of Nahash, details concerning, IV., 106.
Shoe of Sarah, Pharaoh tried to remove, I., 224.

Shoe-latchet, Abraham rewarded for not taking a, of the spoils, I., 33, 234; III., 82.
Shoemakers, Enoch and Methuselah were, V., 166.
Shoes, the price of a pair of, II., 17; V., 330
Shoes, the ceremony of taking off the, II., 18; V., 330
Shoes, bought by Joseph's brethren for the money obtained from his sale, II., 18
Shoes of Joseph's brethren, removed when they entered Egypt, II., 18
Shoes, objects paid for with, II., 17; V., 330
Shoes, the removal of, by Moses and Joshua, II., 316; V., 420
Shoes of Joshua, cleaned by Moses, III., 437
Shoes of gold, worn by Esther, IV., 424.
Shofar, blown on the New Year, IV., 404; V., 255; VI., 199
Shofar, hundred sounds of the, VI., 199.
Shoken 'Ad, the authorship of, VI., 450.
Shoulder of Gabriel, Abraham borne to Babylon on the, I., 193
Shoulder, Benjamin received blows upon his, II., 101
Shoulder of Judah, Manasseh laid his hand upon, II., 110
Shoulder of slaughtered animals belonged to the priest, III., 291, 389
Shoulders of Jacob like that of an angel, II., 175
Shoulders, two, possessed by all creatures, II., 206
Shoulders, the ark had to be carried on, III., 194
Shoulders, the baring of the, a sign of mourning, IV., 188, 277; VI., 313.
Showers, angel of, I., 140.
Shrinking of the road, the miracle of, I., 294; V., 260.
Shrouds of Adam, I., 100
Shrouds of Aaron, III., 445
Shrouds, provided for Gog at his future defeat, I., 170
Shrouds, the dead appear in their, at the time of the resurrection, IV., 70; VI., 237
Shrouds, sent by Solomon to Pharaoh, IV., 141
Shrouds, made of linen, VI., 290.
Shua, the father of Alit, II., 37.
Shuah, one of the seven sinners, IV., 22–23.
Shunammite woman, the details concerning, IV., 242–3; V., 258; VI., 345–346.
Shunem, Elisha's stay in, IV., 242–244.
Shuni, one of the 70 elders of Israel, III., 250.
Shur, the desert, the area of, III., 37.
Shushan, the birthplace, residence, and burial place of Daniel, IV., 350, 383; VI., 436, 437
Shushan, divided into two parts by a river, IV., 350
Shushan, capital of Elam, IV., 368, 369
Shushan, festivities in, IV., 368, 369
Shushan, Mordecai's academy located in, IV., 383
Shushan Purim, the celebration of, IV., 406
Shushan, city of, the mourning over the edict against Israel in the, IV., 413
Shushan, the Book of Esther written in, IV., 481.
Shustar, Daniel's arrival in, IV., 345, 347.
Shuthelah, father of Rachel, II., 372; V., 203.
Sibboleth, idol of, worship of, VI., 203.
Sibyl, the face of, in the moon, V., 275.
Sick, healed by the sun motes, I., 26
Sick, healing of, the power of, possessed by Abraham's precious stone, I., 292
Sick man who may not drink wine, the cure of, I., 329
Sick, Job visited the, II., 230
Sick, Moses instructed the people how to tend the, III., 68
Sick Jews, healed at the time of revelation, III., 78
Sick, visited by God, V., 90
Sick, the, ate of the quails without suffering harm, VI., 90.
Sickle of death did not meet Abraham, I., 302.
Sickness, a punishment for sin, I., 93
Sickness of Adam, I., 93
Sickness, the pious saved from, I., 203
Sickness, caused by an evil eye, I., 264

Sickness, Jacob troubled grievously by, II., 131
Sickness, Zebulun and his sons never suffered from, II., 205
Sickness of Gad, II., 217
Sickness, Jochebed cured of a, II., 253
Sickness, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Sickness, spittle a remedy for, IV., 209; VI., 328
Sickness, the first to recover from, IV., 274
Sickness, not the consequence of the fall, V., 119
Sickness, oak of Abraham granted immunity from, V., 235
Sickness, first, legend of, V., 258
Sickness, Egypt not afflicted with, during Jacob's sojourn, V., 360
Sickness, the fourth great miracle since creation, V., 364
Sickness before the time of Elisha always fatal, VI., 347.
Siddim, vale of, the canals of, formed the Dead Sea, I., 230.
Sidon, Isaiah sent the prophets to, VI., 374.
Sign of Cain, see Cain, sign of
Sign between God and Israel, the Sabbath, V., 141
Sign, Hezekiah's demand for a, VI., 367
Sign, the prohibition to ask the prophet for a, VI., 367.
Signature of the witnesses, the value of a document depends on, I., 343
Signature of Jacob, I., 395.
Signet, Judah left his, with Tamar, II., 34, 36, 200
Signet, the symbol of royalty, II., 34
Signet, the riddle concerning the, IV., 147; VI., 290.
Sihon, guardian angel of, III., 340
Sihon, the parents of, III., 340; V., 170, 188; VI., 117
Sihon, son of, III., 341–342
Sihon, a brother of Og, III., 341, 343
Sihon, Canaanites and Moabites subject to, III., 341, 352, 354
Sihon, identical with Arad, III., 340; VI., 117
Sihon, king of the Amorites, III., 342, 346
Sihon, Balak a vassal of, III., 353
Sihon, birth of, V., 188; VI., 117
Sihon and Og, the gigantic size of, III., 340, 469
Sihon and Og, the death of, III., 341–342; IV., 411; VI., 120
Sihon and Og, Israel's victory over, III., 341, 342, 343, 347, 349, 352, 357, 368, 469; IV., 400; VI., 46, 117, 118, 120, 121, 341
Sihon and Og, Transjordania belonged to, III., 417
Sihon and Og, the sentinels of Palestine, VI., 122.
Silence, maintained as a sign of penance, I., 87.
Silk garments, worn in the time of Nimrod, I., 187
Silk, Satan clad in, I., 192
Silk, Israel in Egypt covered with, III., 33, 152
Silk, Esther arrayed in, IV., 424
Silk, garment of, worn by Ahasuerus, IV., 435
Silk worm, the mouth of, II., 188.
Silver, see also Gold and silver
Silver, various parts of Paradise built of, I., 22, 23; V., 32
Silver, serpent possesses, I., 71; V., 95
Silver dish, bought by R. Haninah, I., 119
Silver idols, I., 123, 212
Silver, throne of, built by Nimrod, I., 178
Silver, garments of, I., 197
Silver, given to Ashwerosh by Rakyon, I., 226–227
Silver cup of Joseph, II., 99; V., 352
Silver throne of Paradise, II., 314
Silver, leaves of, Moses engraved on, III., 122
Silver, used in the construction of the Tabernacle, III., 152, 153, 195, 196
Silver, Media compared to, III., 153, 166
Silver, tongue of the pious compared to, III., 198
Silver, mouth of the magic bird made of, III., 353
Silver plate, found by Solomon, IV., 165

Silver, Temple vessels made of, IV., 323
Silver heaven of Hiram, IV., 335
Silver cup, use of, in Egypt, V., 352
Silver plate, used to raise Joseph's coffin, VI., 209
Silver goblet, the story about, VI., 287
Silver, not found on the Sabbath, VI., 408
Silver pieces, two, the wages of Jochebed for nursing Moses, II., 268
Silver, three pieces of, the fee of Hedor, I., 246
Silver, four pieces of, Hedor's usual fee, I., 246
Silver, twenty pieces of, Joseph sold for, II., 17, 18, 106, 108, 146
Silver, 80 pieces of, the price of an ass's head in Elisha's time, I., 221
Silver, 100 pieces of, given by Joseph to each of his brother's children, II., 114
Silver, 200 pieces of, collected by Rakyon, I., 226
Silver pieces, 400, Joseph sold to Potiphar for, II., 23
Silver, 400 shekels of, Abraham paid for Ephron's field, I., 290; II., 339.
Simon, the meaning of the name of, I., 363; II., 192
Simon, the two wives of, I., 400; II., 37, 38, 337; V., 336, 337
Simon plotted against Joseph's life, II., 11, 13, 25, 86, 192; V., 328, 329
Simon, Joseph's treatment of, II., 13, 86, 88, 192; V., 349
Simon, the voice of, II., 16, 86; V., 329, 354
Simon, the spokesman of his brethren, II., 16; V., 329
Simon, the Midianites afraid of, II., 16
Simon and Manasseh, II., 86–87
Simon grew fat in Egypt, II., 95; V., 350
Simon wanted to destroy the palaces of Egypt, II., 106, 108
Simon, the descendants of, were poor, II., 142
Simon wanted to kill the sons of Bilhah and Zilpah, II., 178
Simon, admonition of, against envy, II., 191–194
Simon confessed his sin, II., 191
Simon, right hand of, withered for seven days, II., 192
Simon, sons of, maltreated the sons of Levi, II., 193
Simon, the death of, II., 193; V., 391
Simon, the favorite brother of Levi, V., 348, 349
Simon, one of the weak sons of Jacob, V., 359
Simon, the genealogical table of, V., 379
Simon, the blessing bestowed upon, II., 193; III., 457; VI., 155
Simon and Levi destroyed Shechem, I., 397, 399, 400, 404; II., 16, 38, 84, 104, 175, 195; III., 59, 170, 199, 237, 457
Simon and Levi destroyed the Amorites, II., 93
Simon and Levi, inimical to Joseph, II., 86, 142
Simon and Levi, the blessing bestowed upon, II., 142
Simon and Levi, censured by Jacob, II., 142
Simon and Levi, angels of, III., 59
Simon and Levi, the similarity between, VI., 156
Simon, tribe of, remnant of, scattered among Levi and Judah, II., 193
Simon, tribe of, the gifts of, the symbolical meaning of, III., 199
Simon, tribe of, Shelumiel the prince of, III., 200, 220; VI., 137–8
Simon, tribe of, defeated the Amalekites, III., 223
Simon, tribe of, belonged to the second group of the 12 tribes, III., 223
Simon, tribe of, the sins of, II., 142; III., 170, 223, 232, 404, 457; IV., 21; VI., 68, 155, 181
Simon, tribe of, stone and flag of, III., 170, 233, 237; IV., 24
Simon, tribe of, partly destroyed by a plague, III., 333, 387–388, 390; VI., 114, 139
Simon, tribe of, not addicted to idolatry in Egypt, V., 379
Simon, tribe of, part of the first division at the Red Sea, VI., 4
Simon, tribe of, not given the priesthood, VI., 68

Simon, tribe of, kept family records, VI., 83
Simon, tribe of, married only with those of pure Jewish blood, VI., 83
Simon, tribe of, the mixed multitude married women of the, VI., 137
Simon, tribe of, furnished Israel with no king, VI., 155
Simon, tribe of, contrasted with the tribe of Levi, VI., 155
Simon, territory of, next to Judah's, III., 457
Simon and Levi, tribes of, the scribes belonged to, II., 142–3; V., 367
Simon, the high priest, the description of, VI., 290
Simon, the priest, hid the holy vessels, VI., 411.
Simon Magus, VI., 144.
Simon ben Yohai, details concerning, IV., 180, 204, 223, 229; VI., 326, 337.
Simon ben Lakish, V., 17.
Sin, one of the seven princes, V., 164
Sin, one of the names of Sinai, III., 80
Sin, see also Wickedness
Sin of Abraham, details concerning, I., 176, 231, 305; V., 220, 228
Sin of Achan caused the defeat at Ai, IV., 8
Sin of Bildad and Zophar, II., 240
Sin, Enoch's ancestors punished for their, V., 160
Sin of Er, not specified in the Bible, II., 333
Sin, confession of, by Gad, II., 217
Sin of Jacob's sons, III., 148; V., 329, 354, 377
Sin of Job's sons, V., 385
Sin of Jonathan, IV., 66; VI., 238
Sin of Joseph in embalming Jacob's corpse, II., 150
Sin of the descendants of Levi, II., 197
Sin of Lot, I., 228
Sin of Lot's wife in connection with salt, V., 241
Sin, Noah acknowledged his, I., 165
Sin of Reuben, I., 416; II., 24, 141; III., 199, 455; VI., 155
Sin of Saul against Nob, IV., 268
Sin of the tribe of Simon, II., 191; III., 457; VI., 155
Sin, the atonement or, I., 4; II., 347; III., 426; IV., 264; V., 148, 282, 357
Sin will be abolished in the world to come, I., 4; V., 311
Sin, the cause of death, I., 40, 50; II., 225; III., 305, 427; V., 102, 129; VI., 148, 149, 335
Sin, moral consequences of, I., 50; III., 143; VI., 44, 61
Sin, abstention from, rewarded, I., 50, 149
Sin of the earth, I., 79
Sin, the punishments for, I., 93; III., 403; IV., 31, 318
Sin, no person free from, I., 102; V., 304; VI., 73
Sin, the causes which lead man to, I., 148, 186; V., 108, 109, 154, 180, 190, 243; VI., 320
Sin, the amount of time during which man can do no, I., 326
Sin, consequences of, feared by the pious, I., 60, 380; III., 345; V., 304
Sin of man caused the Shekinah to leave the earth, II., 260
Sin, the dead cannot commit, II., 320
Sin, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Sin of the individual, compared with that of the community, III., 425–426
Sin cannot efface the merit acquired by the study of the Torah, IV., 257
Sin, jealousy led the serpent to, V., 124
Sin, hereditary, V., 129
Sin, measure of, Zoar was destroyed when it was full, V., 242
Sin of mendacity, as great as that of idolatry, V., 283
Sin, every man shall be punished for his own, VI., 48
Sin, see also Sins
Sin-offering, brought by Aaron at his installation, III., 182, 191
Sin-offering, offered by the Levites at their consecration, III., 211
Sin-offering, prepared by Moses during the week of consecration, III., 180
Sin-offering, the purpose of, III., 180–181, 211–212
Sin-offering, offered by Reuben, III., 199

Sin-offering of the Day of Atonement, **II.**, 27
Sin-offering, brought by each of the princes of the tribes, symbolical meaning of, **III.**, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 203, 204, 205, 207
Sin-offering, brought by Job in behalf of his friends, **II.**, 240
Sin-offerings, only permitted to be offered in case of sin, **III.**, 195–196
Sin-offering, birds used as, **IV.**, 400.
Sinai, see also, Revelation on Sinai
Sinai, Mt., the location of, **I.**, 172; **III.**, 84, 454; **VI.**, 32
Sinai, Mt., various names for, **II.**, 302; **III.**, 80; **V.**, 415
Sinai Mt., the revelation on, the details concerning, **I.**, 325; **II.**, 316, 327, 331; **III.**, 6, 84, 88, 90, 93–94, 98, 106, 126, 166, 186, 189, 240, 242, 316, 432, 455, 475; **VI.**, 37, 38, 43, 44, 101, 151
Sinai, Mt., the Halakah revealed to Moses on, **II.**, 326
Sinai, Mt., the dietary laws given on, **V.**, 190
Sinai, Mt., Israelites were sinful on their arrival at, **III.**, 79
Sinai, Mt., modesty of, **III.**, 83, 84; **VI.**, 31
Sinai, Mt., idols not worshiped on, **III.**, 84
Sinai, Mt., lifted up by God over Israel's heads, **III.**, 92
Sinai, Mt., Nadab and Abihu basked in the divine vision at, **III.**, 188; **VI.**, 75
Sinai, Mt., Israel harmed by the evil eye on, **III.**, 186
Sinai, Mt., Moses appealed to, to pray for him, **III.**, 432
Sinai, Mt., Sammael sought Moses on, **III.**, 477–478
Sinai, Mt., preferred to Mt. Carmel as the scene of the revelation, **IV.**, 197
Sinai, Mt., the primordial light shone upon Moses when he ascended, **V.**, 397
Sinai, Mt., in the world to come, **III.**, 84; **VI.**, 31
Sinai, Mt., Bezalel and Oholiab shown the heavenly tabernacle on, **VI.**, 63
Sinai, Mt., Suriel met Moses on, **VI.**, 162.
Sinar, worn by women, **IV.**, 356; **VI.**, 444.
Sincerity, indispensable before the arrival of the Kingdom of God, **VI.**, 64.
Sinew of Jacob's hip, injured by the angel, **I.**, 389
Sinew of the hip, prohibited, **I.**, 389
Sinew of the hip, Joseph observed the law concerning the, **II.**, 94
Sinews of the ram of Isaac, the use of, **I.**, 283.
Sinful thoughts of Job's sons, **II.**, 231; **V.**, 385
Sinful thoughts, atoned for by burnt offerings, **V.**, 385
Sinful nature of man, details concerning, **I.**, 3, 55, 105, 137, 148–149; **V.**, 390.
Singer, celestial, **I.**, 29
Singers, Naboth one of the great, **IV.**, 187.
Singing of the angels, **I.**, 132, 133, 134; **V.**, 159
Singing women, Dinah went out to see the, **I.**, 395
Singing, Zuleika urged Joseph to do some, **II.**, 47.
Sinim, Land of, the dwelling place of the sons of Rechab, **VI.**, 409.
Sinites, Palestine provisionally granted to, **I.**, 173.
Sinlessness, absolute, the possibility of, **V.**, 160.
Sins of Terah, **I.**, 206
Sins, celestial bodies refuse to illumine the world because of its, **I.**, 25; **V.**, 37
Sins of Adam and Eve, the details concerning, **I.**, 40, 67, 74, 76, 77, 82, 88, 89, 90, 94, 96, 97, 101, 102, 290; **II.**, 49, 225; **III.**, 427; **V.**, 85, 86, 90, 98, 99, 101, 105, 112, 113, 118, 119, 121–122, 130, 148, 332; **VI.**, 148
Sins of Amon, **IV.**, 281; **VI.**, 376
Sins of Cain, **V.**, 141, 144
Sins of David, the details concerning, **IV.**, 103, 107; **VI.**, 148, 260, 263, 264, 267
Sins of Eli's sons, **VI.**, 222
Sins of Esau, **I.**, 318, 329; **V.**, 282
Sins of the Israelites, the details concerning, **I.**, 150, 284, 285, 325, 326, 352; **II.**, 353; **III.**, 93, 116, 138, 144,

245, 377, 425, 434; IV., 260; V., 38, 171, 252, 280; VI., 21, 85, 187, 264, 341, 420, 441
Sins of Jacob, I., 353; V., 314, 316, 346
Sins of Jehoiakim, IV., 284
Sins, Jonah prays to be pardoned for his, IV., 252; VI., 351
Sins of Judah, II., 199; III., 455; V., 336
Sins of Moses, III., 425; VI., 148
Sins of Nadab and Abihu, III., 187–189
Sins of Solomon, IV., 129, 170; VI., 282
Sins, confession of, the efficacy of, I., 77, 90, 101; II., 143; IV., 36; V., 353; VI., 186
Sins of the giants, I., 151
Sins of the Cainites, I., 151; V., 173
Sins caused the Deluge, I., 152, 153; V., 113, 165, 171, 173, 238
Sins of man, except unchastity, pardoned by God, I., 153, 253
Sins of the Sodomites, I., 256; V., 114, 174, 238, 242
Sins of the Ammonites and Moabites, I., 257
Sins of the wicked, the crown of the Angel of Death made of, I., 306
Sins, the bridegroom pardoned on his wedding day for his, I., 345
Sins of the angels, I., 350–351; V., 290
Sins, cardinal, I., 411; V., 292; VI., 388
Sins of the chief butler and baker of Pharaoh, II., 60
Sins, the names of persons free from, II., 205, 259; IV., 318; V., 129, 244; VI., 53, 180, 245
Sins of man caused God to descend to earth, III., 125
Sins, punished with leprosy, III., 213
Sins of the first born, the Levites atoned for, III., 226, 227
Sins of man, the sun and moon do not wish to look upon, III., 298
Sins keep back the rain, IV., 109; VI., 269
Sins of mankind, Satan feeds upon, IV., 231
Sins of the parents, the cause of the death of children, IV., 235; VI., 48, 341
Sins of the generation of the Tower of Babel, V., 113, 203
Sins of the fallen angels, V., 169
Sins, 30 nations perished after the flood because of, V., 203
Sins of the king, the subjects suffer for, V., 245
Sins, suffering due to, V., 346
Sins, the pardon of, on three special occasions, VI., 231
Sins of the priests of Nob, VI., 240
Sins caused the destruction of the Temple, VI., 371, 388, 389
Sins, committed by Nebuchadnezzar, VI., 424.
Sippara is Babylon, V., 203
Sippara, books of wisdom at, V., 203.
Sirens, details concerning, V., 53, 54, 152.
Sisera, the general of Jabin, details concerning, II., 145; IV., 32, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 407, 422; VI., 195, 196, 197, 228
Sisera and Jael, IV., 37; VI., 198
Sisera, mother of, IV., 38, 39; V., 144; VI., 198
Sisera, death of, VI., 198, 364
Sisera, the descendants of, VI., 195.
Sister, on the use of the word, V., 288
Sisters, two, the Torah prohibited the marriage of, V., 295
Sisters, twin, born with each of Adam's sons, I., 108; V., 138
Sisters, twin, see also Twin-sister.
Sithri, one of the 70 elders, III., 250.
Siwan, waters of the Deluge began to abate on, I., 163
Siwan, Zerah defeated in, IV., 400
Siwan, festival of Azarta celebrated in, IV., 404
Siwan, Noah offered sacrifices in, V., 187
Siwan, new moon of, covenant of the pieces took place on, V., 231
Siwan, Gemini are in the Zodiac in the month of, VI., 33
Siwan, first of, Enoch reached heaven on, V., 161
Siwan, sixth of, the birthday of Enoch, I., 137; V., 161
Siwan, sixth of, Enoch taken to heaven, on, I., 137; V., 161
Siwan, sixth of, the date of the revelation, III., 47; V., 131, 161, 398; VI., 32
Siwan, sixth of, Moses put in the river on the, V., 398

Siwan, seventh of, the revelation on Sinai took place on, **VI.**, 32
Siwan, seventh of, Moses ascended heaven, **VI.**, 56
Siwan, fifteenth of, Torah revealed on, **VI.**, 33
Siwan, fifteenth of, Isaac born on, **V.**, 245
Siwan, twenty-third of, Mordecai recalled Haman's edict on, **II.**, 150
Siwan, 27th day of, the spies left for Palestine on, **III.**, 267.
Six hours, Moses ignorant of the disappearance of Miriam's well for, **III.**, 317
Six days after Adam's death, his rib restored to him, **I.**, 101
Six full days, mourning lasts, **I.**, 102; **V.**, 127
Six days, some people remained with Enoch the last, **I.**, 129–130
Six days of Creation, the things created on the, **III.**, 151
Six years, Joash abode in the Holy of Holies for, **IV.**, 258
Six months, Esau dwelt in Seir for, **I.**, 340
Six months, the duration of Israel's extreme suffering in Egypt, **II.**, 337
Six months, Moses entered Pharaoh's palace at the age of, **III.**, 469
Six months, the Amalekite capital besieged for, **IV.**, 98
Six months, the feast of Ahasuerus lasted, **IV.**, 367
Six months, David afflicted with leprosy for, **IV.**, 104
Six months, Moses left Egypt for, after his first visit to Pharaoh, **V.**, 427
Six months, David was in flight from Absalom for, **VI.**, 266
Six months and two days, Jochebed gave birth to Moses after, **II.**, 264; **V.**, 397
Six and a half months before the Exodus, the slavery of the Israelites ceased, **V.**, 437
Six wings of the angels, **I.**, 63, 132, 133, 134; **II.**, 309; **V.**, 25, 52, 84, 110, 159; **VI.**, 359
Six persons, given a name by God before their birth, **I.**, 239; **V.**, 232
Six names of Mt. Sinai, **II.**, 302; **III.**, 80; **V.**, 415
Six Matriarchs, see also Matriarchs, the six
Six Matriarchs, names of, engraved on the rod of Moses, **III.**, 19
Six Noachian laws, **I.**, 70–71
Six gifts, received by Israel from God, **III.**, 47, 65; **V.**, 114; **VI.**, 27
Six grains of silver, the weight of a half of a shekel, **III.**, 148
Six handbreadths, **III.**, 119
Six measures of barley, **VI.**, 193
Six steps, **IV.**, 157
Six laws, prescribed exclusively for the king, **III.**, 193
Six treasure chambers, **IV.**, 367
Six wagons of the Tabernacle, **III.**, 193
Six orders of the Mishna, **III.**, 193
Six elders, chosen from each tribe, **III.**, 250
Six benedictions, bestowed by Jacob, **III.**, 453–454; **VI.**, 153
Six verses of Psalm 20, inscribed on Joab's foot, **IV.**, 101
Six wives of David, **IV.**, 116
Six heavens and earths, **III.**, 193; **V.**, 12
Six gates of heaven, **I.**, 132
Six classes of angels, **V.**, 23
Six angels of death, **V.**, 57; **VI.**, 160
Six things, God repented of, **V.**, 176
Six kingdoms, **V.**, 223
Six children, born at one time, **V.**, 173, 391; **VI.**, 275
Six sons, **I.**, 291, 298, 367; **V.**, 265, 144
Six cases could not be decided by Moses, **VI.**, 141
Six distinctions of Moses, **VI.**, 164
Six pious men, **VI.**, 193
Six kinds of fire, **VI.**, 320
Six troubles, **I.**, 343; **VI.**, 414
Six reforms of Hezekiah, **VI.**, 368–369
Six miracles, **IV.**, 330
Six, used as a round number, **I.**, 122, 132, 173, 247, 398, 419; **III.**, 119; **IV.**, 157, 330, 367; **VI.**, 193, 414.
Six hundred chariots of Pharaoh, **III.**, 12; **VI.**, 8
Six hundred Benjaminites, the survival of, **IV.**, 53
Six hundred shekels, **IV.**, 92

Six hundred, used as a round number, **I.**, 229, 420; **II.**, 157, 176, 177; **V.**, 392.
Six hundred and thirteen laws of the Torah, **I.**, 379; **III.**, 81, 441, 469; **VI.**, 31, 39, 50.
Six hundred and twenty letters in the Decalogue, **VI.**, 60.
Six hundred and forty-five men of Shechem, **I.**, 398.
Six hundred and sixty-five sinners of the tribe of Asher, **IV.**, 21.
Six hundred thousand Israelites left Egypt, **II.**, 269, 375; **III.**, 313, 402; **V.**, 402, 357; **VI.**, 97
Six hundred thousand, as a round number, **I.**, 19, 21, 179, 371, 376; **II.**, 155, 245, 324, 325, 336; **III.**, 66, 110, 209, 402; **IV.**, 407; **V.**, 238, 300, 357, 371, 391, 433, 434; **VI.**, 245, 343, 407, 466
Six hundred thousand less three thousand, the number of Israel after the worship of the Golden Calf, **III.**, 145.
Six hundred and three thousand angels, **III.**, 94.
Six hundred and fifty million and 300,000 parasangs, Enoch noticed by the angels at a distance of, **I.**, 138.
Six thousand youths and maidens, sent to Solomon, **IV.**, 144.
Six thousand three hundred years, needed to traverse the seven divisions of Hell, **I.**, 15.
Six thousand ninety-three years after creation, the Sabbath of the Lord will take place, **V.**, 128.
Six thousand one hundred and ten persons, confined in prison in the time of Kenaz, **IV.**, 21; **VI.**, 181.
Sixteen, as a round number, **I.**, 173; **II.**, 82; **III.**, 228; **IV.**, 239; **VI.**, 23, 343, 474.
Sixteenth day of Nisan, the cities of sin destroyed on, **I.**, 256.
Sixth hour of the sixth day, Adam stood upright on, **I.**, 82
Sixth hour of the day, the Gentiles fight until the, **III.**, 60
Sixth hour, Israel worshiped the Golden Calf in the, **III.**, 147
Sixth day of Siwan, see Siwan, sixth day of
Sixth from Abraham, Moses was the, **V.**, 410
Sixty, as a round number, Angels, **I.**, 20, 303; animals, **III.**, 209; blows of fire, **III.**, 435; **IV.**, 309; **VI.**, 150, 397; breaths, **IV.**, 101; **VI.**, 262; children, **IV.**, 47; **V.**, 390; **VI.**, 190; cities, **I.**, 29; **III.**, 344; cubits, **III.**, 209, 268; **VI.**, 120, 207, 474; days, **I.**, 163; **V.**, 161; ells, **II.**, 267; **IV.**, 47; gates of wisdom, **VI.**, 284; groups of pious men, **V.**, 30; kingdoms, **VI.**, 77, 377; miles, **III.**, 345; **IV.**, 65, 162; **VI.**, 133, 175; nations, **V.**, 194; seah, **VI.**, 54; selaim, **I.**, 409; years, **III.**, 281; **IV.**, 180, 246; **VI.**, 305.
Sixty-one meals, the cakes taken out of Egypt by the Israelites furnished, **VI.**, 16.
Sixty-two kings of Palestine, **IV.**, 36.
Sixty-three years, the age of Levi at the birth of Jochebed, **II.**, 197
Sixty-three years, the age of Jacob when he was blessed, **I.**, 333.
Sixty-six books of Enoch, **V.**, 162
Sixty-six years, the miraculous preservation of the figs for, **IV.**, 319
Sixty-six years, Ebed-melech slept for, **IV.**, 319.
Sixty-seven years, the age of Moses when he left Ethiopia, **II.**, 289.
Sixty-nine persons, the household of Jacob, **II.**, 122.
Sixty thousand, as a round number, **II.**, 138, 331; **IV.**, 13, 267, 333, 398.
Sixty-five thousand infants of the Philistines died of the plague, **VI.**, 224
Sixty-five thousand times more radiant than the sun, is the splendor of the Shekinah, **I.**, 123.
Skeletons of the giants, found in the caves, **V.**, 172.
Skin, created from the green dust, **I.**, 55
Skin, serpent suffers pain in sloughing his, **I.**, 77
Skin of the ram of Isaac, used by Elijah for his girdle, **I.**, 283
Skin of the boar, **I.**, 418

Skin of beasts, sold by the Ishmaelites, II., 19
Skin of the child comes from the mother, III., 100
Skin, Ineffable Name hid by Jesus under his, V., 16
Skin, the clothes of Adam and Eve made of, I., 80, 82, 177; V., 199
Skin, horny, of Adam and Eve, V., 96, 102, 103
Skin, horny, and the origin of fire, V., 113
Skin of sheep, Joseph's bones wrapt up in, V., 376
Skin of the Leviathan, see Leviathan, skin of the
Skins of animals, thrown before snakes, III., 37
Skins of animals, used in the Tabernacle, III., 152; V., 283
Skins of badgers, Israel shod with, III., 152.
Skull of Jehoiakim, discovered by one of the Rabbis, IV., 285
Skull of Araunah, found on the Temple site, IV., 354
Skulls of slain enemies, drinking cups made of, VI., 418.
Slain, the prematurely, stay in the outer Sheol, III., 101.
Slander, see also Blasphemy
Slander, the gravity of the sin of, I., 292; III., 261, 262; VI., 91, 98, 311, 364
Slander, victims of, II., 145–146, 180; III., 256; VI., 90
Slander brings about hatred, II., 217
Slander, Israel's addiction to, II., 283, 300; V., 406–407; VI., 311
Slander, the punishment for, II., 311; III., 147, 214, 259, 261; VI., 11, 91, 242, 311
Slander of the serpent, II., 321, 322; III., 335; V., 95; VI., 115
Slander of God, III., 147
Slander, atonement for, III., 169
Slander, uttered against Palestine, III., 271–272, 421; VI., 171
Slander, Jacob prayed to God to guard him against committing, V., 293
Slander of the dead, the duty of craving pardon for, VI., 149.
Slanderers, II., 63, 96, 216; III., 214; IV., 263; VI., 68, 242, 244.
Slaughter of animals, see also Animals, slaughter of
Slaughter of animals, see also Ritual slaughter, and Shehitah.
Slaughtering of animals according to ritual law, III., 382
Slaughtering knife, used by Saul, conformed to the ritual law, IV.. 67
Slaughtering of the animal and its young in one day, not permitted, IV., 310.
Slave of Judah ha-Nasi, see Judah ha-Nasi, slave of
Slave, Og promised to serve Noah as a, I., 160
Slave, Joseph considered as a, in Egypt, II., 168
Slave cannot be corrected by words, II., 324, 325
Slave woman of the Israelites, captured by the Amalekites, III., 333
Slave, Elijah sold himself as a, IV., 205
Slave, Haman sold himself to Mordecai as a, IV., 398; VI., 464
Slave of Potiphar proved Joseph's innocence, V., 362
Slave, Jeremiah saved by a, VI., 385
Slave, see also Slaves.
Slavery, the introduction of, I., 167, 186
Slavery, the rope around the loins of Hagar the sign of her, I., 264
Slavery of Joseph, the cause of, II., 15; V., 329
Slavery of Canaan, the cause of, II., 15; V., 196.
Slaves, the owners of, I., 203, 223, 237, 238, 239, 258, 259, 319, 396, 400; II., 18, 25, 75, 90, 324; III., 344; V., 231, 232, 235, 244, 260, 283, 295, 314, 421
Slaves, the fifty lads spared in Seir were made, II., 156
Slaves, the children of Ham were, II., 288
Slaves, Egptian first born of, slain during the tenth plague, II., 367
Slaves, female, corn was ground by, II., 367
Slaves beheld the glory of God during the passage through the Red Sea, III., 34

Slaves never escaped from Egypt before the Exodus, **III.**, 66; **VI.**, 1, 27
Slaves, present at the revelation, saw more of the glory of God than Isaiah and Ezekiel, **III.**, 106; **VI.**, 38, 44
Slaves, not included in the 600,000 Israelites, **III.**, 131
Slaves of man, the sun and the moon regarded as, **V.**, 68
Slaves, Israel compared to, **VI.**, 420
Slaves, duties and rights of the master over his **I.**, 338; **IV.**, 11, 213–214; **V.**, 196, 232
Slaves, thieves may be sold as, **II.**, 103
Slaves, the ceremony observed by, in taking an oath, **II.**, 130; **V.**, 363
Slaves disown their parents, **III.**, 100
Slaves, the fine paid for killing, **III.**, 147
Slaves, Hebrew, release of, in the seventh year, **V.**, 426
Slaves, failure to release, the cause of the destruction of the Temple, **VI.**, 388
Slaves, law concerning the freedom of, **III.**, 77, 420–421; **VI.**, 119
Slaves, the law concerning the transfer of, **VI.**, 420
Slaves, Egyptian law concerning, **II.**, 68, 80; **V.**, 344
Slaves, character of, **I.**, 241; **V.**, 192, 262.
Sleep, purpose of, **I.**, 64–65, 67
Sleep, objects conducive to, **I.**, 100; **III.**, 171
Sleep, God does not indulge in, **I.**, 187; **V.**, 80
Sleep of Nimrod, disturbed by a dream, **I.**, 204
Sleep, Abimelech on his throne fell into a, **I.**, 258
Sleep, man spends one half of his life in, **I.**, 326
Sleep, Jacob without, for twenty years, **I.**, 350
Sleep, the prayer before going to, **II.**, 366
Sleep of the morning, the pleasantness of, **II.**, 92
Sleep of David, the amount of, **IV.**, 101; **VI.**, 262
Sleep, Solomon terrified by evil spirits in his, **IV.**, 172; **VI.**, 301
Sleep, wandering of the soul during, **V.**, 74
Sleep, soul doesn't indulge in, **V.**, 80
Sleep is the likeness of death, **V.**, 80
Sleep, a sign of mortality, **V.**, 86
Sleep, Naamah appears to men in, **V.**, 143
Sleep, love of, enjoined by Canaan, **V.**, 192
Sleep, the angels intended to attack Jacob in his, **V.**, 291
Sleep, spirits unite with men in their, **V.**, 148.
Sleepers, the legend about, **IV.**, 319; **VI.**, 409.
Sleeping swine, Noah stole hair from, **V.**, 54.
Slings, use of, in early times, **II.**, 77; **IV.**, 99.
Smaragd, the stone of the tribe of Simon, **III.**, 170.
Smaragd, see also Emerald.
Smith, the tale of Peter and the, **V.**, 267
Smith, employed by Haman, **VI.**, 475
Smith-craft, angel taught Adam, **V.**, 83.
Smoke, reserves of, **I.**, 12, 69, 99
Smoke, pillar of, in the terrestial Paradise, **I.**, 69
Smoke, Abraham beheld the, rising from Sodom, **I.**, 256
Smoke of the ruins of Sodom, seen by Abimelech, **I.**, 259–260
Smoke of the idolatrous sacrifices of Esau's wives injured Isaac, **I.**, 328
Smoke, the proverb about the, **II.**, 113
Smoke in the world to come, **III.**, 152
Smoke of the thorns of the desert, **III.**, 158
Smoke, the rising of, a sign of the acceptance of the sacrifice, **V.**, 137
Smoke almost suffocated Cain, **V.**, 137
Smoke of the altar, a token of God's grace, **VI.**, 73, 74, 210.
Smoking furnace, beheld by Abraham in sleep, **I.**, 236; **V.**, 229, 230.
Snail, a remedy for boils, **I.**, 42
Snail produces the Tyrian purple, **II.**, 91
Snail, purple, possessed by Zebulun, **III.**, 198
Snail, the shell of, **III.**, 237.

Sneezing, before Jacob's time men died after, V., 364
Sneezing, the blessing bestowed upon a person after, V., 364.
Snow, heavens and earth created from, I., 8; V., 7, 8, 17, 70
Snow, store-houses of, the location of, I., 8, 9, 12, 131; III., 162, 232; V., 7
Snow, on the spot where Enoch had risen, I., 130
Snow, the creation of, I., 140
Snow, angels created out of, I., 130, 136; II., 308; V., 22, 70; VI., 66
Snow, not extinguished by fire in heaven, II., 308
Snow, wicked in Hell punished with, II., 313; V., 418
Snow-storm, the death of the two brothers in a, IV., 137
Snow, a primeval element, V., 22.
Snuff dishes of gold over Solomon's throne, IV., 157.
Socrates, pupil of Ahithophel, IV., 97; V., 197.
Sodi, one of the 70 elders, III., 250, 264.
Sodom, the cruelty of, I., 174, 248, 249, 253, 254; V., 173, 237, 238
Sodom, Paltit married in, I., 249
Sodom, Lot's experiences in, I., 229, 254, 255; V., 238, 241
Sodom, king of, miraculously rescued in the war, I., 230, 232
Sodom, the judges of, I., 246, 254; V., 241
Sodom, the soil of, I., 248
Sodom, the destruction of, the details concerning, I., 241, 245, 253, 255, 256, 260, 269, 350; II., 338; III., 279, 280; V., 71, 114, 237, 240, 241, 290
Sodom, Eliezer's experiences in, I., 247
Sodom, Abraham's relations with the inhabitants of, I., 254; V., 224
Sodom did not recognize the angels, II., 219
Sodom, the sin of, caused the Shekinah to mount to the seventh heaven, II.. 260
Sodom drew water out of the Well of Lewdness, III., 382; VI., 135
Sodom, tried by the heavenly court, V., 238, 239
Sodom, a cheerful and kind people, V., 238
Sodom, fruit of, V., 242
Sodom, well of, V., 242
Sodom, salt of, V., 242
Sodom, sea of, V., 242
Sodom and Gomorrah, see also Cities of sin.
Sodomy, all strangers in Sodom subjected to, I., 254
Sodomy, committed by Balaam, III., 365; VI., 128
Sodomy, committed by the Benjaminites, IV., 51
Sodomy, committed by the Arameans, IV., 259
Sodomy, practiced by the generation of the flood, V., 178
Sodomy, committed by Ham, V., 191
Sodomy, the penalty for, VI., 261
Sodomy, sin of, VI., 355
Sodomy, threat of the Ephraimites to commit, VI., 401
Sodomy, one of the causes of Israel's exile, VI., 420
Sodomy, four kings committed, VI., 423
Soil, fertility of, see Fertility of the soil
Soil, fruits of, see Fruits of the soil
Soil, different kinds of, III., 267.
Solar year, see also Year, solar
Solar year, the inmates of the ark spent therein a, I., 163.
Soldiers of Job's friends, II., 239.
Solomon comforts the Messiah, I., 23
Solomon used the shamir, I., 34
Solomon, accorded the privilege of asking what he would, I., 234; IV., 130
Solomon, names of, I., 239; IV., 125; V., 232, 253; VI., 183, 277
Solomon, wealth of, I., 243; IV., 129, 130, 157, 165; VI., 281
Solomon, the ancestors of, I., 314, 170; III., 154, 196; VI., 188
Solomon and the dedication of the Temple, III., 32, 159; IV., 156; V., 135; VI., 12
Solomon, the peace offering brought by the prince of Judah symbolical of, III., 196
Solomon and the Queen of Sheba, III., 411; IV., 143–144, 145–149; VI., 291

Solomon, officers of, IV., 51, 160, 162, 172, 175; VI., 276, 298, 302–303
Solomon removed Moses' grandson from office, IV., 51
Solomon, sacrifices offered by, IV., 113; VI., 271
Solomon and David, IV., 119, 155; VI., 283, 285, 295
Solomon rode on a she-mule, IV., 125
Solomon, rule of, details concerning, IV., 125; VI., 277, 280, 301
Solomon, the teacher of, IV., 128; VI., 279–280
Solomon, rebuked by Bath-sheba, IV., 129
Solomon, sins of, IV., 129, 155, 165, 166, 170; VI., 282, 294
Solomon, wives of, IV., 128, 162, 170, 171, 179, 300; V., 243; VI., 282, 288, 289, 294, 297, 300, 389
Solomon, censured for marrying many wives, IV., 165, 170; VI., 281–282, 294, 299
Solomon slept until the fourth hour of the morning, IV., 129
Solomon, wisdom of, IV., 130, 131, 174; VI., 250, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285
Solomon, 49 gates of wisdom open to, IV., 130; VI., 284
Solomon, decision of, in the case of the two women, IV., 130–131; V., 335; VI., 284
Solomon, the detection of the thief by, IV., 131–133; VI., 286
Solomon, judgment of, serpents submitted to, IV., 134–135
Solomon understood the language of animals, IV., 138–139, 142; VI., 288, 289
Solomon, the trick played by Pharaoh on, IV., 141
Solomon and Hiram, IV., 141–142; VI., 288, 303, 425
Solomon, a cosmocrator, III., 196, 355; IV., 125, 162; V., 199, 200; VI., 76, 301
Solomon, dominion of, over the whole creation, IV., 142, 144; VI., 289
Solomon, dominion of, over the animals, V., 120, 188
Solomon, house of glass of, IV., 145; VI., 289
Solomon, magic ring of, IV., 150, 153, 169, 171, 172; VI., 292
Solomon, the heavenly mysteries revealed to, IV., 150
Solomon, bereft of the divine spirit, IV., 153, 154
Solomon, the paramour of, IV., 153
Solomon, opprobriously called the son of Bath-sheba, IV., 155
Solomon, palace of, IV., 155
Solomon, duties of, as king and judge, IV., 159; VI., 297
Solomon, throne of, IV., 157–159; V., 23; VI., 188, 280, 296, 297, 369
Solomon, throne of, the fate of, after Solomon's death, IV., 159–160, 182, 184; VI., 297, 433, 453–454
Solomon, throne of, the punishment of the pagan kings who tried to ascend the, IV., 160, 283, 368; VI., 297, 415
Solomon flies in mid-air, IV., 162; VI., 296
Solomon, tapestry of, IV., 162
Solomon, household of, the daily food requirements of, IV., 162
Solomon, encounter of, with the ants, IV., 163
Solomon, encounter of, with the palace of the eagles, IV., 163–164
Solomon knew how to pronounce the name of God, IV., 165
Solomon and Asmodeus, IV., 167; VI., 302
Solomon as a beggar, IV., 169–170–1; V., 390; VI., 300, 301
Solomon, terrified in his sleep by evil spirits, IV., 172; VI., 301
Solomon, a chess-player, IV., 172–173
Solomon, daughter of, the story about the, IV., 175–176
Solomon, versed in astrology, IV., 175, 176
Solomon, taxes collected by, IV., 179
Solomon, sleep of, the delay on the Temple service caused by, IV., 179; VI., 304
Solomon, the clash between Jeroboam and, IV., 179
Solomon, son-in-law of Shishak, IV., 182; VI., 378
Solomon sat in the Temple, IV., 303; VI., 306

Solomon, the gifts intended for the Temple by, IV., 321
Solomon, one of the seven saints, V., 12
Solomon and the wild cock, V., 47
Solomon, the titles bestowed upon, V., 208; VI., 147, 245, 282
Solomon and the Messiah, V., 243, 265; VI., 295
Solomon, nations subject to Israel in the time of, V., 257
Solomon, the inhabitants of Sheba, came to pay homage to, V., 265
Solomon, the premature death of, V., 373
Solomon, God's justice revealed to, VI., 57
Solomon recited God's praise before addressing a request to Him, VI., 153
Solomon, death and burial of, VI., 163
Solomon praised the twenty-two pious women, VI., 190
Solomon reduced Abiathar to poverty, VI., 242
Solomon, the lifetime of, VI., 247
Solomon, the coins stamped by, VI., 263
Solomon, no proselytes admitted in the time of, VI., 270
Solomon, one of the members of his board of intercalation, VI., 271
Solomon removed Abiathar from the high priesthood, VI., 279
Solomon executed Shimei and Adonijah, VI., 277, 278, 279
Solomon, blamed for the images of lions and oxen, VI., 280
Solomon drank no wine while the Temple was being built, VI., 281
Solomon, the new ordinances of, VI., 282
Solomon fasted forty days, VI., 282
Solomon, court of, procedure in, VI., 284
Solomon, knowledge of magic of, VI., 287
Solomon, the visits paid to the fallen angels by, VI., 291
Solomon, justice and charity of, VI., 292
Solomon, the plea of the heavenly voice in behalf of, VI., 295
Solomon, the share of, in the world to come, VI., 295
Solomon withdrew the brazen altar from use, VI., 295
Solomon, inscription found by, VI., 298
Solomon, a prophet, VI., 301
Solomon, the prophecy given to, by the eagle, VI., 303
Solomon, Jeroboam a servant of, VI., 304
Solomon, builder of Baalbek, VI., 375
Solomon, hiding place for the holy vessels provided by, VI., 378
Solomon, pool of, dries up on the Sabbath, VI., 407
Solomon, books possessed by, I., 157; VI., 368
Solomon, books of, VI., 282–283, 291, 301, 302, 368, 424
Solomon, the author of Yishtabbah, VI., 449
Solomon, one of the authors of Grace after meals, VI., 450
Solomon composed psalms and prayers, III., 32, 355, 462; IV., 132, 156; VI., 12, 157, 306.
Solomon, Rabbi, the story of Baruch's tomb and, IV., 324.
Solstice, summer, Behemoth frightens the animals at the, I., 4
Solstice, winter, Leviathan frightens the big fish in the, I., 5.
Son does not bear the iniquity of his father, I., 422
Son, duties of the, towards his father, III., 149
Son of the nest, V., 47
Son and the Holy Ghost = the hands of God, V., 63
Son of the covenant, the Jew designated as, V., 268
Sons of God, see Angels
Sons of the East, Book of, Solomon the redactor of, VI., 302.
Song, see also God, praise of
Song of Adam, I., 112
Song, recited by Job's daughters, II., 241
Song of Moses before his death, III., 31
Song of Miriam at the Red Sea, III., 260
Song of Israel at the Red Sea, III., 33, 34, 338; VI., 13, 116
Song, chanted at Miriam's well, III., 53, 338, 339; VI., 116, 117
Song of Joshua, III., 32
Song of Deborah and Barak, II., 145; III., 32
Song of David on his deliverance from his enemies, III., 32

Song, composed by Solomon, **III.**, 32, 355; **VI.**, 12
Song of Songs, details concerning, **IV.**, 277; **VI.**, 277, 301, 387, 481
Song of Jehoshaphat, **III.**, 32
Song of Nebuchadnezzar, **IV.**, 313
Song, chanted by the cows, **IV.**, 63
Song, idols honored with, **IV.**, 338
Song of the waters, **V.**, 18
Song, celestial, master of, **V.**, 24, 25
Song of the angels, **V.**, 26, 36, 37, 93–94, 159–160
Song, the daily, **V.**, 128
Song of the Levites, the atoning power of, **VI.**, 11
Songs of heaven and earth, and all creation, **I.**, 44
Songs, sung by the Israelites in the course of history, **III.**, 31–32
Songs of Satan, **I.**, 95
Songs have a special attraction for the youth, **VI.**, 301
Songs at the erection and destruction of the Temple, **VI.**, 398
Songs, see also God, praise of, and Prayer.
Sonmanites, the paramour of Solomon, **IV.**, 153.
Sophia-Prunicus, the first mother, **V.**, 138.
Sorcerers, destroyed by Saul, **VI.**, 235.
Sorcery, the generation of the Deluge given to, **I.**, 146
Sorcery, Shammua's sin considered as, **III.**, 264
Sorcery, Methuselah feared the power of, **V.**, 168
Sorcery, see also Magic, and Witchcraft.
Sosipater, an African general slain in battle, **II.**, 162.
Soul of man, details concerning, **I.**, 55–9; **V.**, 78
Soul, the origin and creation of the, **I.**, 56, 57, 58, 60, 82, 90, 203; **II.**, 210; **III.**, 100; **V.**, 7, 32, 66, 75, 76; **VI.**, 42
Soul, powers of, doctrine of, **I.**, 56; **V.**, 74
Soul of Adam, creation of, **I.**, 56, 60, 61, 62, 82, 90; **V.**, 79
Soul, the nature of, **I.**, 56, 60; **V.**, 23, 75, 80, 81
Soul rises to heaven every night, **I.**, 56; **V.**, 74
Soul gives account before God against its will, **I.**, 58; **V.**, 77
Soul dies against its will, **I.**, 58
Soul of Abel the accuser of Cain, **I.**, 110; **V.**, 142
Soul, whose sins and virtues are equal, the place of, **I.**, 304
Soul delights in perfumes, **III.**, 163; **VI.**, 66
Soul, the altar of gold symbolical of, **III.**, 163
Soul, compared to light, **III.**, 324
Soul, the effect of water on the, **III.**, 382; **VI.**, 135
Soul, angels identical with, **V.**, 23
Soul, differentiated from spirit, **V.**, 32, 75
Soul, the witness of man's actions, **V.**, 76
Soul, two celestial companions of, **V.**, 76
Soul remains in man as long as he is pure, **V.**, 77
Soul, departure of, from the body, **V.**, 77, 78, 81, 128
Soul enters body at the time of conception, **V.**, 80, 81
Soul, Philo's and the Stoic view of, **V.**, 80
Soul, the seat of, **V.**, 81
Soul, the form of, **V.**, 81
Soul, garments of light used for the, **V.**, 103
Soul that reflects the body, the shadow is the, **V.**, 108
Soul, additional, Jew receives, upon the arrival of the Sabbath, **V.**, 113
Soul, the bathing of, in the stream of fire, **V.**, 125
Soul of Seth entered into Moses and will reappear in the Messiah, **V.**, 149
Soul, angel changed to, **V.**, 328
Soul, contaminated by sin, **VI.**, 44
Soul, a pledge entrusted to man by God, **VI.**, 111
Soul of one pious man weighs as much as the whole world, **VI.**, 40
Soul, immortality of, see Immortality of the soul
Souls, stored in a promptuary, **I.**, 56; **IV.**, 333; **V.**, 75, 82
Souls, painted on guf, a curtain before God's throne, **V.**, 75, 82
Souls, angels appointed over, **I.**, 56; **V.**, 71, 75

Souls, judgment of, I., 69, 304; V., 91, 129, 142
Souls, burning of, III., 187, 252, 303, 335; IV., 76, 269; VI., 89, 115, 407
Souls, union of the masculine and feminine, V., 32
Souls of animals, abode of, V., 75
Souls of the demons, origin of, V., 196
Souls, present at the revelation, VI., 60
Souls, departed, the praying of the, VI., 151
Souls of the pious, offered as sacrifice, I., 9; III., 185
Souls of the pious, the abode of, I., 10; III., 107; VI., 44, 271
Souls of the pious, the reward of, I., 57, 69, 70, 304
Souls of the pious become angels, I., 69, 70; II., 184
Souls of the pious, met by the angel of peace, II., 219, 221
Souls of the pious, Hell cried for, II., 311
Souls of the pious, creation of, V., 7, 75
Souls of the pious, consulted by God, V., 75
Souls of the pious, the weeping of, VI., 398
Souls of the wicked, details concerning, I., 10, 69, 304; II., 219; V., 109
Souls unborn, details concerning, I., 10, 56–8, 135; III., 97; V., 75, 77.
Sousakim, king of Egypt, VI., 304.
South, distance between north and, I., 11
South, heavens and earth meet in, I., 12
South winds, I., 12, 29, 285
South, the place of fire, smoke, and winds, I., 12
South, dews and rains come from the, III., 160, 232
South of Paradise, assigned to Eve, I., 95
South of Mount Lubar, Neelatamauk located at, I., 171
South fell to the lot of Ham, I., 172
South, five tables of the Temple placed to the, III., 160
South, Sinai located in the, III., 454
South, Naphtali's territory in the, III., 461
South, Palestine in the, V., 319
South, qualities of, VI., 65
South, light of the Shekinah in the, VI., 66
South, the blessed region, VI., 82
South side of the Tabernacle, details concerning, III., 150, 161, 236, 250; VI., 232.
Southern side of the camp, the quails settled down upon, VI., 254
Southern part of Palestine, details concerning, III., 267, 272.
Sowing with diverse seeds, forbidden by law, III., 290.
Spain, plenty of brine in, II., 335
Spain, inhabitants of Jerusalem exiled to, VI., 407
Spain, Jews of, refused to return to Palestine, VI., 442.
Span, the measure of the face of each Cherub, III., 158
Span, the size of each leaf of the kikayon, IV., 252.
Sparrow of gold on Solomon's throne, IV., 157, 158.
Spartans, descendants of Abraham, V., 266.
Speaking frogs, I., 119
Speaking, see also Talking.
Spear of Phinehas, the details concerning, III., 386–387; VI., 137
Spears of God are torches, II., 333
Spears, hurled against Israel, caught by the clouds, III., 21
Spears, brought by the angels to God, III., 26
Spears, use of, in early times, I., 59–60, 179, 409, 418, 419; II., 77, 110
Spears of fire, God hurled, upon Pharaoh, III., 26
Spears, God has no need of, III., 279.
Specters, see Demons.
Speech, faculty of, in man makes him resemble angels, I., 50
Speech, power of, of the serpent taken away, I., 77; V., 101
Speech, unity of, lost by the generation of the Tower of Babel, V., 113
Speech of new-born babes, I., 145, 153; V., 167.
Spells, Amaros taught men how to raise, I., 125.
Spelt, not destroyed by hail, II., 357.

Sperm of man, brought before God, **I.**, 56
Sperm, soul forced to enter, **I.**, 57.
Sphere, terrestial, phoenix the guardian of, **I.**, 32
Spheres, music of, see Music of the spheres.
Spice-garden, the story about the, **IV.**, 209
Spices, Adam took, from Paradise, **I.**, 81–82; **V.**, 105
Spices, curative properties of, **I.**, 174
Spices, sweet, burnt in the path of Joseph, **II.**, 74
Spices, given by Joseph to his brothers' children, **II.**, 114
Spices, burnt next to Jacob's bier, **II.**, 149, 153
Spices, used in the Tabernacle, **III.**, 152
Spices for anointing oil will be used by the Messiah, **III.**, 153
Spices, offered on the altar of gold, **III.**, 163
Spices, offered to the people at the hippodrome, **IV.**, 161
Spices, used by Solomon, **IV.**, 162
Spices, used in the Temple came from Paradise, **V.**, 105
Spices, the custom of smelling, at the end of the Sabbath, **VI.**, 66.
Spider, web of, David saved by a, **IV.**, 67
Spider webs, the altar of the Temple covered with, **IV.**, 281.
Spies hide in brothels, **II.**, 83, 84; **V.**, 347
Spies of Pharaoh, Moses concealed by, **II.**, 258
Spies sent by Moses, details concerning, **II.**, 271; **III.**, 224, 262–263, 264, 265, 266, 269, 270, 271–272, 273–274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 283, 291, 307, 331, 342, 350, 393, 421; **V.**, 406; **VI.**, 94, 98, 99, 101, 170, 171, 264
Spies and the three giants, **III.**, 269, 273, 274
Spies traveled by night by the supernatural light of the stars, **VI.**, 94
Spies, protected by Moses' rod against the Canaanites, **VI.**, 170
Spies, selected by Joshua, the details concerning, **II.**, 36; **IV.**, 4–5; **VI.**, 171, 174
Spies of David watched Nathan the prophet, **VI.**, 265.
Spine, the soul fastened to the, **V.**, 81
Spine will form the nucleus for resurrection, **V.**, 81.
Spinning of the wool by the women of Israel, **III.**, 174; **VI.**, 70.
Spirit, see also Soul
Spirit of Adam, see Adam, spirit of
Spirit of God, see God, spirit of
Spirit, Holy, see Holy Spirit
Spirit consumed the food out of Michael's hands, **I.**, 301
Spirit, differentiated from soul, **V.**, 32, 75
Spirit remains with the body until it becomes putrefied, **V.**, 78
Spirit wind, Lilith regarded as, **V.**, 87, 88
Spirit, ignoble, Abel born of an, **V.**, 133
Spirit, impure, the name of, **V.**, 301
Spirit, given to man by God, **VI.**, 42
Spirit, female, Ahasuerus had intercourse with, **IV.**, 388
Spirits of the giants, see Giants, spirits of
Spirits, unclean, see Demons
Spirits, evil, the location and size of the abode of, **I.**, 12
Spirits, incorporeal, the demons are, **I.**, 83; **V.**, 108
Spirits born of Adam, the details concerning, **I.**, 113–114
Spirits, female, had intercourse with Adam, **I.**, 118
Spirits of the heavens and earth, the abode of, **I.**, 127
Spirits, odor of, **I.**, 154; **V.**, 197
Spirits, the builders of the Tower of Babel changed into, **I.**, 180; **V.**, 203, 204
Spirits, the women litigants before Solomon were, **IV.**, 131; **VI.**, 284
Spirits came to Solomon of their own accord, **IV.**, 142
Spirits of animals, abode of, **V.**, 75
Spirits, night, Liliths regarded as, **V.**, 88
Spirits, the origin of, **V.**, 148, 154.
Spiritual qualities, Enoch equipped with, in heaven, **I.**, 138
Spiritual life begins after the Messianic banquet, **V.**, 44
Spiritual beings, Adam and Eve were, before the fall, **V.**, 103.
Spitting of Esau, **I.**, 338

Spitting upon Joseph's brethren in Egypt, **II.**, 18
Spitting in the ceremony of Halizah, **II.**, 18
Spitting of the ocean, **V.**, 27.
Spittle of Reëm fructifies the earth, **I.**, 31
Spittle of the male raven impregnates the female raven, **I.**, 39
Spittle of the Egyptians turned to blood, **II.**, 348–349
Spittle, a remedy for sickness, **IV.**, 209; **VI.**, 328
Spittle, mass of, the Israelites at Dura became a, **VI.**, 419
Spittle, Daniel's companions drowned in, **VI.**, 419.
Spleen, the function of, **II.**, 215; **III.**, 208.
Splendor of the Shekinah, see Shekinah, splendor of
Splendor of the sun, see Sun, splendor of
Splendor, celestial, of Adam's face, **I.**, 86; **V.**, 78, 80, 103, 112, 113
Splendor of the face of man in the Messianic time, **I.**, 86
Splendor of Adam's garments, **V.**, 103
Splendor of Cain's face, **V.**, 137
Splendor, see also Light.
Spoon for incense, the weight of, symbolical meaning of, **III.**, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207
Spoon of incense, the color of, **III.**, 199.
Spoonful of dust, taken for the creation of man, **I.**, 55.
Spring, see Well
Spring solstice, celebrated by Adam, **I.**, 89
Spring time, Rachel died in the, **II.**, 135
Spring, the color of, **IV.**, 161
Spring, the world created in, **V.**, 107.
Staff, Jacob divided the Jordan with his, **I.**, 347
Staff, the symbol of Messiahship, **II.**, 34
Staff of Elisha, **IV.**, 243
Staff, the riddle concerning, **IV.**, 147; **VI.**, 290.
Stairs of the Tower of Babel, **V.**, 203.
Standards of the twelve tribes, details concerning, **II.**, 135, 137, 148, 211; **III.**, 231, 233, 235; **V.**, 374; **VI.**, 81
Standards of the Egyptians, **III.**, 26
Standards of God's throne, the number of, **VI.**, 82.
Star, Istehar transformed into a, **I.**, 149; **V.**, 169, 170
Star of Haran, consumed in fire, **I.**, 202
Star of the East, the omen of the, **I.**, 207, 216; **IV.**, 15
Star of Jacob is lucky, **I.**, 356
Star, morning, the eyes of Moses and Aaron compared to, **II.**, 332
Star, Ra'ah the name of a, **III.**, 126
Star, evening, the brilliance of, **IV.**, 145
Star over every blade of grass, **V.**, 110–111
Star, identified with the guardian angel of man, **V.**, 120
Star, living, Zoroaster called, **V.**, 200
Star, Zoroaster tried to draw sparks from a, **V.**, 200
Star of Abraham, the appearance of, **V.**, 209
Star, unlucky, name of, **V.**, 431
Star of evil, Saturn, **V.**, 135
Stars, see also Astrology, and Sun, moon, and stars
Stars in the vision of Naphtali, **II.**, 211
Stars, canopy of, over each scholar, **I.**, 21
Stars, creation of, **I.**, 23, 26, 83; **V.**, 108
Stars, attached to a wheel, **I.**, 26
Stars bathe in a stream of hail, **I.**, 25
Stars, hymn of, **I.**, 44
Stars, light of, **I.**, 113, 213; **V.**, 37
Stars, supernatural light of, the spies traveled by the, **VI.**, 94
Stars, divination by, **I.**, 125
Stars, angels in charge of, **I.**, 131; **V.**, 158, 164
Stars, revolution of, **I.**, 133; **V.**, 159
Stars, two, removed from the constellation of Pleiades, **I.**, 162, 163; **V.**, 183
Stars, Terah knew how to read the, **I.**, 202
Stars, Israel as numerous as the, **I.**, 282, 312, 402; **II.**, 249, 280; **III.**, 69, 70, 124, 145, 165
Stars, the pious are as, **II.**, 8
Stars, Jacob's sons compared to, **II.**, 8, 101, 168; **V.**, 352
Stars worship God by day, **III.**, 116
Stars, Moses appealed to the, to pray for him, **III.**, 432

Stars, impermanence of, **III.**, 432
Stars, heat of, **IV.**, 36, 37; **V.**, 37; **VI.**, 197, 198
Stars run to meet David, **IV.**, 114
Stars, the demons subject to the, **IV.** 150
Stars consumed the warriors of Sisera, **IV.**, 36, 37, 407; **VI.**, 197, 198
Stars, punishment of, **V.**, 35
Stars, etymology of, **V.**, 40
Stars, rebellions of, **V.**, 40, 154, 158
Stars and all they contain, shown to Abraham, **V.**, 229
Stars, lightning of, seen by the spies, **VI.**, 94
Stars, identified with the angels, **VI.**, 197.
Statesmen of each generation, shown to Adam, **I.**, 61.
Statue of gold, Niblos' body put into, **II.**, 159
Statue of gold of Hiram's daughter, **VI.**, 288
Statues in the palace of the eagles, **IV.**, 164–165
Statues, the origin of, **V.**, 151.
Stature of man in the Messianic era, **I.**, 86
Stature of Adam, **I.**, 86; **V.**, 113
Stature of the generation of the Deluge, **I.**, 159; **V.**, 181
Stature of Abraham, **I.**, 232
Stature of Jacob's sons, **II.**, 80
Stature of Adikam, **II.**, 298
Stature of man, shortened in the time of Enoch, **V.**, 152
Stature of a person, affected by the holy oil, **VI.**, 251.
Staves of the heavenly Temple, **II.**, 307
Staves of the ark of the Temple, the miraculous extension of, **III.**, 159, 163; **VI.**, 64.
Stealing of the Book of Raziel by the angels, **I.**, 156
Stealing from Jews, the punishment for, **II.**, 312
Stealing of hair from a sleeping swine by Noah, **V.**, 54.
Steer, nose of, has no hair, **I.**, 39
Steer of Joshua, **I.**, 40
Steer, wild, killed by Judah, **II.**, 198
Steer, wings of, **II.**, 211–212
Steer, figure of, on God's chariot, **II.**, 316–317
Steer, figure of, on Joshua's coins, **V.**, 216
Steers, eaten daily by the angels, **I.**, 149–150.
Stelac, **VI.**, 203.
Stephanus Byzantinus, **V.**, 139.
Steps, measure of, of man made known to Adam, **I.**, 61
Steps, large, one should not take, **II.**, 115.
Sterile women gave birth at the time of Isaac's birth, **I.**, 261
Sterile woman, the misfortune of, **V.**, 255
Sterile mule, Abraham was called, by Og, **I.**, 263; **II.**, 123
Sterile women, names of the, **VI.**, 205.
Sterility, the cure of, **V.**, 55, 231; **VI.**, 206, 216
Sterility of the women of the generation of the Deluge, the cause of, **I.**, 117
Sterility of Abimelech's wives, **I.**, 261; **V.**, 245
Sterility of the women of the house of Laban, **I.**, 327
Sterility of Potiphar's wife, **II.**, 38; **V.**, 337
Sterility of Hannah, **VI.**, 218
Sterility of the Matriarchs, the cause of, **I.**, 261, 296, 312, 313, 362, 364, 368; **V.**, 245, 296, 299.
Stick, proverb concerning, **I.**, 265; **III.**, 381; **V.**, 247; **VI.**, 135.
Stickleback frightens the Leviathan, **I.**, 27.
Stichomancy, **VI.**, 468.
Stings of the infernal scorpions, **II.**, 312.
Stoic view of the soul, **V.**, 80
Stoic theory of the creation of the world, **V.**, 107
Stoic source of a statement of Philo, **VI.**, 42.
Stolen animal, Isaac ordered Esau not to bring before him food of a, **I.**, 330.
Stomach of a hare, a remedy against sterility, **V.**, 55; **VI.**, 206
Stomach, the function of, **II.**, 215; **III.**, 208.
Stoning, Zelophehad executed by, **III.**, 241
Stoning, the punishment for blasphemy and idolatry, **III.**, 242, 383

Stoning, the penalty for the sinners at Peor, III., 383
Stoning of Moses, Israel attempted, II., 341; III., 292, 313, 318; VI., 5
Stoning of Onias, VI., 410
Stoning of Jeremiah, VI., 410.
Stone, throne of Leviathan on, I., 41
Stone, pillars of, survived the flood, I., 122
Stone, the blood of Abel remained clinging to a, I., 101; V., 140
Stone covered the earth, I., 150
Stone, idols of, the worship of, I., 178, 209, 212, 214, 341; II., 367
Stone, thrown by Eliezer at Shakara, I., 247, 248
Stone, set up by Jacob for a pillar, I., 352, 412, 414; V., 317
Stone, memorial, between Jacob and Laban, I., 374–375
Stone, thrown by Judah, I., 409; II., 108
Stone, Simon wanted to destroy Mizraim with a, II., 108
Stone, vessels of, used in Egypt, II., 348
Stone, Moses seated on a, III., 60
Stone, two tablets of, see Tablets of stone, the two
Stone, hardest, the two Tables made up of, III., 119
Stone, Jacob slept on a, III., 447
Stone, the shamir a, IV., 166; VI., 299
Stone near David's bier, Temple vessels concealed under a, IV., 350
Stone, the heavenly fire concealed under a, IV., 353
Stone of the celestial Temple, name of the Messiah engraved upon, V., 16
Stone of darkness, light produced by, V., 113
Stone cut out without hands, an allusion to the Messiah, VI., 415
Stone, the image of jealousy made of, VI., 421
Stone, the seat of Peter on, VI., 421
Stone, Israel compared to a, VI., 475
Stone, precious, the ark of Noah illuminated by a, I., 163
Stone, precious, on the throne of Nimrod, I., 178
Stone, precious, in Isaac's turban, I., 275
Stone, precious, of Abraham, I., 292
Stone, precious, in Rebekah's nose ring, I., 295
Stone, the precious, fetched from Pishon, V., 183
Stone, precious, see also Stones, precious
Stones, slinging, used in combat with Leviathan, I., 28
Stones, friction of, light produced by, I., 86; V., 113
Stones, Abel slain by, I., 109; V., 139, 147
Stones, quarrying of, I., 150
Stones, hurled at Abraham, were ineffective, I., 232
Stones, the altar made of, I., 280
Stones of the Akedah, taken by Jacob, I., 350
Stones, flung in battle, I., 399, 413; II., 13; IV., 302
Stones, twelve, hewed out of the mountains by Jacob, II., 29
Stones of fire, II., 312; V., 15
Stones, hewn, the court of, II., 325
Stones, the Benjaminites were pelted with, III., 21
Stones, illuminating, in the Messianic era, IV., 24, 221; VI., 183, 331
Stones, the shamir used, in splitting, IV., 166; V., 53
Stones of the abyss, V., 113
Stones, Cain killed by, V., 147
Stones, twelve, upon Rachel's grave, V., 319
Stones, David slew the wild animals with, VI., 248
Stones, seven, the names written by David on, VI., 251
Stones, see also Rocks
Stones, precious, for the pious, I., 19, 20
Stones, precious, bridal chambers of Adam and Eve made of, I., 68
Stones, precious, brought by the animals for Hanina's wife, I., 120
Stones, precious, of Abraham, I., 203, 222, 223
Stones, precious, given to Ashwerosh by Rakyon, I., 226–227
Stones, precious, the tears of Michael changed into, I., 300
Stones, precious, carried in the mouth, I., 356

Stones, precious, presented by Jacob to Esau, I., 391
Stones, precious, of the high priest, II., 31; III., 152, 169, 176; VI., 71, 410
Stones precious, on the head of Zuleika, II., 53
Stones, precious, worn by Pharaoh, II., 68
Stones, precious, the throne of Joseph inlaid with, II., 75
Stones, precious, given by Joseph to his brethren, II., 115
Stones, precious, of Joseph buried in four places, II., 125
Stones, precious, seventy thrones of, II., 314
Stones, precious, rained down from heaven, III., 169
Stones, precious, of Havilah, the virtues of, IV., 23; VI., 182
Stones, precious, given to Solomon, IV., 144
Stones, precious, to be used in the Messianic era, IV., 221; VI., 333
Stones, precious, the palace of, IV., 164
Stones, precious, in the Temple candlestick, IV., 321
Stones, precious, Pharaoh presented, to his chieftains, VI., 3
Stones, precious, and Kenaz, VI., 181
Stones, precious, book on, composed by Solomon, VI., 302
Stones, precious, see also Gems, and Jewels.
Storks, details concerning, I., 43; II., 286–287; V., 59, 60, 407.
Storm, angels of, I., 140; V., 153; VI., 322
Storm, creation of, I., 140
Storm blinded the troops of Esau, I., 420
Storm prevented Anah's donkeys from moving, I., 423
Storm, sent upon the Ishmaelites, II., 22
Storm destroyed Job's house, II., 234–235; V., 386
Storm at the time of revelation, III., 91; VI., 35–36
Storm arose in answer to R. Hayya's prayer, IV., 220
Storm raged against Jonah's ship, IV., 248; VI., 349
Storm, sent against Sisera, VI. 197
Storms are stocked in the sixth heaven, I., 9
Storms rest on God's arm, V., 12
Storms, sent as a punishment, II., 360; V., 204
Storms, three occasions when God sent, V., 386
Storms, see also Windstorms.
Strangers, not permitted to partake of the Passover, III., 77.
Strangling, Ahithophel's death by, IV., 96; VI., 258.
Straton, details concerning, V., 315.
Straw, Cain brought Eve a stalk of, I., 106
Straw, exempt from tithe, I., 316
Straw, plenty of, in Ephraim, II., 335
Straw, not given to the Israelites to make bricks with, II., 336, 337; III., 246
Straw, Esau compared to, III., 59
Straw, bed of, Akiba slept on, IV., 207
Straw, mixed with nails, Daniel fed the dragon with, IV., 338
Straw, the temple of Divispolis made of, V., 407.
Stream, changed into an egg, I., 204
Stream, the price for wading through a, in Sodom, I., 249
Stream of joy, angels bathe in, I., 84.
Street cleaners, Israelites in Egypt were, II., 343
Streets, lighting of the, IV., 66.
Strength of Adam, I., 59
Strength of Samson, I., 59
Strength of Enoch, I., 138
Strength, one of the qualifications of a prophet, III., 141
Strength, one of the three gifts given by God, III., 414
Strength, means used by an idolater to obtain, IV., 50
Strength of the generation of the Deluge, V., 113
Strength, angel of, VI., 246, 252.
Strings of the harp of David, I., 283.
Stylus, the use of, V., 109
Stylus, see also Pencil.
Suah, Desuath a corruption of, VI., 182.
Suchathites, III., 76.
Suffering of Israel, see Israel, suffering of

Suffering of the serpent at the time of his punishment, I., 78
Suffering, the atonement of sin by, III., 426; V., 346
Suffering, cured only by time, V., 327
Suffering of the sinner causes God to grieve, VI., 25
Suffering of a people indicates the impotence of its god, VI., 26.
Suicide, Saul committed, I., 59
Suicide, Zuleika threatened to commit, II., 47.
Suiel, angel of the earthquake, I., 140.
Sukkot, Etrog used on, IV., 444
Sukkot, see also Tabernacles
Sukkot, Jacob opened an academy in, I., 394
Sukkot, the seven clouds of glory enveloped Israel in, II., 374.
Sulaiman I, the Sultan, the appearance of Elijah in a dream to, VI., 334.
Summer, Zebulun engaged in fishing during the, II., 206
Summer, Venus cools off the sun in the, II., 307
Summer nights, brevity of, III., 92
Summer, the color of, IV., 161
Summer solstice, the brightness of the day at the time of, II., 373
Summer solstice, the historical events that occurred at the, VI., 204.
Sun, see also Sun and moon, and Sun, moon and stars
Sun, angel of the, I., 84; V., 164
Sun birds, V., 38, 48, 52
Sun as bridegroom, I., 24; V., 36
Sun, case of, in which the disc is inserted, III., 254; V., 35
Sun, chariot of, I., 24, 32, 33, 132; V., 36, 37, 38, 159
Sun, crown of, V., 36, 37
Sun, eclipse of, I., 79; V., 102, 103, 122
Sun god, I., 24; IV., 275; V., 36; VI., 368
Sun, rays of, I., 32
Sun, the revolution of the, I., 24, 133; V., 159, 175, 218, 420
Sun, throne of, I., 24
Sun, the wheel of, I., 292
Sun, wings of, I., 25
Sun, light of, details concerning, I., 13, 24, 25, 114, 123, 130, 132, 139, 213, 262, 298, 308, 349, 388; II., 171; III., 149, 218; V., 34, 36
Sun, light of, before the fall of man, I., 86, 262
Sun, shining of the, at night, I., 25; IV., 39; V., 34
Sun did not shine during the Deluge, I., 163
Sun could not shine into the city of Hagar's sons, I., 298
Sun, light of, in the future world, I., 24, 86, 262, 298; III., 218; IV., 221; V., 36
Sun, the splendor of, Moses' face compared to that of, II., 285, 332; III., 75, 441; VI., 50, 151
Sun, the standing still of the, on various occasions, I., 24; III., 61, 340; IV., 10, 11, 17, 199; VI., 25, 178, 365–366, 464
Sun did not set on five occasions for the sake of Moses, III., 109, 439; VI., 45–46
Sun, cursed by Moses, IV., 309
Sun, Moses and Jacob described as, II., 8; IV., 4
Sun, formed on the fourth day of creation, I., 23, 83; V., 108
Sun, Abraham and the, V., 225
Sun, heat of, I., 25; V., 34
Sun, bathing of, I., 25; V., 37
Sun, forced to do his work, I., 25; IV., 309; VI., 397
Sun, double faced, I., 25
Sun drops from the horizon as a sphere of blood, I., 25
Sun, cooling of, I., 25; II., 207; V., 37
Sun, the healing power of the, I., 25, 26; 388, 389
Sun, loud grating of, I., 26; V., 38, 39
Sun, God's name engraved in, I., 26; V., 38
Sun has power over the plants, I., 73
Sun, a witness for and against man, I., 79; V., 38, 102
Sun, Samsaweel taught men the signs of, I., 125
Sun, compared to the giants, I., 151; III., 268
Sun, gilded by God, I., 213

Sun dried out the earth, I., 212
Sun, worship of the, I., 256; III., 370; IV., 143, 190
Sun, twelve stages of the, I., 349
Sun, unusual power of, on special occasions, I., 388
Sun burnt Esau and his princes, I., 388
Sun, the clouds protected Israel from the, II., 374; VI., 114
Sun worships God by night, III., 116; VI., 49
Sun, one of the seven planets, III., 151
Sun, figure of, on Issachar's flag, III., 237
Sun intones the song of God, IV., 11
Sun, the lands which have seen the, only once, IV., 147
Sun, the symbol of Esau and the wicked, V., 34
Sun and its rays, defiled on earth, V., 37
Sun passes Paradise and Hell every day, V., 37
Sun, etymology of, V., 40
Sun consists of fire, V., 40
Sun, swallowed by the serpent, V., 116
Sun, man cannot stare at the, V., 338
Sun, Baal called the, VI., 202
Sun, the rising of, the sign that Cain was not to be slain by animals, V., 141
Sun, setting of, Adam and Eve wept because of, I., 89
Sun, moon encroached upon the province of, V., 35
Sun, moon the wife of, V., 41
Sun, see also Suns
Sun and moon, eclipse of, the cause of, I., 27, 29, 60, 73; V., 35–36, 48, 80
Sun and moon equal at first, I., 23; V., 34, 36
Sun and moon, light of, I., 25, 26, 35, 99, 132; II., 353; III., 149; V., 36, 37, 54, 430
Sun and the moon, standstill of, I., 50; II., 137; III., 469; VI., 46, 199
Sun and moon, creation of, I., 59; III., 151, 481; V., 34, 78
Sun and moon prayed for Adam, I., 99
Sun and moon turned black, I., 99
Sun and moon, subject to the antediluvians, I., 152; V., 173
Sun and moon are both on the skies at a certain hour, I., 256
Sun and moon, witnesses to the cleaving of the Red Sea, III., 16
Sun and moon, God hurled lightning on, III., 297
Sun and moon champion the cause of Moses, III., 297, 298
Sun and moon are forced to do their duty, III., 298; VI., 102
Sun and moon do not wish to look upon the sins of man, III., 298
Sun and moon, worship of, III., 331
Sun and moon, Moses appealed to, to pray for him, III., 431
Sun and moon, the impermanence of, III., 431
Sun and moon, the purpose of, III., 481
Sun and moon, the weeping of, IV., 415, 416
Sun and moon, endowed with wisdom and passion, V., 35
Sun and moon, human face of, V., 37
Sun and moon praise God, V., 37; VI., 46
Sun and moon, witnesses for Satan on the Day of Atonement, V., 38
Sun, moon, and stars, the creation of, I., 23, 51, 52
Sun, moon and stars, assigned to their places on the fourth day, I., 23
Sun, moon and stars, hymn of, I., 44
Sun, moon and stars, subject to magic, I., 124; V., 152
Sun, moon and stars, angels of, II., 307
Sun, moon and stars repaired to Moses in his tent, III., 132
Sun, moon and stars stood still at the bidding of Joshua, IV., 11
Sun, moon and stars implore God, V., 38
Sun, moon and stars mourned Adam's death, V., 125
Sun and stars, canopy of, over each scholar, I., 21
Sun and stars wept at the fall of man, I., 80.
Sunbeams, origin of, I., 26; V., 39.
Sunday, the Tabernacle dedicated on a, III., 182
Sunday, David wanted to die on a, IV., 113
Sunday after the expulsion from Paradise, Adam went to Gihon, V., 114

Sunday, Moses died on a, V., 167
Sunday, the Temple burnt down on, VI., 394.
Sun-dial, the use of, I., 244; II., 356.
Sunlight, shed by the pillar of cloud, III., 235
Sunlight, ray of, Uzziah afflicted with leprosy by a, IV., 262; VI., 358.
Sunny day, the auspiciousness of Pentecost falling on a, IV., 97.
Sunrise occurred two hours before the usual time, I., 388
Sunrise, one should leave a city after, II., 99
Sunrise, Kohath born at, II., 197
Sunrise, Egyptians offered sacrifices before, V., 430
Sunrise, the place of, I., 25, 154
Sunrise, Adam taught the course of nature by the, I., 89.
Suns run to meet David in Paradise, IV., 114.
Sunset, the place of, I., 25, 133, 154
Sunset, one should enter a city before, II., 99, 115
Sunset, Amalek stood in battle till, III., 60
Sunset, the impurity caused by touching a carcass lasts until, VI., 335.
Sunshine, clouds are followed by, V., 278.
Superman, the goal of creation, V., 67.
Sura, Rab the founder of the academy of, V., 403.
Suriel, details concerning, VI., 82, 162.
Susan, V., 146.
Susanna, story of, and the false prophets, IV., 327; VI., 384, 415, 426.
Sustenance, key of, VI., 319.
Swallowing of written characters, a means of learning a language, I., 119–120; V., 148.
Sweat, Jacob's body covered with, I., 333.
Sweet waters, absorbed by the salt waters, V., 27
Sweet almonds grew on one side of Aaron's rod, VI., 106
Sweet fruit, the proper food for scholars, VI., 391.
Sweetness of the grape, I., 168.
Swine, Noah stole hair from, I., 38; V., 54
Swine, slaughtered by Satan when planting the vine, I., 168; V., 190
Swine, a drunkard resembles, I., 168
Swine, Esau compared to a, I., 358; V., 294
Swine, flesh of, used as human food, I., 320
Swine, cloven-footed, I., 358
Swine, one of the unclean animals, I., 358
Swine, export of, from Alexandria, IV., 328; VI., 415
Swine, Noah washed the roots of the vine with the blood of, V., 190
Swine, the wild, the emblem of the Roman legion in Palestine, V., 294
Swine, the story about the Jew who ate, VI., 328
Swine, offering of a, upon the altar of the Temple, VI., 393–394.
Sword, individuals slain by the, I., 59, 403, 409; II., 142, 176; IV., 127; V., 139, 140, 408; VI., 233, 428
Sword, Balaam decapitated with a, III., 409, 411; IV., 411; VI., 127–128, 143
Sword, eight Davidic kings killed by the, VI., 428
Sword of flames, the ever-turning, the details concerning, I., 69, 81, 113, 114, 174; V., 104, 105, 196
Sword, refusing to cut the neck of a saint, I., 199, 422; II., 282; V., 212, 406
Sword, punishment by the, II., 24–25; III., 133
Sword of Beliar, II., 221
Sword of the law drawn upon the sinners, II., 302
Sword of the angel of death, II., 332; III., 426, 436; V., 78, 257; VI., 149
Sword of God, II., 333; III., 279
Sword of Sammael, III., 467, 470
Sword, heavenly, picked out the Amalekites for destruction, IV., 4
Sword of Kenaz and Joab stuck to their hands, IV., 26, 100; VI., 184
Sword, the effect of blood upon the, IV., 100; VI., 259
Sword, leaden, the story about the, IV., 136
Sword, the miraculous, the possessors of, V., 165

Sword, four kingdoms ruled this world by the, V., 282
Sword, Absalom wanted to sever his hair with a, IV., 106
Sword of the Ammonites, VI., 256
Sword of David, God's name engraved upon the, VI., 256, 287
Sword, Edom will be destroyed by the, VI., 110
Sword, power of, bestowed upon Esau, V., 280, 339, 417; II., 142; III., 316, 366; V., 280; VI., 256
Sword, Isaac saved from the, II., 256
Sword of Methuselah, see also Methuselah, sword of
Sword of Methuselah, the details concerning, I., 141, 321; V., 165, 168
Sword, the prayer of Moses compared to a, III., 419
Sword, placed by Palti between himself and Michal, VI., 273
Sword of Phinehas, the engraving and inscription on, III., 411; VI., 144, 256
Sword, given to Saul by the angel, IV., 67
Sword, used in slaying Uriah, VI., 256
Sword, carried by Zuleika under her dress, II., 54
Swords, dust changed into, I., 232
Swords, angels used, I., 258; III., 26; IV., 113; V., 244
Swords, use of, in war, I., 401, 404, 405, 406; II., 139; III., 15, 26, 405; IV., 13; V., 314; VI., 110
Swords, 5,000 men with, at Joseph's installation, II., 74
Swords, the men in the funeral cortège of Jacob girt with, II., 152
Swords, used by Jacob's sons, II., 16, 28, 104, 107, 195
Swords, sound of, at the top of Lebiah, V., 105.
Symbol of bitterness, the olive wood, I., 22
Symbol of Isaac's ram, I., 285
Symbol of wickedness, the serpent, I., 315
Symbol of Messiahship, the staff, II., 34
Symbol of judgeship, the mantle, II., 34
Symbol of royalty, the signet, II., 34
Symbol of sevenfold Hell, V., 20
Symbol of Israel and the just, the moon, V., 34
Symbol of Esau and the wicked, V., 34
Symbol of battle, the palm tree, V., 98
Symbol of Saul, V., 370
Symbol, see also Symbols.
Symbolic meaning of the thorn bush, II., 303–304; V., 416
Symbolic description of the future world, V., 128
Symbolic significance of Isaac's wells, V., 279
Symbolic meaning of the 300 shekels received by Benjamin, V., 355, 356
Symbolic representation of the four kingdoms, VI., 68
Symbolic interpretation of the priestly garments, VI., 68
Symbolic representations of the four elements, VI., 83
Symbolic explanation of Joel's prophecy, VI., 314.
Symbolical meaning of lentils, I., 319
Symbolical meaning of the twelve stones of Jacob, I., 350
Symbolical value of the vine, II., 138
Symbolical meaning of the names of Jacob's sons and grandsons, II., 187–189; V., 378, 379
Symbolical meaning of the paschal lamb, II., 364
Symbolical meaning of the miracles performed by the rod of Moses, II., 321
Symbolical meaning of the seventy palms, III., 40; VI., 15
Symbolical meaning of the twelve wells of Elim, III., 40–41
Symbolical meaning of the Tabernacle and its contents, III., 151, 153, 160, 163, 165, 166, 193; VI., 62–63, 64, 65, 67
Symbolical meaning of the Cherubim, III., 158
Symbolical meaning of ten, III., 161
Symbolical meaning of the pearl, III., 171
Symbolical meaning of the sacrifices of the princes of the tribes, III., 196–209
Symbolical meaning of the gifts of the twelve tribes, III., 208; VI., 77

Symbolical meaning of the ceremonies of the Day of Atonement, III., 216
Symbolical meaning of the names of the tribes, III., 264
Symbolical meaning of Korah's name, III., 287
Symbolical meaning of the almonds, III., 307; VI., 106
Symbolical explanation of the priestly gifts, III., 389; VI., 138
Symbolical meaning of the five pebbles, IV., 87; VI., 251
Symbolical meaning of the wind, IV., 200
Symbolical meaning of the six measures of barley given to Ruth, VI., 193
Symbolical meaning of the cake of barley, VI., 201
Symbolical meaning of the incidents that happened to Saul, VI., 231
Symbolical meaning of the cruse, VI., 249
Symbolical meaning of the horn, VI., 249.
Symbolism of the four animals slaughtered by Satan, I., 168
Symbolism of the sacrifice of Abraham, I., 235–236
Symbolism of Rebekah's bracelets and ring, I., 295
Symbolism of the Temple and its contents, III., 161; VI., 66, 295
Symbolism of the rock, III., 220
Symbolism of the unicorn, III., 238
Symbolism of the bull, III., 238
Symbolism of the dove, IV., 108, 157; VI., 268
Symbolism of the earthquake, IV., 200
Symbolism of the Day of Judgment, IV., 200
Symbolism of the myrtle, IV., 384
Symbolism of the six days of creation, IV., 399–400
Symbolism of the twelve signs of the Zodiac, IV., 401–402
Symbolism of the Leviathan, V., 42, 312
Symbolism of the crucified Jesus, VI., 115
Symbolism of Solomon's throne, VI., 297
Symbolism of the trees, VI., 443–444.
Symbols, the Patriarchs as, of God's nature, V., 318.
Synagogue, the presence of God in the, I., 241
Synagogue, the commotion produced in the womb of Rebekah when she passed a, I., 313
Synagogue, the overseer of, the privileges of, I., 395
Synagogue, the punishment for not going to the, II., 311
Synagogue, Moses instructed the people how to pray in, III., 68
Synagogue, instruction in the, III., 173
Synagogue, Balaam's blessing concerning the, III., 379; VI., 133
Synagogue, the scattering of Doeg's ashes in the, IV., 76
Synagogue, with seats of gold and silver, IV., 224
Synagogue, rite of circumcision performed in the, IV., 233
Synagogue, Zephaniah active in the, IV., 296; VI., 386
Synagogue, attitude of the, toward angels, V., 21
Synagogue, Moses prayed for Pharaoh in a, V., 429
Synagogue, walking quickly to the, VI., 256
Synagogue, erected by Jehoiachin, VI., 380
Synagogue of Ezekiel, VI., 413
Synagogue of Ezra, IV., 358; VI., 447
Synagogue, the Great, the men of, details concerning, IV., 359; VI., 368, 447, 448–449, 464.
Synhedrion passed away at the time of the destruction of Jerusalem, V., 114
Synhedrion, members of, the qualifications of the, VI., 134
Synhedrion sentenced Balaam to death, VI., 144
Synhedrion, the sons of Jonadab members of the, VI., 134

Synhedrion, responsible for those slain in the war with the Benjamites, VI., 212
Synhedrion, the Great, consists of seventy-one members, V., 122, 287
Synhedrion, see also Court, and Sanhedrin.
Syria, Fandana and Sambation in, I., 210; VI., 407
Syria, conquered by David, VI., 254
Syria does not have the holy character of Palestine, VI., 254.
Syriac legend of Asenath, V., 337.
Syrian alphabet, employed by the Hamites, V., 194
Syrians, the siege of Samaria by the, II., 357.
Syzygies, the doctrine of, VI., 41.

T

Tabeel, an idol, VI., 365
Tabeel, son of, identified with Pekah, VI., 365.
Taberah, the seventy elders of Israel burnt at, III., 248; VI., 87.
Tabernacle, builders of, II., 254; III., 154, 155, 156; VI., 295
Tabernacle, erection of, details concerning, II., 371; III., 148, 150, 151, 164, 165, 173, 174, 184, 185
Tabernacle, fashioned after the celestial Temple, VI., 67
Tabernacle, materials used in the construction of, I., 34; II., 119; 362; III., 152, 164; V., 105, 248, 358; VI., 1
Tabernacle, dwelling of the Shekinah in the, I., 51; III., 150, 156, 184; V., 62, 154
Tabernacle, tripartite division of, I., 51; III., 189, 199; VI., 68
Tabernacle, the dedication of, the details concerning, II., 25, 138; III., 176, 185, 218, 244, 454; V., 135
Tabernacle, Moses performed the priest's service in the, II., 326
Tabernacle, four colors of, III., 117
Tabernacle of Testimony, the explanation of the name of, III., 148
Tabernacle, furniture of, details concerning, III., 149, 155, 156, 157, 176; VI., 63, 64, 71
Tabernacle, curtains of, four different kinds of, and length of, III., 200
Tabernacle, wagons of, III., 193, 194
Tabernacle and its contents, the symbolical meaning of, III., 151, 153, 165; VI., 62–63, 67
Tabernacle and the holy vessels, the models of, shown to Moses in heaven, III., 153; VI., 63
Tabernacle, compared to a dove-cote, III., 156
Tabernacle of revelation, the site of, III., 177
Tabernacle, a second, erected by Moses, the reason why, III., 177
Tabernacle, setting up of the, details concerning, III., 177, 178–179, 182; VI., 72
Tabernacle and the vessels of, the anointing of, III., 179
Tabernacle, all the Israelites assembled at the, III., 180; VI., 73
Tabernacle, temporarily used during the week of consecration, III., 181
Tabernacle punished unchastity, III., 199; VI., 76
Tabernacle, the punishment of Israel came from the, VI., 105
Tabernacle and its parts, the size of, III., 199; VI., 165
Tabernacle, court of, the meat-offering offered in, III., 199
Tabernacle, Moses received revelations in the, III., 209, 257, 372
Tabernacle, care of the, entrusted to the Levites, III., 225
Tabernacle, taken apart by Aaron and his sons, III., 229

Tabernacle, the grouping of the tribes around the, III., 231
Tabernacle, the dwelling place of priests and Levites, III., 236
Tabernacle, altar of, the heavenly fire on, III., 245; VI., 86
Tabernacle, the seventy elders of Israel endowed with the Holy Spirit in the, III., 249, 251
Tabernacle, the pillar of cloud rested in the, III., 257
Tabernacle, Aaron locked the Angel of Death in the, III., 306
Tabernacle, holiness of, tested by the Levites, IV., 22
Tabernacle, Moses risked his life for the sake of the, VI., 49
Tabernacle built itself, VI., 295
Tabernacle, treatise on the, by Shemaiah of Soissons, VI., 67
Tabernacles of the just in Paradise, I., 306
Tabernacles, Feast of, water libation on the, I., 414–415; VI., 261
Tabernacles, Feast of, the manner of celebrating the, IV., 405
Tabernacles, feast of, eight days of, III., 165
Tabernacles, Feast of, originated by Jacob, V., 317.
Tabitha, immortal, V., 164.
Table of precious stones for the pious in Paradise, I., 20
Table of showbread in the Tabernacle, the details concerning, III., 149, 151, 159, 160, 161, 176, 324; VI., 65
Table of fire, shown to Moses, VI., 65
Tables of the Temple, details concerning, III., 159, 160–1; IV., 321; VI., 66
Tables of the law, creation of, I., 83; III., 119, 120
Tables of the law, the symbolical representations of, I., 295, 315; III., 151, 197, 199
Tables of the law, the materials from which they were made, III., 119, 170; VI., 49, 50, 54
Tables of the law, the cause and consequences of the breaking of, III., 129, 186–187, 429; VI., 54, 59
Tables of the law, the differences between the first and the second, III., 139, 140, 141, 469, 477; VI., 58, 59
Tables of the law, contained in the Ark, III., 157, 199–200; IV., 62; VI., 65
Tables of the law, the broken, the place where they were kept, III., 158; VI., 65, 307
Tables of the law, captured by Goliath, IV., 65, 86
Tables of the law, wrested from Goliath by Saul, IV., 86
Tables of the law, shown by Hezekiah to the Gentiles, IV., 276; VI., 368
Tables of the law carried their own weight while the writing was upon them, III., 129; VI., 54
Tables of the law, the chips of, belonged to Moses, III., 141
Tables, two, can be rolled up like a scroll, III., 119
Tables of the law, the size of, III., 119; VI., 60
Tables of the law, holy writing of, invoked by Phinehas in pronouncing a ban, III., 414
Tables of the law, the hiding of, IV., 24; VI., 183, 410.
Tablets, see also Pillars
Tablets of the heavens, read by Asher, II., 219
Tablets of the antediluvians, V., 149, 150.
Tabor, Mt., the battle with Sisera took place on, II., 84; VI., 197
Tabor, Mt., wanted to be the seat of revelation, III., 83
Tabor, Mt., the highest of the mountains, III., 83
Tabor, Mt., not covered with water in the time of the flood, III., 83
Tabor, Mt., heavenly Jerusalem will descend in the world to come upon, VI., 31.
Tactfulness of Jethro, III., 68.
Tadmur, the building of, IV., 149
Tadmur, Solomon the ruler of, VI., 301.
Tahash, created especially for the needs of the Tabernacle, I., 34; III., 164; VI., 66.
Tahchemonite, an attribute of David and Joab, VI., 258.

Tail of Behemoth kills Leviathan, I., 28
Tail of a lion, possessed by the phoenix, I., 33
Tail of the swine, hair of, used to sew up the cheek of the mouse, I., 38
Tail, Anah smitten by a monster with his, I., 423
Tail of a dukipat, monsters with the, I., 423
Tails of snakes, used for enchantment, III., 411.
Talents of silver and gold, given to Joseph by Pharaoh, II., 75.
Talisman against fire, the web of salamander is a, I., 33.
Talit, received by the descendants of Shem as a special reward, I., 170
Talit, Esau, in the time to come, will wrap himself up in a, V., 294.
Talkativeness of women, I., 354; V., 293.
Talking animals and inanimate objects, V., 61
Talking of babies, V., 341
Talking, see also Speaking.
Talmai, one of the giants of Palestine, III., 268, 273; V., 256
Talmai, the mighty strides of, III., 268; VI., 268
Talmai, one of the proselytes, VI., 412.
Talmud, Moses received the, in heaven, III., 141
Talmud, understanding of the, possessed by Bezalel, III., 154
Talmud, R. Ashi the compiler of, IV., 280
Talmud, an unknown quotation from, V., 429.
Talmudic era, the activity of Elijah in the, IV., 202–226.
Tamar, Judah's affair with, II., 34, 35, 36, 137, 199, 200; III., 59, 171, 386, 455; V., 332, 335, 353
Tamar, other details concerning, II., 32–33, 34, 35, 36, 143; III., 220; IV., 148; V., 333, 334, 367, 384
Tamar, daughter of David, born before her mother's conversion to Judaism, IV., 118–119.
Tamarisk of Abraham, details concerning, V., 235, 248.
Tamiel, angel of the deep, V., 153.
Tammuz, see also Solstice, summer
Tammuz, the Amorite kings defeated in, IV., 400
Tammuz, the standing still of the sun in, VI., 178, 464
Tammuz, first day of, Adam and Eve expelled on, V., 106
Tammuz, tenth of, Noah sent forth the raven on the, I., 163
Tammuz, seventeenth of, dove sent forth by Noah on the, I., 163
Tammuz, seventeenth of, demons most pernicious between, and the ninth of Ab, III., 186
Tammuz, seventeenth of, Moses descended from heaven on the, VI., 56
Tammuz, seventeenth of, Manasseh set up the idol in the Temple on the, VI., 371
Tammuz, eighteenth of, Moses ascended to heaven on, III., 133.
Tangiers, the inscription found in, VI., 177.
Tanin, details concerning, V., 41, 45.
Tannaitic sources, the use of Edom for Rome in, V., 272.
Tapestry of Pharaoh's daughter, IV., 128
Tapestry of Solomon, IV., 162.
Tapheneh, identical with Egypt, VI., 400.
Tappuah, Jashub, the king of, I., 400, 409
Tappuah, subdued by the sons of Jacob, I., 411.
Targum Yerushalmi, the date of, VI., 156
Targum of the Prophets, author of, VI., 440
Targum Sheni to Esther, date of, VI., 465
Targum, Elohim means goodness of God in the, V., 4.
Tarshish, people of, defeated by Joseph, II., 77
Tarshish, a prince of Persia, IV., 377
Tarshish, Jonah's journey to, VI., 322.
Tarsian, the language spoken by Bigthan and Teresh, IV., 391.
Tarsus, Tarshish the prince of, IV., 377.
Tartan, general of Sennacherib, VI., 365.
Tartarus, Beelzeboul rules over, IV., 151.
Taste, of the food granted to the pious in the world to come, I., 337

Taste of the food Jacob set before Isaac, I., 337
Tastes, possessed by the tree of life, I., 21
Tastes, many, possessed by ziz, I., 28.
Tattenai, the father of Zeresh, IV., 430.
Tattooing of the body, IV., 284; VI., 379.
Taurine angel, roaring of, V., 39.
Taw, the letter, details concerning, I., 6; II., 76.
Tax, annual, of the Egyptian king, I., 226
Tax on the dead, collected by Rakyon, I., 226, 227
Taxes, paid by Abraham on entering Egypt, I., 222
Taxes, Rakyon collected, from all the Egyptians, I., 227
Taxes, collected by Solomon, IV., 179
Taxes, duty to pay, to the land wherein one resides, IV., 328
Taxes, suspension of, during Ahasuerus' Feast, IV., 372
Taxes, release from, granted by Ahasuerus after his marriage to Esther, IV., 389
Taxes, paid by the owners of oxen in Sodom, V., 249
Taxes, levied on the Jews by the Persians, VI., 434.
Teacher, the duty of the disciple to visit his, VI., 346
Teachers of each generation, shown to Adam, I., 61.
Tears of man correspond to a river, I., 49
Tears of Abraham and Isaac submerged the wood of the altar, I., 281
Tears of the angels, I., 141, 300, 328
Tears of Jacob, wiped by Judah, II., 27
Tears of blood, shed by Judah, II., 107
Tears of Esau, I., 339; V., 286
Tears, rain explained as, V., 26
Tears, changed into precious stones, I., 300
Tears of God, changed into pearls, V., 266; VI., 398
Tears of Jeremiah, transformed into fountains, VI., 405
Tears, shea by the altar, VI., 443.
Tebel, details concerning, I., 10, 11, 115.
Tebeth, see also Solstice, Winter
Tebeth, Sihon and Og conquered in, IV., 400
Tebeth, month of, Jephthah's daughter sacrificed in, VI., 204
Tebeth, weeping for Belti in, VI., 204
Tebeth, second day of, death of Ezra and Nehemiah on, VI., 446–447.
Teeth, frog has no, I., 40
Teeth of Adam and Eve set on edge after eating the fruit, I., 74
Teeth, possessed by Esau at birth, I., 315
Teeth, gnashing of, in fury, I., 391, 406; V., 314–315
Teeth of Joseph's men fell out at the noise of Judah's voice, II., 106, 112
Teeth of the Messiah, the color of, II., 143
Teeth of the wicked, broken with fiery stones, II., 312
Teeth of a lion, strength of, II., 345
Teeth of the locusts, II., 345
Teeth of Og, entangled in the mountain he carried on his neck III., 346
Teeth, Cain bit Abel to death with his, V., 139
Teeth of Og, the length of, V., 309; VI., 120
Teeth of Esau, V., 309.
Tehom, checked from flooding the earth by the Ineffable Name, V., 15.
Telag, Mt., God appeared to Sheilah at, IV., 44–45
Telag, Mt., the identification of, VI., 203.
Teleology, IV., 58, 89–90, 217–218; V., 81, 85; VI., 216, 367.
Teman, Eliphaz, the king of, II., 236.
Temple, see also Sanctuary
Temple, builders of, details concerning, IV., 155, 336; VI., 425
Temple, the furniture of, III., 158, 159, 160, 161, 214; IV., 304; VI., 66, 294, 396
Temple, gates of, the fate of, after the destruction of the Temple, III., 300, 321; VI., 104, 105, 394, 410, 411
Temple gates, other details concerning, V., 16; VI., 394, 395, 410
Temple, first, the duration of, VI., 280
Temple, erection of, various details concerning, I., 34; III., 86; IV., 96, 111, 141, 150, 151, 153, 155; V., 53; VI., 230, 249, 291, 292, 295
Temple, dimensions of, I., 315; IV., 83, 151; V., 287

Temple, the dwelling place of the Shekinah, II., 208; VI., 154, 393, 396
Temple, Cherubim of, III., 159
Temple, cedars of, bore fruit, III., 163; VI., 66
Temple, gifts bestowed upon, III., 166
Temple, the dedication of, the date of, and events that occurred at the, III., 32, 244; IV., 128, 129, 155, 156, 361, 400; V., 135; VI., 12, 281
Temple, defiling of the, IV., 24, 332; VI., 394
Temple, designations for, IV., 103; VI., 264, 395
Temple service, details concerning, I., 4, 236, 412, 414; III., 287, 293; IV., 179, 316, 323; V., 18, 228, 420, 435; VI., 11, 55, 304, 421
Temple, sacrifices offered in the, I., 150, 235, 322; V., 161; VI., 308, 319, 347
Temple, the reading of the Torah on the Sabbatical year by the king in the, VI., 306
Temple, site of, was the beginning of creation, I., 12, 352; V., 14, 15
Temple, site of, the location of, I., 12, 172; II., 113, 147; III., 75, 458; IV., 396; V., 15, 370; VI., 29, 156, 463–4
Temple, site of, important events in early history occurred at the, I., 219, 240, 285, 350, 388; II., 8; V., 125, 139, 253; VI., 271
Temple site, the original possessor of, IV., 154, 354, 355; VI., 255, 293–294
Temple site, other details concerning, IV., 154; V., 254–255; VI., 293
Temple mount, the creation of the, VI., 157
Temple, vessels of, the fate of, after the destruction of the, IV., 24, 320–321, 343–344, 345, 350, 368, 374; VI., 183, 410, 412, 431, 440, 455
Temple vessels, other details concerning, IV., 320, 323, 354, 371
Temple, the asylum offered to criminals by the, IV., 126; VI., 278
Temple, cornerstone of, IV., 153
Temple, compared with Solomon's palace, IV., 155
Temple, existence of, the blessings showered upon the world during the, IV., 156
Temple, invisible, sacrifices offered up on, IV., 202
Temple, a breach made in the, by an earthquake, IV., 262; VI., 358
Temple keys, details concerning, IV., 129, 303; VI., 393
Temple walls, the value of the gold of, IV., 321
Temple, building of, less important than the study of the Torah, IV., 323
Temple, completed in Heshwan, IV., 400
Temple, wood used for, specially created, V., 53
Temple, created by both hands of God, V., 64
Temple, spices used in, V., 105, 284
Temple, given to Israel conditionally, VI., 29
Temple, terrestrial, corresponds to the celestial one, VI., 74
Temple, threshold of, Torah buried under, VI., 220, 377
Temple hall, the proclamation of the voice from the, VI., 221
Temple, symbolism of, I., 50, 315; VI., 295
Temple, the dedication of gold to the, VI., 313
Temple, ravens brought food to Elijah from the, VI., 317
Temple, the angels kept guard over the, VI., 392
Temple laws, the importance of the study of, VI., 420–421
Temple, idol set up by Ahaz in the, IV., 264; VI., 371
Temple, David's desire to build the, IV., 83, 102; VI., 264
Temple, the gifts intended by David and Solomon for the, IV., 321
Temple court, Davidic kings and high priests permitted to sit in the, IV., 180, 303; VI., 264, 306
Temple treasures, possessed by Haman, IV., 393
Temple, purified by Hezekiah, VI., 440
Temple in its glory and ruin, shown to Jacob, I., 351, 352

Temple, Jehoshaphat's ordinance in regard to the, IV., 185–186
Temple, restored by Joash, IV., 258
Temple, cell of, Joash kept in hiding in the, VI., 354
Temple, sacred garments of, taken to Babylon, IV., 347
Temple, gold of the, scraped off by Hezekiah, VI., 369
Temple, inner space of the, idol set up by Manasseh in, IV., 278; VI., 371
Temple, Moses longed to see the, III., 421
Temple, Uzziah tried to burn incense in the, III., 303
Temple, the destroyers of the, I., 257, 329, 338–339; III., 158, 166, 355, 424; IV., 115, 303; V., 71; VI., 25, 371, 392, 393, 405
Temple, the destruction of, the consequences of the, I., 34; II., 135; III., 161, 307; V., 25, 53, 228; VI., 106
Temple, destruction of, the predictions concerning, II., 113; III., 48, 76; IV., 263, 279, 304; VI., 174, 371, 387–388
Temple, destruction of the, date of, III., 276; IV., 282, 292; V., 114; VI., 294, 384, 394
Temple, destruction of, the cause of, IV., 316; VI., 103, 244, 388, 389
Temple, the destruction of, angers God, IV., 218
Temple, destruction of, saved Israel from destruction, VI., 398
Temple, destruction of the, was merely an appearance, VI., 411
Temple, ruins of, visited by God and the angels, IV., 305
Temple, ruins of, visited by Moses and the Patriarchs, IV., 306
Temple, second, the building of, details concerning, I., 170; IV., 346, 352, 353, 354, 429, 441; VI., 271, 395, 414, 421, 433, 438, 439, 445, 457
Temple, second, destruction of, I., 314, 329; V., 287; VI., 391, 394, 441–2
Temple, second, other details concerning, III., 209, 218; VI., 71, 106, 378
Temple, erected by Herod, III., 203
Temple of the Messianic era, the details concerning, II., 91, 315; III., 152, 153, 154, 203, 380; IV., 154, 234; V., 24, 29, 135; VI., 106, 411, 420
Temple, heavenly, preëxisting, I., 3
Temple, heavenly, location of, I., 3, 9; II., 195, 307; V., 11, 71, 292
Temple, heavenly, the beholders of, III., 117, 447; VI., 63, 152
Temple, heavenly, the builder of, III., 149, 185, 446, 447
Temple, heavenly, compared with the terrestrial one, III., 186; VI., 67, 74
Temple, heavenly, the occupants of, I., 69–70; III., 446; VI., 271
Temple, heavenly, the engraving upon, V., 16; VI., 271
Temple, heavenly, Michael the priest of, V., 71; VI., 440
Temple, heavenly, a place of atonement for Israel, VI., 74
Temples, destruction of, Michael in mourning at the, III., 450
Temples, the difference between the first and second, I., 170; V., 193; VI., 442.
Temples, Amos struck on his, by the son of Amaziah, VI., 357.
Temptation, the prince of, IV., 192
Temptations, ten, withstood by Abraham and Joseph, I., 217, 221, 272; V., 218, 338
Temptations of Job, V., 252.
Tempter to sin, the gravity of the crime of the, III., 405, 406.
Ten commandments, the symbolical representation of, I., 295
Ten commandments, fulfilled by Joseph, II., 183
Ten commandments, observed in pre-Mosaic times, III., 82
Ten commandments and the Ten words of creation, III., 104–106; VI., 43
Ten commandments, covetousness leads to the violation of all the, III., 102–3
Ten creations, I., 8, 83; V., 6, 63
Ten cosmocrators, V., 200; VI., 289
Ten cubits, III., 250, 346; VI., 120, 296
Ten days, I., 189, 215–216, II., 29; V., 210; VI.,
Ten days of penitence, I., 292; VI., 235

Ten generations, I., 105, 185; III., 196; V., 132, 207
Ten, the numerical value of God, I., 315
Ten men form a quorum for religious services, V., 30; VI., 193, 253
Ten, quorum of, see Minyan
Ten regulations of Ezra, IV., 356; VI.,
Ten miracles, III., 22, 207; VI., 6
Ten ordinances of Joshua, IV., 16; VI., 179
Ten percent, money borrowed at interest of, IV., 397–398
Ten plagues, II., 129, 292, 341–2, 347, 369; III., 24, 30, 52, 469; IV., 62; V., 426, 427; VI., 19
Ten punishments, I., 77, 79; II., 341; V., 102, 123, 443–444
Ten revelations, VI., 37
Ten sons, I., 369; II., 39, 97, 111, 188–189, 241; III., 203; IV., 445; V., 330, 351; VI., 218, 220, 293
Ten spans, III., 157, 158, 159
Ten temptations, Abraham stood the test of, I., 217, 421; II., 347; III., 37, 133, 206; V., 218, 338, 383, 426; VI., 13
Ten times, the wages of Jacob changed, I., 370, 378
Ten times, the death of Moses decreed, III., 417
Ten tribes, II., 10; IV., 265, 283; V., 114; VI., 362, 389, 407–408
Ten words of creation, I., 49; III., 104–106, 207; V., 6, 63, 426; VI., 43, 45
Ten years of childless marriage, a ground for divorce, I., 237; VI., 215
Ten years, I., 175, 209, 237; II., 39, 58, 60, 63, 157, 162, 169, 296, 298; III., 283, 407; IV., 58; V., 211, 212, 213, 298, 337, 407, 412; VI., 63, 143, 171
Ten as a round number; adversaries, VI., 256; captains, III., 393; classes of angels, I., 16, 134; V., 10, 23, 159; archangels, V., 153; attributes of God, V., 7; VI., 58; bridal chambers, I., 68; camels, I., 294, 355; candlesticks, III., 161; children, II., 241; classes of precepts, VI., 50; companions, I., 376; crowns, III., 181; curses, I., 78, 97; V., 114, 122; descents of God, I., 181; V., 206; VI., 88, 154; donkeys, V., 356; elders of Israel, III., 250; ells, IV., 428; Ephraimites, III., 9; famines, I., 147, 220–221; IV., 30, 109; V., 169; garments, II., 114; genealogical lists, III., 207; Gentile nations, IV., 106; gerahs, III., 148; guides, III., 208; heavens, V., 10; high priests, IV., 336; hours, VI., 367; Israelites, II., 279; V., 279; laws, III., 204; lions, VI., 436; martyrs, V., 329; maternal uncles, I., 346; measures, II., 28; VI., 404; members of the court, V., 153; VI., 271; men, I., 419; mighty things, VI., 438; months, V., 399, 400; mysteries, II., 309; names, V., 12, 400–401; VI., 183; ordinances, II., 16; IV., 356; orifices, IV., 147; parts of the body, III., 207; VI., 77; persons, V., 30, 163; pious, I., 252; III., 134, 161; V., 63; VI., 400; portions of land; III., 202; rulers, I., 192; V., 200; VI., 412; sefirot, III., 207; shekels, III., 195–199, 202–207; songs, III., 31–32; VI., 11; springs, VI., 320; slaves, I., 294; V., 260; stations of the Shekinah, VI., 372, 393; steps, I., 134; strings, I., 283; VI., 263; survivors of the Assyrian army, VI., 363; tables, III., 159, 160; temptations, III., 349; VI., 121; tribal divisions, II., 189
Ten thousand as a round number, I., 401; II., 109; IV., 161, 286, 425, 437, 438; V., 202; VI., 379, 380.
Ten thousand hundredweights of silver, the price offered by Haman for the Jews, IV., 412.
Ten thousand nine hundred and fifty miles, equals one year's journey, V., 202.
Tent of the Patriarchs and Matriarchs, I., 241, 242, 244, 276, 336, 367, 373, 415; V., 298
Tent of Ishmael, I., 266, 268
Tent, Moses concealed in a, for three months, II., 270
Tent of Moses, III., 132, 250

Tent, holy, of the Temple, concealed by Jeremiah, IV., 320
Tent, metaphor for wife and school, V., 191, 274
Tent pin, a cryptic term for wife, I., 267, 268.
Tenth belongs to God, V., 132
Tenth person, God counted as the, by the sons of Jacob, II., 30
Tenth of Jacob's cattle, given as a gift to Esau, I., 391
Tenth year, the good inclination appears in the, V., 81
Tenth of Ab after the flood, the mountains were seen on the, I., 163
Tenth of Tammuz, Noah sent the raven on the, I., 163
Tenth day of Tishri, II., 27.
Tents, Lot rich in, I., 257.
Tenute, a Latin corruption for Evila, V., 197.
Tephilin, see Phylacteries.
Tephros, demon of ashes, IV., 151.
Terah, name of, I., 186; V., 208
Terah, in the time of, the produce of the earth despoiled by birds, I., 186
Terah, wife of, I., 186, 188, 191, 298
Terah and Nimrod, I., 188, 191, 194, 197, 205, 207, 208, 215, 216; V., 218
Terah, illness of, I., 195
Terah, children of, I., 195, 298, 208–209
Terah, idolatry of, I., 195, 197, 209, 210, 211, 213, 214, 215; V., 215, 217, 218
Terah, impiety of, I., 206; V., 230
Terah has a seat in Paradise, I., 206, 237; V., 419
Terah, prophetic faculty of, I., 202
Terah and Abraham, I., 202, 206, 210, 211, 237; V., 417, 218
Terah, departure of, from his native land, I., 205, 206, 217, 218; V., 216, 217, 219
Terah, urged by Abraham to serve God, I., 205, 213
Terah, repentance of, I., 206, 237
Terah, death of, I., 206; V., 215, 219, 257
Terah, present at the circumcision of Isaac, I., 262
Terah ate lentils after the death of Haran, I., 319
Terah, born circumcised, V., 273.
Teraphim, details concerning, I., 356, 357, 371, 372, 373, 374, 412; V., 301, 302; VI., 293.
Terebinth, Jacob hid the idols under the, VI., 182.
Terefah, Isaac ordered Esau not to give him, I., 330
Terefah, flesh of, to be cast to the dogs, III., 6.
Teresh, see Bigthan and Teresh.
Terumah, the enactment of the Great Synagogue concerning, VI., 448.
Terrestial Paradise, see Paradise, terestial
Terrestial, divided from the celestial by fire, I., 13
Terrestial bodies, angels invested with, on their descent upon earth, I., 151
Terrestial origin of animals, V., 65
Terrestial and celestial elements, man a combination of, V., 65
Terrestials and celestials, numerically equal before the creation of man, V., 66
Terrestials praise God, V., 62
Terrestials, created with the left hand of God, V., 64.
Testament, made by Abraham to obviate disputes among his children, V., 266
Testament of Canaan, I., 169; V., 192
Testament of Isaac, I., 416; V., 320
Testament of Reuben, II., 189–191
Testament of Gad, II., 218
Testament of Asher, the parenetic nature of, V., 380
Testament of Benjamin, II., 220–222
Testament of Solomon, the syncretistic character of, VI., 292, 293.
Tet, letter, details concerning, I., 7; V., 141; VI., 60.
Tetragrammaton, use of the, to describe God as merciful, V., 4, 185; VI., 127
Tetragrammaton, Adam called God by the, V., 83
Tetragrammaton, Boaz's innovation consisted in the use of the, VI., 191
Tetragrammaton, the pronunciation of, VI., 445.
Thanat, the leader of the Japhethites, V., 197.

Thank offering, vowed by ship-wrecked people, VI., 285–286.
Thanksgiving, hymns of, recited by Eliphaz, II., 240.
Tharbis, married to Moses, V., 409.
Theater, the pious do not attend, V., 49
Theaters, frequented by Israel in Egypt, V., 395
Theaters of Gentiles, the prohibition of entering the, IV., 32.
Theft, see also Thief, and Robbery
Theft, Canaan advised his children to commit, I., 169
Theft, Joseph guarded against, II., 183
Theft, Ishmaelites refused the Torah because it forbade, III., 81
Theft, Jacob's sons did not commit, III., 82
Theft, never forgiven by God, III., 102
Theft leads to false swearing, III., 104
Theft, girdle of the priest atones for, III., 169
Theft, the detection of, by David, IV., 250; VI., 284
Theft, blindness the penalty for, IV., 327
Theft, not a capital offence in Jewish law, V., 353
Theft and robbery, the punishment for, II., 99, 103; III., 102, 214; IV., 173.
Thelac, the identification of, VI., 203.
Thelkemina, wife of Sousakim, VI., 304.
Themac, the name of Cain's wife and Sisera's mother, IV., 38; V., 144; VI., 198
Themach, see Themac.
Theneth, the leader of the Japhethites, V., 197.
Theodicy, problem of, Moses troubled by the, III., 136
Theodicy, see also God, justice of.
Theodosius, the oak of Abraham existed until the time of, V., 235.
Theophorous names, II., 267; V., 146, 152, 160, 399.
Thermutis, advised by Miriam to call a Hebrew nurse for Moses, II., 268; V., 399
Thermutis, unconscious divination of, II., 268
Thermuthis urged Moses to lead the campaign against the Ethiopians, V., 408.
Thief, see also Theft
Thief, Adam called, by the trees, I., 75
Thief fears the day, I., 386
Thief, detected by Solomon, IV., 131–133; VI., 286.
Thieves, torn by wild beasts at the bidding of Abraham, I., 303, 305
Thieves, the necessity of watching a garden against, IV., 209.
Thigh of giants, the size of, I., 151
Thigh of Jacob, injured by the angel, I., 385, 389; III., 480
Thigh, Esau struck by Jacob on the, I., 418–419
Thigh-bone of Sihon and Og, the size of, III., 340, 343.
Third of the Tower of Babel remained standing, I., 180
Third month, pregnancy is noticeable after the, I., 188; V., 209
Third day after his circumcision, Abraham suffered dire pain, I., 240
Third generation, the love of a father extends to the, I., 269
Third of the world, Jacob's opponent as great as, I., 389; II., 137
Third day after his wedding, Er died, II., 33
Third in rank, Potiphar made, of the officers of Pharaoh, II., 41
Third of a hairbreadth, II., 210
Third hour of the morning, kings rise in the, II., 368
Third month, revelation took place in the, III., 79, 80; V., 357; VI., 33
Third, God has a preference for, III., 80
Third hour of the day, God is angry for an instant in the, III., 370
Third hour of the day, kings worship the sun during the, III., 370
Third rib of Adam, Eve formed out of the, V., 89
Third part of the earth, flooded in the time of Enosh, V., 152
Third rank, of the angel who wrestled with Jacob, V., 275

Third day, added to the days of preparation of Israel before the revelation, VI., 33.
Thirst, the tortures of, I., 265; III., 39
Thirst, the descendants of Ishmael permitted Israel to perish with, I., 265; V., 246
Thirst of the inhabitants of the netherworld, V., 143.
Thirteen years, the age of majority, I., 316; V., 137
Thirteen years, the good inclination arrives at the age of, V., 81, 137
Thirteen years, age of Ishmael at his circumcision, I., 273, 311
Thirteen years, Isaac intended to circumcise Esau at the age of, I., 315
Thirteen years, the age of Eliphaz when he pursued Jacob, I., 346
Thirteen years, the age of Bezalel at the erection of the Tabernacle, VI., 63
Thirteen years, the age of Solomon when he became king, VI., 277
Thirteen years, the subjects of Chedorlaomer rebelled against him for, I., 229
Thirteen attributes of God, VI., 58
Thirteen sons, Joktan the father of, II., 138; V., 193
Thirteen, used as a round number, I., 121, 239; II., 161; III., 123, 152, 213, 439, 440; IV., 204, 229; V., 163, 209, 343; VI., 330
Thirteen and a half years, the Shekinah dwelt on the Mt. of Olives for, VI., 393.
Thirteenth of Nisan, the date of Haman's edict, II., 150
Thirteenth of Nisan, Abraham circumcised on the, V., 233.
Thirty cubits, III., 164, 199, 250
Thirty days, I., 135, 136; II., 6, 216, 318; III., 299, 327, 473; VI., 16
Thirty nations, I., 311; V., 203
Thirty Noachian laws, V., 93
Thirty pious men, V., 239
Thirty years, II., 157, 202; III., 203, 228; IV., 35, 136, 388, 406; VI., 195
Thirty, as a round number, I., 20, 226; II., 229, 284; III., 147, 250; V., 106, 194, 311; VI., 474.
Thirty-one days, III., 41
Thirty-one kings, I., 263; II., 339; III., 347, 449; IV., 9, 13, 36, 422
Thirty-one pious men, V., 239; VI., 215
Thirty-one steps of Pharaoh's throne, II., 68.
Thirty-two species of birds, I., 157
Thirty-two years, the age of Haran at Abraham's birth, I., 216
Thirty-two years, Jacob studied at the Academy of Shem and Eber for, I., 326.
Thirty-three islands, allotted to each of Noah's sons, I., 173
Thirty-three years, the age of Ahithophel and Balaam at their death, IV., 94; VI., 123
Thirty-three days, the duration of woman's impurity after childbirth, VI., 294
Thirty-three generations, the earth impure for, VI., 294.
Thirty-four lands, received by Ham, I., 173
Thirty-four years, the age of Doeg and Ahithophel at their death, IV., 74; VI., 241
Thirty-four years, Jacob stayed with Joseph for, V., 255.
Thirty-five years, the age of Isaac when Terah died, I., 206
Thirty-five years, the age of Levi at the birth of Kohath, II., 196.
Thirty-six, as a round number, I., 139, 415; II., 68, 153; III., 437; IV., 151, 152, 184; V., 403.
Thirty-seven, as a round number, I., 87, 273 280, 311; IV., 24–25, 27, 308; V., 83, 255, 270; VI., 380.
Thirty-eight years, the duration of Baal Hamon's reign, II., 165
Thirty-eight years, the duration of the reign of Abimenos, II., 166
Thirty-eight years after the death of Sarah, Abraham passed away, V., 257.
Thirty-nine works, prohibited on the Sabbath, III., 173
Thirty-nine days, the last manna sufficed for, VI., 172.
Thirty thousand angels, the bodyguard of Moses, II., 306

Thirty thousand Israelites, the apostasy of, VI., 403.
Thirty-five thousand men, the mausoleum over Ezekiel's tomb erected by, IV., 325.
Thirty-six thousand Israelites fought against the Midianites, III., 409
Thirty-six thousand men in the funeral procession for Ahab and Hezekiah, IV., 188, 277.
Thorn bush and myrtle, I., 315–316
Thorn bush, Asenath abandoned under a, II., 38
Thorn bush, symbolic representation of Israel, II., 303–304; V., 416
Thorn bush, Abimelech compared to a, IV., 41; VI., 201
Thorn bush, God's revelation in the, II., 319; III., 459; IV., 357
Thorn bush, the cross of Haman made of the wood of the, IV., 443, 444
Thorn bush, the wicked compared to the, IV., 444
Thorn bush, angel of the, V., 417
Thorn bush, the cleanliness of, VI., 32.
Thorns, origin of, I., 80, 97, 112
Thorns, Israel protected by clouds of glory from, II., 374
Thorns, burned by the Cherubim, III., 157
Thorns, signs of, on the stones of Mt. Horeb, V., 415.
Thoughts of man, the angels do not know the, V., 237.
Thousand, as a round number, armies, VI., 298; Amorites, I., 410; angels, I., 132; animals, I., 150; V., 49; cities, VI., 298; cubits, V., 86; ells, I., 16, 125; IV., 335; enemies, VI., 260; generations, I., 105; III., 98; VI., 30; kings, I., 192; V., 203; measures, III., 344; men, IV., 43, 278; mountains, I., 30; V., 49; musicians, II., 74; musical instruments, IV., 128; oxen, III., 344; parasangs, I., 123; pieces of money, IV., 99; princesses, VI., 298; sacrifices, IV., 113; VI., 271; talents, II., 75; IV., 119; wives, IV., 162; years, I., 32, 61, 75; V., 4, 82, 128; VI., 246, 298, 425; youths, I., 226
Thousand three hundred years, the age of an eagle, IV., 164.
Thousand five hundred cubits, the abyss begins at a depth of, IV., 96.
Thousand five hundred and sixty-nine years after the creation, Noah divided the earth among his three sons, I., 172.
Thousand and six hundred miles, the height of the waters of the Red Sea, III., 22.
Thousands, rulers of, I., 192; III., 393, 438
Thousandth part of the radiance of Moses, VI., 50.
Thread, Abraham refused to take a, from the King of Sodom, I., 233, 234.
Three o'clock, Eliezer arrived at Hebron at, I., 296
Three o'clock, Baladan took a nap until, IV., 275
Three o'clock, see also Third hour
Three hours, a seventeen days' journey accomplished in, I., 296
Three hours, Job lay on the floor for, after being cast down by a storm, II., 235
Three hours of life, originally allotted to David, IV., 82
Three hours of the day, the activity of God during each, V., 42
Three hours, prayer with raised hands should not last longer than, VI., 25
Three weeks, each Egyptian plague lasted, II., 348; V., 427
Three days, I., 36, 39, 128, 137, 141, 208, 216–17, 370, 372; II., 14, 82, 85, 117, 163, 181, 241, 242, 287, 332, 353, 374; III., 9, 40, 42, 80, 107, 242, 233, 243, 249, 250, 423, 424, 426, 427, 468; IV., 119–120; V., 78, 254, 437; VI., 16, 207, 471, 474
Three months, as a round number, I., 224, 322; II., 259, 264; III., 77, 80, 468, 473; IV., 143, 284; V., 427
Three months, pregnancy becomes noticeable after, V., 400
Three months, see also Third month
Three months must elapse before a divorced woman may remarry, VI., 265
Three months and five days, Joseph remained with an Egyptian shopkeeper for, II., 40

Three years, I., 171, 221, 235, 267, 286, 297, 311; II., 39, 75, 233, 271; IV., 111, 170, 301; V., 209, 210, 262, 270, 385, 400, 401; VI., 287, 392, 439
Three and a half years, Pharaoh's edict against Hebrew children in force for, V., 400
Three and a half years, Jerusalem besieged for, VI., 395
Three angels, I., 65, 100, 102, 241, 302, 382; II., 319; III., 66; IV., 428; V., 23 125, 232, 234, 304, 473
Three-legged chair, Israel compared to a, III., 126, 279; VI., 53
Three maxims, observed by travelers, II., 115
Three crowns, forfeited by Reuben, II., 141
Three letters, names consisting of, III., 80
Three times, Aaron received a direct revelation, III., 210
Three qualities of Israel, IV., 1 10; V., 269
Three times a year, Israel made pilgrimages to God, III., 365, 448; VI., 215
Three husbands, the death of, disqualifies a woman from remarrying, IV., 227
Three precepts, enjoined especially on woman, V., 89
Three duties of Israel after entering Palestine, VI., 230
Three times, the events that happened, I., 100, 163, 200; III., 203, 448; IV., 443
Three witnesses, necessary for capital punishment, VI., 312
Three, the number of the letters of the Hebrew alphabet divisible by, VI., 30
Three, the importance of, in the life of Moses, III., 80
Three, the number associated with the Torah and Israel, III., 79
Threefold doom, averted by Hosea's prayer, IV., 261
Three, as a round number, ascensions, V., 417; attendants, IV., 427; VI., 473; baskets, II., 62; battles, III., 204, 205; bears, IV., 83; beings, V., 55, 101; benedictions, III., 453; blessings, I., 218, 343; bodyguards, IV., 351; VI., 437; branches, I., 150; II., 61; brothers, IV., 136–138; calves, I., 54; classes of angels, I., 54; V., 377; VI., 322; classes of builders of the Tower of Babel, I., 179; V., 201; classes of dwellers in Eden, V., 30; classes of Egyptians, III., 27–28; classes of Israelites, IV., 427; classes of kings of Judah, III., 196; crowns, III., 205; V., 219; VI., 77; cubits, III., 166; IV., 444; daughters, II., 241; diggings, I., 324; commands, IV., 427; companions, I., 204; disciples, V., 224; divisions of the tribes, VI., 4; droves of cattle, I., 383; elements, V., 41; exiles, IV., 414; false witnesses, VI., 312; fingers, I., 13; friends, I., 239, 293, 396; V., 224, 233; gates, V., 19; generations, I., 269; III., 98, 202; giants, III., 268, 269; V., 256; gifts, III., 48–49, 414; VI., 20, 44; goats, VI., 231; handbreadths, VI., 60; halls of Paradise, V., 32; heads of angels; V., 70, 82; heavens, V., 10, 23; heifers, I., 235; holy children, I., 172, 351; II., 35; V., 186, 335; holy places, I., 172; holy vessels, IV., 234; VI., 340; hot springs, V., 186; idols, I., 211; images, IV., 50; kings, I., 204; kinds of creation, V., 7; leaders of Israel, II., 61; III., 317; means of defence, I., 381; measures of meal, I., 243; men, I., 204, 247, 249–250; III., 358; V., 157, 260, 388; VI., 176; miles, IV., 222, 317; VI., 210; miracles, V., 424; mountains, III., 316; names, VI., 195; natures, V., 318; occasions, III., 150; VI., 145, 228; parasangs, III., 344, 345, 442; IV., 161; parts, II., 109; III., 79; V., 13, 32, 70; Patriarchs, III., 79; V., 207, 239; persons, III., 3; pieces of silver, I., 246; pilgrimages, IV., 215; pillars, IV., 331; VI., 104–105; pious, V., 235; plagues, II., 341; pledges, II., 34, 35; V., 335; prayers, VI., 257; princes, I., 174–175; punishments, I., 152; rams, I., 235; ribbons, II., 240; rules of conduct,

IV., 137; VI., 287; rulers, VI., 289; sacred objects, I., 96; she goats, I., 235; III., 317; sins, IV., 170; V., 152, 173, 228, 292, 312; sin offerings, III., 191; sons, I., 208, 270, 298; III., 302; IV., 72; V., 158; stations, III., 349; steps, II., 68; IV., 276, 300; tears, I., 339; V., 286; temples, III., 203; things, I., 82; III., 184; V., 312; VI., 79; treasuries, III., 286; VI., 99; types of enchantment, III., 411; virtues, III., 200; VI., 76; warriors, VI., 261; wives, V., 265; wishes, III., 134; youths, V., 186; V., 335.

Three hundred, as a round number, I., 15, 16, 29, 34, 132, 203, 389, 399; II., 112, 236, 306, 333; III., 12, 227, 286; IV., 4, 5, 25, 40, 283, 286; V., 174, 355, 356; VI., 180, 304.

Three hundred and ten worlds, I., 21; III., 430; V., 12, 30; VI., 149.

Three hundred and eighteen warriors of Abraham, I., 231; V., 224.

Three hundred and forty worlds, V., 13.

Three hundred and forty-five sinners of the tribe of Judah, IV., 21.

Three hundred and sixty camels failed to open the Temple gate, VI., 394.

Three hundred and sixty-five days, time spent by the sun on his course, I., 24

Three hundred and sixty-five prohibitions of the Torah, III., 96

Three hundred and sixty-five, as a round number, I., 10, 17, 24, 157; III., 96; IV., 430; V., 11, 45, 59, 81, 161; VI., 475.

Three hundred and sixty-six books of Enoch, I., 135; V., 161.

Three hundred and eighty-five priests, executed by Saul, VI., 238.

Three hundred and ninety heavens, V., 12, 33.

Three thousand, as a round number, II., 75, 161; III., 131, 145; IV., 102, 130; VI., 55, 209, 283.

Three thousand five hundred pairs of oxen, possessed by Job, II., 229

Three thousand five hundred ells, the extent of the seventh heaven, IV., 335.

Three hundred thousand Egyptians fought against Zepho's army, II., 162, 163

Three hundred thousand men composed the army of Kenaz, IV., 24.

Three hundred and forty thousand donkeys, possessed by Job, II., 229.

Three hundred and sixty thousand little fish, contained in one female fish, IV., 249.

Three hundred and sixty-five thousand eyes, bestowed on Enoch, I., 139.

Threshing floor of Atad, II., 153

Threshing floor, Boaz slept on a, IV., 33.

Thresholds of the heavenly Temple, II., 307.

Throat, Jacob seized Michael by the, I., 384

Throat of Joseph, Zuleika pressed her sword against the, II., 54–55

Throat, the function of the, II., 215

Throat of Balaam, an angel entered into the, III., 372

Throat of Abel, cut by a sword, V., 139.

Throne of God, see God, throne of

Throne of glory, see God, throne of

Throne of Solomon, see Solomon, throne of

Throne of Abraham, I., 232; V., 216

Throne, Abimelech fell asleep on his, I., 258

Throne, Absalom seated on a, in Hell, IV., 107

Throne of fire, in the heavenly court. David seated on a, IV., 114, 115; VI., 272

Throne of Enoch, I., 139

Throne of Job, II., 235, 237

Throne of Joseph, II., 75, 82, 90, 98

Throne of Gold, Joshua seated upon a, III., 437, 438, 439, 440

Throne of Leviathan, I., 41

Throne, Moses sat on a, III., 67

Throne of Pharaoh, details concerning, II., 68, 109, 112, 254

Throne of Satan, I., 64, 100; V., 85

Throne of the sun, I., 24; V., 36

Thrones of Paradise, details concerning, I., 22; II., 314, 315, 419; V., 418, 419

Thrones of Nimrod, details concerning, I., 178, 194.

Thumb of Jacob, Rachel was to touch the, on the nuptial night, V., 294.
Thunder, creation of, I., 140; III., 95
Thunder, Enoch engirdled by, I., 140
Thunder during the Deluge, I., 158
Thunder, sent upon the Ishmaelites, II., 21
Thunder ceased at the prayer of Moses, II., 357
Thunder, heard by the Syrians at the siege of Samaria, II., 357
Thunder, Egyptians were destroyed by, III., 26
Thunder, the Philistines terrified by, IV., 64
Thunder, sound of, produced in Hiram's third heaven, IV., 335
Thunder, angel of, V., 153
Thunder, heard by the spies, VI., 94
Thunder, Nebuchadnezzar's wife born in, VI., 380.
Thunderbolt, each, proceeds from its own path, II., 227.
Thunderstorms, caused by making a sound on Horeb, V., 415.
Thursday, the Exodus took place on, III., 10
Thursday, Moses ascended to heaven on a, VI., 56
Thursdays, see also Mondays and Thursdays, VI., 56
Thursdays, the custom of reading from the Torah on, III., 40
Thursdays, laundry work done on, IV., 356.
Tiamat, details concerning, II., 11, 41, 42, 46, 182.
Tiberias, academy of, III., 461; V., 297, 368, 381
Tiberias, the canal built by Daniel in, IV., 328
Tiberias, springs of, V., 19
Tiberias, the bathhouse of, V., 375
Tiberias, Sea of, details concerning, I., 415; III., 53–54; IV., 16.
Tibni, the rival of Omri, IV., 185.
Tidal, Chedorlaomer forms an alliance with, I., 230.
Tiger, monstrous kind of, V., 50.
Tiglath-pileser, one of the names of Sennacherib, IV., 260; VI., 370.
Tigris, a river of Paradise, details concerning, I., 70, 87; VI., 298.
Timbrels, music of, details concerning, II., 120; III., 36; VI., 224.
Time, no computation of, in the eighth millennium, I., 135
Time, division of, by Seth, V., 149
Time, creation of, V., 6, 7
Time to come, fragrance of the young men of Israel in, VI., 1
Time to come, see World to come.
Timnah, wife of Eliphaz, details concerning, I., 422, 423; IV., 32; V., 221; VI., 23, 208
Timnah, name of a place, I., 411; II., 34, 37; VI., 208.
Tin, name of God upon a piece of, II., 38.
Tineius Rufus, the conversation between Akiba and, VI., 407.
Tiranus, king of Elisha, details concerning, V., 372, 373.
Tirathites, III., 76.
Tirhakah, king of Ethiopia, an ally of Hezekiah, IV., 271.
Tirshatha, Nehemiah called the, VI., 439.
Tishri, month of holy days, III., 47, 227, 343
Tishri, dedication of the Temple in, IV., 400
Tishri, world created in, V., 107, 136
Tishri, importance of, in Jewish legend, V., 245
Tishri, Akedah took place in, V., 255
Tishri, first of, Adam expelled from Paradise on, I., 82
Tishri, first of, waters of the flood subsided on, 163
Tishri, first of, New Year celebrated on, IV., 404
Tishri, first day of, slavery of the Israelites ceased on, II., 179; V., 437
Tishri, third of, the anniversary of, VI., 406–407
Tishri, the tenth of, see also Atonement, day of
Tishri, tenth day of, Jacob received the news of Joseph's death on the, II., 27
Tishri, tenth of, Moses descended from heaven on the, III., 67; VI., 56

Tishri, eleventh day of, Moses assembled Israel on the, III., 173
Tishri, fifteenth of, the celebration of Sukkot on, IV., 405.
Tit-ha-Yawen, a division of Hell, I., 10, 15; II., 312
Tit-ha-Yawen, Sammael looked for Moses in, III., 476.
Tithe, Levi set apart as a, by Jacob, I., 387; II., 134, 196; V., 387
Tithes, straw and salt exempt from, I., 316
Tithes, given by Isaac to the poor, I., 323; V., 279
Tithes, given by Jacob, I., 352, 387; II., 134; IV., 46; V., 304, 309
Tithes, Jacob the first to set aside, I., 352; V., 279, 292, 307
Tithes, first and second, belonged to the priests, III., 290
Tithes of animals belong to the priest, III., 291
Tithes, not given from miraculous gifts, IV., 241–242
Tithes, given to the priests and Levites, II., 142; III., 458; IV., 347
Tithes, taken away from the Levites, IV., 355
Tithes, the enactment of the Great Synagogue concerning, VI., 448.
Titles, in rabbinic literature, V., 403–404.
Titus, death of, V., 60
Titus legend, the story of the blood-stained arrows in the, V., 203
Titus destroyed the Temple, V., 287; VI., 406
Titus, the uncle of Onkelos, VI., 145.
Tob, the brother of Boaz, the story of, IV., 34; VI., 188, 192, 202
Tob, land of, IV., 202.
Tobai became a proselyte, VI., 412.
Tobal, the meaning of the name of, VI., 236.
Tobiah, name of Moses, V., 400
Tobiah, the Ammonite, opposed the rebuilding of the Temple, IV., 429; VI., 373
Tobiah, the Canaanite, the adherent of Belchira, VI., 373.
Toe, right, of Jacob, Rachel was to touch, on the nuptial night, V., 294.
Tofet, meaning of, V., 19.
Toga, worn by the descendants of Japheth, I., 170.
Tohu, creation of, I., 8; V., 7
Tohu, the location of, I., 8, 10, 11
Tohu, identified with Asaph, VI., 215.
Token, given by Joseph to confirm the truth of his interpretation, II., 71.
Toledo, the inhabitants of Jerusalem exiled to, VI., 407.
Tomb of Kikanos, the inscription on, II., 285
Tomb of Moses, fashioned by God, III., 430
Tomb of Eldad and Medad, VI., 89.
Tombstones of the first-born of the Egyptians, changed to dust, II., 367.
Tongs, first pair of, creation of, V., 109.
Tongue, the function of, II., 215; III., 208
Tongue of the first-born, tablet of gold put under, I., 371–372
Tongue of the pious, compared to silver, III., 198
Tongue of the magic bird, taken from the bird Yadua, III., 353
Tongue of Doeg, eaten up by worms, VI., 242
Tongue of the serpent, split as a punishment, V., 101
Tongue with mustard, served as a dish, I., 243
Tongue of Moses, burnt by live coals, II., 274
Tongues, 70,000, possessed by the tall angel, II., 307
Tongues, the wicked in Hell suspended by their, II., 310, 311
Tongues, cut off as a punishment, VI., 55
Tongues of the spies, the lengthening of, III., 283.
Tooth of Eliezer the slave, the size of, III., 344
Tooth of a slave, knocking out of, entitles him to his freedom, VI., 119
Toothache, no person suffered in Egypt with, during Jacob's sojourn, V., 360
Toothache, R. Judah ha-Nasi cured of, IV., 208.
Topaz, the stone of Simon and Dan, III., 171; IV., 24.

Torah, preëxistence of, I., 3; III., 80; V., 4, 132–133
Torah, written with black fire on white fire, I., 3
Torah, in the lap of God, I., 3; III., 153
Torah advises God concerning creation, I., 3, 55; V., 3
Torah, compared to various things, I., 20, 51, 81, 229, 365; II., 187, 304, 346; III., 157, 188, 439, 455; VI., 14, 36, 154
Torah, ethical laws of, I., 43; V., 259
Torah, observance of, the existence of the world depends upon, I., 52; III., 129; IV., 424; V., 67; VI., 36, 472
Torah, the world exists for the sake of, III., 184, 185; V., 67
Torah, the world to come as reward for obeying, I., 57; III., 99, 430
Torah, frog teaches Hanina the, I., 119, 120
Torah, a remedy against Sammael and the evil desire, I., 155; II., 226
Torah, kings lost their dominion for refusing, I., 263
Torah, the birthright cannot be sold after the revelation of the, I., 320
Torah, the source of happiness of man, I., 334; III., 39–40; V., 67
Torah, the six hundred and thirteen commandments of, I., 379; III., 81, 96, 441, 469; VI., 31, 39, 60
Torah contains an additional section about Jethro, II., 290
Torah, taught in seventy languages, II., 309; III., 350–351, 439; IV., 6
Torah, proclaimed in four languages, III., 454
Torah, neglect of, the punishment for, II., 311; III., 90, 214; VI., 35
Torah, punishment of the deniers of the, II., 312
Torah, forty-nine interpretations of, II., 325; VI., 284
Torah, beginning of, quoted by God to Moses, III., 18
Torah, the number three in, III., 79
Torah, refused by the Gentiles, III., 80–82, 126, 205, 341, 356, 454; IV., 307; VI., 31, 53, 77, 125, 130, 397
Torah, could not be observed by angels, III., 113
Torah, precepts of, written in between the separate commandments of the Decalogue, III., 118
Torah, Greek translation of, III., 142; VI., 60
Torah, the healing powers of, III., 170
Torah, symbolic representations of, III., 197–198, 199, 206; VI., 66
Torah, intended for all the inhabitants of the earth, III., 197; VI., 32
Torah, idolatry equivalent to the renunciation of the, III., 211
Torah, Levites observed the, in Egypt, III., 211; VI., 78
Torah, devotion to, considered as penance for sin, III., 232
Torah, given to Israel as a reward for their family purity, III., 239
Torah, a weapon against the angel of death, III., 278; IV., 114; VI., 97, 271, 343
Torah contains 270 sections, III., 289
Torah, cruelty of, depicted by Korah, III., 291
Torah, oneness of, III., 293; VI., 101
Torah could have prevented the flood, III., 355
Torah, glorified with twenty-two letters, III., 429
Torah, named after God, III., 429
Torah, subject only to human authority, IV., 4
Torah, definition of, IV., 221
Torah, copy of, found in the time of Josiah, IV., 281; VI., 377
Torah, promises of, do not apply to idol worshipers, IV., 283
Torah, oath taken by the, IV., 291; VI., 382
Torah, weeping of, IV., 415
Torah, contempt of, the proclamation concerning the, V., 38, 415
Torah, God revealed Himself to Israel for the sake of the, V., 67; VI., 420
Torah, man required to observe only a few precepts of the, after the Deluge, V., 187
Torah begins with the creation of the world, V., 196

Torah, requested by the angels, V., 235
Torah devotes little space to some very important laws, V., 262
Torah, binding only since revelation, V., 295
Torah prohibited the marriage of two sisters, V., 295
Torah, praise of, chanted by the angels, V., 417
Torah, the section of, concerning creation read by the angels, V., 417–418
Torah, personification of, VI., 30
Torah, recipients of, the predestination of, VI., 30
Torah was to remain in heaven for a thousand generations after creation, VI., 30
Torah, Gentiles unfit for, VI., 31
Torah, Book of the Covenant synonymous with, VI., 34
Torah, given for the sake of the individual, VI., 40
Torah, commandments of, the most important of, VI., 41
Torah, the angels transgressed the, VI., 47
Torah, entire, contained in the Shema', VI., 50
Torah, the Decalogue contains the kernel of the entire, VI., 50
Torah, students of, biblical allusions to the, VI., 116
Torah, peace is impossible without the, VI., 129–130
Torah could not be altered by the prophets, VI., 170
Torah, written on stones, VI., 172, 220
Torah, buried by the prophets, VI., 220
Torah came from heaven, VI., 307
Torah, nearly forgotten three times in the course of Israel's history, VI., 443
Torah will retain its worth in the time to come, VI., 481
Torah, reading from, details concerning, III., 40; IV., 356, 403–405, 417; VI., 15, 263, 465, 468
Torah, reading from, by God, IV., 116
Torah, study of, Adam commanded, while in the Garden of Eden, I., 70
Torah, study of, Hanina's father requested him to engage in the, I., 118
Torah, study of, reward for, I., 236; III., 198, 481; IV., 432; V., 228; VI., 167
Torah, study of, persons devoted to, I., 367, 395; II., 24, 144, 315; III., 74–76, 170, 171, 240; IV., 61, 97; 101, 113, 114, 192, 271; V., 187, VI., 167, 260, 311, 365
Torah, study of, Israelites in the desert devoted themselves to, III., 7, 41, 48; VI., 2
Torah, study of, inferior to good deeds, III., 197, 206; IV., 221, 323
Torah, study of, neglect of, III., 48, 50–51, 54; IV., 7, 23; VI., 23, 358, 388
Torah, study of, Jeremiah exhorted his contemporaries to the, III., 48
Torah, study of, a judge should devote himself to, III., 68
Torah, study of, Moses devoted 40 days in heaven to the, III., 116; V., 183
Torah, study of, seven pious men devoted to, IV., 42
Torah, study of, averts a premature death, IV., 62
Torah, study of, takes precedence over the fulfillment of the king's orders, IV., 127
Torah, study of, the merits acquired by, IV., 257
Torah, study of, forbidden by Ahaz and the Romans, III., 167; IV. ,264, 266; VI., 360
Torah, study of, Aaron and Ezra helped to spread the, III., 323; IV., 355
Torah, study of, by the unclean, the law concerning, IV., 356
Torah, study of, in Paradise, I., 21; V., 30, 31
Torah, study of, God devoted to, V., 42
Torah, study of, Joseph exhorted his brothers to, V., 356
Torah, study of, took place standing, VI., 141
Torah, study of, pursuit of, with colleagues, VI., 256
Torah, study of, night the proper time for, VI., 262

Torah scrolls, the excrements of dogs used in hides for, III., 6
Torah, scroll of, in the ark, III., 199, 205; VI., 64, 65
Torah, scrolls of, written by Moses, III., 439, 440, 477; VI., 47, 165
Torah, scroll of, laid on Hezekiah's bier, IV., 277
Torah, scrolls of, torn up by the servants of Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 313; VI., 404
Torah, scroll of, seized by the Ammonites and Moabites, IV., 315
Torah, scrolls of, carried in procession on the fast of Esther, IV., 423
Torah, scroll of, carried by Amram's children, V., 396
Torah, persons who mastered the, I., 233, 292; II., 132, 141; V., 219, 260; VI., 238, 282
Torah, observed by the Patriarchs from Adam to Jacob, I., 81, 155, 292, 314, 381, 388; V., 78, 187, 235, 259, 265, 275
Torah, observed by Asmodeus, VI., 299
Torah, taught and observed by the tribe of Issachar, I., 365; II., 188; V., 297
Torah, Noah and his family forgot, during the flood, V., 187
Torah, Jair acted in contradiction to the, V., 55
Torah, the generation of the Deluge did not obey the, V., 183
Torah, Israel received the, on Sinai, the details concerning, I., 14, 51; II., 187, 316, 346; III., 20, 79, 88, 139, 140, 153, 156, 166, 205, 278, 390, 427, 448; V., 3, 13, 68; VI., 29, 31
Torah, see also Revelation on Sinai
Torah, Israel's distinction due to the, I., 229; II., 304; III., 98, 142; VI., 131
Torah, revealed in the presence of all mankind, VI., 32
Torah, Moses risked his life for the sake of the, V., 404; VI., 49
Torah, completely revealed to Moses, VI., 60
Torah, intended originally for Moses and his descendants, III., 141; VI., 59
Torah, revelation of, Philo's doctrine of, VI., 47
Torah, Israel's acceptance of, III., 87, 88, 92, 126, 312–313, 379; VI., 36, 333
Torah, secrets of, will be revealed to Israel in the Messianic era, III., 378; VI., 438
Torah, secrets of, revealed to Moses, II., 325; III., 232, 438; IV., 129; VI., 281
Torah, the cause of the Gentiles' hatred of Israel, III., 408; VI., 143
Torah, the angels protested against the presentation of, to Israel, V., 235
Torah, Jethro instructed his people in the, III., 72, 75; VI., 28
Torah, fulfilled by Moses, III., 440
Torah, received by Moses from the flaming torch, II., 270
Torah of Moses, the explanation of the expression, II., 309; III., 118, 429; V., 404; VI., 49
Torah, Moses tried first to persuade the women of Israel to accept the, III., 85
Torah, the distinction of Moses due to the, III., 142
Torah, dissuaded by Abraham from testifying against Israel, IV., 307
Torah, rewritten in Assyrian characters by Ezra, IV., 356; VI., 443, 444
Torah, divided into portions by Ezra, IV., 356
Torah, commanded to immortalize the war with Haman, IV., 447–448
Torah, read to Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 292
Torah, the origin of the, doubted by the Benjaminites, IV., 23
Torah, ridiculed by Manasseh, IV., 278
Torah, burnt by Amon, IV., 281; VI., 376
Torah, Ahab refused to surrender the, to the enemy, IV., 186
Torah, new, will abrogate dietary laws in Messianic times, V., 48
Torah, new, will be revealed in the Messianic era, VI., 438.
Torch, flaming, Moses received the Torah from the, II., 270
Torch, Moses' wisdom compared to a, III., 400

Torches, flaming, beheld by Israel on Sinai, I., 236; V., 229
Torches, Samson destroyed the fields of the Philistines by, VI., 208.
Torture, IV., 106, 188
Tortures of the abyss, shown to Abraham, V., 229
Tortures of Hell, see Hell, tortures of.
Tournament, arranged by Abner, VI., 240.
Tow, used to make the furnace hot, VI., 416.
Tower, built by Nimrod, I., 178
Tower of Esau's army, I., 419; V., 321
Tower, over the graves of Niblos and Turnus, II., 159
Tower, Solomon's daughter secluded in a, IV., 175; VI., 303
Tower, Temple vessels hidden in a, IV., 321
Tower, figure of, on David's coins, V., 216
Tower, builders of, demolished the altar of Noah, V., 253
Tower of Straton, identical with Sartan, V., 315
Towers, eight, a Babylonian building of, VI., 425
Tower of Ecbatana, built by Daniel, VI., 437
Tower of Babel, details concerning, I., 9, 114, 175, 179, 180, 181, 251; II., 214–215, 338; III., 20, 280; V., 113, 198, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 213, 241, 383; VI., 35, 154, 364
Tower of David, see David, Tower of.
Tradition, the chain of, VI., 447, 448.
Transjordania, the tribes of, II., 100; III., 200, 203, 415, 448; IV., 16–17, 265; VI., 180
Transjordania, Gentile inhabitants of, III., 347, 417; IV., 15; V., 243; VI., 121
Transjordania, cities of refuge in, III., 416
Transjordania, Moses permitted to enter, III., 417, 448
Transjordania, Lot settled in, V., 243.
Translations of medical books, made by the Macedonians, I., 174.
Travel, the evil consequences of, I., 218
Travel on a festival, IV., 423
Travel, see also Riding.
Travelers gossiped about Leah, I., 362
Travelers, three maxims observed by, II., 115; IV., 137.
Treason, the priests of Nob accused of, IV., 75
Treason, Naboth charged with, IV., 187
Treason, Jeremiah accused of, IV., 298.
Treasure troves, stored up for the pious, III., 134–135
Treasure, hidden, the law concerning, IV., 251; VI., 351
Treasures of Arabot, Metatron the guardian of, I., 139.
Tree of three branches, spared by the angels, I., 150
Tree, three angels can find room under one, II., 319
Tree of knowledge, I., 32, 72, 73, 96; V., 91, 95, 97, 98, 190
Tree of Knowledge, see also Fruit of Paradise
Tree, fruits of, see Fruits of the tree
Tree of Abraham, various details concerning, I., 242; VI., 67
Tree of mercy, Adam wanted the oil of the, I., 93, 94
Tree of life, description of, I., 21, 70, 131–132; V., 29–30, 91, 159
Tree of life, the location of, I., 20, 70, 131; II., 313; V., 91
Tree of life, Torah compared to, I., 51, 81; III., 439; VI., 14
Tree of life, the streams that go forth from the root of, I., 70, 132; II., 315, 333; V., 158–159
Tree of life, the fruit of, bestows the gift of immortality, I., 81; III., 423
Tree of life, residence of God under the, I., 97, 123, 131; V., 122, 152, 159
Tree of life, the identification of, V., 98, 105, 119
Tree of life, preserved for the pious in the future world, V., 105, 120
Tree of life, other details concerning, I., 21, 81, 96, 174; III., 477; V., 30, 149; VI., 14, 165, 324
Trees, edible, details concerning, I., 79; V., 28
Trees, barren, produced after Adam's fall, I., 80; V., 28
Trees, creation of, I., 18, 82; V., 28, 107

Trees, pride of, I., 18; V., 27
Trees, weeping of, I., 19; IV., 44, 45
Trees of Paradise, the details concerning, I., 20, 25, 26, 100, 131; V., 31, 106
Trees, hymn of the, I., 44; V., 61, 62
Trees called Adam a thief, I., 75
Trees, Adam and Eve hid among the, I., 76
Trees refused to give their leaves to the sinners, I., 75; V., 122
Trees, leaves of, withered at the time of the fall, I., 96; V., 122
Trees put forth leaves at the appearance of God, I., 97
Trees began to flourish again at the birth of Seth, I., 112
Trees refused to yield fruit when Abel died, I., 112
Trees, only found in Ge, Nesiah and Arka, I., 114–115
Trees, medicinal properties of, I., 174
Trees of the Philistines failed to yield fruit, I., 324
Trees bowed down before the tree marked with the name of Joseph, II., 30
Trees, angels appointed over the, I., 84; II., 307; V., 61, 110
Trees of the Egyptians, destroyed by hail, II., 344
Trees of Palestine, felled by the Canaanites, III., 7
Trees bore fresh fruit daily in the desert for Israel, III., 53
Trees, torn out on the Sabbath by Zelophehad, III., 240
Trees, sacred, of the Canaanites, III., 266, 269
Trees, honey flowed from, III., 271
Trees, planted in Palestine in the time of Noah, III., 285
Trees, destruction of, details concerning, III., 405; V., 39
Trees, motion of the, a sign to begin battle, IV., 93; VI., 255
Trees of Kitor, antiquity of, IV., 143
Trees of gold, planted in the Temple, IV., 154
Trees, blessed by God, IV., 444
Trees thrive on masculine waters, V., 27–28
Trees, women grow on, V., 50
Trees, language of, I., 300; V., 61, 266
Trees, Liliths assemble under certain, V., 88
Trees, Adam took, from Paradise, V., 106
Trees, pictures engraved on, V., 387
Trees of Job's friends, the withering of, V., 387
Trees, the flesh and hair of martyrs changed to, VI., 405
Trees unwilling to furnish the cross for Mordecai, VI., 479.
Trial of the serpent, seventy-one angels present at, I., 78.
Tribe, paternal descent decides a man's admission to, III., 240
Tribes, the twelve, see also Jacob, sons of
Tribes, twelve, names of, details concerning, I., 34; III., 19, 145, 169, 233, 234, 238; IV., 166; V., 367; VI., 61–62
Tribes, twelve, blessing of, I., 339; II., 140
Tribes, twelve, covenant of, II., 30–31
Tribes, twelve, symbolic representations of, II., 31; III., 193, 216, 237; VI., 83
Tribes, twelve, Jacob feared he would no longer be the ancestor of, II., 88
Tribes, twelve, God's promise to, III., 201
Tribes, twelve, chosen by God, III., 206
Tribes, twelve, gifts of, symbolical meaning of, III., 207, 208; VI., 77
Tribes, twelve, divided into four groups, III., 223, 231
Tribes, twelve, flags of, III., 237–238; VI., 83
Tribes, twelve, Abraham should have been the father of, V., 274–275
Tribes, twelve, as a fixed order of nature, V., 290
Tribes, twelve, a part of the plan of creation, V., 332
Tribes, twelve, Adam prevented from being the father of, V., 332
Tribes, twelve, the merits of the, VI., 320
Tribes, twelve, princes of, did not worship the Golden Calf, III., 123
Tribes, twelve, the princes of, other details concerning, III., 53, 220, 306, 322; VI., 111.

Tribes, princes of, the gifts of the, to the sanctuary, III., 176, 193, 209, 217; VI., 71, 76
Tribes, princes of, the dedication offerings of, III., 176, 194, 195, 197, 181
Tribes, princes of, held office even in Egypt, III., 193; VI., 76
Tribes, princes of the, the duties of, III., 220, 229.
Trimeters, David composed psalms in, VI., 263.
Trinity, polemics against, V., 3; VI., 320.
Trishagion, recitation of, by the angels, I., 64, 134; II., 309; III., 97, 111, 116; IV., 115.
Trumpet, see also Horn
Trumpet, heavenly, details concerning, I., 97, 99, 124, 133, 285; V., 153; VI., 174
Trumpet, seven sounds of, at resurrection, VI., 39
Trumpet, blown on the new moon of Elul, III., 139
Trumpets, blown in the time of the Messiah, IV., 234; V., 252; VI., 341, 438
Trumpets, used by the Ninevites in war, I., 406
Trumpets, used by the Egyptians, III., 26
Trumpets, blown at the breaking up of the camp, III., 235
Trumpets, used by Moses to call the assembly, III., 251
Trumpets, made by Moses, used by David, III., 251
Trumpets, sacred, used by Joshua in war, III., 377; IV., 15
Trumpets of the Levites, IV., 304
Trumpets, carried by the priests on the fast of Esther, IV., 423
Trumpets, description of, VI., 88
Trumpets, blowing of, on the Sabbath forbidden, VI., 174
Trumpets, sounding of the, at the festival at Shiloh, VI., 199
Trumpets, sounding of, as a memorial of the victory over Sisera, VI., 199.
Trunk of the magic bird, made of gold, III., 353
Trunk of Adam, earth of Babylon used for, V., 72.
Truth, angel of, see Angel of truth
Truth, not found among slaves, I., 241
Truth, God preserved the peace of the family at the expense of, I., 244–245
Truth, love of, a judge should possess, III., 68
Truth, one of the standards of the divine throne, VI., 82
Truth, the power of, IV., 351, 352
Truth, the mendacious not believed even if he tells the, V., 250
Truth, the most exalted attribute of God, VI., 58.
Trypho, view of, concerning angels, V., 21.
Tub, hot, the parable of the, III., 62.
Tubal, sons of, Zepho defeated the, II., 161.
Tubal Cain, details concerning, I., 117–118, 150; V., 150.
Tuesday, Moses born on a, V., 397
Tuesday, chosen by Haman for the annihilation of Israel, VI., 465
Tuesday, the lion, the constellation for, VI., 465.
Tunny fish, in the possession of Zebulun, III., 198.
Turban, worn by Jacob, Isaac and Joshua, I., 275; II., 117; III., 437.
Turbot, did not return to Palestine, VI., 390.
Turkey cock, Tahash the color of the, I., 34.
Turnus, king of Benevento, details concerning, II., 158.
Turquoise, the stone of Manasseh and Naphtali, III., 171, 233.
Turtle-doves, brought as a sacrifice, I., 166, 235.
Tushlami, manner of living of, V., 180.
Twelve tribes, see Tribes, the twelve
Twelve signs of the Zodiac, see Zodiac, twelve signs of
Twelve sons of Jacob, I., 173; V., 195
Twelve stones of Aaron's breastplate, II., 31
Twelve precious stones in the breastplate, III., 169, 455; IV., 23–24; VI., 183
Twelve oxen, donated by the princes of the tribes, III., 193
Twelve men, sent as spies, III., 264

Twelve times, the heavenly fire descended on earth, III., 243–244
Twelve hours of the day and night, II., 31, 168; V., 42
Twelve days, Rachel fasted for, I., 415; II., 220
Twelve day stages of the sun, I., 349
Twelve months, II , 31, 168, 347; V., 184, 399, 400
Twelve years, as a round number, I., 31, 229, 290–291, 415; II., 220, 273; IV., 125; V., 136, 343, 404; VI., 220, 227, 234
Twelve wings, I., 33, 62–63; V., 84, 123, 159
Twelve myriads, I., 21, 407
Twelve, the number, in Jewish legend, V., 332
Twelve, as a round number, angels, I., 106; archangels, V., 24; blessings, IV., 6; children, V., 391; classes of dwellers in Eden, V., 33; classes of things that praise God, V., 61; constellations, III., 168; cubits, VI., 474, 479; districts, VI., 351; guides, III., 208; VI., 77; idols, I., 209, 213; kingdoms, VI., 77; lugs of oil, III., 179; men, III., 268; miles, III., 95, 107, 271, 273; VI., 38, 83, 95, 358; miracles, III., 387; nations, I., 173; V., 196; parts of the Red Sea, III., 22, 432, 469, 476; pillars, III., 88; V., 12; VI., 34; pious, I., 175–176; V., 197; quarters of Egypt, II., 109; servants, I., 396; stones, I., 350; II., 29; IV., 24; V., 319; tables, II., 229; wells, III., 40, 41; VI., 16; zones of the earth, V., 13; V., 195
Twelve years and a half, the amount of time in a lifetime during which man sins, I., 326
Twelve thousand, as a round number, I., 404; III., 109, 110, 236; IV., 14, 98, 205, 423.
Twenty, as a round number, I., 125, 252, 269, 399; II., 17, 18, 74, 106, 108, 147; III., 150; IV., 28; V., 153, 164, 207; VI., 311, 416
Twenty days, as a round number, I., 65, 190, 191, 192; V., 210
Twenty years, as a round number, I., 59, 177, 195, 354, 381, 382; II., 157, 298; IV., 49, 333; V., 222, 270, 404; VI., 186, 199, 280, 355
Twenty years, age of majority, I., 59; III., 300; V., 281, 406; VI., 97–98, 104
Twenty years, the census taken of men over, III., 131, 220
Twenty years, the age which qualified one for war, III., 224, 225
Twenty years, every Israelite at the age of, offered a half shekel, III., 146
Twenty years, the age of Reuben when he sinned, II., 190
Twenty years, Jacob spent, with Laban, I., 350, 354, 378; IV., 308
Twenty years of age, punishment meted out to persons of, I., 326; III., 281, 301; V., 174; VI., 97–98
Twenty pieces of silver, the first-born must be redeemed with, II., 18.
Twenty-first of Nisan, Moses exposed on the, II., 265
Twenty-first of Nisan, the song of Moses and Israel recited on the, II., 266.
Twenty-one kings of the Davidic dynasty, outlived by Hiram, IV., 335; VI., 425
Twenty-one kingdoms, subjected to Persia, VI., 434
Twenty-one years, Moses fled from Egypt at the age of, V., 406
Twenty-one years, the duration of Saul's reign, VI., 239
Twenty-one days, Gabriel deposed from office for, VI., 434.
Twenty-two, languages allotted to Japheth, I., 173
Twenty-two years, Jacob dwelt apart from his parents for, I., 327; II., 31; V., 324
Twenty-two years, Joseph was mourned by Jacob, II., 31
Twenty-two years, Joseph and his brethren did not taste wine for, II., 97
Twenty-two letters of the Hebrew alphabet, III., 158, 429; IV., 307; V., 107
Twenty-two years, the duration of David's penance, IV., 104

Twenty-two books of the Bible, V., 107
Twenty-two years, the age of Moses when he fled from Egypt, V., 404
Twenty-two, as a round number, V., 107, 113, 258, 270; VI., 190, 205, 274, 281.
Twenty-third of Siwan, the day on which Mordecai recalled Haman's edict, II., 150.
Twenty-three priestly sections returned from Babylon, III., 225
Twenty-three years, the duration of Evil-merodach's rule, IV., 344
Twenty-three men of each tribe rebelled against Moses, VI., 100
Twenty-three members, the courts composed of, VI., 100, 416
Twenty-three men, the number of the Jewish delegation at Nebuchadnezzar's image, VI., 416.
Twenty-four gifts, due to the priests, I., 363; III., 389
Twenty-four books of the Bible, III., 208; IV., 357–8
Twenty-four sections, the priests and Levites divided into, III., 208, 228
Twenty-four months, the time for nursing fixed for, V., 401
Twenty-four months, Moses remained with his mother for, V., 401
Twenty-four, as a round number, I., 173; II., 41; III., 164, 287; IV., 159; V., 113, 431; VI., 391, 407, 474.
Twenty-five years, the duration of Zebul's reign, IV., 29
Twenty-five years, Jotham ruled during the lifetime of his father for, IV., 264.
Twenty-six, as a round number, I., 173, 269; IV., 321; V., 194, 270; VI., 30.
Twenty-seven years, the age of Moses when he became king of Ethiopia, II., 286
Twenty-seven letters in the Hebrew alphabet, VI., 30.
Twenty-seventh of Kislew, the rain of the Deluge continued until, I., 163
Twenty-seventh of Heshwan, the inmates of the ark remained within until the, I., 163.
Twenty-eight years, the age of Levi at his marriage, II., 196
Twenty-eight years, Joshua led Israel for, IV., 17
Twenty-eight years, the age of David when anointed king, IV., 83
Twenty-eight years, presented to David by Jacob, V., 83; VI., 246
Twenty-eight years, David acted as a shepherd for, VI., 247.
Twenty-nine years, the age of David when anointed king, VI., 248.
Twenty thousand, as a round number, II., 74; IV., 47, 439.
Twenty-two thousand Levites in the time of Moses, III., 212, 227
Twenty-two thousand, as a round number, III., 94, 226, 227, 230; IV., 432; VI., 81, 204.
Twenty-four thousand men died of the plague for worshiping Peor, II., 142; III., 209, 220, 357, 388, 390, 411; IV., 52; VI., 137
Twenty-four thousand Philistines died of the plague, VI., 224.
Twenty-five thousand Philistines, killed by Samson, VI., 207.
Twilight of the sixth day of creation, the things created in the, I., 34, 83, 265, 282; II., 291; III., 119; V., 103, 109; VI., 16, 49, 102, 163, 126, 299
Twilight of the Sabbath eve, Adam expelled in the, I., 85; V., 112
Twilight, the cities of sin were destroyed at, I., 256
Twilight, the flight of the Syrians at, II., 357
Twilight, the reflection of the fire of Hell, V., 37.
Twin bullocks, used as sacrifice on Mt. Carmel, IV., 197.
Twinkling of an eye, see Eye, twinkling of an.
Twins, borne by Reëm, I., 31
Twins, persons who bore, I., 108, 313, 314, 327, 362, 415; II., 36; V., 134, 135, 138, 145, 214, 296, 318, 319, 332
Twins, one of the twelve signs of the Zodiac, IV., 401.
Two he-goats, sacrificed on the Day of Atonement, I., 150, 332

Two commandments, received by Israel as a reward for Abraham's good deed, I., 234; V., 226
Two, the numerical value of Bet, I., 315
Two brothers do not enter a house of mirth together, II., 102
Two meals a day, Moses instituted the custom of, III., 50
Two bullocks, offered by the Levites at their consecration, III., 211
Two companions, usually taken along on a journey, III., 363; IV., 70; VI., 235
Two great sages of the world, III., 414
Two brothers, the story about, IV., 154, 211–212, 213–214
Two angels, I., 24, 57, 95, 106, 130, 294, 350, 351, 376; II., 313; III., 95; V., 5, 76, 118, 290, 306; VI., 236
Two hours, I., 388; II., 212; IV., 266; VI., 70
Two days, I., 246, 249, 349; II., 14; III., 88, 175; V., 108; VI., 33–34
Two months, the duration of pregnancy, VI., 275
Two years, I., 203; II., 33, 63, 64, 70, 71, 122, 150, 192, 269, 270, 295; IV., 59; V., 278; VI., 234, 239
Two times daily, the sea flooded the earth, before Noah's birth, I., 147
Two witnesses, necessary in civil and religious law, II., 362; III., 274; IV., 9; VI., 261
Two witnesses, Satan brings, on the Day of Atonement, V., 38
Two witnesses in Christian legend, the names of, V., 157; VI., 386, 400
Two and a half hours, Nimrod in a swoon for, I., 194
Two adjutants, I., 318; arms, I., 354; bracelets, I., 295; brazen dogs, V., 16; camels, I., 295; canopies, I., 21; clouds, V., 438; companies, I., 383; consorts, V., 49; crowns, I., 19; VI., 36; cubits, III., 254–255; daughters, I., 255, 396; V., 144, 241; divisions of Sheol, III., 101; donkeys, II., 333; dragons, VI., 461; drops of oil, III., 179; elements, I., 26; V., 72; ells, III., 50; Egyptian women, II., 264; Ethiopians, I., 99; faces, I., 66; feet, I., 71; II., 206; fingers, I., 317; friends, VI., 328; garments, II., 114; gates, I., 19, 304; goats, I., 331, 332; golden dogs, III., 5; halves, V., 18; hands, II., 206; V., 64; heads, I., 10, 114, 306; V., 143; heavens, V., 10; Hebrew midwives, II , 251; heroes, III., 414; idols, I., 195, 210; VI., 372; inclinations, II., 218; judges, II., 8; kinds of hornets, III., 347; VI., 121; kinds of serpents, VI., 115; kings, II., 8; IV., 74; lepers, VI., 116; lions, II., 332; loaves of bread, VI., 231; meals, VI., 16; men, I., 399, 400, 401, 419; minas, II., 42; nations, I., 314; oxen, I., 249; III., 196–200; pairs of animals, I., 163–164; parties of Egyptians, VI., 10; Pharaohs, V., 346; pigeons, I., 166; pillars, I., 122; precious stones, III., 169; prophets, I., 260: sacrifices, I., 214; V., 253; seahs, III., 180; Seraphim, V., 4; shekels, IV., 208; shoulders, II., 206; silver pieces, II., 268; slaves, I., 203, 369, 413; sons, I., 149, 274, 369; spouts, V., 210; stadia, II., 6; stars, I., 162; V., 183; staves, III., 159; strokes, VI., 326; tables of stone, I., 295; tablets of Seth, V., 149; tears, V., 286; turtle doves, I., 166; twin-sisters, V., 138, 296, 319; wagons, III., 194; wings, V., 25; wives, I., 340; V., 247; worlds, I., 23, 59, 313
Two years and a half, Abner espoused the cause of Saul's son for, IV., 74.
Two hundred, as a round number, I., 124, 131, 226, 418; II., 164, 222, 229, 284; IV., 105; V., 158; VI., 7, 474.
Two hundred and four years, Israel's stay in Egypt lasted, V., 420.
Two hundred and eight sons of Haman, IV., 430; VI., 474.
Two hundred and ten years elapsed between the Covenant of pieces and Moses' vision, II., 318
Two hundred and ten years, the duration of Israel's slavery in Egypt, II., 324, 328; V., 281, 420

Two hundred and ten years, the age of Job at his death, V., 384, 388.
Two hundred and thirty parables, composed by Methuselah, I., 141.
Two hundred and thirty-two kingdoms, subject to Ahab's rule, VI., 310, 311.
Two hundred and forty-three years, length of Enoch's rule, I., 128.
Two hundred and forty-four persons, the families of Daniel's enemies numbered, IV., 349.
Two hundred and forty-eight commandments of the Torah, III., 96; VI., 38
Two hundred and forty-eight members of the human body, III., 96; IV., 274; V., 233; VI., 38
Two hundred and forty-eight rivers of balsam, the pious bathe in, V., 125
Two hundred and forty-eight, the numerical value of Abraham, V., 233.
Two hundred and fifty men joined Korah in his rebellion, III., 287–288, 289, 293, 303, 305; VI., 100
Two hundred and fifty, as a round number, III., 393; IV., 28, 151; VI., 7.
Two hundred and fifty-two kingdoms, Ahab ruled over, IV., 186
Two hundred and fifty-two years, the blood of Zechariah seethed for, IV., 259.
Two hundred and sixty-seven persons of the tribe of Benjamin, IV., 21.
Two hundred and seventy sections, Torah contains, III., 289.
Two hundred and seventy-three, the number of first-born among the tribes exceeded those of the Levites by, III., 227.
Two hundred and seventy-five leaves, possessed by Kikayon, IV., 252.
Two hundred and seventy-six lads of Shechem were circumcised, I., 398.
Two thousand, as a round number, I., 3, 406; II., 311–312; III., 45, 138; IV., 324, 325; VI., 143.
Two thousand and two hundred disciples of Elisha, VI., 348.
Two thousand and four hundred shekels, the weight of the vessels donated by the princes of the tribes, III., 208.
Two hundred thousand, as a round number, III., 8; IV., 67; VI., 2–3.
Two hundred and twenty thousand Ninevites, slain by Jacob, I., 406.
Two millions and a half, the number of horsemen in Sennacherib's army, IV., 267.
Twos, all things are in, II., 219.
Tyre, Hiram king of, II., 37; III., 163; IV., 141, 335
Tyre, destroyed by the east wind, III., 20
Tyre, Isaiah sent the prophets to, VI., 374.
Tyrian purple, produced by the snail, II., 91
Tyrians, one of the seventy nations, V., 194.

U

Ugliness of Adikam, Pharaoh and Satan, II., 298; V., 123, 413.
Uncircumcised, Job and Esau were, I., 315, 396; V., 273, 314
Uncircumcised cannot bear the presence of the Shekinah, IV., 146; VI., 290.
Unclean, rejected by the nostrils, I., 60
Unclean, the, required to take a ritual bath, I., 242
Unclean, tree of Abraham denied its shade to the, I., 242
Unclean bread, not eaten by Abraham, I., 243
Unclean things, Manoah's wife forbidden to eat, III., 204; VI., 206
Unclean, law concerning the, III., 212, 213, 216, 242, 257
Unclean person, the message sent by an, V., 185
Unclean animals, a donkey one of the, VI., 207.

Uncleanness of the lips of Adam and Eve, I., 87
Uncleanness of the Egyptian woman, II., 267
Uncleanness in the sanctuary, the atonement for, III., 195
Uncleanness of Aaron and Miriam, III., 257
Uncleanness of a corpse, III., 259
Uncleanness of a leper, III., 259
Uncleanness, priestly garments must be guarded against, III., 325
Uncleanness, see also Impurity.
Unicorn, horn of, created before his hoofs, I., 89; V., 116
Unicorn, offered by Adam to God, I., 89
Unicorn, the emblem on the flag of Manasseh, III., 238
Unicorn, symbolical of Gideon, III., 238
Unicorn, power of, III., 459
Unicorn, not identical with the gajomarth, V., 116.
Unity of mankind, V., 86–7.
Unleavened bread, eaten by Abraham on Passover, I., 231
Unleavened bread, Israelites took along, from Egypt, II., 375
Unleavened bread, eaten by the Israelites in Egypt, III., 372
Unleavened bread, see also Mazzot.
Unmarried woman may not be alone with a man, VI., 276.
Ur, father of Kangar, I., 174; V., 197
Ur of Chaldees, Abraham hailed from, III., 17
Ur, called Deli in Chaldean, V., 198
Ur, called Uria, V., 211.
Ura, Uriah a corruption of, V., 198.
Urbeti, the name of Haman's maternal grandfather, VI., 463.
Uri, father of Bezalel, III., 249.
Uria, land of, the location of, V., 211.
Uriah, a corruption of Ura, V., 198
Uriah, the Hittite, details concerning, IV., 88, 103, 126; VI., 252, 256, 265
Uriah of Kiriath-jearim, the prophet, the details concerning, IV., 296; VI., 386, 387.
Uriel, the archangel, I., 17
Uriel, Dan corresponds to, III., 232
Uriel, instead of Phanuel, V., 23
Uriel interred Adam, V., 125
Uriel informs Noah beforehand of the flood, I., 148; V., 177
Uriel, position of, at God's throne, III., 231, 232; VI., 82
Uriel, the angel of Hades, V., 310
Uriel, the encounter of, with Moses, V., 310–311, 423
Uriel, the eighth from Israel, V., 310
Uriel wrestled with Jacob, V., 310
Uriel, the father of Ornias, VI., 293
Uriel, identified with Suriel and Ariel, VI., 82, 293
Uriel, teacher of various persons, III., 232; IV., 356; V., 149, 159
Uriel, the meaning of the name of, III., 232.
Urim and Thummim, the high priest clad in, II., 329; III., 377, 457
Urim and Thummim, the time when they functioned, III., 172; VI., 69
Urim and Thummim, advice given by the, III., 172, 399; IV., 94; VI., 69
Urim and Thummim, engraving upon, III., 172–173; VI., 69, 70
Urim and Thummim, meaning of the name of, III., 172
Urim and Thummim, the law concerning the consultation of the, III., 414; IV., 75–76, 327; VI., 212
Urim and Thummim, decision of, Palestine divided by, IV., 15; VI., 179
Urim and Thummim, consulted by Phinehas, III., 409; IV., 51; VI., 212
Urim and Thummim, consulted about Saul's appointment as king, IV., 65
Urim and Thummim, consulted for David, IV., 75
Urim and Thummim refused to answer Abiathar, VI., 279
Urim and Thummim, present in the first Temple only, VI., 442.
Urination of the donkey, V., 54.
Urshana, details concerning, I., 161; V., 182.
Ushpiziwnah, daughter of Asdrubal, details concerning, II., 166, 167.
Usurer, excluded from the resurrection, IV., 333; VI., 421.
Usury, the punishment for taking, II., 312

Usury, exacted by Joram, IV., 189, 190
Usury, Mordecai refused to accept, IV., 397, 398
Usury, practiced by Lot, V., 240.
Uz, father of Deborah, I., 369; V., 300
Uz, son of Nahor, details concerning, V., 300, 384
Uz, identified with Job, V., 384
Uz, land of, details concerning, II., 231, 250, 254; V., 384.
Uzal, Zaba the Latin corruption for, V., 197.
Uzi, father of Yaniah, venerated as a god, II., 158.
Uzit, a daughter of Amoram, II., 39.
Uzza, one of the fallen angels, I., 152; V., 170
Uzza taught men the magic arts, I., 124
Uzza, the guardian angel of Egypt, III., 17, 23, 24, 25; VI., 8, 293, 295
Uzza, abbreviated form of Jehouzza, V., 152
Uzza, identical with Shemhazai, V., 152
Uzza opposed the creation of man, V., 170
Uzza, the prince of the sea, VI., 8
Uzza, one of the seventy elders, III., 250.
Uzzah, killed in trying to prevent the ark from falling, III., 395, 396; VI., 257.
Uzzi, the father of Elyoram, II., 37
Uzzi, a fallen angel, V., 170.
Uzziah, king, possessed the forehead of Adam, I., 59
Uzziah, afflicted with leprosy, I., 60; III., 214, 303, 458; IV., 127, 262, 264; V., 141; VI., 357, 363
Uzziah tried to assume the rights of priesthood, III., 303; IV., 262; VI., 357
Uzziah occupied the throne for a time during Amaziah's lifetime, IV., 260; VI., 355
Uzziah, earthquake in the time of, IV., 262; VI., 358
Uzziah, Amos killed by, IV., 262
Uzziah, devoted to husbandry, VI., 358
Uzziah, son of Ben Sira, VI., 402.
Uzziel, the peaceful character of, III., 191, 286.

V

Vaizatha, the youngest son of Haman, IV., 444.
Valeria, one of the proselytes, VI., 412.
Valley, Emtelai found Abraham in a, I., 188, 189, 190
Valley of the giants, battle of the, IV., 92
Valleys, creation of, I., 79–80, 140; V., 152
Valleys, made high by the clouds of glory, II., 375; III., 337–338; VI., 116.
Value of everything created by God, V., 102.
Vampire spirits, Ornias one of the, IV., 151.
Vanity of Pharaoh and his people, II., 371.
Vashti, a reigning queen, IV., 189
Vashti, beauty of, IV., 273, 374, 376
Vashti, banquet of, IV., 372–3
Vashti, the shrewdness of, IV., 373
Vashti, father of, IV., 373, 375; VI., 455
Vashti, refusal of, to appear naked, IV., 374, 375–376; VI., 455, 456
Vashti, cruelty of, IV., 375
Vashti, execution of, IV., 378, 379, 394, 442, 445; VI., 456–457, 478
Vashti and Daniel, IV., 378
Vashti refused to give permission to rebuild the Temple, IV., 379
Vashti, picture of, replaced by Esther's, IV., 385
Vashti, compared with Esther, IV., 428; VI., 473
Vashti, the marriage of Ahasuerus to, VI., 452
Vashti did not deserve capital punishment, VI., 455.
Vault of heaven, see Heaven, vault of.
Vegetable man, Yaddua identified with, VI., 123

Vegetables, Rakyon sold, to earn a living, I., 225
Vegetables, the proverb concerning, II., 335
Vegetables, handful of, formed a meal for King Hezekiah, IV., 271
Vegetables, animals spring forth from the putrefaction of, V., 58.
Vegetarianism, I., 71.
Vegetation of Egypt, destroyed by hail, II., 357.
Veil divides the holy from the most holy in the Tabernacle, I., 51
Veil of the Temple, rescued by an angel, VI., 410.
Veins of man, created from white dust, I., 55
Veins of Enoch, made of of fire, I., 140
Veins of the child come from the father, III., 100
Veins, 365, possessed by man, V., 81.
Venom of the scorpion, I., 16; II., 312
Venom of serpents, V., 20
Venom dropped from the angel's hand, causes death, V., 78.
Venus, light of, I., 20
Venus, the function of, II., 307
Venus lies upon the sun, II., 307
Venus, the size of, II., 307
Venus, one of the seven planets, III., 151
Venus, a morning star, IV., 365; VI., 451
Venus, an angel, V., 153
Venus, Aniel in charge of, V., 164.
Verdicts, partial, the breastplate of the high priest atones for, III., 169.
Vermin, origin of, I., 79; V., 102
Vermin, those who came near the Shekinah safe from, V., 152.
Vernal equinox, the poisoning of the water at the, VI., 204
Vernal equinox, the water of Egypt changed to blood at the, VI., 204.
Verses, recited in the hymns of praise, I., 44–45
Verses, quoted by God, and letters of alphabet, V., 6.
Vespasian destroyed the Temple, I., 314
Vespasian, the ruler of the world, V., 200.
Vessel of the evil one, the serpent, I., 98; V., 123
Vessel of manna, the creation of, V., 109
Vessels, drinking, the teraphim transformed into, I., 373.
Vestibule of the house, Zuleika sat in the, II., 53.
Vetches, bitter, eaten in time of famine, VI., 269
Vetches, priestly gifts are set aside from, VI., 269.
Viceroys of Egypt, permitted to use the silver cup, V., 352
Viceroys of Palestine, present at Isaac's circumcision, I., 263
Viceroys of Palestine, vanquished by Joshua, I., 263.
Vices, avoided by the pious, II., 203
Vices of the Egyptians, III., 86.
Vigils of Joseph della Reyna, IV., 230.
Vine of gold covers the canopy of the just, I., 20
Vine, originally bore 926 varieties of fruit, I., 112
Vine of Noah bore fruit the same day, I., 167
Vine of Noah, the offshoot of the tree of knowledge, I., 167; V., 190
Vine, cultivation of, caused Noah to lose his piety, I., 167
Vine, Adam took a, with him from Paradise, I., 167; V., 190
Vine, Satan caused the blood of four animals to flow under the, I., 168
Vine, seen by the chief butler of Pharaoh in his dream, II., 61
Vine, symbolical of humility, II., 138
Vine, Gideon compared to a, IV., 41; VI., 201
Vines, Israelites wanted to have, III., 318
Vines of Palestine, gigantic size of, III., 270; VI., 94.
Vineyard, Israel compared to a, IV., 27
Vineyard, a metaphor for woman, VI., 118
Vineyards of Isaac and Joseph, I., 323; II., 75.
Violet, one of the colors used in the Tabernacle, III., 117.
Violins resounded in Sodom, I., 255.
Viper cures eruptions, I., 42
Viper, poison of, antidote to, I., 42.
Virgil legend, a reminiscence of, VI., 421.

Virgin, first and second Adam created out of a, V., 72
Virgin soil, a Christological explanation of, V., 72
Virgin soil, Adam formed of, V., 72
Virgin, one of the twelve signs of the Zodiac, IV., 401
Virgin birth of Ben Sira, VI., 401
Virginity, the test of, VI., 213
Virgins, eighty-five, of Shechem, captured by Simon and Levi, I., 399
Virgins, the Temple curtains woven by, IV., 304; VI., 396.
Virgo, Istehar transformed into the star called, V., 169.
Virtue of refraining from slander, V., 406–407
Virtues of the pious, I., 260–261; II., 203, 221; V., 326
Virtues of Abraham, I., 300–301
Virtues of Isaac, I., 311; V., 249, 270
Virtues of Issachar, II., 204
Virtues of Jacob, I., 345, 353; V., 270
Virtues of Jacob's sons, II., 187; V., 378
Virtues of Joseph, II., 48, 73, 124, 193, 206; III., 58; V., 270, 325, 344, 370, 376
Virtues of Judah, II., 143
Virtues of Manasseh and Ephraim, II., 77
Virtues of Zipporah, V., 411
Virtues, three, of Israel in Egypt, III., 200; VI., 76
Virtues, sent to assist Eve, V., 134.
Visible, the, heard by Israel on Sinai, III., 106; VI., 43.
Vision, Enoch's prayer answered in a, I., 126
Vision of the stork and heron, V., 59
Vision of the demons and angels, V., 108
Voice of Adam, possessed by Zerubbabel, I., 59; V., 79, 80
Voice of Amram, God revealed Himself to Moses in the, II., 305
Voice of Dan, the power of, II., 106
Voice of Esau in the presence of Isaac, I., 329
Voice of God, see God, voice of
Voice of Jacob, recognized by Isaac, I., 333
Voice of Jeremiah, fully developed at birth, IV., 294
Voice of Joseph, the sweetness of, II., 90
Voice of Judah, the power of, I., 406; II., 104, 106; V., 354
Voice of the infant Moses, II., 267
Voice of the dying, the power of, I., 59
Voice of man, compared with that of woman, I., 67
Voice from the earth, the proclamation of, concerning Abel, I., 100–101
Voice of an archangel, heard by Job, II., 231–2
Voice, small, still, preceded God's revelation to Elijah, IV., 200
Voice from Rome, power of, V., 39
Voice from behind the heavenly curtain, V., 250
Voice of the Temple hall, the proclamation of, VI., 221
Voice, gate of, VI., 322
Voice of Moses, heard throughout Egypt, II., 374; V., 348, 436
Voice of Pharaoh, heard throughout Egypt, II., 370
Voice of Rachel from the grave, II., 21
Voice of Simon, power of, II., 16; V., 329, 354
Voice, heavenly, from Mt. Horeb, I., 26; V., 38, 415
Voice, heavenly, warns travelers, I., 29
Voice, heavenly, spoke to Adam and Eve, I., 74, 289
Voice, heavenly, Isaac revived by the, I., 282
Voice, heavenly, absolved Judah and Tamar from guilt, II., 36
Voice, heavenly, ordered the serpent to spew Moses out, II., 295
Voice, heavenly, announced Sinai as the spot for the revelation, III., 83
Voice, heavenly, form and power of, III., 210
Voice, heavenly, audible to none but Moses, III., 210
Voice, heavenly, quieted Moses and Aaron, III., 179
Voice, heavenly, announced to Moses his impending death, III., 418, 439, 441, 448, 449, 450, 464, 471, 473
Voice, heavenly, other announcements made to Moses by the, III., 471; IV., 309; VI., 162

Voice, heavenly, announced the punishment of Uzziah, **III.**, 303
Voice, heavenly, announced the punishment of Israel, **III.**, 335
Voice, heavenly, the announcement of, at Joshua's appointment, **III.**, 438
Voice, heavenly, instructed Israel to acknowledge Joshua, **III.**, 466
Voice, heavenly, reminded Boaz of the law concerning intermarriage with Moabites, **IV.**, 33
Voice, heavenly, announced the future birth of Samuel, **IV.**, 59
Voice, heavenly, proclamation of, concerning Saul, **IV.**, 67, 72
Voice, heavenly, announced the division of the kingdom, **IV.**, 77
Voice, heavenly, warns the angels not to punish Absalom in Hell, **IV.**, 107
Voice, heavenly, announcements made to Solomon by, **IV.**, 130, 131, 154
Voice, heavenly, the plea of, in behalf of Solomon, **VI.**, 295
Voice, heavenly, the proclamation of, concerning the guests at the Temple dedication, **IV.**, 156
Voice, heavenly, pronounced R. Eliezer's view correct, **IV.**, 219
Voice, heavenly, the announcement made to Obadiah's widow by, **IV.**, 241
Voice, heavenly, prevented the Seraphim from consuming Uzziah, **IV.**, 262
Voice, heavenly, the announcement of, concerning Hezekiah, **IV.**, 272
Voice, heavenly, resounded in Nebuchadnezzar's palace, **IV.**, 300; **VI.**, 390
Voice, heavenly, announcement of, made to Nebuchadnezzar, **IV.**, 334, 339
Voice, heavenly, proclamation of, concerning Nebuchadnezzar, **VI.**, 394
Voice, heavenly, announcement made to Haman by the, **IV.**, 431; **VI.**, 465, 475
Voice, heavenly, announcement of, before the birth of a male child, **V.**, 75
Voice, heavenly, corroborated the statement made by mortals, **V.**, 335
Voice, heavenly, told the people of the use made of the hooks of the Tabernacle, **VI.**, 72
Voice, heavenly, sanctioned the greeting of Boaz with the name of God, **VI.**, 191
Voice, heavenly, Balaam declared a magician by, **VI.**, 144
Voice, heavenly, testified to Samuel's integrity, **VI.**, 228
Voice, heavenly, proclamation of the, heard by Isaiah, **VI.**, 358
Voice, heavenly, spoke to Abraham, **I.**, 305; **VI.**, 398
Voice, heavenly, the announcement made to Jeremiah by the, **VI.**, 400
Voice, heavenly, announcement of, to Ben Sira, **VI.**, 402
Voice, heavenly, appeared after the cessation of prophecy, **VI.**, 442
Voice, inaudible, resounding throughout the universe, **V.**, 39.
Vow of Darius and Cyrus, **IV.**, 344; **VI.**, 440
Vow of Esau, **I.**, 390
Vow of Jephthah, **IV.**, 43, 44, 46; **VI.**, 203
Vow of Jonah, **IV.**, 250; **VI.**, 350
Vow of Moses, details concerning, **III.**, 128, 311, 421; **VI.**, 54
Vow of On, **III.**, 301
Vow of Sennacherib, **IV.**, 269
Vow, the punishment for non-fulfillment of, **I.**, 411; **III.**, 301; **V.**, 316; **VI.**, 350
Vow, made by ship-wrecked people, **VI.**, 285
Vows, the law regarding absolution from, **III.**, 128, 417, 421; **IV.**, 292, 402; **VI.**, 54
Vows of Jacob, the details concerning, **I.**, 352, 411, 412; **II.**, 134; **III.**, 89–90; **IV.**, 46
Vows of David and his wives, **IV.**, 83, 102, 129
Vows, see also Oaths.
Vretil, Enoch's teacher, **V.**, 159.
Vulture will announce the advent of the Messiah, **I.**, 45
Vulture, hymn of, **I.**, 45; **V.**, 62.

W

Wadi, the meaning of, V., 209.
Wages of Jacob for working for Laban, I., 357; V., 294
Wages of Jochebed for nursing Moses, II., 268
Wages of the laborer, law concerning, III., 419.
Wagon, David had the ark carried on a, III., 194, 395
Wagon, the ark may not be carried in a, IV., 96; VI., 257
Wagons, used by Jacob to come to Egypt, II., 114
Wagons, given to Joseph's brethren, II., 114, 119
Wagons, Israelites carried their possessions on, II., 370
Wagons, not permitted to be exported from Egypt, V., 356
Wagons, burnt by Judah, V., 358
Wagons of the Tabernacle, III., 193.
Walk, upright, of man makes him resemble the angels, I., 50
Walk, Joseph elegant in his, II., 44.
Wall of iron of the city of Hagar's sons, I., 298
Wall, erected by Jacob and Laban, III., 364; VI., 127
Wall of Jerusalem, IV., 92
Wall of Saba, II., 284; V., 409
Walls of Cain's cities, I., 115
Walls of Hazor, I., 410
Walls of Sartan, I., 411
Walls of Egypt and Goshen, II., 109, 112
Walls of the cities, Jacob greeted by people standing on the, II., 120
Walls, built by Eliezer, III., 344
Walls, fall of the, at the voice of Sisera, IV., 35; VI., 195
Walls, miraculous lowering of, IV., 92; VI., 255
Walls of Jerusalem, the miraculous sinking of, VI., 395.
War, invention of the instruments of, I., 118, 125
War, towers built as a protection against, I., 175, 179, 180
War between the four and the five kings, the details of, I., 229, 231, 234, 240; III., 343; V., 223, 230, 260
War, booty of, I., 270
War, accoutrements of, Jacob bade his sons not to appear in the, II., 80
War, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
War, chariots used in, II., 333
War, the procedure in waging, II., 342
War, the conduct of the king in, III., 12
War exists only in this world, III., 35
War, a punishment for murder, III., 101
War, the noise of, III., 128
War, priest of, III., 187; VI., 75
War, men over twenty years qualified to go to, III., 224, 225
War, declaration of, permitted only after the failure of overtures for peace, III., 341, 405
War between the sea and the woods, V., 27
War, angel of, V., 71
War, Israelites did not engage in, on the Sabbath, VI., 5
War of confusion, waged by God, VI., 228
War, sacrificial meat could be eaten in time of, only, VI., 232
War, severity of, VI., 233
War, offensive and defensive, VI., 254
War, broken tables of the law carried to, III., 158.
Warfare of the Israelites, humane method of, III., 409.
Warm water in the dark, given to a sick man who may not drink wine, I., 329.
Warning, given to Pharaoh before all the plagues except three, II., 348, 352, 355; V., 427, 428
Warning, necessary in criminal law, III., 130
Warning by witnesses, issued to Zelophehad not to violate the Sabbath, III., 240
Warning, Agag condemned without, IV., 68.

Warriors, angels disguised as, I., 391
Warriors in ancient Israel had to be purified before going to war, VI., 25.
Wars, foreknowledge of, given to Adam, I., 92.
Washerwoman, experiences of a, in the tomb of David, IV., 120–121.
Washing, see also Bathing
Washing of the feet, I., 242, 302, 367
Washing on awakening in the morning, III., 437
Washing of the hands before prayer and meals, III., 437; IV., 219; VI., 282.
Wasp, David rescued by a, IV., 90–91
Wasps destroyed the Amorites, VI., 120.
Watchers, the angels of heaven are termed, I., 126, 127.
Water, creation of, I., 8, 83, 135; III., 314; V., 107
Water, percentage of, in the world, I., 11; V., 13, 70
Water, properties of, I., 24, 67, 200, 212; II., 206, 356; III., 162
Water, things created out of, I., 26, 28, 122; II., 341; V., 14, 16, 22, 41, 49, 70, 72; VI., 66
Water which irrigates the earth flows from beneath the tree of life, I., 70
Water, angels of, I., 83; II., 306; IV., 302
Water, Adam and Eve stand in, for penance, I., 87, 88; V., 115
Water, dearth of, in various places, I., 115, 353; III., 38, 51, 308, 309, 349; V., 302
Water, destruction of the world by, I., 122; II., 256; V., 394
Water, not given to Abraham while in prison, I., 198, 199
Water, Torah likened to, I., 229; II., 304, 346
Water, ordeal of, I., 270; III., 130; IV., 64, 295; V., 247; VI., 200, 225–6, 385
Water, given in the dark to a sick man who may not drink wine, I., 329
Water, miraculously remained on top of the well, I., 354
Water, brought forth by Judah by digging his finger into the ground, I., 408
Water, used in magic, II., 159, 352
Water, parable about, II., 206
Water-carrier, Job's wife became a, II., 235
Water, thorn bush requires ample, II., 304
Water, streams of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Water, heavens consist of, V., 7
Water, the miraculous flowing of the, from the rock, II., 322; III., 43, 52, 254; VI., 91, 154, 207
Water supply of the enemy, cut off in war, II., 342
Water, Egyptians forced the Israelites to draw, II., 343
Water, frogs inhabit, II., 346
Water, drinking, Red Sea yielded, III., 22
Water, miraculously given to the Israelites in the desert, I., 83; III., 38
Water, Egyptians wanted to destroy Israel by, III., 66
Water, some of the worshipers of the Golden Calf died through, III., 130; VI., 54
Water, purification from uncleanness by, III., 257
Water, the occasion for the punishment of Moses, III., 314; V., 18–19
Water, the effect of, on the body and soul, III., 382; VI., 135
Water could not harm the Amorite books and idols, IV., 23
Water, changed into fire, IV., 40
Water, miraculous flowing of, from Samson's mouth, IV., 48
Water, hot, dissolved the double-headed Cainites, IV., 132
Water for the Temple, brought by the demons, IV., 152
Water, drinking, of Asmodeus, IV., 166
Water, heavenly fire licked up, IV., 199
Water, poured over Elijah, the miracle connected with, IV., 199; VI., 320
Water-bearer, one of the twelve signs of the Zodiac, IV., 402
Water-springs, Sisera forbade the Israelites from using, IV., 422
Water of the ocean, salty, V., 11, 49
Water, the primeval element, V., 14, 16, 18, 22

Water, drawn from the ocean by the clouds, V., 27, 28
Water, stream of, in Paradise, V., 29, 83
Water, quantity of, needed by Behemoth, V., 42
Water, talking of, V., 61
Water spirits, V., 87, 204
Water ministers to the demon, V., 87
Water bubbles, designated as bride, V., 183
Water, babies immersed in, V., 215
Water, the pious provide their neighbors with, V., 280
Water, birds as guides to, VI., 16
Water, drawing of, the best time for, VI., 22
Water, human body consists of, VI., 42
Water, one of the four elements, VI., 42
Water from Jerusalem, taken by the Israelites to Babylon, VI., 79
Water, miracles connected with, VI., 116–117
Water, poisoning of, the cause of, VI., 204
Water libation of the Feast of Tabernacles, VI., 261
Water, sprinkling of, in magic, VI., 287
Water, God's glory not manifested on, VI., 349
Water, bags of, carried by the princes of Judah, VI., 405
Water, the palaces of four kings erected over, VI., 425
Water of Africa, Yaniah's illness due to, II., 160
Water of Egypt remained in its natural state for the Hebrews, V., 428
Water of India, brought for Solomon, IV., 149
Waters of Jericho, the miraculous healing of, IV., 239–240
Waters of Kidron turned into fire, VI., 308
Waters of Kitor, IV., 143
Waters, Moses caused the, to become dry, II., 264
Waters of Egypt turned to blood, II., 348, 349; IV., 40; VI., 117, 204
Waters lie over the sea, I., 10
Waters separate Heled from Tebel, I., 11
Waters, put under the mountains, I., 14; V., 26
Waters above and below the firmament, details concerning, I., 13, 14, 15, 70; III., 151; V., 17, 18, 26; VI., 10
Waters, rebellion of, I., 14, 18; V., 16, 17, 18, 26
Waters, separation of, paralleled by the division of the waters of the Red Sea, I., 51
Waters, the earth founded upon, I., 54
Waters of the earth, plants nourished from, during the days of creation, I., 70
Waters, masculine and feminine, I., 162; V., 17, 18, 27, 28, 182, 183
Waters rose of their own accord from the well for various persons, I., 242, 243, 295, 354; II., 291; III., 53; V., 293
Waters of the universe divided at the time of the crossing of the Red Sea by Israel, III., 20
Waters, bitter, turned sweet, III., 39, 469
Waters of the abyss, details concerning, IV., 96; V., 27, 39, 49, 59; VI., 10
Waters of the abysses, see also Abysses, water of
Waters, song of the, I., 15; V., 18, 61; VI., 12
Waters, submission of, to God's command made creation possible, V., 18
Waters, weeping of, V., 26
Waters, salt, absorb the sweet, V., 27
Waters enter unto the ocean, V., 27
Waters of Shiloah, the souls bathe in, V., 125
Waters below the Holy of Holies, VI., 258.
Waves of the sea fail against the woods, V., 27.
Waw, letter, details concerning, I., 7
Waw and He, see He and Waw.
Wax, figures of, made by Balaam, II., 159
Wax, heavenly decree sealed in, IV., 416
Wax, selling of, the occupation of the poorest, IV., 109; VI., 268
Wax candles, sold by Jews in Rome, VI., 264.
Wealth, diminished by travel, I., 218
Wealth, window of, in the first heaven, II., 306
Wealth, one of the qualifications of a prophet, III., 141
Wealth, one of the three gifts given by God, III., 414

Wealth, the means used by an idolater to obtain, IV., 50
Wealth, predestination of, V., 75–76
Wealth, Adam will not gain, I., 98
Wealth of Egypt, II., 125; V., 361
Wealth of the inhabitants of Ge and Ziah, I., 114, 115
Wealth of the cities of sin, the cause of their cruelty, I., 248; V., 237
Wealth, persons noted for their, Deborah, VI., 196; Esau, II., 218; Haman, III., 415; VI., 146; Hanina's father, I., 118; Isaac, I., 323, 343; V., 279, 287, 288; Jacob, I., 343, 353, 371, 393, 394; II., 4, 205; V., 287, 288; Jehoshaphat, IV., 185; Jethro, III., 64; Job, II., 228; Joseph, II., 4, 75, 125; Korah, III., 415; VI., 146; Lot, I., 257; Rakyon, I., 226; Solomon, IV., 129, 130; VI., 281
Wealth of the Israelites, II., 371, 372; VI., 68
Wealth of the tribes of Gad and Zebulun, III., 171, 222.
Wealthy, favored by the laws of the Sodomites, I., 249
Wealthy, who became poor, regarded as dead, I., 364
Wealthy should not be favored by the judge, III., 71
Wealthy, the winter and summer residences of the, IV., 186; VI., 311.
Weaning of Isaac, I., 273
Weaning, the age of, VI., 234.
Weapons of the angels, I., 132, 382
Weapons, five sorts of, carried by the Israelites, III., 15
Weapons, received by Israel on Sinai, III., 132
Weapons, one may not enter a school with, III., 386
Weapons, mentioned by Isaac, V., 282
Weapons, concealed, Jacob's people had, V., 308
Weapons, invention of, I., 118, 125; V., 403
Weapons, the miraculous breaking of the, V., 424
Weapons, a woman forbidden to use, VI., 198.
Weasel, the proverb concerning the, III., 354
Weasel, prohibition of the meat of, V., 55
Weasel, no corresponding species of, in the water, I., 26; V., 57
Weasel, impregnation and birth of, V., 55.
Weather, Moses had power over, II., 360.
Wedding of Adam and Eve, I., 68; V., 90
Wedding of Jacob, I., 358, 360
Wedding of Joseph and Asenath, II., 174
Wedding canopy, used at the remarriage of Amram and his wife, II., 262
Wedding feasts of Job's children, V., 385
Wedding day, the bridegroom pardoned for his sins on, I., 345.
Wednesday, Korah and his company visit the Messiah on, I., 23
Wednesday, an unlucky day, V., 39
Wednesday, Moses died on a, VI., 167.
Weeds, animals restricted to, after the creation of Adam, I., 95.
Week, see also Seven days
Week, Enoch appeared before his disciples once a, I., 128
Week of mourning for Methuselah, I., 154; V., 175
Week of mourning for Samuel, IV., 69–70
Week, light kindled by Sarah burnt all, I., 297
Week, each plague sent on the Egyptians lasted a, II., 348, 359; V., 427
Week, spent on Sinai by Moses, III., 109
Week, Absalom clipped his hair once a, IV., 105
Week, days of the, and Israel, IV., 399–400; VI., 464
Week, angels could not return to heaven after the absence of a, V., 172
Week, warning of, preceded each Egyptian plague, V., 427
Week, Samson lived with the woman from Timnah for a, VI., 208
Week day, David died on a, VI., 271
Week days, Joseph gave his brethren garments for, II., 114.
Weeping of Aaron, II., 267; III., 317, 329
Weeping of Abraham, I., 189, 192, 275, 276, 281, 287, 300, 301, 304; VI., 398
Weeping of Abraham's servants, I., 276, 287
Weeping of Adam and Eve, I., 81, 88, 89, 93, 113

Weeping of Asenath, II., 76, 172, 173, 178
Weeping of Asmodeus, IV., 167
Weeping of Baruch, IV., 323
Weeping of Benjamin, II., 113
Weeping of Cain, I., 111
Weeping of Cyrus at the destruction of the Temple, VI., 433
Weeping of David, IV., 104; VI., 266
Weeping of Ebed-melech, IV., 299–300
Weeping of the Egyptians, II., 79
Weeping of the Egyptian women, II., 149
Weeping of the elders of Israel, III., 384; IV., 27
Weeping of Eleazar, III., 384; VI., 113
Weeping of Elijah, IV., 233
Weeping of Emtelai over Abraham, I., 191
Weeping of Enoch in a dream, I., 130
Weeping of Esau, I., 337, 338, 339; IV., 418
Weeping of Eve, I., 88, 94, 96, 101
Weeping of Ezekiel, IV., 331
Weeping of the persons resurrected by Ezekiel, IV., 333
Weeping of Isaac, I., 275, 276, 281, 286, 287, 300, 301, 302
Weeping of Israel II., 299; III., 92, 139, 284, 317, 328, 434, 437, 439, 464, 473; IV., 27, 39, 311, 313, 316, 320, 368, 423; VI., 5, 152, 280, 422
Weeping of Israel without cause, III., 276; VI., 96
Weeping of Jacob, I., 331, 355, 378, 382; II., 25, 28, 89, 92, 214, 398
Weeping of the sons of Jacob, II., 27, 94; V., 350
Weeping at Jacob's funeral, II., 152–3
Weeping of Jeremiah, Nebuchadnezzar moved by, VI., 395, 405
Weeping of Job's wife, II., 236, 238
Weeping of Job's friends, II., 237, 238–239
Weeping of Jonah, IV., 252
Weeping of Joseph, II., 11, 14, 15, 19, 20, 21, 85, 96, 113, 121, 167; V., 351
Weeping of Joshua, III., 433, 439, 475
Weeping of Judah, II., 27, 106
Weeping of Leah, 359, 362
Weeping of the Messiah, V., 32
Weeping of Methuselah, I., 145
Weeping of Mordecai, I., 338
Weeping of Moses, II., 267; III., 110, 111, 139, 317, 321, 322, 329, 384, 401, 404, 433, 435, 450, 452, 464, 465; IV., 306, 309; VI., 113, 162, 163, 397
Weeping of Moses' wife, VI., 162
Weeping of Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 334
Weeping of the Ninevites, IV., 250, 251
Weeping of Noah and his family, I., 162, 165
Weeping of Nun, VI., 169
Weeping of On's wife, III., 301
Weeping of Pharaoh, II., 368
Weeping of the nobles of Pharaoh, II., 297
Weeping of Rachel, II., 135
Weeping of Rebekah, 342, 345; V., 287
Weeping of Reuben, II., 201
Weeping of the corpse of Sammael's son, I., 155
Weeping over Samuel, IV., 70
Weeping of Sarah, I., 275, 276, 280, 286
Weeping of Saul, VI., 236
Weeping of Seth, I., 94
Weeping women only remained in Shechem, I., 400
Weeping of Sheilah, IV., 44, 45
Weeping of Shemhazai and his sons, I., 149, 150
Weeping of Solomon, IV., 169
Weeping of Zebulun, II., 11, 205
Weeping, Zedekiah lost his vision through, IV., 293
Weeping of Zuleika, II., 46, 52
Weeping of the souls of the pious, I., 17; VI., 398
Weeping of the fox, I., 40
Weeping of the dying man, I., 59; V., 77
Weeping of all beings at the fall of Adam, I., 80
Weeping of Satan, I., 88
Weeping of the angels, I., 141, 281, 328; III., 474; IV., 306, 415, 416, 424, 426; V., 251; VI., 397, 398, 472
Weeping of the builders of the Tower of Babel, I., 179
Weeping of Michael, I., 300, 301, 302; III., 449, 467; VI., 159
Weeping on the day of Atonement, II., 27
Weeping, window of, in heaven, II., 306
Weeping of the wicked in Hell, II., 310, 312

Weeping of the spies and their families, **III.**, 275–276
Weeping of God, **III.**, 473, 474
Weeping of the trees, **IV.**, 44, 45
Weeping of a poor man, **IV.**, 205
Weeping of the fisherman, **IV.**, 221
Weeping of the Patriarchs over the destruction of the Temple, **IV.**, 306
Weeping of the Torah, **IV.**, 415
Weeping of the sun and moon, **IV.**, 415, 416
Weeping of primeval elements of creation, **V.**, 18
Weeping of the waters, **V.**, 26
Weeping of heaven and earth, **VI.**, 162
Weeping for Belti, **VI.**, 204
Weeping accompanied the offering of human sacrifices, **VI.**, 255.
Weight, the custom of dedicating to the Temple gold corresponding to the increase of one's, **IV.**, 189; **VI.**, 313.
Weights and measures, Cain the author of, **I.**, 116; **V.**, 144–145.
Well of Kadesh, **I.**, 230
Well, Paltit drew water from a, **I.**, 249
Well accompanied the Patriarchs, **I.**, 349; **V.**, 289
Well of Haran, details concerning, **I.**, 353, 354, 372
Well of water sprang up for Ishmael, **I.**, 265; **III.**, 312
Well, miraculous rising of the waters of, proof of ownership, **I.**, 270
Well of seven diggings, **I.**, 324; **V.**, 280
Well, created at the beginning of the world, **II.**, 291
Well under the tree of life, **II.**, 315
Well of Beeroth, song of praise intoned to, **III.**, 31, 338, 339; **VI.**, 116, 117
Well of water accompanied Israel in the desert, **III.**, 47, 49, 52, 53, 335, 428, 444; **V.**, 114; **VI.**, 16, 20, 21
Well of Miriam, see Miriam, well of
Well, cause of Moses' death, **III.**, 339
Well of lewdness, **III.**, 382; **V.**, 242; **VI.**, 135
Well, Eliezer and Ishmael abode at a, **V.**, 250
Well, the pious repair to the, on entering a new place, **I.**, 294; **II.**, 290, 291; **V.**, 261
Wells of Ziah, **I.**, 115
Wells of Abraham, **I.**, 189, 190, 198, 242, 269, 270; **V.**, 209
Wells of Isaac, details concerning, **I.**, 323, 324; **V.**, 279, 280
Wells at Elim, made at the time of creation, **III.**, 40, 41; **VI.**, 16
Wells, digging of, **III.**, 63
Wells of Palestine, choked by the Canaanites, **III.**, 7
Wells, Jews drank water in Palestine from, only **IV.**, 313
Wells of Tiberias, heat of, **V.**, 19
Wells, formed on the third day of creation, **V.**, 107
Wells, hot, broke out at the time of the Deluge, **V.**, 186
Wells, three, remained open in Palestine, **V.**, 186
Wells, hot, found by Anah, **V.**, 323
Wells, healing, hidden by Hezekiah, **VI.**, 369.
Werewolf, identified with the plantman, **V.**, 50
Werewolves, the builders of the Tower of Babel changed into, **V.**, 204.
West of the world, located at the Ocean, **I.**, 11
West, sunrise and sunset in the, **I.**, 25, 154
West, the female Reëm is in the, **I.**, 30
West of Paradise, assigned to Eve, **I.**, 95
West of Mount Lubar, Adataneses located at, **I.**, 171
West, kings of the, sought the wisdom of Abraham, **I.**, 292
West side of the Tabernacle, details concerning, **III.**, 150, 232, 236, 250
West, storehouses of snow, hail, heat and cold in the, **III.**, 232
West, dwelling place of the angels, **III.**, 454
West, Naphtali's territory in the, **III.**, 461
West side of Jerusalem, injured by an earthquake, **IV.**, 262
West, Paradise located in, **V.**, 13
West, Jupiter does not appear in, **V.**, 175
West, the place of the Shekinah, **VI.**, 153
West, Jupiter moved from, to east, **V.**, 225
West wind drove the locusts into the Red Sea, **II.**, 359.

Western side of the ark, the women had their quarters in, V., 188
Western Wall, the presence of the Shekinah at the, VI., 393.
Westward, Eve journeyed, during her pregnancy, I., 106.
Whale, Joshua swallowed by a, IV., 3; VI., 169.
Wheat, the earth tilled by the spirits bears no, I., 113–114
Wheat produced oats before Noah's time, I., 147
Wheat, Abraham ready to pay the tax on, I., 222
Wheat of the tribe of Benjamin, II., 147
Wheat of Egypt, not destroyed by the hail, II., 357
Wheat, the forbidden fruit of Paradise, V., 97
Wheat brought forth darnel in Noah's time, I., 293; V., 180
Wheat, Job's wounds the size of, V., 386.
Wheel, celestial bodies attached to a, I., 26
Wheel of the sun, the precious stone attached to, I., 292
Wheel, the symbolical meaning of, III., 171; V., 291
Wheel, grating of the sun against, V., 38
Wheels of Merkabah, the eyes of Moses changed into, II., 306
Wheels of the Merkabah perform the errand of God, II., 323
Wheels of the Egyptian chariots, consumed by a heavenly fire, III., 27
Wheels of the Throne of God chant the praise of God, III., 111.
Whirlwind, see Wind.
White of the eye, see Eye, white of
White feathers, young raven born with, I., 39, 113
White dust, man created of, I., 55
White, Noah's hair and body at birth, I., 145
White hair of Abraham turned black, I., 206
White beard of Abraham, I., 307
White garments, worn in ancient Israel, I., 307; IV., 45, 161; V., 308; VI., 236
White garments of the angels, III., 117
White she-mule, bite of, fatal, I., 424
White bread, II., 62
White, Levi saw in his dream men clad in, II., 196
White fire, II., 307; III., 219
White, color of leprosy, II., 321, 355
White hail, Egyptians plagued with, II., 346
White pearl, the stone of Zebulun, III., 170
White glass, possessed by Zebulun, III., 198
White, the color of Zebulun's flag, III., 237
White mules carried the keys of Korah's treasures, III., 286
White, the instant when the cock becomes, III., 371
White, the color of winter, IV., 161
White light, emitted by the clouds after sunrise, V., 439.
Wick, the riddle concerning, IV., 148.
Wicked, the, seized at death by the angels of destruction, I., 10; V., 377
Wicked, punishment of, in Gehenna, I., 49, 57, 154, 173, 236, 304, 305; II., 207, 219, 347, 352; III., 20, 107, 302, 443; IV., 14, 201, 323; V., 111, 112, 125, 184, 240, 310, 312, 417, 418, 434; VI., 11, 360
Wicked, creation of, I., 53, 57
Wicked of each generation, shown to Adam, I., 61, 92
Wicked, Book of Raziel protected against the, I., 92–3
Wicked, death of, Adam not concerned with, I., 102
Wicked, descended from Cain, I., 121
Wicked, earth complained of the, in the time of the fallen angels, I., 125
Wicked, happiness of, in this world, I., 154, 358; III., 134, 135, 136, 368; V., 175
Wicked, extremely, this world created for the, V., 68; VI., 272
Wicked, the, attempted to enter Noah's ark by force, I., 158
Wicked judges of the cities of sin, I., 246
Wicked generations, God caused, to pass before Abraham, I., 251

Wicked, the blessing of the, a curse, **I.**, 296
Wicked, the mercy of God extended to, **I.**, 304; **II.**, 357; **III.**, 283; **VI.**, 26
Wicked, repentance of, desired by God, **I.**, 304
Wicked, Abraham will intercede in the world to come for the, **I.**, 304, 306
Wicked, the resurrection of the, **I.**, 305
Wicked, terrified by the Angel of Death, **I.**, 306
Wicked, sins of, crown of the Angel of Death made of, **I.**, 306
Wicked begrudge their fellow-men the good, **I.**, 323
Wicked, the repentance of, in Israel, **I.**, 334
Wicked have no power over the pious, **II.**, 46
Wicked, the classes of, in Alukah, **II.**, 312
Wicked, nature of, **II.**, 351; **III.**, 422
Wicked, destruction of, in the Messianic era, **II.**, 373
Wicked Israelites died during the plague of darkness, **II.**, 345; **III.**, 14; **V.**, 431, 437
Wicked Israelites reproach Moses and Aaron, **III.**, 14; **VI.**, 4
Wicked Israelites, not protected by the clouds, **III.**, 57, 383; **VI.**, 24, 135
Wicked Israelites, killed by the descent of the quails, **III.**, 254, 255; **VI.**, 90
Wicked in hell will respond Amen to David's praise, **IV.**, 116
Wicked, the, compared to the thorn bush, **IV.**, 444
Wicked, sun symbolical of, **V.**, 34
Wicked, the accusers of, **V.**, 38, 70
Wicked, one should do no good to the, **V.**, 58
Wicked among the animals, the serpent, **V.**, 59
Wicked, death of the, is painful, **V.**, 78
Wicked, demons are the souls of, **V.**, 109
Wicked, the activity of God continues in the deeds of, **V.**, 111
Wicked, not buried with the pious, **V.**, 115
Wicked, trees refused to give their leaves to the, **V.**, 122
Wicked, the, change God's mercy into severity, **V.**, 185
Wicked, the, regarded as dead even while alive, **V.**, 99, 219; **VI.**, 56
Wicked sin at night, **V.**, 240
Wicked, the, saved on account of the merits of Abraham, **V.**, 267
Wicked, future actions of, made known by God, **V.**, 271
Wicked, blindness caused by looking at the, **V.**, 281
Wicked are slaves of their passions, **V.**, 286
Wicked, kindness of, causes pain to the pious, **V.**, 302
Wicked masters, animals refuse to serve, **V.**, 309
Wicked kingdom, Rome the, **V.**, 312
Wicked, odor of, **V.**, 330
Wicked, God does not rejoice at the punishment of, **VI.**, 12, 131
Wicked, God does not want to have the, publicly disgraced, **VI.**, 128
Wicked, warned by God before being put to death, **VI.**, 189
Wicked found manna only after laborious search, **VI.**, 18
Wicked, the plea of Isaiah in behalf of the, **VI.**, 360
Wicked, men, the names of the five, **VI.**, 360
Wicked, God does not want to be praised by the, **VI.**, 418
Wicked in Hell will be set free in the Messianic era, **VI.**, 438
Wicked, pious children of, save their parents from Gehenna, **I.**, 313; **V.**, 230
Wicked, sons of, the punishment of the, **VI.**, 40
Wicked, see also Sinful.
Wickedness, see also Sin
Wickedness, the cause of the concealment of the primordial light, **I.**, 9
Wickedness of man, not determined by God, **I.**, 56
Wickedness came into the world with Cain, **I.**, 105
Wickedness of man caused the Deluge, **I.**, 136
Wickedness of the antediluvians, brought about by leisure, **I.**, 153
Wickedness of man caused God to repent the creation of the world, **IV.**, 217

Wickedness of children causes the parents to age prematurely, V., 282
Wickedness of the disciple causes blindness to the master, V., 282
Wickedness of the child brings blindness to the father, V., 282
Wickedness of the sons of the concubines of Abraham, V., 266
Wickedness of Adikam, II., 298–299
Wickedness of Amalek, VI., 23
Wickedness of Cain and his descendants, I., 115–116; V., 145
Wickedness of the Canaanites, finally admitted by Esau, II., 32
Wickedness of Edom, II., 231
Wickedness of the Egyptians, II., 117
Wickedness of Esau, I., 297, 316, 320; V., 278
Wickedness of the Israelites in Egypt, II., 283
Wickedness of Lot, V., 240
Wickedness of Mahalath, I., 345; V., 288
Wickedness of the generation of Methuselah, I., 148
Wickedness of Nahor, V., 217
Wickedness of Nimrod, I., 178; V., 213
Wickedness of the descendants of Noah, I., 185
Wickedness of Pharaoh and the Egyptians, II., 324
Wickedness of the generation of Serug, V., 208
Wickedness of the Sodomites, the cause of, I., 245, 248; V., 237
Wickedness of the people of Shechem, I., 403.
Widow, punishment for wronging the, II., 311
Widow, poor, the story of the, VI., 71
Widow of Zarephath, details concerning, IV., 197; VI., 318, 351
Widow, aided by Elisha, was the wife of Obadiah, IV., 240; VI., 345.
Widower with mature children should first marry them off and then get married himself, V., 264.
Widowhood, garments of, II., 34.
Widows, Job provided for the maintenance of, II., 229, 230
Widows, ravished by the Babylonian troops, VI., 404.
Wife, means used by the idolater to obtain a, IV., 50
Wife of the sun is the moon, V., 41
Wife, husband's duty to his, V., 90
Wife, house a metaphor for, V., 191
Wife, tent a metaphor for, V., 191
Wife, designated as tent-pin in cryptic language, I., 267, 268
Wife, pious, the duty to marry a, VI., 281
Wife, see also Wives.
Willow, Ishmael cast by Hagar under a, I., 265
Willow, symbolic of Israel, IV., 444
Willow wanted to furnish the cross for Haman, IV., 444.
Wild animals devoured thieves at the bidding of Abraham, I., 303, 305
Wild animals, see also Animals, wild.
Will of Ahithophel, IV., 96–97; VI., 258
Will of a dying person, the validity of, IV., 96–97.
Wind, creation of, I., 8, 140; V., 107
Wind, angels assume the guise of, I., 16; V., 22
Wind, evil spirits in the form of a, IV., 153
Wind, angels of, I., 140; II., 306–307; VI., 322
Wind blew into the faces of Esau's troops, I., 420
Wind wafted the fragrance of Paradise to Moses' paschal lamb, II., 364
Wind under the throne of God, III., 26
Wind, power of, that brought the quails, III., 255
Wind, strength of, that appeared to Elijah, IV., 200
Wind, ordered by Solomon to stop blowing, IV., 162
Wind, the symbolism of, IV., 200
Wind carried Manasseh back to Jerusalem, IV., 280
Wind carried Ezekiel to Hiram's palace, IV., 335
Wind, stilling of, purpose of, V., 14
Wind, regarded as the soul, V., 74
Wind, ministers to God, V., 87
Wind overthrew the Tower of Babel, V., 204
Wind and the flour, the story about, VI., 285
Wind, gates of, VI. 322

Wind that smote the house of Job's sons, **VI.**, 322
Wind, north, details concerning, **I.**, 12; **III.**, 44; **VI.**, 65
Wind, east, details concerning, **II.**, 64; **III.**, 20
Wind, south, details concerning, **I.**, 12, 29, 285
Wind spirit, Lilith regarded as, **V.**, 87, 88
Wind storms in the north, **I.**, 12
Wind, see also Winds.
Window of the house of Rahab, the scarlet thread in the, **II.**, 36
Window, Moses spoke to Pharaoh through the, **II.**, 369
Window of the ark, Noah prays at, **V.**, 182
Windows of heaven, **II.**, 306; **IV.**, 280; **V.**, 24.
Windpipe, function of, **III.**, 208.
Winds blow upon the tree of life, **I.**, 21
Winds, hymn of, **I.**, 44
Winds unlocked the treasure house of the souls, **IV.**, 333
Winds support mountains, **V.**, 12
Winds rest on storms, **V.**, 12
Winds, sent against Jonah, **VI.**, 322.
Wine, see also Grape, and Vine
Wine for the pious in the world to come, **I.**, 20; **V.**, 29, 44, 98, 284
Wine, river of, in Paradise, **I.**, 20, 132; **II.**, 315; **V.**, 159
Wine, Adam received, from the angels, **I.**, 71
Wine, Noah the first to produce, **I.**, 167
Wine, Satan conveyed the effects of, to Noah, **I.**, 168
Wine, Abraham met by Melchizedek with, **I.**, 233
Wine cup, used for grace after meals, **I.**, 244; **IV.**, 115
Wine, red, Esau sold the birthright to Jacob for, **I.**, 321; **V.**, 277
Wine, the sick man who may not drink, the treatment of, **I.**, 329
Wine caused an exalted mood to descend upon Isaac, **I.**, 334
Wine, given to Isaac, came from Paradise, **I.**, 334; **V.**, 284
Wine, used at the wedding feast of Jacob, **I.**, 360
Wine, served at the meal prepared by Joseph, **II.**, 97
Wine, poured by Bath-shua at a banquet in honor of Judah, **II.**, 32
Wine, mixed with absinthe, **II.**, 43
Wine, set before Pharaoh, had a fly in it, **II.**, 60, 63; **V.**, 342
Wine was not tasted by Joseph and his brethren for twenty-two years, **II.**, 97
Wine, poured out at the side of Jacob's bier, **II.**, 149
Wine, persons who abstained from, **II.**, 190, 200, 204; **III.**, 76
Wine, persons who became intoxicated with, **II.**, 191, 199, 200; **VI.**, 281
Wine, the sin caused by, **II.**, 200; **VI.**, 208
Wine, proverb about, **II.**, 234
Wine, drunk by the Israelites at the paschal meal, **II.**, 368; **V.**, 435
Wine, Miriam's well had the taste of, **III.**, 65
Wine, forbidden to the priests before entering the sanctuary, **III.**, 189
Wine, Nadab and Abihu partook of, before offering their sacrifice, **III.**, 189
Wine, Samson's mother not permitted to drink, **III.**, 204
Wine, prohibition of, revealed directly to Aaron, **III.**, 216
Wine, color of, the color of Naphtali's flag, **III.**, 237
Wine for libations of Israel during the march in the desert, the source of the, **III.**, 270; **VI.**, 94
Wine of Gentiles, details concerning, **III.**, 414; **IV.**, 326, 370, 414; **VI.**, 414, 439
Wine, Israelites seduced after being intoxicated by, **III.**, 414
Wine, mingled with milk, given to Sisera, **IV.**, 38; **VI.**, 198
Wine, Asmodeus intoxicated by, **IV.**, 167
Wine, power of, **IV.**, 351
Wine, served at Ahasuerus' feast, **IV.**, 371
Wine, used on the altar, **IV.**, 443
Wine, beverage of the gods, **V.**, 97
Wine, the use and misuse of, **V.**, 190, 342
Wine, good and bad, **V.**, 191
Wine, used by Lot's daughters, **V.**, 243
Wine, transformed into blood, **V.**, 387

Wine, not drunk by Solomon while the Temple was being built, VI., 281
Wine, used for Passover, VI., 327
Wine, one of the ten mighty things, VI., 438
Wine, Samaritans consider it unlawful to keep, in leather casks, VI., 454
Wine, black, VI., 455.
Winepress, David's miraculous rescue from the, IV., 107–108.
Winged bulls, Cherubim a reminiscence of the, V., 104.
Wings of the angels, the details concerning, I., 63, 130, 131, 132; V., 52, 84, 110, 159
Wings of Cherubim, details concerning, I., 52; III., 151, 158; V., 159
Wings of the Seraphim, size and number of, II., 309; V., 25; VI., 359
Wings, Hayyot praise God with, V., 25
Wings of Ben Nez, I., 12
Wings of the Ziz, I., 29, 73
Wings of the phoenix, details concerning, I., 32, 33
Wings of the eagle, I., 38; III., 86, 149
Wings, possessed by Satan, I., 62–3; V., 84
Wings, possessed by Sammael, V., 52
Wings, serpent deprived of, I., 98; V., 124
Wings of Enoch, size and number of, I., 139
Wings of the Shekinah, III., 64, 75
Wings, Jannes and Jambres flew with, III., 28
Wings of the steer that Joseph rode upon, II., 211–212
Wings of the wind, God flew on the, III., 26
Wings outspread, Raziel stands before the divine throne with, III., 112
Wings of the magic bird, made of bronze, III., 353
Wings of Elijah, IV., 203
Wings, twelve, possessed by sun-birds, V., 52
Wings of the demons, V., 108
Wings of Azazel, I., 123
Wings of Istehar, V., 169.
Winter, caused by sun turning its fiery face upward, I., 25
Winter, Zebulun pastured the flocks in the, II., 206
Winter, the color of, IV., 161
Winter solstice, period after, celebrated by Adam, I., 89.
Wisdom of the fox, story of, I., 41, 42
Wisdom of man exceeds that of the angels and Satan, I., 61, 63
Wisdom, angel of, I., 139; II., 309; VI., 246
Wisdom, needed for building the ark, I., 154
Wisdom, heavenly, Bezalel endowed with, II., 254
Wisdom, necessary for a judge, III., 68
Wisdom, given to man by God, III., 100
Wisdom, gates of, the number of, III., 141; IV., 130; VI., 59, 284
Wisdom, seventy-two kinds of, mastered by Adam, V., 118
Wisdom, one of the qualifications of a prophet, III., 141
Wisdom, possessed by the animals employed in the Tabernacle, III., 156
Wisdom, nature of, III., 171
Wisdom, one of the three gifts given by God, III., 414
Wisdom, sun and moon endowed with, V., 35
Wisdom, superior to riches, IV., 138
Wisdom of the children of the East, V., 265
Wisdom, father of, Moses called, V., 404
Wisdom, garments of, worn by Joshua, VI., 170
Wisdom, the seat of, VI., 283
Wisdom, books of, of the antediluvians, V., 203
Wisdom, Book of, composed by Solomon, V., 427; VI., 302
Wisdom of Egypt, details concerning, I., 221, II., 298, 334; V., 402, 425
Wisdom of the Greeks, V., 197, 402
Wisdom of the Hebrews, II., 98; V., 197, 402
Wisdom, persons noted for, Abraham, I., 221, 292; V., 260; Adam, I., 90; V., 113, 118; Adikam, II., 298; Aristotle, V., 197; Balaam, II., 163; Benjamin, II., 98; Bezalel, II., 254; III., 154; Enoch, I., 128, 129, 138, 139, 156; V., 158, 177; Jacob, I., 338, 353, 394; Joseph, II., 73, 75,

90, 92, 145, 255; III., 23; V., 342, 345; Levi, V., 348; Moses, III., 14; V., 402; Pharaoh, II., 165; Plato, V., 197; Rakyon, I., 225; Serah, II., 39, 115; Solomon, I., 157; IV., 130; VI., 282, 283; Zerubbabel, IV., 352
Wisdom of God, see God, wisdom of.
Wise, immoderate mourning unfit for the, I., 288; V., 255
Wise men of Egypt, details concerning, II., 274, 335
Wise, the, understood the language of animals, V., 61
Wise, Issachar the ancestor of the tribe of the, V., 331
Wise, the, greater than the prophets, VI., 442.
Witch of En-dor, see En-dor, witch of.
Witchcraft, see also Magic, and Sorcery
Witchcraft, Egypt the seat of, V., 87
Witchcraft, prohibition of, a Noachian law, V., 93
Witchcraft, Kenan rendered a city in India inaccessible by, V., 150
Witchcraft, fallen angels teach man, V., 154, 170.
Witches, women at childbirth in danger of, VI., 230.
Witness, Elijah appeared as a, IV., 204
Witnesses for and against man, I., 79; V., 76, 102, 128
Witnesses, four, signed the bill of sale for Abraham's field, I., 290; V., 257
Witnesses on the bill of sale made out by Esau to Jacob, I., 321
Witnesses, signature of, value of a document depends upon, I., 343
Witnesses to Levi's admonition to his sons, II., 197
Witnesses, new moon proclaimed on the testimony of, II., 362
Witnesses to God's unity, III., 96
Witnesses, necessity of, in Jewish law, III., 130
Witnesses, two, required to prove one guilty, IV., 9
Witnesses, Agag condemned without, IV., 68
Witnesses, the dispensation of judgment without, IV., 130; VI., 284
Witnesses, intimidation of, IV., 158
Witnesses to a marriage ceremony, IV., 176
Witnesses, the careful examination of, IV., 327; VI., 415
Witnesses, two, brought by Satan against Israel, V., 38
Witnesses to the heavenly deed, V., 82; VI., 246
Witnesses, two, in Christian eschatology, V., 157; VI., 400
Witnesses, women disqualified as, V., 237
Witnesses warned Zelophehad not to violate the Sabbath, VI., 240
Witnesses, number of, necessary for cases of capital punishment, VI., 312
Witnesses, the number of, that testified against Naboth, VI., 312.
Wives, the number of, a king may marry, IV., 165; VI., 288.
Woad, the dye obtained from, V., 393.
Wolf and the dog, I., 36, 160
Wolf and the sheep, the fable of, II., 337; III., 16
Wolf talked to Jacob, II., 28–29
Wolf, Esau and Media compared to, I., 391; II., 147
Wolf, Benjamin compared to a, II., 147; III., 238
Wolf, the emblem on Benjamin's flag, III., 238
Wolf, the symbol of Saul, V., 370
Wolf of gold on the step of Solomon's throne, IV., 157, 158
Wolves, Israel compared to, II., 346
Wolves, killed by Job's sheep, II., 228
Wolves, the Egyptians overrun by, II., 343, 346, 352
Wolves, Israelites required to catch, for the Egyptians, II., 344.
Woman, see also Man and Woman
Woman does not propose to a man, I., 67
Woman brought death into the world, I., 67
Woman covers her hair because of Eve's sin, I., 67; V., 90
Woman, created out of bone, I., 67, 328
Woman needs perfumes, I., 67
Woman, state of, the effect of the ten curses upon, I., 78
Woman, Sarah the only, with whom God spoke, I., 78

Woman, oath of, at the time of childbirth, I., 98; V., 122
Woman, the cause of Cain's hatred of Abel, I., 108; V., 138
Woman, old, the story of Abraham and the, I., 195–197
Woman, when alone, it is improper for an angel to deliver a message to a, I., 244
Woman, beauty of, never allured Judah in the wars, II., 199
Woman freed from captivity, the marriage of a, III., 77
Woman suspected of adultery, the law concerning, III., 175
Woman, the proverb concerning, III., 300; VI., 287
Woman with uncovered hair, one may not approach a, III., 301
Woman, Chemosh is a black stone in the form of a, III., 352
Woman, secrets should not be revealed to a, IV., 137, 138
Woman, moon has likeness of a, V., 40
Woman should not claim equality with man, V., 88
Woman, childless, is able to tell the cause of sterility, V., 231
Woman, sterile, misery of, V., 255
Woman, Sarah the only, whose age at her death is given in the Bible, V., 258
Woman, odor of, V., 330
Woman, born of, a designation of contempt in the mouth of angels, VI., 57
Woman, metaphors for, VI., 118
Woman, forbidden to use weapons, VI., 198
Woman with the animal face, VI., 328.
Womb, embryo remains nine months in the, I., 58
Womb of Rebekah, the dispute of the brothers in the, I., 313; V., 271
Womb of the hind is contracted, II., 228
Womb, Sarah had no, V., 231
Womb of Rebekah, torn by Esau at birth, V., 271
Womb of a sterile woman, key of, in the exclusive possession of God, VI., 319
Wombs, the cutting out of the, of cows and swine before exporting them, VI., 415–416.
Women, virtues and faults of, I., 66, 67, 68, 243, 354, 395; IV., 282, 283, 373; V., 236, 237, 293, 296; VI., 208
Women, contrasted with men, I., 66, 67, 328; III., 85; IV., 135–136; V., 89; VI., 33, 286–287
Women precede men in a funeral cortège, I., 67
Women, charms of, not appreciated by men who knew them from childhood, I., 68
Women, beautiful, lusted after the fallen angels, I., 124
Women, the fallen angels reveal mysteries to, I., 125, 127
Women helped in the building of the Tower of Babel, I., 179; V., 203
Women, converted by Sarah, I., 203
Women, sterile, gave birth at the time of the birth of Isaac, I., 261
Women, Jacob attracted by, I., 357
Women at the looms gossiped about Leah, I., 362
Women of Shechem, slain by Simon, I., 399
Women, wicked, punishment of, in Hell, II., 310, 311
Women, forced by Pharaoh to do men's work, II., 249; V., 392
Women, pious, not included in the curse of Eve, II., 264
Women are expected to instruct their children in the Torah, III., 86
Women, new moon a holiday for, III., 122; VI., 51, 70, 71
Women, the first to accept the Torah, III., 213
Women, lighting of candles by the, at the appointment of the seventy elders, III., 255
Women, instructed by Miriam, III., 260
Women, Moses had nothing to do with, III., 301
Women, purification offerings brought by, IV., 61
Women, ornaments given to David by the, IV., 111
Women, division of, in Paradise, IV., 118; V., 32–33
Women, exempted from making pilgrimages, IV., 253

Women, Huldah a prophetess for, IV., 296
Women, the power of, IV., 351
Women, three commands especially ordained for, I., 67; IV., 427; V., 89
Women, angels spoken of as, V., 22
Women, the angels never assume the form of, VI., 326
Women grow on trees, V., 50
Women recommended to Samson's mother the stomach of a hare, V., 55
Women, serpent violated, V., 133
Women, transformed into sirens, V., 152
Women, quarters of, in the ark of Noah, V., 188
Women, disqualified as witnesses, V., 237
Women, Sarah the best of, V., 237
Women entice men to sin, V., 243
Women at the court of Abimelech gave birth to sons, V., 244
Women of valor, number of, V., 258
Women, character of, ascertained from the barking of the dogs, V., 260–261
Women, except Sarah, did not receive the revelation directly, V., 272
Women, the impropriety of transporting the corpses of, V., 319
Women, chastity of, Israel redeemed from Egypt on account of, VI., 84
Women, eligibility of, to the office of judge, VI., 196
Women, David's welcome by the, VI., 263
Women, wickedness of, VI., 287
Women, impurity of, after childbirth, VI., 294
Women after childbirth, the purification offerings of, VI., 227
Women at childbirth, threatened by Lilith, VI., 338
Women refuse to desecrate the Temple vessels, VI., 455
Women, Jewish, the loss of beauty of the, VI., 458
Women of the generation of the desert, details concerning, III., 213, 281, 308, 393; VI., 98, 107
Women produced woolen hangings for the Tabernacle, III., 174; VI., 70
Women of the generation of the revelation, III., 121, 122; VI., 51
Women of Egypt came to greet Jacob, II., 120
Women of Israel, song of, the angels waited with their chants until after, III., 32
Women of Israel, Moses instructed first the, III., 85, 86
Women of Asher, beauty of, II., 145; III., 222; VI., 80
Women of Jerusalem, the punishment of, IV., 313
Women of Jerusalem, the beauty of, IV., 312; VI., 404.
Wonder children, V., 210.
Wood of Lebanon, palanquin of the Messiah made of, I., 22
Wood of the "tree of fruit," the taste of, I., 79
Wood, idols of, I., 178, 209, 212, 214, 341; II., 367
Wood, Nimrod orders all his subjects to bring, I., 198
Wood, transformed into fruit trees, I., 201
Wood, used for the Akedah, I., 279, 280, 281
Wood of the baby coaches of Jacob's grandchildren, II., 89
Wood, coffin of, Simon laid in a, II., 193
Wood, rod of Aaron made of, II., 336
Wood, vessels of, used by the Egyptians, II., 348
Wood of the altar, not consumed by the heavenly fire, III., 184
Wood only, permitted by Cyrus to be used in the rebuilding of the Temple, IV., 346
Wood, finest kinds of, given to Solomon as a gift, IV., 144
Wood, used by Solomon, specially created, V., 53
Wood, shamir a kind of, VI., 299
Wood, split by the glance of the shamir, V., 53
Wood for the tabernacle came from Paradise, V., 105
Wood, blood of Abel clung to the, V., 140
Wood of the oak of Abraham granted immunity from illness, V., 235
Wood of Jerusalem, used as perfume, VI., 404

Wood-house, the ark concealed under the pavement of a, **III.**, 158.
Wooden casket of the ark, **III.**, 157
Wooden shaft of Phinehas' spear, **III.**, 386.
Woodmen of German folk-lore, identified with the builders of the Tower of Babel, **V.**, 204.
Woods, hair of man symbolical of, **I.**, 49
Woods, vanquished by fire, **V.**, 27
Woods war with the sea for more territory, **V.**, 27.
Wool, shamir wrapped up in, **I.**, 34
Wool of Abel's sheep, used by Cain, **I.**, 109
Wool, the softness of, **I.**, 418
Wool, extinguished the heavenly fire, **III.**, 245
Wool, first shearing of, belongs to the priest, **III.**, 291
Wool, garments of Adam and Eve made of, **V.**, 104
Wool and flax, the prohibition of using together, **V.**, 136
Wool of the goat, the hair of Edom's angel identical with, **V.**, 312.
Woolen cloth, Joshua's golden throne covered with, **III.**, 437
Woolen hangings of the Tabernacle, produced by the women, **III.**, 174; **VI.**, 70
Woolen pillow, laid upon Moses' couch, **III.**, 472
Woolen garments, the Israelites forbidden to wear, **V.**, 413.
Word of God, see God, word of
Word, divine, Dalet the initial letter of the, **I.**, 7
Word of the Bible, the first, dealt with in rabbinic literature, **V.**, 6
Word, the spoken, the effect of, **V.**, 302
Words of the Decalogue were divine, **III.**, 119
Words of creation, the ten, **V.**, 426
Words, ten, of God, see also Ten words.
Work, commanded to Adam in the Garden of Eden, **I.**, 70; **V.**, 92
Work, prohibited on the Sabbath, **I.**, 85
Work, hatred of, enjoined by Canaan, **V.**, 192
Work, dignity of, **V.**, 414.
Working, Adam died after he ceased, **V.**, 92.
World, see also Earth
World, prince of, see Prince of the world
World, creation of, see also Creation
World, creation of, means of, **I.**, 13, 49; **II.**, 319; **III.**, 207, 235, 279, 426, 430–431; **IV.**, 426; **V.**, 5, 6, 7, 64, 73, 196; **VI.**, 472
World, creation of, God consulted angels before, **I.**, 51
World, persons whose merits brought about the creation of the, **I.**, 151, 185, 233; **III.**, 374; **IV.**, 314; **V.**, 67, 68; **VI.**, 272
World, Satan desired to create another, the reason why, **V.**, 85
World, materials used for the creation of, **V.**, 3, 8, 72
World, the time of the creation of, **V.**, 6, 8, 14, 45, 107, 136
World, song of waters induced God to create, **V.**, 18
World, created in seven days, **V.**, 108
World, preceded by others, **I.**, 4
World, size of, **I.**, 23, 139; **II.**, 91; **V.**, 19
World, illumination of, **I.**, 28, 212; **V.**, 37
World, a macroanthropos, **I.**, 49, 50; **V.**, 64, 79; **VI.**, 67
World, kept in suspense until revelation on Sinai, **I.**, 52
World of the souls, inferior to this one, **I.**, 57
World, ruled by mercy with justice, **I.**, 4
World, filled and guided by God, **I.**, 60, 271; **II.**, 319, 333
World, ruled by arbitrary power, **I.**, 108
World will exist 7,000 years, **I.**, 135; **IV.**, 28; **VI.**, 184
World, rulers of the, **I.**, 166, 177, 178, 206; **II.**, 331; **III.**, 196, 355; **IV.**, 125; **V.**, 25, 199, 200, 216, 278; **VI.**, 76
World, rulers of, see also Cosmocrators
World, star of Haran filled and ruled the, **I.**, 202
World, Ninevites sought to lay tribute on the, **I.**, 404
World, the garden of God, **II.**, 304
World, Torah revealed for the whole, **III.**, 197

World, all the, heard Balaam's words, **III.**, 380
World received three gifts from God, **III.**, 414
World, angel of, **V.**, 28
World, judged on the new year, **V.**, 38
World, judged by God for three hours of the day, **V.**, 42, 73
World, Leviathan encircles the, **V.**, 45, 46
World may be outweighed by every Jew or every man, **V.**, 67
World, the Christian of greater importance than the, **V.**, 68
World praises God, **V.**, 109
World belongs to God, **V.**, 196
World, dominion over, Israel will surrender, to the Elamites, **V.**, 260
World, dominion of Esau over the, **V.**, 304
World famine in the time of Joseph, **V.**, 346
World, light of the, Moses called the, **V.**, 397
World, order of, maintained by laws of nature, **VI.**, 5
World remains without a leader for a moment, **VI.**, 204
World, ideal and material, **V.**, 34, 385
World, a new, three men lived to see, **I.**, 321; **V.**, 388
World, new, God's gift to Israel, **III.**, 47, 65; **VI.**, 18
World, new, the creation of, **V.**, 16, 21, 164; **VI.**, 214
World, sublunary, defiles the ministering angel, **I.**, 17
World, divided into parts, **I.**, 11; **V.**, 13, 70; **VI.**, 68, 81
World, pillars of, **I.**, 68; **III.**, 403; **IV.**, 331; **V.**, 45; **VI.**, 104–105
World, history of, shown to several individuals, **I.**, 235, 350; **II.**, 325; **III.**, 443
World, history of, the gifts of the twelve tribes symbolical of, **III.**, 207
World, Adam's size originally filled the, **V.**, 86
World, civilization of, goes back to Adam, **V.**, 105
World, Adam the heave-offering of the, **I.**, 67
World, Adam the first-born of the, **I.**, 332
World, Abraham the partner of God in the possession of, **I.**, 233
World mourned the death of Moses, **III.**, 474
World, saved because of the merits of Moses and Aaron, **III.**, 255
World, existence of, persons and things necessary for the, **I.**, 12, 14, 251; **II.**, 304; **III.**, 129, 139, 142, 150–151, 184–185; **IV.**, 399, 407–408, 415–416, 424; **V.**, 14, 18, 67, 73, 239, 245; **VI.**, 36, 54, 60, 464, 466, 468, 472
World, destruction of, details concerning, **I.**, 4, 14, 89, 122; **II.**, 154; **III.**, 93, 99, 255, 279; **IV.**, 284, 294, 313; **V.**, 16, 116, 149–150, 178, 189; **VI.**, 36, 104
World, this, justice of God in, **I.**, 251
World, this, Abraham interceded for the wicked in, **I.**, 306
World, this, Esau rewarded for his filial piety in, **I.**, 313, 339, 344; **V.**, 277, 312, 320
World, this, activity of man in, **I.**, 313
World, this, Jacob blessed with the goods of, **I.**, 334
World, this, the reward of the faithful laborer in, **I.**, 370
World, this, the various evils of, **III.**, 35
World, this, the punishment of Amalek in, **III.**, 62
World, this, part of the miracles performed in, **V.**, 68
World, this, the pious feel like strangers in, **V.**, 256
World, this, Abraham shown only, **V.**, 230
World, this, ruled by four kingdoms, **V.**, 282
World, this, created for the extremely wicked, **VI.**, 272
World, this, Israel's fate in, **I.**, 379; **III.**, 375; **V.**, 228
World to come, see also Messianic era, and Time to come
World to come, size of, **I.**, 23
World to come, all beings except the serpent blessed in, **I.**, 8; **V.**, 101
World to come, earth will disclose the blood of the slain in, **I.**, 80; **V.**, 102

World to come, plants will regain their pristine powers in the, I., 112
World to come, stars will be restored to Pleaides in the, I., 162
World to come, justice of God in, I., 251
World to come, the persons who have no share in the, Absalom, IV., 95, 106; VI., 241; Ahab, IV., 188; VI., 241, 376; Ahaz, VI., 241, 294, 353; Ahaziah, VI., 241, 294, 353; Ahithophel, IV., 414; VI., 146; Balaam, III., 375, 414; VI., 132, 146, 241; Doeg, IV., 75; VI., 241; Gehazi, VI., 241; Jeroboam, VI., 241, 376; Jesus, VI., 241; Job, II., 296; Manasseh, VI., 241, 376; Og, III., 344; Solomon, VI., 295
World to come, the inhabitants of the cities of sin have no share in, I., 256
World to come, the generation of the desert has no share in, III., 313; VI., 45, 109
World to come, the splendor of the sun and moon in, I., 24, 262; V., 36
World to come, activity of man in, I., 313
World to come, God will put on His festive robe in the, III., 35
World to come, the disappearance of the evil desire in the, III., 109; V., 311; VI., 449
World to come, healing of the defective in the, III., 78
World to come, Sinai will be restored to its original place in, III., 84
World to come, God's revelation in the, III., 108
World to come, all holy days except the Day of Atonement, will cease in the, III., 139; VI., 58
World to come, great light in the, III., 157, 218; V., 112, 228
World to come, events in, foretold by Korah's sons, III., 302
World to come, the builders of the Temple will be rewarded in the, IV., 155
World to come, hid from the angels, V., 8
World to come, angels will learn from Israel in, V., 24
World to come, creation of, V., 8, 68; VI., 272
World to come, sea of death will be cured in the, V., 26
World to come, the eternal Sabbath in the, V., 111
World to come, symbolic description of, V., 128
World to come and the millennium, V., 128
World to come, the speaking grape and fig in the, V., 142
World to come, use of Miriam's well in the, VI., 22
World to come, the heavens and earth will perish in the, I., 80; VI., 35
World to come, holy spirit shed over the animals in the, VI., 64
World to come, boards of the Tabernacle will reappear in, VI., 67
World to come, Messiah will not be anointed in, VI., 72
World to come, three men gained the, by their confessions, VI., 176
World to come, the person who met Elijah destined for, VI., 341
World to come, the status of children in the, VI., 341
World to come, the miracles performed in the, V., 68; VI., 422
World to come, reward of the pious in the, I , 154, 320, 337, 382; II., 3, 180, 315; III., 35, 44, 45, 46, 161, 253, 464; V., 29, 105, 120, 175, 256, 284; VI., 17, 18, 22, 154
World to come, habitation of the pious in the, IV., 336
World to come, resurrection of the pious in, I., 334
World to come, reward of the faithful laborer in, I., 370–371
World to come, the reward of the pious women in the, III., 122
World to come, reward and punishment in the, III., 107, 302; V., 111, 352
World to come, David will be a member of the pious in, VI., 273
World to come, Adam's fate in the, V., 127
World to come, Terah's share in, I., 237
World to come, Patriarchs enjoyed a foretaste of, I., 292; II., 149
World to come, Sabbath a foretaste of, III., 99; V., 128

World to come, joy of the Sabbath a sixtieth of the, VI., 41
World to come, Abraham shown also, V., 230
World to come, the reward of Abraham and his descendants in, I., 218, 235; V., 227; VI., 133
World to come, Abraham will intercede for the wicked in, I., 306
World to come, the share of the Patriarchs in, III., 124
World to come, Jacob believed in, I., 313, 319, 320; V., 312
World to come, Judah offered his portion in the, as surety for Benjamin, II., 90–91, 105
World to come, Joseph the first to appear in Palestine in the, III., 459; VI., 156–157
World to come, Moses' distinction in the, II., 315; III., 35, 142, 428, 430, 481
World to come, function of Phinehas in the, III., 389
World to come, all Israelites have a share in the, VI., 241
World to come, leader of Israel in, III., 454, 481
World to come, reward of the leaders of Israel in, III., 399; IV., 49
World to come, purification of Israel in the, III., 216; VI., 79
World to come, Israel will be redeemed in, II., 179
World to come, compensation of Israel in, I., 313; II., 315; III., 47, 65, 99, 120, 146, 152, 348, 463; V., 304, 305, 320; VI., 56
World to come, activity of the tribe of Gad in, VI., 157
World to come, Jerusalem in the, III., 180
World to come, the heavenly Jerusalem in, VI., 31
World to come, the Temple in, III., 154, 161, 166
World to come, fate of the Gentiles in the, III., 62, 167, 354; VI., 68, 110
Worlds, number of, I., 11, 23, 59, 313; III., 142; V., 13, 30, 33
Worlds, 310, prepared for the pious, I., 21; III., 430; V., 12, 13, 30; VI., 149
Worlds, four, man must pass through, IV., 200; VI., 322.
Worm, shamir considered a, V., 53
Worm, silk, the mouth of the, II., 188
Worms, excrement of, the product of, I., 33
Worms, persons whose corpses were ravaged by, I., 79; IV., 53; V., 235, 390; VI., 99, 242
Worms, corpses of the pious not touched by, II., 148–149; VI., 272
Worms, origin of, I., 33, 39; III., 48; VI., 19
Worms, creation of, V., 108
Worms, given to the zikta, I., 161
Worms, generation of the desert spared from, III., 109, 237
Worms, spies eaten up by, III., 283
Worms, black, the bodies of the wicked in Hell covered with, II., 311, 313
Worms, eggs of, II., 333
Worms, four digits in length, V., 386
Worms turned into serpents, III., 411
Worms, praise of God recited by, VI., 163
Worms, grave sinners are eaten up alive by, VI., 213.
Worship of Moloch, V., 19, 20
Worship of the sun and moon, V., 34
Worship of the second Adam, V., 85
Worship of fire, V., 201
Worship of the heavenly bodies and the angels, forbidden to the Gentiles, V., 205
Worship of the infant Jesus by the Magi, V., 265.
Wreath of the sun, I., 24; V., 36
Wreath of the bridegroom, V., 36
Wreath, withering of the, a sign of death, VI., 268
Wreaths of Paradise, worn by the inhabitants of Kitor, IV., 143
Wreaths, woven by Sandalphon, IV., 202
Wreaths for God's majesty, fashioned out of prayers, V., 48.
Writing, art of, invented by Adam, I., 62
Writing of the tables of the Law, I., 83; III., 119, 129; VI., 49, 54
Writing, the use of, V., 109
Writing, art of, Moses taught the Israelites the, V., 402.

X

Xisuthros comes out of his ship in Korduene, V., 186
Xisuthros found books of wisdom at Sippara, V., 203.

Y

Yaasriel engraves God's name on a shard, III., 99
Yaasriel has charge of seventy pencils, III., 99.
Yabbashah, the third earth, I., 10.
Yaddua, the magical use of, III., 353; VI., 123
Yaddua, identified with the vegetable man, VI., 123.
Yah, added to the names of the man and woman, I., 69
Yah, world created by means of the name of, III., 235.
Yalkut, additions in the Leghorn edition of the, VI., 221.
Yaniah, daughter of Uzi, details concerning, II., 158, 159, 160.
Yannai, V., 221.
Yashpeh, the Hebrew name for jasper, III., 172.
Year, new, see New Year
Year, water flowing through the Jordan during a, is equal to one gulp of Behemoth, I., 30
Year, Enoch appeared before his disciples once a, I., 128
Year, the flood lasted a, I., 163; II., 347
Year, required to mount to the top of the Tower of Babel, I., 179
Year, Abraham in prison for a, I., 198, 199
Year, Ashwerosh showed himself in public once in a, I., 225, 227
Year, Jacob stayed in Sukkot for a, I., 394
Year after the death of her two sons, Bath-shua died, II., 33
Year, Onan lived with Tamar without sexual intercourse for a, II., 33
Year, Zuleika solicited Joseph for a, II., 52
Year, the age of Pallu, when a wife was chosen for him, II., 122
Year, Job's suffering lasted a, II., 296, 347; V., 388
Year, wicked punished in Hell for a, II., 347
Year, ten plagues lasted a, II., 347
Year, judgment upon Gog lasted a, II., 347
Year, number of days in the, III., 96
Year elapsed between the death of Moses and Miriam, III., 317
Year, solar, the number of creatures on Tebel correspond to, V., 11
Year, solar, the number of man's veins correspond to the days of, V., 81
Year commences with Nisan, V., 184
Year, journey of a, equals 10,950 miles, V., 202
Year, the Gentiles produce one pious man every, V., 239
Year, mourners naturally consoled after the lapse of a, II., 29
Year of mourning, customary among the Jews, V., 267
Year-old children speak with their voices, V., 341
Year, the officers of Pharaoh imprisoned for a, V., 342
Year, Absalom clipped his hair once a, VI., 266
Year, Darius ruled for a, VI., 439
Years, number of, of man's life made known to Adam, I., 61
Years of the antediluvians, explained as lunar, V., 99
Years, see also under the respective numerals.
Yefefiyah, the prince of the Torah, III., 114; VI., 47
Yefefiyah placed Moses on his couch before he died, VI., 161.
Yefifiyyah, see Yefefiah.
Yehudi, the etymology of, V., 379.

Yemenite selihah, allusion to Adam's merits in, V., 127
Yemenites, settlement of, in Arabia, VI , 431–432
Yemenites and Ezra, VI., 432
Yemenites, poverty of, VI., 432
Yemenites refused to return to Palestine in the time of Ezra, VI., 432, 442.
Yerushalmi, abbreviations in the, VI., 146.
Yezer ha-Ra', see Evil Desire.
Yezirah, Sefer, world created by means of, V., 6, 108
Yezirah, Sefer, Abraham composed the, V., 210
Yezirah, Sefer, studied by Ben Sira and his father, VI., 402.
Yikon, leader of the rebellious angels, V., 169.
Yireh, the site of the Akedah, I., 285.
Yishak, Isaac should have been called, V., 281.
Yishtabbah, the author of, VI., 449.
Yizhak, Isaac called, V., 281.
Yoam, Jonah's wife, V., 146.
Yod, the initial letter of Yah, God, I., 7
Yod, the letter, details concerning, I., 7, 69, 315; II., 7; III., 235, 266
Yod-He, the letters used by Jacob as his signature, I., 395.
Yofiel, the teacher of Shem, V., 417
Yofiel placed Moses on his couch before he died, VI., 161.
Yoke, heavenly, V., 286.
Yorkami, angel of hail, VI., 417.
Young man, Satan appeared to Isaac in the guise of a, I., 277.
Youth, God's love for the, III., 438; IV., 295; VI., 150
Youth, innocence of, IV., 295
Youth of Israel at the time of revelation acted as priests, VI., 34
Youths, carried into exile by Nebuchadnezzar, revived by Ezekiel, IV., 332.
Yozer, conception of celestial bodies in, V., 40.
Yubal flows from Paradise, I., 30.
Yurkami, angel of hail, IV., 329; VI., 417.

Z

Zaba, Latin corruption for Uzal, V., 197.
Zabdi, one of the seventy elders, III., 250
Zabdi, father of Achan, IV., 22.
Zabuak, judge of Admah, I., 246.
Zaccur, one of the seventy elders of Israel, III., 250
Zaccur, Shammua the son of, III., 264.
Zadde, the letter, details concerning, I., 6; II., 76; III., 234.
Zaddik, the earth rests on the pillar called, V., 12
Zaddik, Joseph called, V., 197.
Zadkiel, in charge of Jupiter, V., 164
Zadkiel, the teacher of Abraham, V., 417.
Zadok, the high priest, details concerning, IV., 62; VI., 72, 279.
Zafiel, angel of showers, I., 140.
Zagzagel appeared to Moses in the bush, V., 417
Zagzagel, the horns of glory of, II., 309
Zagzagel bestowed upon Moses the rays of majesty, III., 438
Zagzagel, heavenly teacher and scribe, III., 419, 438
Zagzagel, teacher of Moses, II., 309; III., 419, 467; V., 417; VI., 147, 158
Zagzagel teaches the Torah in seventy languages, II., 309; V., 417
Zagzagel laid a pillow on Moses' couch before he died, III., 472
Zagzagel refused to fetch Moses' soul, III., 467
Zagzagel, identified with Metatron, VI., 150.
Zain, the letter, I., 7.
Zakkiel, angel of the storm, I., 140; V., 153.
Zakun, one of the leaders of the great angels, III., 434.
Zaliah, one of the four Danite heroes, details concerning, III., 410, 411; VI., 144.

Zalmonah, Israel murmured against Moses at, **III.**, 337.
Zambri, identical with Jambri, **VI.**, 184.
Zamiel, angel of the hurricane, **I.**, 140.
Zamzamai, identical with Zenobia, **VI.**, 404
Zamzamai, the queen, possesses a small piece of the fragrant wood of Jerusalem, **VI.**, 404.
Zamzummim, masters in war, **I.**, 151.
Zaphenath-paneah, the name of Joseph, **II.**, 75; **V.**, 345.
Zarephath, the widow of, details concerning, **V.**, 258; **VI.**, 318, 351.
Zarhi, one of the seventy elders of Israel, **III.**, 250.
Zealot, permitted to slay those who committed unchastity, **III.**, 385
Zealot, Phinehas a, **III.**, 388.
Zebaot, the lord of, one of God's names, **II.**, 319.
Zeboiim, Manon, judge of, **I.**, 246.
Zebub, the real name of Shishak, **VI.**, 307.
Zebul is at the entrance of heaven, **I.**, 69
Zebul, the name of the fourth heaven, **VI.**, 292
Zebul, the successor of Kenaz, details concerning, **IV.**, 28, 29; **VI.**, 184, 194.
Zebulun, the meaning of the name of, **I.**, 205, 367; **V.**, 299
Zebulun, battles fought by, **I.**, 406, 419, 420
Zebulun and Joseph, **II.**, 14, 205
Zebulun married Maroshah, **II.**, 39
Zebulun wanted to destroy Egypt like Gomorrah, **II.**, 107
Zebulun, the blessing bestowed upon, **II.**, 144; **III.**, 198
Zebulun, death and burial of, **II.**, 204, 207
Zebulun committed no sin, **II.**, 205
Zebulun, the first to build a boat, **II.**, 205; **V.**, 380
Zebulun and his sons never sick, **II.**, 205
Zebulun, the exhortation of, **II.**, 205–207
Zebulun, the resurrection of, **II.**, 206
Zebulun, one of the weak sons of Jacob, **V.**, 359.
Zebulun, tribe of, maintained the tribe of Issachar, **I.**, 367; **III.**, 171, 198, 223; **VI.**, 196
Zebulun, the tribe of, territory of, **I.**, 367; **II.**, 144; **III.**, 198, 460
Zebulun, the tribe of, carried on commerce with ships, **I.**, 367; **II.**, 144; **III.**, 170, 221, 460; **IV.**, 24
Zebulun, tribe of, stone and flag of, **III.**, 170, 233, 237; **IV.**, 24
Zebulun, tribe of, belonged to the first group of the twelve tribes, **III.**, 223
Zebulun, tribe of, belonged to second division at the Red Sea, **VI.**, 4
Zebulun, tribe of, blessing bestowed upon, **III.**, 459–460
Zebulun, tribe of, agent between Israel and the Gentiles, **III.**, 459
Zebulun, tribe of, the sin of, **IV.**, 21, 22
Zebulun, tribe of, exile of, **IV.**, 265
Zebulun, tribe of, victory over Sisera won by, **VI.**, 196
Zebulun, tribe of, the husband of the widow of Zarephath belonged to the, **VI.**, 318.
Zechariah, one of the seventy elders of Israel, **III.**, 250.
Zechariah, son-in-law of Joash, **IV.**, 259
Zechariah, the prophet, name of the father of, **IV.**, 259; **VI.**, 396
Zechariah, blood of, the seething of, **IV.**, 304; **VI.**, 396
Zechariah, the murderer of, **IV.**, 304; **VI.**, 396
Zechariah, the prophecy of, **IV.**, 304; **VI.**, 385–386, 387
Zechariah did not know the time of the advent of the Messiah, **IV.**, 349
Zechariah knew the location of the altar, **IV.**, 354; **VI.**, 440
Zechariah, date of the activity of, **IV.**, 354, 355; **VI.**, 314, 413, 442, 446
Zechariah, the designation applied to Joshua, the high priest, by, **VI.**, 426, 427
Zechariah, death of, **IV.**, 259, 304; **VI.**, 396
Zechariah, father of John the Baptist, **VI.**, 396.
Zedekiah, king of Judah, eyes of, **I.**, 59, 60; **IV.**, 293; **VI.**, 383
Zedekiah, names of, **IV.**, 291, 299; **VI.**, 379, 382

Zedekiah and Nebuchadnezzar, IV., 291, 336; VI., 415, 426
Zedekiah, fate of, in captivity, IV., 293–294; VI., 383–384
Zedekiah, the piety of, IV., 294; VI., 379, 426, 429
Zedekiah, one of the members of the Messiah's council, V., 130
Zedekiah accused Micaiah of being a false prophet, VI., 312
Zedekiah hid the musical instruments of the Temple, IV., 321
Zedekiah, Temple vessels made of silver by the order of, VI., 323
Zedekiah, time of, the catastrophes in the, IV., 291; VI., 294, 379, 414
Zedekiah, death and burial of, IV., 339, 340; VI., 384, 428
Zedekiah, sons of, killed in the presence of their father, IV., 293; VI., 283
Zedekiah, court of, Baruch the only pious man at the, VI., 412
Zedekiah, generation of, details concerning, IV., 294, 340; VI., 379
Zedekiah, the false prophet, details concerning, IV., 278, 336; VI., 347, 384.
Zedeketelbab, location of, I., 171.
Zedeketelbab, name of Noah's wife, I., 171.
Zelalponit, wife of Manoah, details concerning, IV., 47.
Zelophehad, sin of, III., 240; VI., 85, 139, 140
Zelophehad, kept in prison, III., 240
Zelophehad, death of, III., 241, 284, 392; VI., 139
Zelophehad, the descent of, III., 392, 394; VI., 139
Zelophehad, exoneration of, III., 391; VI., 84
Zelophehad, an ignorant man, VI., 139
Zelophehad, the high princely family of Caiaphas descended from, VI., 85
Zelophehad, daughters of, details concerning, III., 203, 242, 391, 392, 394, 395; VI., 28, 84, 140.
Zelzah, the haggadic interpretation of, VI., 231.
Zemaraim, Mt., Abijah's address on, IV., 183.
Zemarites, Palestine provisionally granted to, I., 173.
Zenek, identical with Kenaz, VI., 181.
Zenobia, queen of Palmyra, VI., 404
Zenobia, identical with Zamzamai, VI., 404.
Zephaniah, the name of the witch of En-dor, VI., 236
Zephaniah, the prophet, details concerning, I., 257; IV., 296; V., 130; VI., 314, 386, 388.
Zephath, Simon's wife came from, V., 337.
Zepho, king of Kittim and Italy, II., 155–156, 246; V., 372–373.
Zerah, son of Judah, details concerning, II., 36; V., 336, 384; VI., 171
Zerah, five sons of, II., 283; III., 207; V., 407; VI., 77
Zerah, one of the seventy elders, III., 250
Zerah, king of the Ethiopians, details concerning, II., 125–126; IV., 184, 400; VI., 309.
Zeresh, wife of Haman, details concerning, IV., 430, 431; VI., 475, 479.
Zerori, king of Shiloh, killed by Jacob, I., 410.
Zerubbabel, voice of, I., 59; V., 79, 80; VI., 438
Zerubbabel, first governor of Palestine, IV., 287
Zerubbabel, relation of, to Jehoiachin, IV., 287; VI., 381
Zerubbabel, punishment of, IV., 352
Zerubbabel, wisdom of, IV., 352
Zerubbabel, born circumcised, V., 273
Zerubbabel, the titles given to, V., 381; VI., 147, 387
Zerubbabel and Cyrus, IV., 345; VI., 437
Zerubbabel and Darius, IV., 349, 351, 352; VI., 437, 438, 440
Zerubbabel and Daniel, IV., 345, 349, 351, 352
Zerubbabel, persons identical with, IV., 352; VI., 381, 437, 438
Zerubbabel, Balaam's allusion to, VI., 133
Zerubbabel, ascent of, upon the Mount of Olives, VI., 438
Zerubbabel, the return of the exiles under, VI., 440
Zerubbabel, one of the members of the Great Synagogue, VI., 447

Zerubbabel knew the time of the advent of the Messiah, IV., 352
Zerubbabel had an interview with the Messiah, IV., 352
Zerubbabel, Messianic activity of, VI., 438.
Zeruel, the angel, function of, VI., 183.
Zethar, one of the angels of confusion, IV., 375.
Zeus, nursed by a goat, V., 389
Zeus, the pillar dedicated by Hiram to, VI., 288.
Ziah, the sixth earth, details concerning, I., 115.
Ziba, the slave of Mephibosheth, slander uttered by, IV., 77; VI., 244.
Zibeon, father of Anah, I., 423–424.
Zidon, Palestine provisionally granted to, I., 173
Zidon, gods of, inscribed in Pharaoh's archives, II., 334.
Zidduk ha-Din, V., 255
Zidduk ha-Din, see also God, acknowledgment of the justice of.
Zikta, Noah did not know what to feed the, I., 161.
Zillah, wife of Lamech, I., 117; V., 147.
Zilpah, see also Bilhah and Zilpah
Zilpah, wife of Jacob, name of, II., 209
Zilpah, the father of, I., 361; II., 209
Zilpah, pregnancy of, I., 365
Zilpah, one of the six mothers, III., 193
Zilpah, burial of, II., 181
Zilpah, Leah put her garment on, V., 297
Zilpah, daughter of Kenaz, married to Doel, IV., 28.
Zimran, a son of Keturah, II., 39.
Zimri, one of the seventy elders of Israel, III., 250
Zimri, the head of the tribe of Simon, I., 363; III., 220, 383, 384, 386
Zimri, sin of, I., 363; III., 220, 409; VI., 136
Zimri, slain by Phinehas, III., 386, 457; IV., 52
Zimri and Moses, III., 384; VI., 136
Zimri, names of, VI., 137–138
Zimri, Achan identified with, VI., 176
Zimri, son of Zerah, king of Israel, III., 207; V., 407; VI., 155.
Zion, Mount, location of, I., 172
Zion, illumination of, III., 218
Zion, the carrying of the ark from Gibeah to, III., 395
Zion, mother of Israel, IV., 294, 295; VI., 385, 403
Zion, creation of new world will begin at, V., 16
Zion, sterility of, VI., 205
Zion, a fortress in Jerusalem, the builder of, VI., 254
Zion, mourners for, VI., 359.
Zippor, father of Balak, details concerning, III., 353; VI., 122.
Zipporah, piety and virtue of, II., 291; V., 411; VI., 90
Zipporah, a pious proselyte, V., 423; VI., 136, 153
Zipporah kept house for Jethro, II., 293–294
Zipporah saved Moses' life twice, II., 293, 294, 295
Zipporah, married to Moses before the revelation, II., 294; V., 412; VI., 136
Zipporah circumcised Gershom, II., 295, 328; V., 423
Zipporah nursed Gershom for two years, II., 295
Zipporah, name of, II., 328; V., 411, 423; VI., 122
Zipporah, Moses divorced from, III., 64
Zipporah inquired concerning the meaning of the lighting of the candles, III., 255
Zipporah, called the Cushite woman, V., 410; VI., 90
Zipporah, Moses released by Jethro at the petition of, V., 412
Zipporah, the pregnancy of, V., 412.
Zitidos, wife of Job, V., 238, 239, 241
Zitidos, see also Job, wife of.
Ziz, king of the birds, details concerning, I., 4, 28, 29; V., 46, 47, 48, 73.
Zizit, see Fringes, law of.
Zmargad, kingdom of Lilith called, V., 385.
Zoan, magicians of, II., 65
Zoan, the burial place of the Egyptian kings, II., 298
Zoan, the best part of Egypt, III., 267
Zoan, founded seven years later than Hebron, V., 257

Zoan, destroyed at the time of the Exodus, V., 257.
Zoar, one of the five cities of sin, details concerning, I., 252, 256; V., 243.
Zoba, son of Terah and Pelilah, I., 298.
Zodiac, signs of, the demons subject to, IV., 150
Zodiac, twelve signs of, and Israel, IV., 401–402
Zodiac, signs of, symbolism of, V., 13, 16, 24; VI., 82
Zodiac, signs of, allegorical interpretation of, V., 16
Zodiac, twelve signs of, other details concerning, II., 31, 168; V., 45; VI., 33.
Zohar, one of the seventy elders, III., 250
Zohar, conception of seven in, V., 9
Zohar, Leviathan in the, V., 46
Zohar, an Arabic view Judaized in the, VI., 299
Zohar, author of, VI., 326
Zohar, polemic of the, against the Talmud, VI., 460.
Zones of the earth, the number of, V., 12, 13.
Zophar, a Gentile prophet, details concerning, II., 236, 240; III., 356; VI., 125.
Zorah and Eshtaol, the distance between, covered by one stride of Samson, IV., 48.
Zoroaster, the meaning of the name of, V., 201
Zoroaster, Ham and Nimrod later known as, V., 150, 200
Zoroaster, Saoshyant will spring from the seed of, V., 148
Zoroaster, Ninus victorious against, V., 151
Zoroaster, worshiped as the celestial fire, V., 200.
Zuar, one of the seventy elders, III., 250.
Zucheus, god of Nahor, I., 212; V., 217.
Zuleika, story of Joseph and, II., 44–56, 57, 58, 59; V., 339, 340, 341, 343
Zuleika, name of, of Persian origin, V., 339
Zuleika, beauty of, II., 52, 53
Zuleika, house of, once occupied by Sarah, II., 54
Zuleika, wife of Potiphar, II., 47.
Zur, Balak known as, III., 353; VI., 136.
Zuz, four, the price for using the ferry in Sodom, I., 249.

B

Passages Cited

A. Ancient Bible Versions.

1. **Septuagint.**

Genesis

2.20 ..... V., 83
2.24 ..... V., 94
3.23 ..... V., 117
4.7 ..... V., 137
4.8 ..... V., 138
4.26 ..... V., 151
5.24 ..... V., 157
5.29 ..... V., 168
8.7 ..... V., 185
10.21 ..... V., 180
13.3 ..... V., 222
22.2 ..... V., 253
26.32 ..... V., 279
39.1 ..... V., 339
46.28 ..... V., 358

Exodus

1.11 ..... V., 392
8.17 ..... V., 430

Leviticus

24.7 ..... VI., 65

Numbers

21.1 ..... VI., 113
117
23.10 ..... VI., 132

Deuteronomy

32.8–9 ..... V., 205
34.6 ..... VI., 162

Joshua

(end) ..... VI., 180
185, 214.

Judges

1.13 ..... VI., 185
3.2 ..... VI., 181

I Samuel

4.21 ..... VI., 223
5.6 ..... VI., 223
5.9 ..... VI., 224
6.5 ..... VI., 224
6.17 ..... VI., 224
6.19 ..... VI., 225
9.14 ..... VI., 231
13.1 ..... VI., 239
16.12 ..... VI., 247
21.8 ..... VI., 240
241
28.14 ..... VI., 236

II Samuel

12.25 ..... VI., 280

I Kings

11.42 ..... VI., 277
14.1 ..... VI., 305
(additions)12.24 ..... VI., 304
305
18.10 ..... VI., 310

II Kings

2.1 ..... VI., 322
2.11 ..... VI., 323

Isaiah

24.1 ..... VI., 123

Jonah

1.3 ..... VI., 349

Psalms

78.25 ..... VI., 17
78.85 ..... V., 236
104.26 ..... V., 42

Job

42.14 ..... V., 389
(additions) ..... V., 382
384

Esther

1.4 ..... VI., 452
1.8 ..... VI., 455
1.13 ..... VI., 458

2.7 ..... VI., 460
2.20 ..... VI., 460
2.21 ..... VI., 461
3.13 ..... VI., 457
4.1 ..... VI., 469
4.8 ..... VI., 471
(Additions) ..... VI., 460
461, 463, 466,
467, 469, 470,
472, 473, 480,
481
Additions to Daniel ..... VI., 416
418, 434

II Chronicles

24.3 ..... VI., 354

2. **Aquila.**

Genesis

3.8 ..... V., 99
4.26 ..... V., 151
6.1–4 ..... V., 154
22.2 ..... V., 253

3. **Symmachus.**

Genesis

2.17 ..... V., 98
3.8 ..... V., 99
6.2, 4 ..... V., 155
22.2 ..... V., 253

4. **Theodotion.**

Genesis

2.23 ..... V., 90
3.8 ..... V., 99
4.4 ..... V., 135

5. **Samaritan.**

Genesis

4.8 ..... V., 138
46.28 ..... V., 358

6. **Targum Onkelos.**

Genesis

4.14 ..... V., 143
4.26 ..... V., 150
5.24 ..... V., 157
6.2, 4 ..... V., 155
6.3 ..... V., 174
8.4 ..... V., 186
9.6 ..... V., 189
9.27 ..... V., 192
15.9 ..... V., 227
23.16 ..... V., 257
24.63 ..... V., 263
24.67 ..... V., 263
25.3 ..... V., 265
26.10 ..... V., 279
27.40 ..... V., 286
36.24 ..... V., 323
39.21–23 ..... V., 342
43.32 ..... V., 351
45.27 ..... V., 356
46.28 ..... V., 358

Exodus

6.20 ..... V., 396
12.32 ..... V., 436
15.8 ..... VI., 10
12
25.20 ..... VI., 65

Numbers

11.25 ..... VI., 88
21.16 ..... VI., 21
21.17–20 ..... VI., 116

Deuteronomy

3.9 ..... VI., 203

7. **Targum Yerushalmi.**

Genesis

1.2 ..... V., 4
1.16 ..... V., 34
1.20 ..... V., 41
46
1.21 ..... V., 44
1.26 ..... V., 21
1.27 ..... V., 81
2.6 ..... V., 92
2.7 ..... V., 72
2.12 ..... V., 92
2.17 ..... V., 98
2.21 ..... V., 89
3.6 ..... V., 95
3.7 ..... V., 97
3.9 ..... V., 99
3.10 ..... V., 122
3.15 ..... V., 120
123

3.21.....V., 97
103
3.23.....V., 117
3.24.....V., 104
105
4.1.....V., 133
135
4.2.....V., 138
213
4.3.....V., 136
4.7.....V., 137
4.8.....V., 137
139
4.10.....V., 140
4.13.....V., 140
4.14.....V., 143
4.15–16.....V., 141
4.22.....V., 148
4.24.....V., 143
4.26.....V., 151
5.3.....V., 133
5.20.....V., 177
5.24.....V., 162
6.2.....V., 155
6.3.....V., 174
6.4.....V., 155
6.14–15.....V., 176
6.16.....V., 183
7.4.....V., 175
7.8.....V., 184
7.10.....V., 175
178
7.11.....V., 184
7.12.....V., 178
7.16.....V., 178
8.1.....V., 185
8.4.....V., 186
8.11.....V., 185
8.20.....V., 117
187
9.6.....V., 189
9.20.....V., 190
191
9.24–25.....V., 191
9.27.....V., 192
10.8.....V., 198
10.9.....V., 201
10.11.....V., 198
213, 214
10.21.....V., 180
11.1.....V., 205
11.4.....V., 202
11.7.....V., 194
203
11.8.....V., 203
204, 205
11.26.....V., 44
11.28.....V., 214
215
12.2.....V., 219
12.11.....V., 220
13.7.....V., 223
14.1.....V., 223
14.2.....V., 224
14.13.....V., 225
14.14.....V., 224
14.18.....V., 225
14.20.....V., 225
15.5.....V., 215
15.5.....V., 215
15.6.....V., 227
15.9.....V., 227
15.10.....V., 228
15.17.....V., 229
16.5.....V., 232
18.1.....V., 234
18.2.....V., 234
18.8.....V., 236
18.10.....V., 237
18.17.....V., 208
18.21.....V., 238
18.24.....V., 239
18.32.....V., 239
20.16.....V., 244
20.18.....V., 244
21.9.....V., 246
21.15.....V., 246
21.16.....V., 246
247
21.21.....V., 247
21.24.....V., 301
22.2.....V., 249
253
22.4.....V., 250
22.5.....V., 250
22.8.....V., 250
22.9.....V., 187
251, 253
22.13.....V., 244

22.14.....V., 213
252
22.15.....V., 253
22.19.....V., 254
23.16.....V., 257
24.2.....V., 259
24.31.....V., 261
24.33.....V., 261
24.55.....V., 261
24.61.....V., 262
24.62.....V., 264
24.64.....V., 264
24.67.....V., 263
25.3.....V., 265
379
25.8.....V., 267
25.21.....V., 270
271
25.22.....V., 271
272
25.23.....V., 273
25.25.....V., 273
274, 276
25.27.....V., 274
25.29, 34.....V., 276
26.1.....V., 221
26.2.....V., 279
26.10.....V., 279
26.12.....V., 279
26.20.....V., 280
26.27, 28.....V., 280
26.35.....V., 281
27.1.....V., 281
282
27.5.....V., 282
27.6.....V., 283
27.9.....V., 283
27.22.....V., 293
27.27.....V., 284
27.29.....V., 284
27.30.....V., 285
27.31.....V., 274
285
27.33.....V., 285
27.35.....V., 284
27.40.....V., 286
27.41.....V., 286
27.46.....V., 287
28.3.....V., 287
28.9.....V., 288
28.10.....V., 289
290, 293
28.12.....V., 290
28.22.....V., 293
29.3.....V., 293
29.10.....V., 293
29.12.....V., 294
29.17.....V., 294
29.24.....V., 295
29.29.....V., 293
29.30.....V., 296
29.34.....V., 296
30.1.....V., 422
30.1–2.....V., 296
30.5.....V., 297
30.8.....V., 297
30.11.....V., 297
30.12.....V., 299
30.13.....V., 297
30.20.....V., 299
30.23.....V., 299
30.25.....V., 300
30.23.....V., 299
30.27.....V., 300
31.4.....V., 301
31.19.....V., 301
31.21.....V., 301
302
31.22.....V., 293
301, 302
31.23.....V., 302
31.46.....V., 302
32.3.....V., 303
32.25.....V., 306
32.32.....V., 308
33.2.....V., 308
33.4.....V., 309
33.16.....V., 312
313
33.17.....V., 312
313
35.4.....V., 317
35.8.....V., 318
35.9.....V., 90
35.14.....V., 317
318
35.22.....V., 319
35.31.....V., 319
36.2–3.....V., 324
36.12.....V., 387

36.24.....V., 323
36.32.....V., 323
37.2.....V., 325
326
37.3.....V., 329
37.11.....V., 283
37.13.....V., 327
37.15.....V., 327
37.17.....V., 328
37.19.....V., 329
37.25, 29, 31–32.....V., 331
37.33.....V., 332
38.1.....V., 333
38.27.....V., 328
38.3–4.....V., 333
38.5.....V., 334
38.7.....V., 333
38.15.....V., 334
38.24, 25–26.....V., 335
38.29.....V., 336
39.1.....V., 337
39.6.....V., 338
39.14 and 20.....V., 340
362
39.21–23.....V., 342
40.1.....V., 342
40.14.....V., 342
40.20, 22, 23.....V., 342
41.1.....V., 348
41.10.....V., 343
41.45.....V., 336
345
41.47, 48.....V., 345
42.5, 6, 8.....V., 347
42.21.....V., 371
42.23.....V., 348
42.24.....V., 329
348
42.27.....V., 348
43.14, 16.....V., 350
356
43.32.....V., 351
44.3.....V., 352
45.4, 12, 14.....V., 355
44.15, 18.....V., 353
45.24, 27.....V., 356
45.28.....V., 357
46.3–4.....V., 357
46.13–14.....V., 379
46.17.....V., 357
46.20.....V., 336
46.23.....V., 379
46.27.....V., 359
46.28.....V., 358
46.29.....V., 358
46.30.....V., 359
47.2.....V., 359
47.21.....V., 351
362
47.22.....V., 362
47.30.....V., 364
48.2.....V., 367
48.9.....V., 365
48.16.....V., 350
366
48.20.....V., 365
48.22.....V., 314
366
49.1–2.....V., 366
49.3–4.....V., 367
49.5–7.....V., 367
49.8–12.....V., 367
49.13.....V., 368
49.16–18.....V., 368
49.19.....V., 369
49.20–1.....V., 369
49.22–26.....V., 369
49.27.....V., 370
50.1, 3.....V., 370
50.15–20, 23.....V., 373

EXODUS

1.11.....V., 392
1.21.....V., 393
2.2.....V., 397
2.5.....V., 398
2.12.....V., 406
2.18–19.....V., 411
2.21.....V., 411
2.23.....V., 412
3.2.....V., 417
4.13.....V., 421
422
4.19.....V., 422
4.20.....V., 411
4.25.....V., 423
424, 434
4.26.....V., 424
6.18.....VI., 316
7.5.....V., 430
7.11.....V., 407

7.15 ..... V., 428
8.17 ..... V., 430
9.20–21, 29 ..... V., 431
10.19 ..... V., 431
10.23 ..... V., 431
10.29 ..... V., 422
12.6 ..... V., 432
12.12 ..... V., 433
435
12.21 ..... V., 432
12.29 ..... V., 435
12.31, 32 ..... V., 436
12.34 ..... V., 439
12.37 ..... V., 438
439
12.38 ..... V., 439
12.40 ..... V., 420
12.42 ..... V., 434
437
13.17 ..... VI., 2
421
13.19 ..... V., 376
14.2 ..... VI., 3
14.3 ..... VI., 4
14.9 ..... VI., 9
14.11 ..... VI., 102
14.13 ..... VI., 4
14.16 ..... VI., 6
14.21 ..... V., 411
VI., 5
14.22 ..... VI., 7
15.2 ..... VI., 12
15.12 ..... VI., 11
15.18 ..... VI., 13
15.21 ..... VI., 13
15.22 ..... VI., 15
15.25, 26 ..... VI., 15
16.8 ..... VI., 23
16.15 ..... VI., 17
16.21 ..... VI., 18
16.22 ..... VI., 14
17.1 ..... VI., 20
17.8 ..... VI., 24
17.9 ..... VI., 24
17.10–13 ..... VI., 25
18.6–7 ..... VI., 26
18.8–11 ..... VI., 27
18.27 ..... VI., 28
19.2 ..... VI., 30
33
19.3 ..... VI., 33
19.4 ..... V., 433
19.4–7 ..... VI., 33
19.13 ..... VI., 35
19.19 ..... V., 15
20.2 ..... VI., 38
20.5 ..... VI., 40
20.13 ..... VI., 43
20.14 ..... VI., 43
21.19 ..... VI., 36
22.13 ..... VI., 43
22.30 ..... VI., 1
24.4 ..... VI., 34
24.10 ..... V., 437
VI., 97
25.20 ..... VI., 65
26.28 ..... VI., 67
28.17 ..... VI., 69
28.30 ..... V., 12–
13, 15, 292
VI., 69
31.18 ..... VI., 54
32.1, 3–5 ..... VI., 51
32.19 ..... VI., 54
32.30 ..... VI., 54
33.6–7 ..... VI., 56
34.10 ..... VI., 407
35.26 ..... VI., 70
35.27 ..... VI., 71

LEVITICUS

10.2 ..... VI., 74–
75
10.4–5 ..... VI., 75
24.10 ..... V., 405
24.11 ..... VI., 84
24.12 ..... VI., 85
29.10 ..... VI., 84

NUMBERS

1.15–16 ..... VI., 92
1.51 ..... VI., 35
2.2–25 ..... VI., 69
2.3 ..... VI., 83
2.3–25 ..... VI., 82
2.10 ..... VI., 81–
82
3.10, 38 ..... VI., 35
7.11 ..... VI., 105

7.19 ..... VI., 76
7.84–88 ..... VI., 77
9.8 ..... VI., 85
10.32 ..... VI., 29
10.33 ..... VI., 85
11.1 ..... VI., 24
85, 86
11.5, 10 ..... VI., 86
11.12–15 ..... VI., 86
11.16 ..... VI., 87
11.23, 25 ..... VI., 88
11.26 ..... VI., 88
89, 364
11.28 ..... VI., 89
11.31–33 ..... VI., 90
12.1 ..... V., 410
VI., 90
12.12 ..... VI., 92
13.21 ..... VI., 93
15.32–35 ..... VI., 84
15.34 ..... VI., 85
16.4 ..... VI., 101
16.12 ..... VI., 102
16.19 ..... VI., 99
16.22–34 ..... VI., 102
103
17.5 ..... VI., 105
17.12–13 ..... VI., 105
20.1 ..... VI., 113
20.8 ..... VI., 107
108, 110
20.11 ..... VI., 110
20.16 ..... V., 434
20.17 ..... VI., 109
20.29 ..... VI., 113
21.1 ..... VI., 114
21.5, 6 ..... VI., 115
21.8–9 ..... VI., 115
21.16 ..... VI., 21
21.17–20 ..... VI., 116
21.22 ..... VI., 118
21.35 ..... VI., 120
22.4 ..... VI., 122
22.5 ..... VI., 124
134
22.12 ..... VI., 126
22.18 ..... V., 109
22.22, 24 ..... VI., 127
22.25 ..... VI., 123
22.27–28 ..... VI., 128
22.30 ..... VI., 127
128
22.41–23.1 ..... VI., 132
23.9 ..... VI., 131
23.10 ..... VI., 133
23.19 ..... VI., 132
24.1, 2 ..... VI., 132
24.3 ..... VI., 124
128
24.4 ..... VI., 135
24.5 ..... VI., 133
24.7–9 ..... VI., 133
24.17 ..... VI., 133
134
24.18–24 ..... VI., 133
25.4 ..... VI., 135
25.6 ..... VI., 136
25.7, 8 ..... VI., 137
25.12 ..... VI., 316
25.13 ..... VI., 138
25.14 ..... VI., 137
27.1–4 ..... VI., 139
27.5 ..... VI., 85
27.46 ..... V., 369
28.15 ..... V., 34
31.6 ..... VI., 143
31.8 ..... VI., 144
31.9 ..... VI., 145
31.50 ..... VI., 145
32.28 ..... VI., 146
32.38 ..... VI., 146
33.4 ..... V., 435
VI., 114
33.4–42 ..... VI., 116
33.9 ..... VI., 15
33.40 ..... VI., 113
38.8 ..... VI., 9

DEUTERONOMY

1.1 ..... VI., 121
2.11 ..... V., 181
2.25 ..... VI., 117
2.28 ..... VI., 118
3.10 ..... V., 181
3.11 ..... VI., 119
120, 121
3.25 ..... VI., 148
9.19 ..... VI., 53
10.6 ..... VI., 114
21.8 ..... VI., 19

22.5 ..... VI., 205
25.19 ..... VI., 24
26.5 ..... V., 301
27.9, 25 ..... VI., 17_2
28.12 ..... VI., 319
30.4 ..... VI., 316
32.1–43 ..... VI., 155
32.2 ..... VI., 154
32.8–9 ..... V., 204
32.9 ..... V., 194
33.5 ..... VI., 154
33.7 ..... VI., 155
33.11 ..... VI., 156
33.16–17 ..... VI., 156
33.18–19, 20 ..... VI., 157
33.21 ..... VI., 167
33.24 ..... VI., 157
34.1–4 ..... VI., 151
34.3 ..... VI., 343
348
34.6 ..... V., 90
VI., 53, 161
34.12 ..... V., 411

Targum Yerushalmi II (Fragment Targum)

GENESIS

1.1 ..... V., 199
7.4 ..... V., 175
10.8 ..... V., 198
10.9 ..... V., 201
11.2 ..... V., 202
16.3 ..... V., 231
26.10 ..... V., 279
28.10 ..... V., 293
30.22 ..... VI., 319
26.10 ..... V., 279
42.36 ..... V., 348
44.18 ..... V., 354
48.22 ..... V., 314

EXODUS

14.3 ..... VI., 4
14.29 ..... VI., 6
15.18 ..... V., 437

Targum Jonathan on Prophets

JOSHUA

2.1 ..... VI., 171
6.20 ..... VI., 175
24.26 ..... VI., 377

JUDGES

2.1 ..... VI., 185
4.5 ..... VI., 196
5.1 ..... VI., 197
199
5.5 ..... VI., 31
5.23 ..... VI., 195
5.24, 26 ..... VI., 198
11.39 ..... VI., 203
15.15 ..... VI., 207
19.2 ..... VI., 212
21.19 ..... VI., 213

I SAMUEL

1.1 ..... VI., 215
1.3 ..... VI., 215
1.4–5 ..... VI., 216
1.11 ..... VI., 228
2.1–11 ..... VI., 219
3.20 ..... VI., 227
6.19 ..... VI., 225
7.6 ..... VI., 228
13.1 ..... VI., 231
15.4 ..... VI., 62
15.7 ..... VI., 238
16.4 ..... VI., 233
19.19, 23 ..... VI., 241
20.1 ..... VI., 241
22.18 ..... VI., 238

II SAMUEL

1.18 ..... VI., 178
5.6 ..... VI., 255
8.19 ..... VI., 275
18.18 ..... VI., 268
20.26 ..... VI., 260
21.19 ..... VI., 260
276
23.8 ..... VI., 258
260
23.20–25 ..... VI., 302
24.15 ..... VI., 270

I Kings
5.13 ..... VI., 301
19.11 ..... VI., 322
18.37 ..... VI., 320
18.46 ..... VI., 231

II Kings
2.1 ..... VI., 322
4.1 ..... VI., 345
22.14 ..... VI., 377
23.29 ..... VI., 297

Isaiah
6.1 ..... VI., 357
6.6 ..... VI., 359
8.2 ..... VI., 387
9.5 ..... VI., 366
14.29 ..... VI., 245
28.21 ..... VI., 358
34.13 ..... V., 58
38.7 ..... V., 251
65.9 ..... VI., 108

Jeremiah
1.1 ..... VI., 384

Ezekiel
1.1 ..... VI., 377

Hosea
1.3 ..... VI., 356
9.6 ..... V., 58

Joel
1.4 ..... VI., 314

Amos
2.1 ..... VI., 315

Jonah
1.16 ..... VI., 350
2.8 ..... VI., 350

Micah
4.8 ..... V., 319

Habakkuk
3.11 ..... VI., 178

Zechariah
12.11 ..... VI., 313
378

Malachi
1.1 ..... VI., 441

Targum, Tosefta on the Prophets
Judges
5.5 ..... VI., 31
11.1 ..... VI., 202
11.39 ..... VI., 203
12.6 ..... VI., 203
12.9 ..... VI., 206
15.15 ..... VI., 207
17.2 ..... VI., 209
18.18 ..... VI., 211

I Samuel
2.22 ..... VI., 221
2.32 ..... VI., 222
4.12 ..... VI., 231
6.19 ..... VI., 225
10.22 ..... VI., 231
10.23 ..... VI., 238
11.2 ..... VI., 232
12.2 ..... VI., 229
17.4 ..... VI., 250
17.9–10, 16 ..... VI., 250

II Samuel
3.5 ..... VI., 273

I Kings
2.36 ..... VI., 279
458
3.1 ..... VI., 279
16.34 ..... VI., 317
17.3 ..... VI., 316
17.13 ..... VI., 318
22.21, 23 ..... VI., 312
22.34 ..... VI., 312

II Kings
3.27 ..... VI., 314
4.1 ..... VI., 345
5.19 ..... VI., 347
13.21 ..... VI., 347
16.3 ..... VI., 361
17.30–31 ..... VI., 361
19.35–37 ..... V., 186
VI., 362, 363,
364
21.16 ..... VI., 374

Isaiah

7.6 ..... VI., 365
8.6 ..... VI., 365
10.31–32 ..... VI., 362
363
16.1 ..... VI., 374
21.5 ..... VI., 363
431
32 ..... VI., 390
66.1 ..... VI., 371
373

Ezekiel

1.1 ..... VI., 377
1.3 ..... VI., 421

Jonah

3.6 ..... VI., 10
351

Habakkuk

3.1 ..... VI., 57

Targum on the Hagiographa

Psalms

7.1 ..... VI., 274
9.1 ..... VI., 250
29.10 ..... V., 185
50.2 ..... V., 14
50.10 ..... V., 49
57.3 ..... VI., 253
60.1 ..... VI., 256
68.16–17 ..... VI., 31
68.18 ..... VI., 38
68.26 ..... VI., 6
76.17 ..... VI., 296
78.9 ..... VI., 2
81.6 ..... V., 343
89.3 ..... V., 145
92.1 ..... V., 112
104.26 ..... V., 42
107.10 ..... VI., 383
132.10 ..... VI., 296
137.4 ..... VI., 407
139.16 ..... V., 82
141.10 ..... VI., 256

Job

1.6 ..... V., 385
1,12 ..... V., 385
1.15 ..... V., 385
VI., 289
2.10 ..... V., 388
2.11 ..... V., 387
3.6 ..... V., 47
3.18 ..... V., 382
4.17 ..... V., 382
5.17 ..... V., 382
14.18 ..... V., 382
15.10, 20, 29 ..... V., 382
22.16 ..... V., 4
132
25.2 ..... V., 22
70
28.7 ..... V., 85
32.32 ..... V., 387
38.36 ..... V., 47
39.13 ..... V., 47
42.14 ..... V., 389
(end, fragment) ..... V., 384

Song of Songs

1.1 ..... VI., 11
301
1.2 ..... V., 194
VI., 284
1.7–8 ..... VI., 141
1.9 ..... V., 194
1.14 ..... VI., 94
2.12 ..... VI., 69
2.5 ..... VI., 24
2.17 (not in our texts) .... VI., 52
4.9–10 ..... VI., 205
7.9 ..... V., 97

Ruth

1.1 ..... V., 220
VI., 187, 188
1.2 ..... VI., 188
1.4 ..... VI., 188
189
1.6 ..... VI., 245
1.8 ..... VI., 189
1.16–17 ..... VI., 190
1.22 ..... VI., 190
2.11–13 ..... VI., 191
3.3 ..... VI., 192
3.7 ..... VI., 245
3.7–12 ..... VI., 192
3.13, 15 ..... VI., 193

4.1 ..... VI., 193
4.21 ..... VI., 194
245
4.22 ..... VI., 245
(end) ..... V., 395

LAMENTATIONS

2.9 ..... VI., 394
2.19 ..... VI., 48
4.2 ..... VI., 404
5.5 ..... VI., 404
5.13 ..... VI., 404

ECCLESIASTES

1.12 ..... VI., 300
3.11 ..... V., 15
292
7.28 ..... V., 203
9.4 ..... V., 64
9.7 ..... V., 29
31
10.9 ..... VI., 370
12.2 ..... V., 64

I CHRONCILES

1.43 ..... V., 323
2.17 ..... VI., 253
2.54 ..... VI., 278
308
2.55 ..... VI., 185
3.1 ..... VI., 275
4.9–10 ..... VI., 185
4.18 ..... V., 400
VI., 186
7.21–22 ..... VI., 2
8.33 ..... VI., 232
8.40 ..... VI., 232
11.11 ..... VI., 258
260
12.33 ..... V., 368
14.12 ..... V., 407
20.2 ..... VI., 354
20.5 ..... VI., 276
21.13 ..... VI., 270
21.15 ..... VI., 270
271
26.24 ..... VI., 211

II CHRONICLES

3.24 ..... VI., 381
7.10 ..... VI., 296
8.11 ..... VI., 297
13.2 ..... VI., 308
15.16 ..... VI., 308
18.33 ..... VI., 313
22.11 ..... VI., 354
23.3 ..... VI., 361
23.11 ..... VI., 354
24.22 ..... VI., 377
32.21 ..... VI., 362
363
32.31 ..... VI., 368
33.13 ..... VI., 375
35.20, 25 ..... VI., 378
379

TARGUM ESTHER I

1.1 ..... VI., 297
451, 454, 455
457
1.2 ..... VI., 297
451, 454
1.3 ..... VI., 452
454
1.4 ..... VI., 452
454
1.6 ..... VI., 459
1.7, 8, 10, 12 ..... VI., 454
455
1.13, 14 ..... VI., 456
1.16 ..... VI., 456
463
1.19 ..... VI., 457
2.1 ..... VI., 458
2.5 ..... VI., 458
2.7 ..... VI., 459
2.9 ..... VI., 460
2.21 ..... VI., 461
3.2 ..... VI., 463
3.8 ..... VI., 465
4.1 ..... VI., 468
4.5 ..... VI., 469
4.10 ..... VI., 470
4.11 ..... VI., 470
4.12 ..... VI., 470
4.14 ..... VI., 470
4.17 ..... VI., 471

5.1 ..... VI., 462
473, 477
5.3 ..... VI., 474
5.11 ..... VI., 474
6.10 ..... VI., 476
6.13 ..... VI., 477
7.1 ..... VI., 458
7.3, 5, 6, 7, 9, ... VI., 478
8.1–2 ..... VI., 480
9.14–17 ..... VI., 480

TARGUM ESTHER II

1.1 ..... VI., 422
427, 429, 433,
454, 455, 457
1.2 ..... VI., 277
288, 296, 297,
383, 393, 394,
395, 396, 398,
404, 405, 407,
415
1.3 ..... VI., 290
291, 393, 452,
457
1.4 ..... VI., 277
452
1.5 ..... VI., 288
296, 454
1.6 ..... VI., 296
454
1.7 ..... VI., 296
452, 453, 454
1.8 ..... VI., 290
291, 296, 452,
453, 454, 455
1.9 ..... VI., 452
1.10 ..... VI., 290
291, 455
1.11 ..... VI., 390
393, 394, 452,
453
1.12 ..... VI., 393
394, 395, 396,
455
1.16 ..... VI., 457
1.18–21 ..... VI., 457
2.1–2 ..... VI., 455
457
2.5 ..... VI., 458
2.6 ..... VI., 459
2.7 ..... VI., 451
459, 460
2.8 ..... VI., 458
2.9 ..... VI., 460
2.10 ..... VI., 460
2.18, 19 ..... VI., 460
2.21 ..... VI., 461
3.1 ..... VI., 462
3.4 ..... VI., 463
3.6 ..... VI., 464
3.7 ..... VI., 464
465
3.8 ..... VI., 465
466
3.9 ..... VI., 467
3.14–15 ..... VI., 467
4.1 ..... VI., 390
457, 466, 467,
470
4.2 ..... VI., 467
4.11 ..... VI., 470
4.13 ..... VI., 233
234, 470
4.14 ..... VI., 470
4.16 ..... VI., 471
472
4.17–5.1 ..... VI., 472
5.1 ..... VI., 473
477
5.8 ..... VI., 474
5.11 ..... VI., 474
5.14 ..... VI., 475
6.1 ..... VI., 475
476
6.6 ..... VI., 477
6.9 ..... VI., 476
6.10 ..... VI., 476
480
6.11 ..... VI., 476
6.12 ..... VI., 477
7.10 ..... VI., 479
8.13 ..... VI., 480
8.15–16 ..... VI., 480
9.14 ..... VI., 479
9.24 ..... VI., 480
10.1 ..... VI., 480
(end) ..... VI., 451
480

8. **Peshitta**

GENESIS
4.6.....V., 137
4.8.....V., 138
4.13.....V., 140
4.26.....V., 151
6.1–4.....V., 154
22.2.....V., 253
22.12.....V., 252
46.28.....V., 358

I SAMUEL
2.22.....VI., 221

II SAMUEL
24.15.....VI., 270

II KINGS
23.29.....VI., 297
378

ISAIAH
38.7.....V., 251

PSALMS
12.9.....V., 272
89.3.....V., 145

RUTH
3.3.....VI., 192

II CHRONCILES
33.7.....VI., 371

9. **Vulgate**

GENESIS
4.13.....V., 140
8.7.....V., 185
13.3.....V., 222

EXODUS
2.21.....V., 414
20.6.....VI., 40

NUMBERS
10.11.....V., 410

I SAMUEL
17.4.....VI., 250

II SAMUEL
12.25.....VI., 280
14.26.....VI., 266

I KINGS
15.13.....VI., 308

II CHRONICLES
24.3.....VI., 354

B. APOCRYPHA.

1. **Bel and Dragon**
.....VI., 418
434, 435

2. **Ecclesiasticus (Ben Sira)**
10.13.....V., 141
32.1–5.....VI., 62
38.17.....V., 127
39.9.....VI., 125
39.28–34.....V., 60
40.1.....V., 72
44.16.....V., 157
44.20.....V., 218
44.22–45.1.....V., 401
45.1.....VI., 316
46.1.....VI., 93
46.11.....VI., 229
46.20.....VI., 237
47.13.....VI., 282
48.9.....VI., 323
48.10–11.....VI., 339
341
49.14.....V., 157
49.16.....V., 80
149, 151, 192
50.11.....VI., 32

3. **III Ezra**
15.....VI., 436
2.1–14.....VI., 433
3.1–4.57 (= I Esdras).....VI., 438

4. **Judith**
8.6.....VI., 473
8.14.....V., 388
11.7.....VI., 422

5. **Letter of Jeremiah**
7.....VI., 451

6. Jeremiah, Rest of the Words
4.5 ..... VI., 399
9 ..... VI., 400
(end) ..... VI., 373

7. I Maccabees
1.15 ..... V., 268
1.52 ..... V., 218
1.57 ..... VI., 34
1.63 ..... V., 268
2.53 ..... V., 344
9.50 ..... V., 315
12.10, 21 ..... V., 266
14.20 ..... V., 266
16.15 ..... VI., 28

8. II Maccabees
1.19–2.12 ..... VI., 440
2.1 ..... V., 96
VI., 412
2.4–8 ..... VI., 410
3.26 ..... V., 77
5.9 ..... V., 266
9.5 ..... V., 413
9.9 ..... VI., 99
10.29 ..... VI., 251
12.43 ..... V., 419

9. IV Maccabees
2.2 ..... V., 324
2.10 ..... VI., 70
73
2.17 ..... VI., 102
6.5 ..... V., 424
6.6 ..... VI., 417
7.11 ..... VI., 105
7.20 ..... VI., 56
12.17 ..... V., 268
13.12 ..... V., 251
14.17 ..... V., 9
14.20 ..... V., 251
16.20 ..... V., 251
16.25 ..... VI., 56

10. Prayer of Manasseh
..... VI., 376
3 ..... V., 27
7 ..... V., 129

11. Prayer of Azariah
12 ..... V., 208
26–27 ..... VI., 417
418

12. Susannah
(Greek) ..... VI., 415

13. Tobit
1.8 ..... VI., 196
4.4 ..... VI., 351
4.12 ..... V., 179
5.22 ..... VI., 205
6.18 ..... V., 262
8.3 ..... V., 87
12.19 ..... V., 236
14.10 ..... VI., 376

14. Wisdom
1.2 ..... V., 99
1.13 ..... V., 130
1.16 ..... V., 99
2.15–20 ..... V., 430
2.23 ..... V., 130
2.24 ..... V., 123
3.16 ..... VI., 84
4.6 ..... VI., 84
341
7.15 ..... VI., 282
7.20 ..... VI., 284
9.15–16 ..... V., 387
10.1 ..... V., 83
10.3 ..... V., 135
10.6, 7 ..... V., 242
10.14 ..... V., 344
10.20 ..... VI., 11
11.5 ..... V., 427
11.6–8 ..... V., 428
11.24 ..... V., 4
12.8–10 ..... VI., 120
14.12–13 ..... V., 150
15.8 ..... V., 255
15.11 ..... V., 156
15.16 ..... V., 255
16.10–13 ..... VI., 115
16.15–23 ..... V., 431
16.20, 21 ..... VI., 17
17–18 ..... V., 431
18.9 ..... V., 435
18.15–20 ..... V., 438
19.7–10 ..... VI., 6
19.9 ..... V., 432

C. Pseudepigrapha

1. Adamschriften

16.....V., 105
24.....V., 83
26.....V., 184
27.....V., 14
23, 94, 117
29.....V., 64
80
30.....V., 114
116
33.....V., 83
136, 140
34.....V., 137
139
35.....V., 139
141, 146
36.....V., 146
37–38.....V., 157
172
39.....V., 174
41.....V., 114
134, 149
42.....V., 135
43.....V., 141
45.....V., 125
142
46.....V., 149
48–51.....V., 149
52.....V., 103
113
52.....V., 103
54.....V., 94
109, 122
60.....V., 138
63.....V., 119
78.....V., 138
82.....V., 172

2. Apocalypse of Abraham

1–7.....V., 217
10.....V., 45
46
11–32.....V., 229
23.....V., 97
123, 124, 133,
190
49–53.....V., 218

3. Apocalypse of Baruch

a. Greek text

.....V., 10
102
2.....V., 203
2.2.....V., 92
3.....V., 13
143, 202, 203
4.8.....V., 97
98, 124, 190
4.10.....V., 172
6.....V., 36
37, 38, 48, 51
7.....V., 48
62
8.....V., 37
48
9.....V., 40
11.....V., 71

b. Syrlac text

1–77.....VI., 411
1.3.....VI., 379
2.....VI., 393
3.1.....VI., 385
4.5.....V., 419
6.7–10.....VI., 410
7–8.....VI., 393
10.....VI., 399
10.8.....V., 54
148
10, 18–19.....VI., 396
14.17.....V., 63
67
17.4.....VI., 66
21.6.....V., 20
21.25.....V., 56
23.4.....V., 77
23.5.....V., 75
29.2.....V., 362
29.4.....V., 44
29.5.....V., 142
29.7.....V., 11
119
29.8.....V., 11
32.6.....VI., 18
33.....VI., 399
40.2.....V., 362
48.9.....V., 35
48.24.....VI., 102

48.40 ..... VI., 31
50.2–4 ..... VI., 340
51.3 ..... V., 9
54.15 ..... V., 75
56.6 ..... V., 134
59.2 ..... VI., 66
59.4 ..... V., 419
60.1 ..... VI., 178
63.6 ..... VI., 363
63.7 ..... VI., 362
63.8 ..... VI., 363
64 ..... VI., 376
64.2–4 ..... VI., 372
64.3 ..... VI., 371
66.11–15 ..... V., 154
69.3–4 ..... VI., 41
7.1 ..... V., 362
73.2 ..... V., 11
77.2 ..... V., 96
119; VI., 397
77.10 ..... VI., 388
78–87 ..... VI., 412
80 ..... VI., 393
87.26 ..... VI., 291

c. Slavonic text

9 ..... V., 102
10.8 ..... V., 28
97 ..... V., 133

4. Apocalypse of Daniel

(beg.) ..... VI., 393
396
(end) ..... VI., 341

5. Apocalypse of Ezra

(beg.) ..... V., 63
3.11 ..... V., 179
3–14 ..... VI., 445
3.14 ..... V., 208
3.15 ..... V., 229
3.18–19 ..... VI., 35
322
4.10 ..... V., 65
388
4.14 ..... V., 64
4.15–17 ..... V., 27
4.35 ..... V., 75
5.6 ..... V., 242
5.16–18 ..... VI., 383
5.25 ..... VI., 271
5.26 ..... VI., 268
5.28 ..... V., 72
5.37 ..... VI., 43
6.9–10 ..... V., 272
273
6.26 ..... V., 96
6.38 ..... V., 63
6.40 ..... V., 8, 9
6.49–52 ..... V., 44
6.55 ..... VI., 67
7.3 ..... V., 229
7.20–21 ..... V., 341
VI., 31
7.29 ..... VI., 214
7.52 ..... V., 105
7.66 ..... V., 161
7.80–81 ..... V., 20
7.101 ..... V., 128
7.132 ..... V., 247
7.132–139 ..... VI., 58
8.8 ..... VI., 42
8.30 ..... V., 128
9.38–10.28 ..... VI., 403
410
10.22 ..... VI., 410
13.41–50 ..... VI., 408
13.48–49 ..... V., 362
14.9 ..... V., 96
42 ..... V., 13
(end.) ..... V., 96
VI., 446

6. Apocalypse of Moses

1–2 ..... V., 135
5 ..... V., 117
118, 119
6 ..... V., 118
119
8 ..... V., 123
9–10 ..... V., 119
11 ..... V., 94
119
12 ..... VI., 119
13 ..... V., 120
14 ..... V., 120
15 ..... V., 93
15.30 ..... V., 120
16 ..... V., 121
124
17–20 ..... V., 121

18.....V., 95
21.....V., 97
100, 122
23–24.....V., 122
25.....V., 122
124
26.....V., 123
27–29.....V., 105
31–32.....V., 124
33–36.....V., 125
37.....V., 125
127
38.....V., 122
38–39.....V., 125
40.....V., 140
142
41–45.....V., 127
128

7. Apocalypse of Sedrach
5.....V., 84
7.....V., 80
14.....VI., 266

8. Aristeas
35.....V., 188
83.....V., 14
93.....VI., 78
97.....VI., 69
140.....VI., 167

9. Ascension of Isaiah
.....VI., 374
1.1.....VI., 357
370
2.1.....VI., 371
2.4–5.....VI., 371
372
2.12.....VI., 384
2–3.....VI., 373
4.5.....V., 175
4.16.....V., 103
4.22.....VI., 375
4(end).....V., 324
7.18.....V., 13
7.22.....V., 418
8.7.....VI., 82
8.13.....V., 10
8.26.....V., 418
9.9.....V., 157
9.10.....V., 418
9.16.....V., 56
11.40.....V., 418
24.....VI., 46

10. Assumption of Moses.
1.....VI., 142
1.12.....V., 67
1.15.....VI., 151
2.3.....VI., 179
3.2.....VI., 410
3.5.....VI., 389
12.....VI., 158
12.2.....VI., 141
105.....VI., 159
106–107.....V., 96

Biblical Antiquities, see Ps.- Philo

11. Book of Adam (ed. Malan).
1.79.....V., 125
2.13.....V., 146
3.6.....V., 184
3.8.....V., 188
3.11.....V., 187
188
3.13.....V., 191
3.23.....V., 201
25.....V., 201
73.90–91.....V., 134
76.....V., 136
138
77.....V., 136
79.....V., 140
125–126.....VI., 425

12. Enoch
1.....V., 21
1.7.....V., 38
2.1–5, 3.....V., 35
6–8.....V., 153
7.2.....V., 172
7.3.....V., 170
8.1.....V., 171
9.1.....V., 23
9–10.....V., 169
10.1–3.....V., 177
10.4.....V., 44
10.11–12.....V., 170
10.19.....V., 142
12–16.....V., 156

14.17 ..... V., 63
17.4 ..... V., 37
92
18.13–16 ..... V., 40
18.15–16 ..... V., 34
154
19.2 ..... V., 54
152
20 ..... V., 21
20.1 ..... V., 23
20.1–8 ..... V., 23
20.2–3 ..... V., 70
20.7 ..... V., 104
22.1–6 ..... V., 71
22.7 ..... V., 142
VI., 42
24.1 ..... VI., 82
24.4 ..... V., 105
119, 120
25.5 ..... V., 105
120
26.1 ..... V., 14
32 ..... V., 14
32.4 ..... V., 97
190
38.4 ..... V., 9
40.1 ..... V., 22
40.2–10 ..... V., 23
41.5 ..... V., 40
41.7 ..... V., 36
52.2 ..... VI., 425
53.1 ..... VI., 68
54.8–9 ..... V., 182
55.4 ..... V., 311
59.1–5 ..... VI., 332
60.7–10 ..... V., 44
60.17 ..... V., 11
61.10 ..... V., 104
62.16 ..... V., 103
66.6 ..... V., 151
67–69 ..... V., 169
67.2 ..... V., 177
69.6 ..... V., 123
70.3–4 ..... V., 157
71.9 ..... V., 23
72.37 ..... V., 36
73.2 ..... V., 36
75.8 ..... V., 36
78.4 ..... V., 36
80.4–5 ..... V., 175
81.5 ..... V., 23
85.8–9 ..... V., 149
88 ..... V., 205
89.12 ..... V., 294
89.39 ..... VI., 141
90.20 ..... V., 14
90.21–22 ..... V., 23
205
90.30 ..... VI., 68
93.3 ..... V., 157
99.7 ..... V., 151
106–107 ..... V., 167
106.18 ..... V., 168
107.3 ..... V., 168
108.12 ..... V., 418

13. **2 Enoch**
(Slavonic)

2.5 ..... V., 61
3.31 ..... V., 10
4.1 ..... V., 158
4.91 ..... V., 142
143
6.5 ..... V., 158
6.87 ..... V., 158
7.3 ..... V., 159
7.4 ..... V., 159
7.5 ..... V., 159
8.3 ..... V., 122
159
8.5 ..... V., 29
8.7 ..... V., 119
10.1–2 ..... V., 159
10.13 ..... V., 159
10.15 ..... V., 159
11.2 ..... V., 36
11.4 ..... V., 36
12 ..... V., 51
52
12.1 ..... V., 159
15 ..... V., 48
52
18 ..... V., 5
154
18.15 ..... V., 158
19.1 ..... V., 159
19.4 ..... V., 159
19.5 ..... V., 76
19.6 ..... V., 104
20.1 ..... V., 159

21.1 ..... V., 29
161
21.4 ..... V., 123
22 ..... V., 10
22.6 ..... V., 159
161
22.8 ..... V., 103
119, 159
22.9 ..... V., 11
103, 161
22.10 ..... V., 103
22.12 ..... V., 159
23.14 ..... V., 75
24.1 ..... V., 159
25 ..... V., 119
27 ..... V., 17
27.38 ..... V., 158
28 ..... V., 161
29.3 ..... V., 20
29.4–5 ..... V., 85
30 ..... V., 92
30.8 ..... V., 72
75
30.13 ..... V., 72
31.2 ..... V., 93
159
31.3 ..... V., 94
31.7–8 ..... V., 101
33 ..... V., 128
33.4 ..... V., 63
160
33.6 ..... V., 160
33.9 ..... V., 118
33.10 ..... V., 118
149
33.11 ..... V., 160
33.12 ..... V., 177
34 ..... V., 173
37 ..... V., 161
37.2 ..... V., 37
38.8 ..... V., 160
40.8 ..... V., 383
40.11 ..... V., 14
41.1 ..... V., 160
42.4 ..... V., 159
42.5 ..... V., 160
44.1 ..... V., 64
160
45.2 ..... V., 160
45.2–4 ..... VI., 62
49 ..... V., 77
49.1 ..... V., 160
52.4 ..... V., 161
53.1 ..... V., 160
419
55.5 ..... V., 161
56 ..... V., 161
56.2 ..... V., 159
58 ..... V., 189
58.5 ..... V., 75
59 ..... V., 251
59.3 ..... V., 161
61.2 ..... V., 30
64 ..... V., 161
65.3 ..... V., 161
66.2 ..... V., 119
66.3 ..... V., 9
66.9 ..... V., 9
67 ..... V., 161
67.2 ..... V., 161
68 ..... V., 161
68.5 ..... V., 117
162

4. Ezra, see **Apocalypse of Ezra**

14. Jubilees

1.1 ..... VI., 33
1.17 ..... VI., 47
2.2 ..... V., 7
20
2.4 ..... V., 17
2.7 ..... V., 29
2.17–20 ..... V., 111
3.2 ..... V., 107
3.4 ..... V., 106
3.28 ..... V., 94
206
3.33 ..... V., 180
4 ..... V., 146
4.1 ..... V., 134
138, 144
4.8 ..... V., 138
4.14 ..... V., 154
4.15 ..... V., 153
154, 155
4.17–23 ..... V., 156
4.19 ..... V., 179
4.22 ..... V., 154
4.23 ..... V., 157
4.29 ..... V., 125

4.30 ..... V., 98
4.31 ..... V., 140
144, 146–147
4.33 ..... V., 179
5.1 ..... V., 154
5.2 ..... V., 180
5.28 ..... V., 186
6.1 ..... V., 187
7.12 ..... V., 192
7.13–39 ..... V., 193
7.14–16 ..... V., 146
7.21 ..... V., 173
8.1 ..... V., 146
8.3 ..... V., 150
8.8 ..... V., 193
8, 10–30 ..... V., 193
8.12 ..... V., 14
9.14–15 ..... V., 194
10.1 ..... V., 154
10.21 ..... V., 202
10.23 ..... V., 205
10.26 ..... V., 202
204
10.29–34 ..... V., 220
10.1–14 ..... V., 196
11.1–14 ..... V., 208
11.2–3 ..... V., 198
11.4 ..... V., 151
11.7 ..... V., 207
11.14 ..... V., 209
11.16, 21 ..... V., 217
218
12.12 ..... V., 215
12.16 ..... V., 219
227
13.11 ..... V., 222
13.17–14.1 ..... V., 230
13.25 ..... V., 279
14.1 ..... V., 231
15.8 ..... V., 217
15.14 ..... V., 268
15.27 ..... V., 22
66, 268
15.31–32 ..... V., 205
16.13 ..... V., 245
16.17 ..... V., 246
17.4 ..... V., 246
18.1 ..... V., 252
18.3–4 ..... V., 256
18.4 ..... V., 250
18.6 ..... V., 248
18.10 ..... V., 251
19.4 ..... V., 150
19.8 ..... V., 218
19.16–30 ..... V., 274
19.24 ..... V., 149
19.25 ..... V., 276
21.9 ..... V., 324
21.15, 20 ..... V., 208
22.1–23.7 ..... V., 276
23.9 ..... V., 83
24.4–9 ..... V., 315
24.28–33 ..... VI., 256
25.1–23 ..... V., 281
25.17 ..... V., 271
26.13 ..... V., 283
26.34 ..... V., 286
26.35 ..... V., 287
27.1 ..... V., 286
27.5 ..... V., 287
27.8 ..... V., 287
27.13–18 ..... V., 288
27.14 ..... VI., 205
28.4 ..... V., 295
28.8 ..... V., 295
28.11–12 ..... V., 379
29.9 ..... VI., 120
30.1 ..... V., 313
31.2 ..... V., 316
31.3–32 ..... V., 317
31.16 ..... V., 296
32.3 ..... V., 307
32.4–29 ..... V., 317
32.8 ..... V., 279
32.25 ..... VI., 49
32.33 ..... V., 319
33.16 ..... V., 259
33.22 ..... V., 319
34.11 ..... V., 339
34.14–19 ..... V., 331
35.27 ..... V., 318
36.1–8 ..... V., 320
36.20 ..... V., 259
37.9 ..... V., 321
38 ..... V., 321
371
40.10 ..... V., 337
41.1 ..... V., 333
42.23 ..... V., 351
42.25 ..... V., 351

43.15 ..... V., 355
44.2–4 ..... V., 357
44.9 ..... V., 358
44.12–33 ..... V., 359
44.13 ..... V., 337
44.28 ..... V., 379
44.33–34 ..... V., 379
45.9–10 ..... V., 360
46.9–11 ..... VI., 2
47 ..... V., 398
47.10 ..... V., 406
48.2 ..... V., 434
48.11 ..... V., 406
48.14 ..... VI., 8
10
48.15–17 ..... VI., 5
48.18 ..... V., 436
VI., 5
49.2 ..... V., 434
49.5 ..... V., 435

15. Ladder of Jacob (in James, Lost Apocyrypha)
..... V., 91
291

16. Letters of Herod and Pilate (in Apocrypha Anecdota II., 164)
..... VI., 316
319, 400

17. Melchizedek fragment
1–2 ..... V., 165
2.35–36 ..... V., 126
3 ..... V., 193
3.35 ..... V., 117
85–93 ..... V., 226
88 ..... V., 162
91 ..... V., 162

18. Ps.-Philo[1]

beg.	1.1–4	V., 120
1	2.1	VI., 198
1–2	2.3	V., 136, 144 198
2	2.6	V., 147
4C	4.7	V., 198
4D	4.10	V., 197–198
4D	4.11	V., 207
4D[2]	4.13	V., 208
5A	4–5	V., 197
5A	4.16	V., 198, 215
5A	5.1	V., 199
6D	6.2	V., 203
6D	6.7–9	V., 197
6–8	6.16–18	VI., 202
8C	6.18	V., 198
8C	7.4	V., 203
8D	7.5	V., 186, 197
9	8.5	V., 288
10	9.1	V., 393
10C	9.2	V., 394
10C	9.3	V., 420
10D	9.5	V., 397, 400
10–11	9.10	V., 396
11A	9.16	V., 401
11B	10.3	VI., 4
11B	10.4	VI., 5
12C	10.7	VI., 15, 21
12C	11.2	VI., 39
12C	11.3	VI., 36
12D	11.5	VI., 36
12D	11.7	VI., 40, 70
13A	11.15	VI., 14, 21
13A	12.1	VI., 49, 50 61
13B	12.5	VI., 54
14C	12.7	VI., 55
14D	12.10	VI., 59
16C	15.1	VI., 92
16C	15.2	VI., 94
16D	15.6	VI., 36
16D	16.1	VI., 100
16D	16.2	V., 140 VI., 103
16D	16.3	VI., 103
17A	16.7	VI., 107
17B	17.3–4	VI., 107
17B	18.2	VI., 122, 132

[1] The figures in the first column refer to the pages in the Latin text, Basel 1527, in the second column to the chapter and verse in the English translation of James, London 1917.

[2] In the notes it is misprinted as 4A.

17B	18.4[3]	VI., 125
18C	18.5	V., 251, 254
18C[4]	18.6	V., 306
18C	18.8	VI., 126
18C-D	18.10–12	VI., 130
19A	19.3	VI., 165
19B	19.6–7	VI., 147
19B	19.10–13	VI., 151
20C	19.11	V., 411
20D	19.16	VI., 151, 162 164, 165
20D	20.2	VI., 165, 170
21A	20.5	VI., 89
21A	20.6[5]	VI., 171
21A	20.8	VI., 20, 173
21B	21.3	VI., 176
22D	22.1	VI., 180
24	23.8	VI., 217
24D	23.10	VI., 36, 38
25B	25.1 (p. 146)	VI., 81
26C	25.7	VI., 176
26D	25.10, 26	VI., 178
28	26.12	VI., 183
33	30.1–2, 3	VI., 194, 197
33–34	30.4–7	VI., 196
34C-D	31.1	VI., 197, 198
34	31.2–3	VI., 197, 198
35	31.6–7	VI., 198
35A	31.8	V., 144 VI., 198
35B	32.7–8	VI., 36, 38, 39
35–36	32.1–17.18	VI., 199
37	33.1–6	VI., 199
37	34.1–5	VI., 199
38	35.6–7	VI., 199
38	36.1–2	VI., 200
38	36.3–4	VI., 201
39	38.1–2	VI., 202
40	39.5	VI., 268
40–42	39.6–40.4	VI., 203
41 A	40.2	V., 250
42	41.1	VI., 204
42–43	42.1	VI., 205
43	42.8	VI., 206
43	43.4	VI., 207
43	43.5	VI., 208
44	43.8	VI., 209
44	44.2	VI., 184, 210 220
44	44.2–9	VI., 210, 213
44	45–47	VI., 211
45	44.10	VI., 269
46	45.3	VI., 212
47 A	47.1	VI., 184
48	47.11[6]	VI., 212
48	48.1–2	VI., 213, 214 220, 316
49	49.1	VI., 218
50	50.2	VI., 216, 217 220
50	50.4	VI., 276
50	50.5–6	VI., 217
50[7]	50.7–8	VI., 217
51	51.1–2	VI., 218
51	51.3	VI., 219
51	51.6[8]	VI., 215
51	52.1	VI., 221
51–52	52.2–4	VI., 222
52	53.1	VI., 226
53	53.11	VI., 218
53	54.2	VI., 222
53	54.3–4	VI., 231, 251
53	54.3–6	VI., 223
53–54	55.1–2	VI., 228
53–54	55.2–9	VI., 224, 225
54 D	55.10	VI., 224, 225
54	56.1–3	VI., 230
54	56.4	VI., 231
55	56.6	VI., 231
55	57.4	VI., 230
55	57.11	VI., 212
55	58.2–3	VI., 233, 235
55	58.3–4	VI., 234, 235

[3] In the notes the reference is misprinted as 18.173
[4] In the notes the reference is misprinted as 18A.
[5] In the notes the reference is misprinted as 20, 21.
[6] In the notes the reference is misprinted as 57.11.
[7] In the notes the reference is misprinted as 52.
[8] In the notes the reference is misprinted as 61.6.

55	58.4	VI., 233
56	59.2	VI., 248
56	59.4	VI., 247, 248
56	59.5	VI., 248
56	60.2–3	VI., 234
57	61.1	VI., 248
57	61.2	VI., 250
57	61.4–8	VI., 252
57	61.5	VI., 251
57	61.6	VI., 215, 250 251
57	61.8–9	VI., 252
57	62.2	VI., 269
58	62.3	VI., 253
58	62.5	VI., 245
58	63.1	VI., 240, 241
58	63.3	VI., 238
58–59	63.4	VI., 242
59	64.1	VI., 235
59	64.3–8	VI., 236, 237
end	65.4	VI., 234

19. Rest of the Words of Baruch

1–8.....VI., 409 410

20. Revelation of Ezra

.....VI., 159
(beg.) .....V., 93

21. Sibyllines

8 (Prooemium).....V., 213
87 (").....VI., 17
2, 188.....VI., 19
2.245.....V., 208
3.24–26.....V., 72
3.101.....V., 204
3.114.....V., 193
3.253.....V., 399
3.594.....VI., 42
3.803.....VI., 110
3.781–782.....V., 130
3.788.....V., 120
3.826.....V., 193
4.12.....V., 213
4.61.....VI., 110
4.130–135.....VI., 332
5.256–259.....VI., 46
5.300.....V., 14
8.544.....V., 69

22. Teezaza Sanbat

12b.....V., 110

23. Testament af Abraham

.....V., 225
3.....V., 61
A4.....V., 266 267
A6.....V., 229
A10.....V., 267
B3.....V., 266
B9.....V., 267
B12.....V., 267
12–13.....V., 142
13.11.....V., 129
19.....V., 10
20.....V., 123

24. Testament of Job

1–2.....V., 384
1.10–11.....V., 388
3.....V., 383
4.....V., 385
4–5.....V., 386
5–9.....V., 383
7.....V., 388
11–12.....V., 388
(ed. Kohler), 288.....V., 208
290.....V., 390

25. Testament of Solomon

.....VI., 292 293

26. Testament of the XII Patriarchs

TESTAMENT OF REUBEN

1–6.....V., 379
4.6.....VI., 43
5.6.....V., 155

TESTAMENT OF SIMEON

1–5, 8.....V., 379
5.6.....VI., 155

TESTAMENT OF LEVI

1–2.....V., 380
3.....V., 10
5–8.....V., 380
6.9.....V., 314

8.1.....V., 23
11.....V., 380
412
12.....V., 380
396
17.....V., 396
17.7.....V., 226
18.2.....V., 311
18.11.....V., 120

(in James, Lost Apocrypha, 20),
.....VI., 436

TESTAMENT OF JUDAH
.....V., 315
1–2.....V., 380
9.....V., 321
9.8, 11.....V., 333
10–11.....V., 333
334
12.2.....V., 238
12–14.....V., 380
15.3.....V., 335
16.....V., 380

TESTAMENT OF ISSACHAR
1–7.....V., 380
4.4.....V., 142

TESTAMETN OF ZEBULUN
1.....V., 380
2.....V., 328
3.....V., 324
330
4.....V., 329
330, 331
5–8.....V., 380

TESTAMENT OF DAN
1–6.....V., 380

TESTAMENT OF NAPHTALI
1–2.....V., 380
1.9.....V., 295
3.5.....V., 155

TESTAMENT OF GAD
1–2, 5–8.....V., 326
380

TESTAMENT OF ASHER
1–8.....V., 380
6.....V., 377

TESTAMENT OF JOSEPH
1.7.....V., 218
2.2.....V., 229
3.....V., 338
3.5.....V., 351
3–7.....V., 339
7.....V., 340
9.....V., 341
10.....V., 344
11–16.....V., 337
18.....V., 324
18.3.....V., 337

TESTAMENT OF BENJAMIN
1.....V., 319
1–7.....V., 380
2.....V., 352
3.....V., 361
7.1–5.....V., 144
10.....V., 380
10.7.....V., 130
11.....V., 370
12.....V., 324
380

27. Vita Adae
1–17.....V., 114
14–16.....V., 84
85
18.....V., 134
19–21.....V., 134
21.....V., 135
22.....V., 135
24–39.....V., 119
25.4.....V., 105
26.....V., 125
30.....V., 117
118
31.....V., 119
34.....V., 123
40–42.....V., 120
44.....V., 120
48.....V., 125
50–51.....V., 127
128

28. Zadokite Fragments

2.....V., 159
172
5.18.....VI., 293
8.20.....VI., 347
10.8–10.....V., 276
12.....V., 268
16.5.....V., 196
18.....V., 425
27.....V., 331

29. Codex Pseudepigraphicus Veteris Testamenti, ed. Fabricius, Hamburg 1722

6 and 12.....V., 83
106–223.....V., 156
120–122.....V., 146
141, 143, 145.....V., 149
224–227.....V., 165
842.....VI., 159
1156–1160.....VI., 446

D. Hellenistic Literature

1. Philo

de Abrahamo

2.....V., 151
3.....V., 156
5.....V., 168
7.....V., 178
258
8.....V., 178
8.46.....V., 259
12.....V., 307
14.....V., 218
219
15.....V., 227
16 (Mangey I, 12).....V., 338
17 (I., 401).....V., 208
18.....V., 232
19.....V., 80
221
22.....V., 234
240
23.....V., 236
25.....V., 234
27.....V., 238
242
28.....V., 237
32.....V., 249
251
39.....V., 224
42–43.....V., 231
44.....V., 255
46.....V., 260

De Agricultura

1.....V., 190

De Caritate

1–3.....VI., 142
3.....V., 37
VI., 141, 160
4.....VI., 154

Cherubim

2.....V., 232

De Confusione Linguarum

2.....V., 202
3.....V., 94
15.....VI., 122
17.....V., 360
20.....V., 307
22.....V., 137
25.....V., 136
27.....V., 70
VI., 33
35.....V., 69
VI., 155

De Congr. Quaer. Erud. Gratia

10.....V., 307
11.....VI., 23
17.....V., 132

De Decalogo

1.....VI., 31
3. (17 ed Cohn).....V., 17
5.....VI., 45
8.....V., 72
9.....VI., 39
44
10.....V., 67
VI., 40
11.....VI., 34
37, 43

12.....V., 43
59
14 (192 ed. Mangey).....V., 211
22.....VI., 42
25.....VI., 42
29.....VI., 50

De Ebrietate

2, 7, 10.....V., 192
11.....VI., 27
13.....V., 192
VI., 33
21.....VI., 64
23.....VI., 91
34.....VI., 228

De Fortitudine

3.....V., 65
7.....VI., 135
137, 142

De Gigantibus

2.....V., 22
23, 154
6–8.....V., 109
VI., 88
14.....V., 232
15.....V., 198
232

De Josepho

1.....V., 326
414
2.....V., 326
327
3.....V., 331
6.....V., 299
365
8.....V., 338
9.....V., 339
10.....V., 362
16.....V., 342
19.....V., 342
20.....V., 343
21.....V., 349
27.....V., 346
30.....V., 329
349
32.....V., 333
346, 349
38.....V., 352
39.....V., 351
40.....V., 355
41.....V., 365
42.....V., 357
360
43.....V., 376
VI., 56

De Legum Allegoriis

1.2.....V., 9
1.21.....V., 100
1.30.....V., 91
1.33.....V., 99
2.1.....V., 19
2.4.....V., 79
2.20.....VI., 115
3.24.....V., 168
3.31.....VI., 63
3.56.....VI., 16
3.66[1].....VI., 23
3.72[2].....V., 251
3.84.....V., 337
3.84.....V., 339

De Migratione Abrahami

11.....VI., 43
13.....V., 135
137–138, 139
18 (end).....V., 307
19.....V., 219
24.....V., 388
36–39.....VI., 307

De Vita Mosis

1 (beg.).....VI., 46
47, 166
1.2.....V., 395
1.3.....V., 394
397, 399, 401
1.4.....V., 398

[1] Misprinted as 2,66.
[2] Misprinted as 3,71.

1.4–5 ..... V., 401
1.5 ..... VI., 136
1.5–7 ..... V., 402
1.6 ..... V., 403
1.7 ..... V., 392
405
8 ..... V., 405
406
1.9 ..... V., 406
1.10 ..... V., 410
1.11 ..... V., 411
412, 414
1.12 ..... V., 415
416
1.14 ..... V., 413
422
1.17 ..... V., 426
428
1.18–19 ..... V., 428
429
1.20 ..... V., 431
1.21 ..... V., 431
432
1.23 ..... V., 430
1.25 ..... V., 436
1.26 ..... V., 428
429
1.27 ..... V., 439
VI., 33
1.29 ..... VI., 6
28
1.30 ..... VI., 10
1.32 ..... VI., 6
1.33 ..... VI., 14
1.34 ..... VI., 15
1.35 ..... VI., 16
1.36 ..... VI., 16
20
1.37 ..... VI., 20
1.39 ..... V., 25
VI., 129
1.40–41 ..... VI., 92
1.41 ..... VI., 93
94
1.42 ..... VI., 94
1.45 ..... VI., 113
114, 117
1.46 ..... VI., 116
1.47 ..... VI., 118
1.48 ..... VI., 123
125
1.49 ..... VI., 33
1.50–52 ..... VI., 132
1.54 ..... VI., 135
1.55 ..... VI., 135
137, 138
1.56 ..... VI., 142
143
1.57 ..... VI., 145
2.10 ..... V., 242
2.11 ..... V., 176
2.12 ..... V., 177
2.36 (ed. Mangey, 175) .... V., 149
2.39 ..... VI., 161
2.43 ..... V., 273
2 (3), 2 ..... V., 419
VI., 60
2 (3), 2–14 ..... VI., 68
2 (3), 3 ..... VI., 63
2 (3), 3–10 ..... VI., 67
2 (3), 9 ..... VI., 66
2 (3), 8, 10 ..... VI., 65
2 (3).15 ..... VI., 71
2 (3).17 ..... VI., 73
2 (3).19 ..... VI., 54
2 (3).20 ..... VI., 55
2 (3).21 ..... VI., 101
2 (3).23 ..... VI., 47
2 (3).24 ..... V., 428
VI., 85
2 (3).27 ..... VI., 45
70
2 (3).27–28 ..... VI., 84
85
2 (3).31 ..... VI., 140
2 (3).33 ..... V., 111
VI., 4
2 (3).37 ..... VI., 55
2 (3).38 ..... VI., 101
2 (3).39 ..... VI., 154
2 (3).34 ..... VI., 6
11, 13
2 (3), 97 ..... VI., 43
2 (3), end ..... VI., 162
164
3.14 ..... V., 64

De Mundi Opificio

3–4 ..... V., 34
5 ..... V., 4

7.....V., 6, 7
8.....V., 9
112
10.....V., 17
13.....V., 28
78
14–15.....V., 34
95
18.....V., 9
112
19.....V., 40
20.....V., 46
21.....V., 95
22.....V., 59
23.....V., 80
24.....V., 65
69, 79, 88, 102
25.....V., 67
28.....V., 64
120
30.....VI., 81
30–34.....V., 9
40.....V., 98
102
46.....V., 65
79, 88
47.....V., 73
78
51.....V., 72
78, 79; VI., 42
54.....V., 105
56.....V., 132
60.....V., 104

De Mutatione Nominum

2.....V., 318
VI., 58
3.....V., 421
3.22.....VI., 166
5.....V., 4
8.9.....V., 232
12.....V., 307
13.14.....V., 232
15.....V., 319
345
16.....V., 378
17.....V., 410
20.....V., 423
37.....V., 424

De Nobilitate

5.....V., 216
227, 251
6.....V., 334

De Plantatione Noe

2.4.....V., 65
3.....V., 35
40
4.....V., 23
VI., 44
6.....VI., 44
63
8.....V., 91
19.....V., 64

De Posteritate Caini

11.....V., 145
13.....V., 165
20.....V., 135
33.....V., 147
43.....VI., 40
44.....V., 261
48.....VI., 58

De Praemiis

2 (end).....V., 151
3.....V., 156
4, 5.....V., 245
8.....V., 307
332, 339
9.....V., 403
422

De Profugis

.....VI., 75
14.....V., 69
21.....V., 99
25.....V., 307
29.....VI., 58
38.....V., 307

Quaestiones in Genesin

1.12.....V., 59
1.12–13.....V., 91
1.14.....V., 92
1.16.....V., 99

1.19 ..... V., 89
1.20 ..... V., 88
1.21 ..... V., 83
1.22 ..... V., 83
94
1.25 ..... V., 106
1.32 ..... V., 94
1.33–34 ..... V., 95
1.45 ..... V., 99
1.52 ..... V., 91
1.53 ..... V., 103
1.57 ..... V., 104
1.62 ..... V., 137
1.63 ..... V., 136
1, 69 ..... V., 140
1.82–86 ..... V., 156
1.87 ..... V., 167
168
1.91 ..... V., 175
1.92 ..... V., 155
1.94 ..... V., 100
180
2.2 ..... V., 228
2.9 ..... V., 180
2.13 ..... V., 175
176
2.14 ..... V., 183
2.15–16[1] ..... V., 168
2.17 ..... V., 184
2.28 ..... V., 185
2.35 ..... V., 185
2.45 ..... V., 184
2.47 ..... V., 184
2.49 ..... V., 188
2.56 ..... V., 79
2.63 ..... V., 189
2.64 ..... V., 189
2.65, 70, 77 ..... V., 192
2.79 ..... V., 180
2.82 ..... V., 198
201
3.15 ..... V., 229
3.47–48 ..... V., 269
3.53[2] ..... V., 232
4.10 ..... V., 235
4.17 ..... V., 237
4.24[3] ..... V., 239
4.27 ..... V., 277
4.30 ..... V., 240
4.33 ..... V., 240
4.56 ..... V., 243
4.73 ..... V., 255
4.74 ..... V., 256
4.80[4] ..... V., 256
4.85 ..... V., 260
4.140 ..... V., 263
4.147 ..... V., 264
4.170 ..... V., 252
4.188 ..... V., 279
4.194 ..... V., 279
4.196, 198 ..... V., 282
4.200 ..... V., 283
4.233 ..... V., 286
4.245 ..... V., 288

Quaestiones in Exodum

1.1 ..... V., 107
1.6 ..... V., 432
1.10 ..... VI., 219
2.11–12 ..... V., 432
2.13 ..... VI., 173
2.24 ..... VI., 120
2.28 ..... V., 52
2.42 ..... VI., 50
2.48 ..... VI., 46
2.52 ..... VI., 63
2.54 ..... VI., 64
2.51–123 ..... VI., 67
2.62 ..... VI., 65
2.82–83 ..... VI., 63

Quis rerum divinarum heres sit

5 ..... VI., 36
78, 90
6 ..... V., 4
11 ..... V., 139
15 ..... V., 307
20 ..... V., 227
228
26 ..... V., 393
35 ..... VI., 41
38 ..... VI., 73

[1] Misprinted in the notes as 2.245.
[2] Quoted in the notes as Gen. 17.5.
[3] Misprinted in the notes as 15.24.
[4] Misprinted in the notes as 3.80.

45.....VI., 66
52.....V., 83
167

Quod Deterius Potiori Insidiari Soleat
1.10–11.....V., 138
7.....V., 328
9.....V., 263
14.....V., 138
139
29.....V., 65
41.....V., 140
46.....V., 421
48.....V., 147

Quod Deus sit immutabilis
5.....V., 176

Quod Omnis Probus Liber Sit
7.....VI., 167

De Sacrificiis Abelis et Caini
3.....V., 67
VI., 62
12.....V., 423
13.....V., 136
423
18.....V., 63
20.....V., 136
32.....V., 89
36.....V., 307

De Sobrietate
4.....V., 260

De Somniis
1.3.....V., 72
1.4.....V., 35
40
1.10.....V., 388
1.11.....V., 250
VI., 470
1.13.....V., 307
1.22.....V., 22
23
1.22 (133–136).....V., 109
1.24.....V., 291
1.27.....V., 318
1.28.....V., 219
1.36.....V., 64
388
2.3.....V., 378
2.4, 6.....V., 307
2.16.....V., 35
2.26.....V., 307
2.35–36.....VI., 166

De Specialibus Legibus
Passim.....VI., 50

Book I
De Circumcisione
beg.....V., 269

De Monarchia
7.....VI., 136

De Sacerdotibus
1.4 (322–24).....VI., 55

De Praemiis Sacerdotum
3.....VI., 138

De Sacrificantibus Offerentibus
5.....VI., 219
11.....VI., 101
15–16.....VI., 68

Book II
2.1 (2 ed Cohn).....V., 278
2.1 (3 ed Cohn).....V., 303

De Septenario
2.6.....VI., 70
2.19.....V., 107

De Colendis Parentibus
1.....VI., 42
7 (241 ed Cohn).....V., 278
8.....VI., 85

Book IV
De Judice
2.....VI., 33

De Concupiscentia
2.....VI., 43

De Vita Contemplativa
11.....VI., 13

2. **Josephus**
a. **Antiquities**
I., 1 ..... V., 26
I., 1.2 ..... V., 72
I., 1.4 ..... V., 94, 95
I., 2.1 ..... V., 135
I., 2.2 ..... V., 144, 145, 167
I., 2.3 ..... V., 120, 149
I., 3.1 ..... V., 154, 177
I., 3.2 ..... V., 176
I., 3.3 ..... V., 184
I., 3.4 ..... V., 157
I., 3.5–6 ..... V., 186
I., 4.1 ..... V., 201, 204
I., 4.2 ..... V., 201, 202
I., 6.5 ..... V., 214
I., 7.2 ..... V., 216
I., 8.1 ..... V., 220, 221
I., 8.2 ..... V., 222
I., 10 ..... V., 235
I., 10.1 ..... V., 224
I., 11 ..... V., 241
I., 11.2 ..... V., 234, 236
I., 11.4 ..... V., 242, 243
I., 12.3 ..... V., 246
I., 13 ..... V., 91
I., 13.1 ..... V., 249
I., 13.2 ..... V., 253
I., 15.1 ..... V., 265
I., 16.1 ..... V., 260
I., 16.2 ..... V., 261
I., 18 ..... V., 283
I., 19.1 ..... V., 292
I., 19.4 ..... V., 293
I., 19.7 ..... V., 295
I., 19.8 ..... V., 295
I., 20.1 ..... V., 303, 304
I., 20.3 ..... V., 312
I., 20.9–11 ..... V., 302
I., 21.1 ..... V., 313, 318
I., 32 ..... V., 175
I., 32.1 ..... V., 250
II., 2.1 ..... V., 324, 326
II., 2.2 ..... V., 326
II., 2.3 ..... V., 326, 327
II., 2.4 ..... V., 327
II., 3.1–3 ..... V., 328
II., 3.2 ..... V., 329
II., 4.1 ..... V., 338
II., 4.2 ..... V., 429
II., 4.4 ..... V., 340
II., 4.5 ..... V., 341
II., 5.1 ..... V., 342, 343
II., 5.2 ..... V., 342
II., 5.4 ..... V., 344
II., 5.5 ..... V., 343
II., 6.1 ..... V., 345, 346, 347, 361
II., 6.2 ..... V., 347
II., 6.3 ..... VI., 129
II., 6.5 ..... V., 350
II., 6.6 ..... V., 348, VI., 65
II., 6.7 ..... V., 351, 352
II., 6, 8 ..... V., 353
II., 6, 10 ..... V., 355
II., 7, 2 ..... V., 357
II., 7, 3 ..... V., 350
II., 7, 4 ..... V., 359
II., 7, 7 ..... V., 361
II., 9, 1 ..... V., 395
II., 9, 2 ..... V., 393, 394
II., 9, 3 ..... V., 395, 396
II., 9, 4 ..... V., 396, 397, 398
II., 9, 5 ..... V., 398, 399, 401
II., 9, 6 ..... V., 395, 401
II., 9.7 ..... V., 398, 401, 402
II., 10–11 ..... V., 408

II., 11, 1–2.....V., 410
II., 12, 1.....V., 410
415
II., 12, 3.....V., 421
II., 14, 2.....V., 429
II., 14, 3.....V., 430
II., 14, 5.....V., 431
II., 14, 6.....V., 436
II., 15, 3.....VI., 2
3, 8
II., 15, 4.....VI., 5
II., 16, 1.....VI., 5
II., 16, 2.....VI., 6, 7
II., 16, 3.....VI., 9
II., 16, 6.....VI., 11
III., 1, 2.....VI., 14
III., 1, 3.....VI., 15
III., 1, 3–5.....VI., 16
III., 1, 6.....VI., 17
III., 3, 1.....VI., 27
III., 4, 1–2.....VI., 28
III., 4, 2.....VI., 93
III., 5, 2–3.....VI., 35
III., 5, 4.....VI., 45
III., 5, 5.....VI., 43
III., 6, 4–5.....VI., 65
III., 6.7.....VI., 66
III., 7.5.....VI., 69
III., 7.7.....VI., 68
III., 9.1.....VI., 219
III., 12.1.....VI., 23
III., 13.1.....VI., 86
IV., 2.2.....VI., 99
IV., 2, 3.....VI., 101
IV., 3, 4.....VI., 103
IV., 3, 32.....VI., 102
IV., 4.2.....VI., 106
107
IV., 4, 6.....VI., 110
IV., 5, 2–3.....VI., 118
IV., 5, 3.....VI., 121
IV., 6, 2.....VI., 122
123, 124
IV., 6, 3.....VI., 128
IV., 6.5.....VI., 130
132, 133
IV., 6, 6–9.....VI., 135
IV., 6.9–11.....VI., 136
IV., 6.12.....VI., 137
IV., 6, 13.....VI., 134
IV., 7.....VI., 143
IV., 8.....VI., 150
IV., 8, 2.....VI., 42
IV., 8, 3.....VI., 164
IV., 8, 5.....VI., 102
IV., 8, 15.....VI., 237
IV., 8, 44.....VI., 155
IV., 8, 48.....VI., 152
161, 163
IV., 8, 49.....VI., 166
V., 1.2.....VI., 166
V., 1.11.....VI., 172
V., 1.12.....VI., 175
V., 1.13.....VI., 176
V., 1.14.....VI., 174
V., 1.15.....VI., 176
V., 1.17.....VI., 178
V., 1.19.....VI., 172
179
V., 1.21.....VI., 179
V., 2.1.....VI., 185
317
V., 3.3.....VI., 181
V., 5.1.....VI., 197
V., 5.4.....VI., 197
V., 5.11, 12.....VI., 208
V., 6.2–3.....VI., 200
201
V., 7.1.....VI., 202
V., 7.8.....VI., 202
203
V., 7.10.....VI., 203
V., 7.15.....VI., 204
V., 8.2.....VI., 206
213
V., 8.3.....VI., 206
V., 8.4.....VI., 205
207
V., 8.6.....VI., 208
V., 8.9.....VI., 207
V., 9.1.....VI., 187
V., 9.4.....VI., 193
194
V., 10.2.....VI., 217
V., 10.3.....VI., 234
V., 11.2.....VI., 223
V., 11.4.....VI., 217
223
V., 11.5.....VI., 220
V., 11.12.....VI., 221

V., 16.2 ..... VI., 215
V., 16.4 ..... VI., 227
V., 23 ..... VI., 172
VI., 1.1 ..... VI., 223
VI., 1.2, 4 ..... VI., 225
VI., 2.2 ..... VI., 228
VI., 3.3 ..... VI., 230
VI., 4.1 ..... VI., 233
VI., 4.5 ..... VI., 231
VI., 5.1 ..... VI., 232
VI., 7.2–3 ..... VI., 232
VI., 7 (end) ..... VI., 233
VI., 8.1 ..... VI., 247
249
VI., 8.2 ..... VI., 249
VI., 11.4 ..... VI., 274
VI., 11.9 ..... VI., 239
VI., 12.1 ..... VI., 241
VI., 12.3 ..... VI., 246
VI., 12.6 ..... VI., 242
VI., 12.7 ..... VI., 233
VI., 13.5 ..... VI., 234
VI., 14.2 ..... VI., 236
237
VI (end) ..... VI., 239
VII., 1.5 ..... VI., 278
VII., 4.2 ..... VI., 257
VII., 4.3 ..... VI., 274
VII., 4.20 ..... VI., 275
VII., 5.4 ..... VI., 275
VII., 7.8 ..... VI., 277
VII., 8.5 ..... VI., 266
VII., 9.4 ..... VI., 266
VII., 11.3 ..... VI., 307
VII., 11.7 ..... VI., 278
VII., 12.3 ..... VI., 262
263
VII., 13, 1[1] ..... VI., 62
VII., 13.1–3 ..... VI., 270
VII., 13.4 ..... VI., 293
VII., 13.6, 8 ..... VI., 275
VII., 15.3 ..... VI., 276
VIII., 1.4 ..... VI., 279
VIII., 2.5 ..... VI., 282
291
VIII., 2.6–7 ..... VI., 288
VIII., 3.4 ..... VI., 295
VIII., 4.2 ..... VI., 277
306
VIII., 5 ..... VI., 369
VIII., 5.1 ..... VI., 279
VIII., 5.2 ..... VI., 294
VIII., 5.3 ..... VI., 288
VIII., 6.5–6 ..... VI., 291
VIII., 7.2 ..... VI., 294
VIII., 7.3 ..... VI., 276
VIII., 7.5 ..... VI., 280
281
VIII., 8.5 ..... VI., 211
345
VIII., 9 ..... VI., 306
VIII., 10.3 ..... VI., 308
VIII., 12.2 ..... VI., 309
VIII., 13.5 ..... VI., 320
VIII., 13.6 ..... VI., 321
VIII., 13.7 ..... VI., 312
322
VIII., 14.15 ..... VI., 311
VIII., 15.4 ..... VI., 312
IX., 2.2 ..... VI., 322
IX., 3.2 ..... VI., 314
IX., 4.2 ..... VI., 345
IX., 4.6 ..... VI., 348
IX., 5.2 ..... VI., 325
IX., 6.1 ..... VI., 353
IX., 7.5 ..... VI., 354
IX., 8.5–6 ..... VI., 353
IX., 9.3 ..... VI., 355
IX., 10.2 ..... VI., 351
IX., 10.4 ..... VI., 357
358
IX., 11.2 ..... VI., 360
IX., 11.3 ..... VI., 351
373
X., 1.4 ..... VI., 363
415
X., 3.1 ..... VI., 374
X., 4.4 ..... VI., 345
X., 5.1 ..... VI., 378
X., 6.3 ..... VI., 379
380
X., 7.1 ..... VI., 379
380
X., 8.2 ..... VI., 383
X., 8.3 ..... VI., 394

[1] In the text the reference is misprinted as 181.

X., 8.7.....VI., 383
428
X., 10.1.....VI., 414
X., 10.5.....VI., 416
X., 10.6.....VI., 418
423
X., 11.1.....VI., 427
X., 11.2.....VI., 428
430, 431
X., 11.4.....VI., 413
434
X., 11.6.....VI., 436
X., 11.7.....VI., 413
436, 437
XI., 1.2.....VI., 436
XI., 3.1.....VI., 440
XI., 3.3–9.....VI., 438
XI., 5.2.....VI., 441
XI., 5.5.....VI., 446
XI., 6.1.....VI., 451
454, 455, 456
XI., 6.2.....VI., 457
459, 460
XI., 6.3.....VI., 470
XI., 6.4.....VI., 461
XI., 6.5.....VI., 463
464
XI., 6.6.....VI., 466
XI., 6.7.....VI., 470
XI., 6.8.....VI., 463
464, 469
XI., 6.10.....VI., 476
XI., 6.13.....VI., 480
XII., 4.6.....VI., 246
XII., 14.1.....VI., 92
XIV., 2.1.....VI., 410
XIV., 2.2.....VI., 393
XV., 5.3.....VI., 47
XVIII., 15.5.....VI., 313

b. Bellum Judaicum

II., 8.9.....VI., 439
IV., 5.4.....VI., 396
IV., 8.7.....V., 242
IV., 9.7.....V., 235
V., 5.5.....VI., 442
V., 8.4.....V., 242
V., 11.5.....VI., 391
VI., 4.3.....VI., 394
VI., 4.5–8.....VI., 394
VI., 5.3.....VI., 395
VI., 9.2.....VI., 394
VI., 10.....V., 226
VII., 5.1.....VI., 407
408
VII., 6.3.....V., 190
298

c. Contra Apionem

1.8.....VI., 448
1.26.....V., 413
2.23.....VI., 101
102
1.31.....V., 401
2.27–28.....VI., 42

3. Artapanus

344b.....V., 413
429d (9.23).....V., 361
431.....V., 406
432 (9.27).....V., 398
401, 402, 407
433c.....V., 401
433c–d.....V., 435
434.....V., 401
434b.....V., 412
434d.....V., 424
435c.....V., 428
436b.....VI., 7
436c.....V., 425

4. Demetrius

422d (9.11).....V., 359
424c (9.12).....V., 343
425 (9.12).....V., 351
438d (10.29).....V., 395
439d.....V., 410

5. Eupolemus

418d.....V., 198
419.....V., 158
431c.....V., 402
448–449.....VI., 288
451.....VI., 288
452.....VI., 277
454b–c.....VI., 387
389
477b.....VI., 239

6. Ps.-Eupolemus

.....V., 202

7. **Ezekiel**
348–349 ..... V., 410
438b ..... V., 403
404
440 ..... V., 422
446 ..... VI., 16
458b ..... V., 401

8. **Ps.-Phocylides**
5.8 ..... VI., 42

E. Tannaitic Literature[1]
Mekilta of R. Ishmael
Shirah
9.43a[2] ..... VI., 109
10.44a ..... V., 207

Wa-Yassa'
1.44b ..... VI., 13
1.46b ..... VI., 15
1.47a ..... VI., 16
5.51a ..... V., 18

Amalek
1.53a ..... VI., 354
2.56a ..... VI., 25

Yitro
1.59a ..... V., 234
2.60a ..... VI., 28

Bahodesh
6.68 ..... VI., 53
7.69b ..... VI., 41

Not in our texts
..... VI., 3
12

Mekilta of R. Simon
48 ..... V., 324
76 ..... VI., 17
94 ..... VI., 33

Mekilta to Deuteronomy
4 ..... VI., 33
189, 190 ..... VI., 172

Sifre Zuta
160–162 ..... VI., 141

Midrash Yannaim
14–15 ..... VI., 158

Megillat Ta'anit
3 ..... V., 315

Seder 'Olam
24 ..... VI., 376
30 ..... V., 82

Tosefta Sotah
11.5 ..... VI., 232

F. Talmud and Minor Treatises[1]
1. **Babli**
Berakot
29b ..... VI., 332

Erubin
18b ..... V., 98

Pesahim
117a ..... VI., 13
375
118a, b ..... VI., 417

Megillah
16a ..... VI., 478

Gittin
68a ..... V., 108
VI., 299
68b ..... VI., 299
326

Kiddushin
6a ..... V., 45a

Baba Mezia
107b ..... VI., 419
114a–b ..... VI., 326

Baba Batra
91a ..... VI., 205

[1] Only the passages that are explained are cited here.
[2] In the text this reference is misprinted as 11.49a.

SANHEDRIN
92b.....VI., 416
417, 418
93a.....VI., 418
101b.....V., 286
108b.....V., 175
188
109a.....V., 204

ABODAH ZARAH
73a.....V., 88

ZEBAHIM
115a.....VI., 75

TALMUD
Quotations not in our texts.
.....VI., 58
186, 429, 481

TALMUD COMMENTARY BY RASHI
SUKKAH
52b.....V., 280

MEGILLAH
12b.....VI., 455
15a.....VI., 471

KIDDUSHIN
70a.....VI., 324

BEKOROT
8a.....V., 53

2. **Yerushalmi**
BERAKOT
7.11c.....VI., 449

KILAYIM
9.32c.....VI., 302
303

SHABBAT
1, 3b.....V., 58
14.14c.....VI., 419

ERUBIN
10.26c.....V., 298

YEBAMOT
4.6a.....VI., 170

NEDARIM
6.39d–40a.....VI., 440
441

SANHEDRIN
2.20a.....V., 434
10.29b.....VI., 294
295

MAKKOT
2, 31a.....VI., 146

ABODAH ZARAH
1.39b.....VI., 308
1, 39c.....V., 116
Quotations not in our editions
.....VI., 25
198–199, 249,
253, 269, 332.

3. **Minor Treatises**
ABOT DE R. NATHAN
1.6.....V., 96
30.90–91.....V., 67
156.....VI., 161
165
157.....VI., 165
34.10.....V., 327

GERIM
2.....VI., 34
2.4.....VI., 412

KALLAH
1.1b.....VI., 301
1.4b.....VI., 44
1.6a.....VI., 452
461
2.4a.....VI., 60
2.6.....VI., 113
2.8a.....V., 155
2.9b.....VI., 187
3, end.....VI., 341
342
3.7a.....V., 223
224
3.8a.....V., 172
6.13b.....V., 234
6.16.....VI., 257
8b.....V., 358
8.15a.....VI., 49

G. Midrashim[1]

1. **Abba Gorion**
   12–13 ..... VI., 452
   15–16 ..... VI., 456
   26–29 ..... VI., 466
   36–37 ..... VI., 474
   41 ..... VI., 477

2. **Abkir**
   ..... V., 64
   68, 79, 104, 166, 167, 168, 169, 190, 199, 261, 271, 281, 305, 306, 308, 309, 311, 312, 336, 338, 340, 341, 345, 348, 354, 357, 367, 392, 405, 406, 411, 421, 422, 424, 425; VI., 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10, 13, 16, 18, 31, 70, 341

3. **Aggadat Aggadot**
   57–59 ..... VI., 297
   77–78 ..... VI., 195

4. **Aggadat Shir ha-Shirim**
   6.41 and 88.89 ..... VI., 95
   96

5. **Agur**
   ..... VI., 81

6. **2 Alphabet of Ben Sira**
   23a ..... V., 87
   24a, 25a, 26a ..... V., 56
   27a–28a ..... V., 57
   28b ..... V., 95

7. **Alphabetot**
   83 ..... V., 4

8. **Bamidbar Rabbah**
   9.48 ..... VI., 59

9. **Baraita di Yeshua**
   46 ..... VI., 311

10. **Bereshit Rabbah**
    8.1 ..... V., 74
    8.2 ..... V., 89
    11.1 ..... V., 112
    11.9 ..... V., 107
    12.6 ..... V., 112
    15.7 ..... V., 98
    22.6 ..... V., 137
    25.3 ..... V., 220
    35.2 ..... V., 189
    45.2 ..... V., 231
    45.5–8 ..... V., 232
    49.13 ..... V., 239
    64.4 ..... VI., 384
    65.1–3 ..... V., 294
    67.11 ..... V., 287
    68.2 ..... V., 288
    98.12 ..... V., 298

11. **Dibre ha-Yamim shel Mosheh**
    2 ..... V., 396

12. **Ekah Rabbah**
    2, 114–115 ..... VI., 382

13. **Esfah**
    ..... VI., 72
    79, 83, 87, 88, 90, 91, 107, 138

14. **Esther Rabbah**
    1.2 ..... VI., 405
    406
    1.7, 13 ..... VI., 454
    1.9, 9–10 ..... VI., 455

15. **Hallel**
    103 ..... VI., 389

16. **Hekalot**
    6.170–171 ..... V., 162
    6.172 ..... V., 152
    170
    6.173 ..... V., 151
    6.175 ..... V., 164
    6.179, 180 ..... V., 4–5

17. **Konen**
    25 ..... V., 16
    17, 40
    26 ..... V., 40
    41

18. **Lekah Tob, Genesis**
    4.8 ..... V., 139
    140
    5.24 ..... V., 157

[1] In this section only the passages explained are cited, unless there is an asterisk.

27.36.....V., 285
40.4–6.....V., 342

19. **Lekah Tob, Numbers**
2.2, 1.....VI., 122

20. **Leket Midrashim**
5a.....V., 386

21. **Ma'aseh Abraham.**
.....V., 212
213
27.....V., 209
32.34.....V., 211
212
(In Beth Ha-Midrash).....
II., 118.....V., 210

22. **Maasiyyot**
(Jellinek's Beth ha-Midrash
V., 150–156).....V., 17

23. **Midrash Aggada**
GENESIS
9.2.....V., 188
9.27.....V., 225
30.14.....V., 297
298

NUMBERS
27.38.....VI., 80

24. **Midrash ha-Gadol**
GENESIS
11.....V., 9
26.....V., 18
12–13.....V., 6
76.....V., 91
127.....V., 105
179–80.....V., 195
182.....V., 194
401.....V., 278
407–8.....V., 279
440.....V., 287
463.....V., 294
503.....V., 303
304
594–5.....V., 342
721.....V., 365
761.....V., 371

EXODUS
11.....V., 396

Midrash Rabbah, see respective Hebrew names of the Pentateuch and the five Scrolls.

25. **Mishle**
1.1.....VI., 282
23.94.....VI., 59
30.107–108.....VI., 281

26. **Nistarot R. Simon**
8.....V., 48

27. **Oseh feleh**
II., 21.....VI., 336
II., 22b, 23.....VI., 336
338
II., 44a.....VI., 328
II., 52.....VI., 327

28. **Panim Aherim**
63.....VI., 459
66.....VI., 462
70.....VI., 470
71–72.....VI., 474
76.....VI., 478

29. **Perek ha-Shalom**
.....VI., 27
28

30. **Pesikta de R. Kahana**
7.65b.....V., 222
13.116a.....VI., 386
71b, 72b.....VI., 476

31. **Pesikta Rabbati**
3.12a–b.....V., 365
20.97a.....V., 25
24.124b.....VI., 42
26.131a–b.....VI., 382
383
33.155a.....V., 53
40.167a.....V., 4
47, 191a.....V., 382

32. **Petirat Aharon**
92.....VI., 110
93–94.....VI., 111
94–95.....VI., 112

33. **Petirat Mosheh**
121.....V., 12
149
125.....VI., 152
127–128.....VI., 160
128–129.....VI., 161

34. **Pirke R. Eliezer**
3.....V., 9
11.....V., 199
12.....V., 90
14.....V., 100
20.....V., 114
115
21.....V., 136
25.....V., 240
27.....V., 244
29.....V., 247
273
30.....V., 247
32.....V., 293
33.....VI., 346
35.....VI., 85
38.....V., 330
45.....VI., 91
48.....VI., 62
53.....VI., 428

35. **Ruth Rabbah**
1.4.....VI., 188
189
1.7.....VI., 190

36. **Seder Eliahu Rabbah**
8.39.....VI., 348
8.46.....VI., 367
18.95.....VI., 333
18.97–98.....VI., 318
28.154.....VI., 406

37. **Seder Rabba di Bereshit**
5–6.....V., 10
7–8.....V., 110

38. **Shemuel**
5.60.....VI., 419

39. **Shir ha-Shirim Rabbah**
3.4.....VI., 368
7.9.....VI., 417

40. **Tadshe**
8.....VI., 196

41. **Tanhuma**

ED. BUBER

Intro., 156.....V., 66
I., 103.....VI., 201
202
I., 133.....V., 283
II., 33.....VI., 426
V., 41–42.....V., 24

VULGATE TEXT
BERESHIT

11.....V., 146
12.....V., 152

NOAH

10.....VI., 419

LEK.

12.....V., 248
Not in our texts.....VI., 58

42. **Tehillim**
Quotation not in our texts
.....VI., 90
278
1.14.....VI., 101
2.26.....V., 93
60.305.....VI., 259
78.349–350.....V., 430
90.389.....VI., 384
104.442–3.....V., 61
104, 445.....V., 60
109.471.....V., 10
118.484.....V., 214

43. **Wayikra Rabbah**
18.2.....VI., 425
426
19.6.....VI., 380
Not in our text.....V., 26

44. **Wa-Yissa'u**
.....V., 315
316, 321–322

45. **Wehizhir**
Quotation not in our texts
.....VI., 63

46. **Yalkut I***
17.....V., 68
20.....V., 31
86
34.....V., 79
104, 115
38.....V., 146
41.....V., 82
VI., 246
42.....V., 163
166, 167, 168
44.....V., 169
199
47.....V., 100
147, 151, 152
57.....V., 178
183
61.....V., 190
194
77.....V., 214
96.....V., 249
98.....V., 249
250, 256
100.....V., 253
255
101.....V., 252
281
109.....V., 261
262, 263
110.....V., 271
276
114.....V., 281
132.....V., 305
306, 308, 315,
321
133.....V., 311
142.....V., 329
145.....V., 340
146.....V., 336
340, 341, 345
148.....V., 64
347, 348
150.....V., 351
352, 353, 354
153.....V., 392
VI., 341
157.....V., 367
167.....V., 405
406
168.....V., 407
169.....V., 411
171.....V., 421
173.....V., 422
424
182.....V., 57
427
184.....V., 431
186.....V., 41
187.....VI., 6
213.....VI., 27
219.....VI., 66
230.....VI., 3
233.....VI., 5
234.....VI., 6, 8
235.....VI., 10
240.....VI., 11
241.....V., 425
VI., 3, 5, 7, 12
13
243.....VI., 7
256.....V., 242
VI., 479
258.....VI., 16
18
276.....VI., 31
33
301.....VI., 44
304.....VI., 44
363.....VI., 46
408.....VI., 70
426.....VI., 21
427.....VI., 82
429.....VI., 63
513.....VI., 68
540.....VI., 161
673.....VI., 107
683.....VI., 83
719.....VI., 62
79
723.....VI., 62
729.....V., 37
VI., 64, 160
732.....VI., 86
87
736.....VI., 87

737.....VI., 72
88
738.....VI., 90
91
739.....VI., 85
90, 91
742.....VI., 92
743.....VI., 64
92, 93, 96, 97,
146
744.....V., 98
325
752.....VI., 101
102, 103, 104
763.....VI., 106
108, 114, 116
764.....VI., 7
21, 108, 109,
110, 111, 112,
113, 114, 116,
117
765.....VI., 128
130, 131, 132,
133
766.....V., 382
387; VI., 123,
125, 129, 130,
131, 133
768.....VI., 131
771.....VI., 132
133, 134, 135,
138, 269
773.....VI., 138
139
776.....VI., 141
783.....VI., 142
785.....V., 240
VI., 135, 142,
143, 144
787.....VI., 111
112, 113
810.....VI., 118
120
813.....VI., 86
147
815.....VI., 44
147
836.....VI., 332
854.....VI., 59

Yalkut II

15.....VI., 19
22, 172
24–28 (Joshua 15).....V., 207
43.....VI., 55
47.....VI., 31
62.....VI., 199
200
64.....VI., 201
69.....V., 22
80.....VI., 218
219
86.....VI., 149
123.....VI., 249
124.....V., 312
VI., 249
130.....VI., 243
254
131.....VI., 242
139.....VI., 75
141.....VI., 234
275
151.....VI., 257
182.....V., 53
214.....VI., 319
215.....VI., 319
219.....VI., 311
321
223.....VI., 80
229–230 (2 Kings, 5).....VI., 346
241.....VI., 362
243.....VI., 366
257.....VI., 383
271.....VI., 105
177
284.....VI., 147
285.....V., 346
VI., 239
292.....VI., 102
296.....V., 216
317.....VI., 45
319.....VI., 32
321.....V., 268
358.....VI., 420
359.....VI., 420
367.....V., 96
165; VI., 424
376.....VI., 104
378.....VI., 22
382.....V., 228

394.....V., 295
404.....VI., 357
418.....VI., 121
424.....VI., 366
439.....VI., 110
440.....V., 241
447.....VI., 44
456.....VI., 198
479.....VI., 45
503.....V., 415
508.....V., 178
527.....VI., 13
542.....VI., 308
549–551.....VI., 348
351, 355, 405, 409
554.....VI., 19
561–562 (Nahum).....V., 225
578.....VI., 19
588 . .....VI., 21–22
589.....VI., 78
667.....V., 248
702.....V., 437
704.....V., 116
709.....VI., 39
723.....V., 240
750.....VI., 249
251
758.....V., 306
346
782.....VI., 133
819–822.....V., 228
VI., 2
831.....V., 65
344
843.....VI., 39
862.....VI., 332
869.....VI., 106
873.....VI., 149
160
874.....V., 258
VI., 110, 347, 350
879.....VI., 108
890.....VI., 262
897.....V., 354
907.....VI., 110
916.....V., 76
916.....V., 76
925.....VI., 22
932.....V., 259
936.....VI., 185
940.....VI., 12
77
950.....V., 277
956.....V., 281
959.....VI., 169
960.....V., 188
VI., 32
961.....V., 101
VI., 84
988.....V., 434
1001.....VI., 392
1054.....VI., 465
479
1057.....VI., 475
476, 477
1059.....VI., 475
478, 479
1074.....VI., 411
1080.....VI., 99

YALKUT, SUPPLEMENT
16.....V., 272
18.....V., 288
19.....V., 289

47. **Yalkut David***

GENESIS
4.16.....V., 141
12.1.....V., 165
27.27.....V., 254

EXODUS
11.7.....VI., 1
32.1.....VI., 52

NUMBERS
13.32.....VI., 93

48. **Yalkut Hadash**

KESHAFIM
55.....VI., 192

S. V. HURBAN
7 and 18.....VI., 411

49. **Yalkut Makiri**

PSALMS
136, 260.....VI., 119

50. Yalkut Reubeni*

GENESIS

1.1 ..... VI., 40
179, 258
1.26 ..... V., 4
VI., 325, 402
2.2 ..... VI., 408
2.3 ..... V., 110
3 (end) ..... V., 143
4.1 ..... V., 133
142
4.8 ..... VI., 284
4.16 ..... V., 141
5.22 ..... V., 166
5.24 ..... V., 162
5. (p. 25b–25c) ..... V., 152
7.7 ..... V., 188
7.14 ..... V., 181
15.14 ..... V., 361
19.1 ..... V., 290
22.2 ..... V., 254
23.9 (p 44c) ..... VI., 254
255
28.12 ..... V., 290
25.18 ..... V., 265
25.25 ..... V., 273
25.32 ..... V., 277
26. (p. 2, 36c) ..... V., 265
27.27 ..... V., 254
28.20 ..... V., 293
29.15 ..... V., 294
29.17 ..... V., 300
32.4 ..... V., 303
32.25–33 ..... V., 306
309–310
32.29 ..... V., 307
41.46 ..... V., 361
45.28 ..... V., 357
47.31 ..... V., 359

EXODUS

1.1 ..... V., 280
1.8 ..... V., 373
1.10 ..... V., 392
3.5 ..... V., 419
15.7 ..... V., 10
16.14 ..... VI., 20
19.2 ..... VI., 48
34.35 ..... VI., 61

LEVITICUS

1.1 ..... V., 420
1.3 ..... V., 385

NUMBERS

13.17 ..... VI., 93
23.22 ..... VI., 124
26.56 ..... VI., 179
258
30.14 ..... VI., 54

DEUTERONOMY

1.1 ..... VI., 63
3.22 ..... VI., 179
12.2 ..... VI., 256

ADDENDA S. V. ELIJAH

..... VI., 324

51. Yashar Bereshit.*

BERESHIT

9a ..... V., 135
136, 139
9b ..... V., 139
140
10a ..... V., 150
151
10b, 11a ..... V., 146
147
11a, 13a ..... V., 126
128, 157, 158
165, 169
13b ..... V., 168

NOAH

14a–14b ..... V., 172
174, 175, 176
179
15a–16a ..... V., 177
182
16b ..... V., 182
17a ..... V., 193
199, 214
17b ..... V., 199
18a ..... V., 199
200, 208, 209
214, 216
18b–19b ..... V., 216
20a ..... V., 210

20b–21a . . . . . V., 201
202, 203, 210
23a . . . . . V., 200
23b–26b . . . . . V., 214
218
27a . . . . . V., 215
218
27b–28a . . . . . V., 215
29a . . . . . V., 223

LEK

29b . . . . . V., 222
31a . . . . . V., 220
222
31b . . . . . V., 220
221
32a . . . . . V., 221
32b . . . . . V., 221
223
33a . . . . . V., 223
34a . . . . . V., 231
232

WA-YERA

35b . . . . . V., 235
237
36a, 38a . . . . . V., 237
39a–b . . . . . V., 238
241, 243
40a . . . . . V., 243
40b . . . . . V., 246
247
41a–b . . . . . V., 247
42a . . . . . V., 247
42b . . . . . V., 248
266, 387
43a . . . . . V., 266
281
43b . . . . . V., 248
281
43b–44a . . . . . V., 249
44b . . . . . V., 249
267
45a–b . . . . . V., 249
250
46a . . . . . V., 251
46b . . . . . V., 250
252, 255
47a . . . . . V., 255

HAYYE SARAH

47a–48b . . . . . V., 257
260, 264
49a . . . . . V., 270
300

TOLEDOT

50a . . . . . V., 270
271
50b . . . . . V., 267
270, 271, 272
274, 276
51a . . . . . V., 274
51b . . . . . V., 276
52a–b . . . . . V., 276
278, 279
53a–b . . . . . V., 274
278, 279, 280
286
54b . . . . . V., 267
287
55a–55b . . . . . V., 287
288

WA-YEZE

57a . . . . . V., 295
57b–58b . . . . . V., 295
300, 317
58b . . . . . V., 301
59a . . . . . V., 301
302, 303
59b . . . . . V., 303
(end) . . . . . V., 303

WA-YISHLAH

60b–61b . . . . . V., 303
304, 336
62b . . . . . V., 309
63a–b . . . . . V., 313
63b–69a . . . . . V., 314
69a–b . . . . . V., 317
318, 319
70a . . . . . V., 322
70b–79b . . . . . V., 315

WA-YESHEB

80a–90b . . . . . V., 337
80b . . . . . V., 327
81a . . . . . V., 328
329
81b–82a . . . . . V., 329

82b–84a . . . . . V., 330
84a–85a . . . . . V., 331
332
85b . . . . . V., 330
332
86a . . . . . V., 330
86b–89a . . . . . V., 339
340, 341
89a–b . . . . . V., 336
341, 362
91a–b . . . . . V., 342
92a–93a . . . . . V., 320

Mikkez

94a–b . . . . . V., 343
95a–b . . . . . V., 343
371
95b–97a . . . . . V., 344
95b–97a . . . . . V., 344
97a–99a . . . . . V., 345
346
99b–101a . . . . . V., 347
101b–102a . . . . . V., 348
349
102b–103a . . . . . V., 349
350
103b–104a . . . . . V., 350
351
104b . . . . . V., 351
105a . . . . . V., 351
352, 353
(end) . . . . . V., 353

Wa-Yiggash

(beg.) . . . . . V., 353
107a–108a . . . . . V., 355
108b–109a . . . . . V., 355
356
109b–110a . . . . . V., 356
357
110b . . . . . V., 357
358
111a . . . . . V., 358
111b . . . . . V., 360
361

Wa-Yehi

112a–113a . . . . . V., 370
371, 391
113b–114a . . . . . V., 371
114b–117b . . . . . V., 372
373

Shemot

118a . . . . . V., 391
118b–125b . . . . . V., 372
121a–b . . . . . V., 373
122a–b . . . . . V., 391
124a–b . . . . . V., 392
125a–b . . . . . V., 391
125b–127a . . . . . V., 373
391
127b . . . . . V., 393
128a–130b . . . . . V., 373
393, 394, 396
397, 398
131a–131b . . . . . V., 373
398, 399, 400
402
132a–132b . . . . . V., 402
404
133a . . . . . V., 404
405
133b . . . . . V., 405
VI., 84, 406, 407
134a–136b . . . . . V., 373
407; VI., 179
137a–b . . . . . V., 373
VI., 3
138a . . . . . V., 407
138b . . . . . V., 412
413
139a–140a . . . . . V., 412
413
141a . . . . . V., 373
412
141b . . . . . V., 412
423
142a–143b . . . . . V., 412
415
143a . . . . . V., 411
145b–146a . . . . . VI., 3
4
146b . . . . . VI., 5
147a . . . . . VI., 23
25

Bo

114b . . . . . V., 371
431

142b.....V., 429
143b.....V., 428
144b–145a.....V., 435

JOSHUA
157a–b.....V., 373

52. **Yelammedenu***
.....V., 4, 16, 19, 21, 22, 37, 70, 73, 76, 77, 89, 100, 101, 141, 178, 179, 203, 207, 214, 215, 216, 219, 224, 225, 227, 228, 237, 240, 241, 243, 245, 248, 258, 259, 264, 267, 268, 272, 274, 288, 289, 291, 295, 299, 303, 306, 309, 320, 321, 324, 325, 326, 344, 346, 347, 350, 358, 363, 364, 365, 367, 368, 369, 382, 387, 415, 426, 427, 437; VI., 2, 3, 7, 12, 13, 18, 19, 21, 22, 31, 32, 37, 39, 44, 45, 54, 59, 62, 64, 65, 68, 75, 77, 78, 79, 84, 85, 86, 90, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 99, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 116, 117, 118, 120, 121, 123, 125, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 138, 141, 142, 143, 146, 148, 149, 160, 166, 169, 171, 172, 177, 185, 199, 200, 201, 219, 228, 241, 242, 243, 249, 254, 256, 269, 275, 277, 281, 311, 312, 321, 328, 332, 347, 350, 357, 366, 405, 416, 420, 421, 426

53. **Yerahmeel***
23.1–4.....V., 165
23.5–6.....V., 150, 166
24.7.....V., 150
24.10–12.....V., 172
25.....V., 170
27.7.....V., 208
28–29.....V., 197
29.2.....V., 203
32.....V., 201
32.3.....V., 323
35.1.....V., 215
35.5.....V., 235
36.....V., 315
37.....V., 321
42.8.....V., 396
45.....V., 407
45.2.....V., 406
46.6–9.....V., 407
48.128.....VI., 10
50.4.....V., 372
53.149.....VI., 82
53.151–152.....VI., 82
53.152–153.....VI., 83
54.159.....VI., 10
57.165–173.....VI., 181, 182, 183, 184
58.2.....VI., 194
58.172.....VI., 198
58.174.....VI., 197, 198[1]
58.175.....VI., 199, 202[2]
59.176.....VI., 203
59.180.....VI., 214
59.180–181.....VI., 211
66.205–206.....VI., 423
66.206.....VI., 427, 428
67.207–212.....VI., 430
71–72.....V., 211
72.220–221.....VI., 434
79.236.....VI., 461
81.241–244.....VI., 466
84.251–253.....VI., 296
89.237.....VI., 469
91.....V., 340

[1] In the notes the reference is misprinted as 58.184.
[2] In this note the reference is misprinted as 68, 175, and 48, 175.

54. Zerubbabel
.....VI., 438

55. Midrashim*

LOST AND UNKNOWN

.....V., 3, 4, 13, 18, 37, 40, 42, 49, 66, 73, 78, 81, 84, 95, 188, 195, 215, 219, 224, 228, 233, 234, 235, 238, 239, 243, 247, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 258, 261, 263, 265, 269, 273, 275, 276, 277, 281, 287, 292, 297, 307, 317, 323, 324, 332, 335, 340, 341, 344, 347, 348, 350, 351, 352, 353, 355, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 373, 379, 383, 384, 385, 386, 392, 414, 417, 420, 431, 433, 434; VI., 1, 4, 7, 11, 12, 19, 23, 24, 29, 35, 37, 41, 45, 46, 49, 53, 54, 59, 61, 62, 66, 74, 78, 79, 80, 82, 84, 85, 87, 93, 94, 104, 106, 114, 117, 126, 134, 136, 137, 145, 149, 155, 160, 161, 169, 174, 176, 180, 182, 186, 209, 212, 225, 227, 231, 233, 235, 243, 246, 248, 251, 252, 255, 257, 260, 262, 263, 264, 265, 273, 278, 282, 301, 307, 319, 340–341, 344, 349, 359, 366, 378, 382, 386, 389, 395, 396, 398, 438, 455, 460, 462, 475, 478

H. MEDIEVAL BIBLE COMMENTATORS.[1]

1. Abravanel

ISAIAH

45.....VI., 439

2. Alshekh

II SAMUEL

12.....VI., 265
13.....VI., 252

3. Bahya

INTRODUCTION

.....VI., 296

GENESIS

1.1.....V., 12, 23
1.31.....V., 4
2.4.....V., 421
2.9.....V., 91
2.19.....V., 84
3.21.....V., 199
11.32.....V., 230
14.5.....V., 224
18.21.....V., 238
26.15.....V., 324
26.18.....V., 279
35.19.....V., 319
36.6.....V., 316
37.3.....V., 326, 328
38.12.....V., 21
40.1, 21.....V., 342
41.45.....V., 337, 338
45.22.....V., 355
47.28.....V., 367

EXODUS

3.12.....VI., 30
12.37.....V., 357
15.12.....V., 371
16.9.....VI., 24
17.9.....VI., 465
19.13.....V., 252; VI., 262
20.8.....V., 33, 112
22.7.....VI., 237
22.23.....VI., 55
23.20.....VI., 173
28.17.....VI., 69
32.8.....VI., 361
40.17.....VI., 74

LEVITICUS

9.24.....VI., 85
20.21.....V., 295

NUMBERS

10.35.....V., 13
11.1.....VI., 85

[1] In this section all passages are cited.

13.7 ..... VI., 94
13.22 ..... VI., 95
13.23 ..... VI., 94
21.34 (Hukkat end) ..... V., 188
VI., 177
32.38 ..... VI., 146

DEUTERONOMY
25.19 (Ki Teze, end) ..... VI., 233

4. **Ba'al ha-Turim**

GENESIS
23.2 ..... V., 255
32.14 ..... V., 309
42.6 ..... V., 347

NUMBERS
1.46 ..... VI., 80
22.1 ..... VI., 122

5. **Bekor Shor**

GENESIS
45.16 ..... V., 355

6. **Da'at Zekenim**

TOSAFOT ON THE PENTATEUCH

GENESIS
1.1 ..... V., 6
3.21 ..... V., 42
103, 199
5.29 ..... V., 168
169
7.7 ..... V., 188
18.1 ..... V., 233
18.8 ..... V., 235
236
22.23 ..... VI., 123
23.1 ..... V., 255
24.5 ..... V., 263
25.25 ..... V., 273
25.27 ..... V., 278
25.29–32 ..... V., 199
277
25.33 ..... V., 278
26.8 ..... V., 279
27.1 ..... V., 285
27.15 ..... V., 199
27.30 ..... V., 285
28.22 ..... V., 292
307
30.29–30 ..... V., 366
31.52 ..... V., 303
31.52 (Wa Yeze end) ..... VI., 128
32.33 ..... V., 308
34.1 ..... V., 337
35.8 ..... V., 317
37.2 ..... V., 330
37.31 ..... V., 331
38.22–23 ..... V., 330
40.21 ..... V., 342
41.45 ..... V., 336
345
45.4 ..... V., 355
45.22 ..... V., 355
45.27 ..... V., 357
46.5 ..... V., 358
47.8–9 ..... V., 360
47.22 ..... V., 362
47.30 ..... V., 364
48.1 ..... V., 362
364, 367
48.2 ..... V., 365
49.2 ..... V., 369
50.12 ..... V., 371

EXODUS
1.10 ..... V., 303
1.13 ..... V., 395
3.2 ..... VI., 68
4.13 ..... V., 421
8.12 ..... V., 429
14.16 ..... V., 278
14.21[1] ..... VI., 6
17.16 ..... VI., 23
19.17 ..... VI., 36
22.23 ..... VI., 55
30.21 ..... VI., 62

LEVITICUS
24.11 ..... VI., 84

NUMBERS
11.26 ..... VI., 89
21.34 (Hukkat, end) ..... VI., 117
26.59 ..... V., 396

DEUTERONOMY
1.44 ..... VI., 99
32.12 ..... V., 362
34.5 ..... VI., 161

[1] In the notes the reference is misprinted as 17, 18.

7. Hadar Zekenim.

TOSAFOT ON THE PENTATEUCH

GENESIS

1.1 ..... V., 6
1.4 ..... V., 18
1.9 ..... V., 17
1.16 ..... V., 40
1.27 ..... V., 69
3.20 ..... V., 91
93
3.21 ..... V., 42
103, 199
3.22 ..... V., 91
4.3, 4 ..... V., 136
4.5 ..... V., 139
4.26 ..... V., 150
5.29 ..... V., 167
169
6.2 ..... V., 169
172
7.5 ..... V., 18
8.19 ..... V., 188
9.21 ..... V., 190
15.10 (6b) ..... V., 229
18.1 ..... V., 233
19.8, 7b ..... V., 243
19.3, 7c ..... V., 245
23.1, 8a ..... V., 252
255
23.2 ..... V., 255
24.33, 9a (Hayye Sarah) ... V., 258
262, 263
24.1, 9a ..... V., 258
24.10, 9a ..... V., 260
25.25 ..... V., 273
274
25.27 ..... V., 270
25.29–32 ..... V., 199
277
25.33 ..... V., 278
26.8 ..... V., 279
26.25 ..... V., 277
27.1, 10b (Toledot) ..... V., 254
27.15 ..... V., 199
27.30 ..... V., 285
27.42 ..... V., 287
28.13 ..... V., 169
28.22 ..... V., 292
307
30.29–30 ..... V., 366
31.4 ..... V., 317
31.52 (Wa-Yeze, end) ..... VI., 127
31.52 ..... V., 303
31.53 ..... V., 303
32.14 ..... V., 309
32.19 ..... V., 311
32.33 ..... V., 308
34.1 ..... V., 337
35.8 ..... V., 317
35.22 ..... V., 319
37.2 ..... V., 330
37.15 ..... V., 328
37.31 ..... V., 331
38.15 ..... V., 334
38.22–23 ..... V., 330
40.1, 21 ..... V., 342
41.45 ..... V., 336
345
42.27, 20b (Mikkez) ..... V., 349
44.18 ..... V., 354
44.20 ..... V., 354
45.4 ..... V., 355
45.22 ..... V., 355
45.26 ..... V., 356
45.27 ..... V., 357
46.5 ..... V., 358
47.8–9 ..... V., 360
47.22 ..... V., 362
47.30 ..... V., 364
48.1 ..... V., 364
367
48.2 ..... V., 365
48.22 ..... V., 316
49.2 ..... V., 369
49.33 ..... V., 372
50.12 ..... V., 371

EXODUS

1.10 ..... V., 303
VI., 123
1.13 ..... V., 392
395
3.2 ..... VI., 68
4.4 ..... V., 437
4.13 ..... V., 421

6.1 ..... V., 281
7.14 ..... V., 57
8.12 ..... V., 429
12.3 ..... V., 433
13.17 ..... VI., 2
81
13.19 ..... V., 376
14.10 ..... VI., 4
5, 7–8
14.16 ..... V., 278
VI., 6, 8
14.21 ..... VI., 6
14.28 ..... VI., 10
15.8 ..... V., 12
15.10 ..... VI., 10
17.16[1] ..... VI., 23
34b (Yitro) ..... VI., 35
19.17 ..... VI., 36
19.19 ..... V., 15
21.11, 37a (Mishpatim) .... V., 223
24.6 ..... VI., 34
24.10 ..... V., 7
27.20 ..... VI., 55
30.21 ..... VI., 62
32.1, (42d, 43a) ..... VI., 51
32.4 ..... VI., 209
33.7 ..... VI., 37
35.22 ..... VI., 71

Leviticus
9.2 ..... VI., 74
24.11 ..... VI., 84

Numbers
7.28 ..... VI., 80
11.26 ..... VI., 89
12.3 ..... VI., 91
13.2, 28 ..... VI., 94
14.7 ..... VI., 48
17.23 ..... VI., 106
21.8 ..... VI., 115
21.17–20 ..... VI., 116
21.34 (Hukkat, end) ..... VI., 117
22.5 ..... VI., 123
23.28 ..... VI., 344
26.59 ..... V., 396
32.38 ..... VI., 146

Deuteronomy
1.44 ..... VI., 99
2.20 ..... V., 172
3.25 ..... VI., 150
22.5 ..... VI., 198
25.18 ..... VI., 3
31.26 (Wa-Yelek, end), 75a VI., 186
32.1 ..... V., 37
VI., 46, 160
33.24 ..... V., 356
34.5 ..... V., 196
VI., 161
(end) ..... VI., 166

8. **Hizkuni**

Genesis
3.16 ..... V., 100
3.21 ..... V., 103

9. **Ibn Ezra.**

Genesis
35.31 ..... VI., 28

Numbers
22.28 ..... VI., 128

Micah
1.2 ..... VI., 355
4.8 ..... V., 319

Zephaniah
1.1 ..... VI., 386

10. **Imre No'am.**

Genesis
3.20 ..... V., 91
93
3.22 ..... V., 91
4.3–4 ..... V., 136
25.3 ..... V., 265
25.26 ..... V., 277
29.15 ..... V., 294
32.25 ..... V., 309
38.22–23 ..... V., 330
41.16 ..... V., 365
46.34 ..... V., 360
47.8 ..... V., 360
47.22 ..... V., 362

[1] In the notes the reference is misprinted as 17.18.

EXODUS

1.13 ..... V., 392
395
1.15 ..... V., 393
6.1 ..... V., 281
7.14 ..... V., 57
11.6 (Bo, end) ..... VI., 328
14.16 ..... VI., 6
15.10 ..... VI., 10
21.1 (Mishpatim, end) ..... V., 122
28.12 ..... VI., 93
38.32 ..... VI., 78

LEVITICUS

16.8 (Ahare Mot) ..... V., 171
172

NUMBERS

25.13 ..... VI., 138
1.4–14 ..... VI., 80
1.46 ..... VI., 80
2.2 (Bamidbar, end) ..... VI., 83
7.89 (Naso, end) ..... VI., 167
10.34 ..... VI., 82
15.38 ..... VI., 85
15.32 (Shelah, end) ..... VI., 84
16.2 ..... VI., 100
22.23 ..... VI., 127
22.24 ..... VI., 128
24.3 (Balak, end) ..... V., 373
25.6 ..... VI., 136
32.14 (Mattot, end) ..... VI., 149
34.21 (Mass'e) ..... VI., 89
90

DEUTERONOMY

25.18 ..... VI., 3

11. **Kara, Joseph.**

JOSHUA

22.57 ..... VI., 349

I KINGS

10.1 ..... V., 265

12. **Kimhi, David.**

GENESIS

9.12 ..... V., 189
49.23 ..... V., 369

JOSHUA

8.3 ..... VI., 176
24.26 ..... VI., 182
24.30 ..... VI., 180

JUDGES

5.23 ..... VI., 195
11.1 ..... VI., 202
11.39 ..... VI., 203
17.2 ..... VI., 209
20.5 ..... VI., 212
21.19 ..... VI., 213

I SAMUEL

3.20 ..... VI., 227
4.21 ..... VI., 223
6.12 ..... VI., 225
15.12 ..... VI., 319
17.40, 44, 49 ..... VI., 251
18.25 ..... VI., 237
22.18 ..... VI., 238

II SAMUEL

5.6 ..... VI., 255
8.13 ..... VI., 260
12.24 ..... VI., 277
21.10 ..... VI., 273

I KINGS

2.8 ..... VI., 279
3.3 ..... VI., 281
282
6.19 ..... VI., 377
14.25 ..... VI., 301
15.2 ..... VI., 308
17.4 ..... VI., 317
18.30 ..... VI., 233
18.37 ..... VI., 320
2.1 ..... V., 163

II KINGS

2.24 ..... VI., 344
4.1 ..... VI., 345
22.8, 11 ..... VI., 377
25.4 ..... VI., 382
25.27 ..... VI., 428

ISAIAH

6.6 ..... VI., 366
27.1 ..... V., 45
46
34.13 ..... V., 158

JEREMIAH
1.1 ..... VI., 384
20.14–15 ..... VI., 384
39.4 ..... VI., 382

EZEKIEL
1.3 ..... VI., 421
12.13 ..... VI., 382

MICAH
4.8 ..... V., 319
5.4 ..... V., 131

ZEPHANIAH
1.1 ..... VI., 386

MALACHI
3.23 ..... VI., 323

I CHRONICLES
20.5 ..... VI., 276

II CHRONICLES
20.11 ..... VI., 114
35.3 ..... VI., 377

13. **Kimhi, Joseph.**

I KINGS
10.1 ..... VI., 389

14. **Masnut.**

JOB
1.3 ..... V., 383
2.10 ..... V., 386
3.1 ..... V., 390
29.13 ..... V., 383

MINHAT YEHUDAH,
SEE DA'AT ZEKENIM

15. **Nahmanides.**

GENESIS
36.6 ..... V., 316

NUMBERS
8.2 ..... VI., 79

16. **Pa'aneah Raza.**

GENESIS
1.1 ..... V., 6
3.24 ..... V., 104
5.29 ..... V., 168
8.19 ..... V., 188
24.64 ..... V., 254
25.22 ..... V., 272
25.25 ..... V., 273
27.2 ..... V., 295
31.52 (Wa-Yeze, end) ..... VI., 128
32.33 ..... V., 308
34.65 ..... V., 263
35.8 ..... V., 317
41.10 ..... V., 373
41.45 ..... V., 345
45.27 ..... V., 357
47.22 ..... V., 362
48.1 ..... V., 367
49.2 ..... VI., 80

EXODUS
6.1 ..... V., 281
13.18 ..... V., 433
13.21 ..... VI., 49
14.7 ..... VI., 9
18.13 ..... VI., 27
32.4 ..... VI., 52
(end) ..... VI., 55

LEVITICUS
11 (end) ..... V., 59
12.2 ..... V., 55
24.11 ..... VI., 84

NUMBERS
1.4–14 ..... VI., 80
1.7 ..... V., 92
11.26 ..... VI., 89
11.33 ..... VI., 90
13.17 ..... VI., 93
13.2 ..... VI., 94
13.28 ..... VI., 94
16.1 ..... VI., 99
32.14 (Mattot, end) ..... VI., 149

DEUTERONOMY
3.24 ..... VI., 148
32.44 (Haazinu, end) ..... VI., 173

17. **Rashi.**

GENESIS
1.27 ..... V., 63
4.4 ..... V., 135

11.6 ..... V., 220
19.11 ..... V., 288
28.18 ..... V., 292
29.34 ..... V., 296
30.11 ..... V., 297
31.42 ..... V., 302
303
35.8 ..... V., 317
36.43 ..... V., 323
37.35 ..... V., 332
40.4 ..... V., 342

NUMBERS
1.1 ..... VI., 80
1.49 ..... VI., 80
11.1 ..... VI., 85
16.11 ..... VI., 105
21.4 ..... VI., 114
22.23 ..... VI., 127

JOSHUA
24.26 ..... VI., 182
24.30 ..... VI., 180

JUDGES
3.10 ..... VI., 187
17.2 ..... VI., 209

I SAMUEL
3.20 ..... VI., 227
20.30 ..... VI., 232

II SAMUEL
5.6 ..... VI., 255
5.24 ..... VI., 255
8.13 ..... VI., 260

I KINGS
18.30 ..... VI., 233

II KINGS
25.4 ..... VI., 382

ISAIAH
30.6 ..... V., 50

JEREMIAH
39.4 ..... VI., 382
44.14 ..... VI., 399

EZEKIEL
12.13 ..... VI., 382

MICAH
1.15 ..... VI. ,454
4.8 ..... V., 319
1.1 ..... V., 384
1.3 ..... V., 383

JOB
39.26 ..... V., 47

DANIEL
6.29 ..... VI., 439

PS.-RASHI
I CHRONICLES
20.5 ..... VI., 276

II CHRONICLES
20.11 ..... VI., 114

18. **Recanati.**
GENESIS
2 ..... V., 82
3.6 ..... V., 133
3.13 ..... V., 133
3.24 ..... V., 33
91, 112, 196
6.9 ..... V., 179
25.6 (Hayye, end) ..... V., 265

EXODUS
3.1 ..... V., 415
3.2 ..... V., 417
20.17 ..... VI., 60
33.6 (Ki-Tissa) ..... VI., 37

LEVITICUS
18.6 ..... V., 295
23.24 ..... V., 73

DEUTERONOMY
31.17 (Wa-Yelek) ..... V., 418

19. **Sabba.**
BERESHIT
Gen. 2.19 ..... V., 83
Gen. 3.6 ..... V., 95
5a ..... VI., 269
7a ..... V., 100

8d . . . . . VI., 186
9a . . . . . V., 166
9b . . . . . V., 167

NOAH
10d . . . . . V., 186

WA-YERA
18b . . . . . V., 235
22a[1] . . . . . V., 219
22b . . . . . VI., 126

HAYYE SARAH
24a . . . . . V., 257
27c . . . . . V., 248

TOLEDOT
28a . . . . . V., 199

WA-YEZE
27d . . . . . VI., 198
31a . . . . . V., 291
33b . . . . . VI., 288
34a . . . . . V., 296
298
35d . . . . . V., 296
36b . . . . . VI., 155
42c . . . . . V., 302

WA-YISHLAH
45a . . . . . V., 321
322
46b . . . . . V., 292
316

WA-YESHEB
48a . . . . . V., 328

MIKKEZ
51b–c . . . . . V., 344
53a . . . . . V., 347
348
53b, (Gen. 43.16) . . . . . V., 123
53c . . . . . V., 350
351
53b . . . . . V., 351
352
53d . . . . . V., 352
54a . . . . . V., 353

WA-YIGGASH
54d . . . . . V., 352
355
55c . . . . . V., 359
56b . . . . . V., 357
56c . . . . . V., 379
(Gen 45.16) . . . . . V., 355
(Gen., 45.19) . . . . . V., 356
(Gen., 49.21) . . . . . V., 369

WA-YEHI
59a–d . . . . . VI., 174
59c . . . . . V., 366
60a . . . . . V., 367
62a (top) . . . . . V., 368
63a, 63c . . . . . V., 369
104a . . . . . V., 370
(end) . . . . . V., 376

SHEMOT
66d, 67a . . . . . V., 416

BO
71b . . . . . V., 432

WA-ERA
69d . . . . . V., 429
430
(end) . . . . . V., 426, 427
431

BESHALLAH
74b . . . . . VI., 1
77a (Exodus 17.16)[2] . . . . . VI., 23

TEZAWWEH
84 . . . . . VI., 288

ZAW
95c . . . . . VI., 37

EMOR
104c . . . . . VI., 30
(end) . . . . . VI., 84

BAMIDBAR
110a–b . . . . . VI., 82

[1] In the notes it is misprinted as 32a
[2] In the notes it is misprinted as 17.18

Beha'aloteka
116b ..... VI., 86

Hukkat
(end) ..... VI., 116

Balak
127c ..... VI., 138

Pinhas
128 (end) ..... VI., 137

Wa-Ethanan
134a ..... VI., 288

Ki Tabo
152a ..... VI., 155
152c ..... V., 302

Haazinu
162b ..... VI., 480

Berakah
165b ..... VI., 153

20. **Shu'aib.**

Bereshit
3a ..... V., 196
5d ..... V., 142
(end) ..... VI., 178

Noah
4b ..... V., 179
4d ..... V., 167
5a ..... V., 173
181
5b ..... V., 178
181, 191
5d ..... V., 190
(end) ..... V., 206

Lek
6b ..... V., 219
7a ..... V., 223
419

Wa-Yera
8c ..... V., 238
9a ..... V., 247
9b ..... V., 245

Hayye Sarah
10d ..... V., 215
VI., 377
11a ..... V., 255
11b ..... V., 254
11c ..... V., 263
264

Toledot
Genesis 25.25 ..... V., 273
12c ..... V., 284
12d ..... V., 274
13a ..... V., 270
13b ..... V., 276

Wa-Yesheb
18d ..... V., 335
21 ..... V., 228
22a ..... V., 341

Wa-Yishlah
16a ..... V., 309
336
16c ..... V., 304

Mikkez
Genesis 41.10 ..... V., 373

Wa-Yiggash
21a ..... V., 281
VI., 35

Genesis 45.19 ..... V., 356
45.27 ..... V., 357
47.8–9 ..... V., 360
47.22 ..... V., 362
47.28 ..... V., 360
48.1 ..... V., 367

Wa-Yehi
22d ..... V., 255
366
24a ..... V., 366

Shemot
25b ..... V., 415

Bo
28c ..... VI., 262
29c ..... V., 434

WA-ERA
Exodus 8.12 ..... V., 429
26d ..... VI., 27
27a ..... V., 426

BESHALLAH
Exodus 14.16 ..... V., 278
30a ..... VI., 7
11
30b ..... VI., 6
11
Exodus 17.11 ..... VI., 25

YITRO
32b ..... V., 275
33b ..... VI., 38
329

SHEKALIM
34c ..... VI., 284

TERUMAH
36b ..... VI., 63
67
36c ..... VI., 63
37b ..... VI., 66
(end) ..... V., 105

ZAKOR
37c ..... VI., 23

KI TISSA
Exodus 32.4 ..... VI., 209
39c ..... V., 78
40b ..... VI., 55
56

PEKUDE
41c ..... VI., 62
(end) ..... VI., 74

WA-YIKRA
44b ..... VI., 44

ZAW
47c ..... V., 433

I PESAH
51c ..... VI., 30

TAZRI'A
61a ..... V., 80

AHARE MOT
62d ..... VI., 41

BAMIDBAR
..... VI., 81
74a ..... VI., 83

BEHA'ALOTEKA
Numbers 11.26 ..... VI., 89
11.28 ..... VI., 89

SHELAH
(beg.) ..... VI., 263
83d–84a ..... VI., 302

KORAH
Numbers 16.2 ..... VI., 100
17.23 ..... VI., 106

HUKKAT
88c ..... VI., 79

BALAK
90d ..... VI., 344

MATTOT
91d ..... VI., 386

DEBARIM
(beg.), 98c ..... VI., 56
100b ..... V., 381

'EKEB
104b ..... VI., 235

REËH
107c ..... V., 197

NIZZABIM
114a ..... VI., 307

HAAZINU
119a ..... V., 196

KIPPURIM
121a ..... VI., 264
265

JONAH
122a.....VI., 350
351

SHEMINI 'AZERET
126b.....V., 275

21. **Sifte Kohen.**

BERESHIT
(end).....V., 165

NOAH
4d.....V., 165

HAYYE SARAH
Genesis 23.2.....V., 256

SHEMOT
Exodus 2.25.....V., 414

BESHALLAH
Exodus 14.2 .....VI., 3

22. **Sforno.**

GENESIS
9.25.....V., 192

23. **Samuel Laniado.**

I SAMUEL
17.50.....VI., 252

24. **Toldot Yizhak.**

GENESIS
1.1.....V., 6
1.16.....V., 40
2.19.....V., 84
21.23, Wa-Yera, 25c.....V., 247
22.13.....V., 252
30.14.....V., 298
41.45.....V., 345

EXODUS
28.17.....VI., 69
38.21.....VI., 72

LEVITICUS
9.24.....VI., 85

25. **Ziyyoni.**

GENESIS
4.26.....V., 152
11.4 Noah end.....V., 203
–204
12.7.....V., 219
18.8.....V., 236
25.22.....V., 271
25.5 (Hayye, end).....V., 265
25.25.....V., 274
32.27.....V., 306
38.8.....VI., 128

EXODUS
3.2.....V., 417
3.14.....V., 421
13.19 (Beshallah, beg.).....V., 362
24.21.....V., 235
23.20 (Mishpatim, end)....V., 305
32.1.....VI., 52
32.4.....VI., 209

LEVITICUS
18.21.....V., 196
20.6 (Kedoshim, end).....VI., 237

NUMBERS
1.1.....VI., 83
1.52 (Bamidbar).....VI., 82
21.29.....VI., 122

DEUTERONOMY
5.6.....VI., 54
60
31.27 (Wa-Yelek).....VI., 148

26. **Zohar I.**

2b–3a.....V., 6
5a.....VI., 46
61
6b.....VI., 108
367
7b.....VI., 346
8a.....V., 267
8b.....VI., 265
9b.....V., 143
10a–11b.....V., 248
10b.....V., 62

13a.....VI., 326
367
13b.....VI. 424
15b.....V., 9
16.....VI., 322
17b.....V., 309
17.....VI., 101
18b.....V., 49
19b.....V., 87
344
23a.....V., 171
24b.....VI., 92
25a.....V., 171
VI., 53
26a.....VI., 53
28b.....VI., 53
31a.....V., 133
31b.....V., 9
33b.....V., 264
34a.....V., 9
34b.....V., 87
36a.....V., 93
36b.....V., 97
103, 141; VI., 118
37a.....V., 171
173
37b.....V., 118
158, 177
38a.....V., 9
93, 169
39b–40a.....V., 143
40b.....V., 62
41a.....V., 32
45b.....V., 9
46a.....V., 21
48b.....VI., 41
49a.....VI., 202
52b.....VI., 56
53a.....VI., 180
53b.....V., 74
54b.....V., 128
133, 138, 139
143, 148
55a.....V., 82
147; VI., 246
55b.....V., 114
117; VI., 246
56a.....V., 153
56b.....V., 126
57b.....VI., 12
245
58a.....V., 169
172
58b.....V., 169
177
59b.....V., 325
60a.....V., 303
60b–61a.....V., 134
61b.....VI., 12
62a.....V., 178
62.....V., 174
63.....V., 186
63b.....VI., 56
242
64b.....VI., 346
65b.....V., 128
66a.....V., 178
416; VI., 367
67b.....VI., 55
68a.....V., 182
186
68b.....V., 182
69a.....V., 182
184
71b.....V., 325
72a.....V., 62
72b.....V., 158
177; VI., 333
73b.....V., 199
74a.....V., 199
VI., 295
75b.....V., 206
76a.....V., 203
77a–77b.....V., 63
211, 214, 215,
230
78b.....V., 230
79a.....V., 77
94, 216, 240
81a.....V., 128
81b.....V., 220
82a.....V., 221
VI., 265
82b.....V., 62
220; VI., 272
84a.....V., 240

85a.....V., 325
VI., 349
85b.....V., 10
86a.....V., 223
225
86b.....V., 224
275
88a.....VI., 345
90b.....V., 82
92a; 92b.....V., 62
93b.....V., 423
94a.....VI., 265
95b.....VI., 129
96.....V., 170
96b.....VI., 128
97a.....V., 377
98a.....V., 77
98b.....V., 233
VI., 301
99a.....V., 57
VI., 160
99b.....VI., 302
100a.....V., 228
100b.....V., 265
101b.....V., 237
102a.....V., 236
102b.....V., 235
103.....V., 262
104a.....V., 236
104b–105a.....V., 238
105–106b.....VI., 302
105b.....V., 238
108a.....V., 223
112b.....V., 224
113b.....V., 114
113b–114a.....V., 362
363
114b.....VI., 170
117a.....V., 221
434
118a.....V., 118
120b.....V., 251
252
121a.....V., 74
VI., 349, 350
122a.....V., 74
123b.....V., 80
377
125a.....V., 30
80, 83, 257;
VI., 135
125b.....V., 377
126a.....V., 170
127a.....V., 128
256
128a.....V., 256
257
128b–129a.....V., 257
363
131b.....VI., 49
132a.....V., 261
133b.....V., 263
264, 265
135a.....V., 245
VI., 301
136b–137a.....V., 363
137b.....V., 271
272
138a.....V., 313
138b.....V., 271
139a–139b.....V., 277
140a.....V., 30
31, 82; VI., 246
140b.....V., 279
142a.....V., 282
142b.....V., 80
199
143a.....V., 285
144a.....V., 236
285
144b.....V., 76
285
146a.....V., 309
146b.....V., 262
151b.....VI., 266
153b.....V., 325
351
154a.....V., 351
155a.....V., 171
157a.....V., 143
158a.....V., 325
160b.....V., 294
VI., 346
161a.....V., 300
165b.....V., 76
166a.....V., 302
304

166b.....V., 303
167a–167b.....V., 302
304
168a.....V., 82
83
168a–b.....VI., 246
169b.....V., 74
301
171b.....V., 309
172a.....V., 309
173a.....V., 317
175b.....V., 320
176a.....V., 320
VI., 221
177a.....V., 320
178b.....V., 62
180a.....V., 324
362
180b.....V., 356
182b.....V., 324
183a.....V., 74
184a.....V., 328
185a.....V., 328
185b.....V., 328
331
186a.....V., 332
188a–b.....V., 322
334
189.....V., 338
189b.....V., 325
191.....V., 94
191a.....V., 76
194a.....V., 343
194b.....V., 325
343
195b.....V., 432
196.....V., 361
196a.....V., 344
198b.....V., 348
200a.....V., 74
VI., 264
200b.....V., 348
202b.....V., 351
204a.....V., 325
205b.....V., 6
206a.....V., 353
206b.....V., 325
206b–207b.....VI., 262
207a.....V., 325
207b.....V., 365
208a.....V., 325
209a.....V., 249
322
209b.....V., 355
VI., 322
216b.....V., 326
356, 362
217b.....V., 326
218b.....V., 62
222a.....V., 324
223a.....V., 49
265, 294
223b.....V., 265
225b.....VI., 302
227a.....V., 362
231.....V., 292
246b.....V., 325
248b.....V., 82
VI., 246
250b.....V., 372
294.....V., 370

ZOHAR II

3.....VI., 47
4a.....VI., 84
4b.....V., 307
5a.....VI., 27
8a.....V., 33
11a.....V., 75
11b.....V., 75
397; VI., 43
12a.....VI., 43
12b.....V., 411
13b.....V., 411
16.....V., 357
16b.....V., 391
18b.....V., 8
19.....V., 395
19a.....V., 396
19b.....V., 373
VI., 4
21a.....V., 415
22a.....VI., 125
23a.....V., 275
325
26a.....V., 432
28.....V., 428
28b.....V., 363
29b.....V., 294

30a . . . . . V., 369
32b . . . . . V., 385
33a . . . . . V., 394
VI., 5
33b . . . . . V., 382
34a . . . . . V., 5
431
38a–b . . . . . V., 438
39b . . . . . V., 263
41b–42a . . . . . V., 76
41b . . . . . V., 143
309–310
43a . . . . . V., 23
44a . . . . . VI., 346
45a . . . . . V., 438
45a–b . . . . . V., 436
VI., 1
46a . . . . . V., 62
376
46b . . . . . VI., 3
49a . . . . . V., 324
51a–b . . . . . VI., 3
52b . . . . . VI., 8
53a . . . . . VI., 7
54b . . . . . VI., 8
55a . . . . . V., 80
89, 158
57a . . . . . V., 62
58a . . . . . VI., 46
50, 325
60a . . . . . VI., 13
61a . . . . . VI., 288
63a . . . . . VI., 18
65b . . . . . V., 8
66a . . . . . VI., 170
69b . . . . . VI., 26
70a . . . . . VI., 302
78a . . . . . VI., 284
78b . . . . . VI., 30
80a . . . . . V., 143
80b . . . . . V., 159
82a . . . . . VI., 44
78
82b[1] . . . . . VI., 78
84a . . . . . VI., 50
84b . . . . . VI., 39,
50
90a . . . . . VI., 43
91b . . . . . VI., 31
40
92a . . . . . VI., 41
94a . . . . . VI., 44
96b . . . . . V., 75
101a . . . . . VI., 263
107a . . . . . VI., 256
265
107b . . . . . VI., 267
108a . . . . . VI., 256
279
108b . . . . . V., 41
113b . . . . . VI., 54
125b . . . . . VI., 414
127a . . . . . VI., 302
146a . . . . . VI., 44
147b . . . . . V., 220
148a . . . . . VI., 63
150a . . . . . V., 103
150b . . . . . V., 20
151a . . . . . V., 14
151b . . . . . VI., 186
156a . . . . . V., 391
157 . . . . . V., 15
158b . . . . . V., 9
159a . . . . . VI., 288
164b–165a . . . . . V., 10
166a . . . . . V., 387
170b . . . . . VI., 12
349
171b . . . . . V., 159
VI., 302
172a . . . . . V., 10
173b . . . . . V., 62
175a . . . . . VI., 427
175b . . . . . V., 62
181b . . . . . VI., 5
191a . . . . . VI., 31
51
191b . . . . . V., 439
VI., 18, 20, 21
192a–b . . . . . VI., 31
51
196a . . . . . V., 62
197a . . . . . VI., 323
325

[1] In the notes misprinted as 51b.

198a.....V., 220
198b.....V., 68
203.....VI., 70
206a–b.....VI., 251
211.....V., 52
214b.....VI., 294
224a–b.....VI., 344
226.....VI., 72
230b.....V., 324
349, 350
231a–b.....V., 139
VI., 349, 350
235a.....V., 82
VI., 246
240b.....VI., 411
241a.....VI., 74
250b–251a.....V., 360
254a–263a.....V., 11
256a.....V., 125
258a.....V., 325
270.....VI., 8

ZOHAR III

3a.....VI., 91
3b.....VI., 74
9a–9b.....V., 10
143
10a.....V., 143
14a.....V., 325
16b.....V., 125
19a.....V., 87
19b.....VI., 196
21b.....VI., 196
22a.....V., 62
VI., 196
22b.....VI., 30
62
23a.....V., 62
23b.....VI., 69
24a.....VI., 267
26a.....V., 325
27b–28a.....VI., 340
32b.....VI., 74
293
33a.....VI., 74
34b.....V., 8
44b.....V., 89
138
45a.....V., 307
49a.....VI., 100
52a.....V., 221
52b.....V., 62
53a.....V., 78
55a.....V., 308
56b.....VI., 75
57a.....VI., 418
57b.....VI., 75
64b.....V., 26
70a.....V., 109
76b.....V., 147
148
78b.....VI., 46
265
83b.....V., 80
84a.....VI., 272
84b.....VI., 40
86a.....V., 159
87a.....V., 136
88a.....V., 125
92b.....VI., 41
101b.....VI., 5
106a.....V., 76
84
112b.....VI., 129
291
113a.....V., 302
VI., 129
113b.....V., 279
114a.....VI., 378
117a.....V., 133
118b.....VI., 82
119a.....V., 74
VI., 198
124a.....VI., 219
124b.....VI., 15
147b.....VI., 126
148a.....V., 227
149a.....V., 434
438
157a.....VI., 139
158a.....VI., 93
158b.....VI., 94
159a.....VI., 94
95
160b.....VI., 94
161b.....V., 14
15
162a.....VI., 95
164a.....V., 372

167b ..... V., 32
33
168a ..... V., 220
172a ..... VI., 398
175b ..... VI., 262
181a ..... VI., 119
183a ..... VI., 111
112
183b ..... VI., 115
184b ..... VI., 123
188a ..... VI., 121
188b ..... V., 367
189a ..... V., 325
189b ..... VI., 123
190a ..... VI., 123
189, 246
193a ..... V., 62
193b ..... VI., 302
194a ..... VI., 144
145
194b ..... VI., 144
145, 302
196b–197a ..... VI., 122
198a ..... V., 419
VI., 125
198b ..... VI., 123
258
199b ..... VI., 364
200a ..... V., 302
VI., 125, 368
421
200b ..... VI., 130
205b ..... VI., 139
140
206a ..... VI., 78
207 ..... V., 326
207b ..... VI., 127
208a ..... V., 170
VI., 291
209b ..... VI., 125
128
210a ..... VI., 128
212a ..... VI., 27
124
213b ..... V., 339
344
214a ..... V., 324
217a ..... V., 21
49
218a ..... VI., 5
219b ..... V., 66
221a ..... V., 170
221b ..... V., 14
222b ..... VI., 262
224a ..... VI., 41
231 ..... V., 385
VI., 346
232b ..... VI., 262
233a–b ..... VI., 291
234b ..... V., 74
240a ..... V., 158
240b ..... V., 49
242b ..... V., 325
246a ..... VI., 55
248b ..... V., 158
251b–252b ..... VI., 280
253a ..... VI., 299
261b–262a ..... VI., 44
265b ..... VI., 346
272a ..... VI., 251
275a ..... V., 38
275b–276b ..... VI., 460
277a ..... VI., 299
279 ..... V., 45
289b ..... VI., 24
299 ..... V., 229
304a ..... VI., 129
309a ..... VI., 301
309b ..... VI., 292

RUTH

(beg.) ..... VI., 291
1.1 ..... VI., 188
1.4 ..... VI., 135
189
1.14 ..... VI., 268
4.6 ..... VI., 193
97b ..... V., 143
97b–c ..... V., 256
99a ..... V., 147
170, 171

SHIR HA-SHIRIM

(beg.) ..... VI., 337
1.2 ..... V., 284
(addition from Sitre Otiyyot, 1.15a) ..... V., 110
(additions), I., 3a–3b ..... V., 143
supplement, 4a ..... V., 186
a quotation from, actually in the Yalkut Reubeni ..... V., 254

27. **Zohar Hadash**

BERESHIT

8a–8b ..... V., 143
(11b–12a) ..... V., 21
(Genesis, 1.9) ..... V., 19
3.17b ..... V., 62
4.19b ..... V., 36
40
22a ..... V., 109
4.23a ..... V., 38
39
24a ..... V., 136
24a ..... V., 100
24b ..... V., 102
25a ..... V., 136
(end) ..... V., 172
VI., 305

NOAH

(beg.) ..... V., 91
28b ..... V., 185
188
29a ..... V., 185
186; VI., 199
201
29b ..... V., 187
225
(end) ..... VI., 322
Lek ..... V., 377
VI., 330
Wa-Yeze (end) ..... V., 291
Beshallah ..... VI., 14
Terumah ..... V., 177
Ahare Mot (end) ..... VI., 262
Balak, 66a ..... V., 125
129, 418;
VI., 308
Ki Teze ..... V., 420
Ki Tabo (beg.) ..... VI., 326
337

RUTH

1.1 (beg.) ..... VI., 323
1.7 ..... VI., 345
2.1 ..... VI., 316
325
97b ..... V., 161
126
98b ..... VI., 246
99a ..... V., 172

28. **Tikkune Zohar**

(beg.) ..... VI., 337
17 ..... VI., 337
20 ..... VI., 460
47 ..... V., 66
269
48, 86a ..... V., 111
70 ..... V., 63
(end) ..... V., 27

I. OTHER MEDIEVAL WRITINGS

1. **Azilut**

(beginning) ..... V., 23

2. **Emunot we-Deot**

3.92 ..... V., 415
VI., 93
7 ..... VI., 73
7.150 ..... V., 130

3. **Eshkol (Hadassi)**

24b–c–d ..... V., 50
52, 59
30a, nos. 82, 338 ..... VI., 80
36a, no. 82 ..... V., 233
45a, nos. 117, 118 ..... VI., 51
140
45b, no. 118 ..... VI., 192
45b, no. 119 ..... VI., 229
45b ..... VI., 175
418
92c, no. 242 ..... VI., 292
132a, no. 358 ..... VI., 72
133a, no. 362 ..... V., 285
134a ..... VI., 418
134d, nos. 362, 363 ..... VI., 51
137a–b, no. 364 ..... VI., 149
150, 161
137a–b, no. 379 ..... VI., 151
137c, 364 ..... VI., 160

4. **Eshkol (Abraham b. Isaac)**

I. 17 ..... V., 434

5. Hasidim

18.....VI., 153
23.....V., 116
31.....V., 385
36.....V., 77
46.....VI., 421
71.....V., 273
VI., 149
78.....VI., 347
80.....V., 237
85.....V., 262
91.....VI., 284
308
122.....VI., 212
123.....VI., 58
126.....V., 110
183.....VI., 481
225.....VI., 167
231, 232.....VI., 3
240–241.....V., 59
247.....V., 166
269.....V., 278
277.....V., 22
290.....V., 86
294.....V., 263
294–295.....V., 265
296.....VI., 61
341.....V., 278
383.....V., 370
394.....V., 417
397.....VI., 459
399.....VI., 20
400.....V., 25
416.....VI., 258
426.....V., 415
438.....VI., 80
446.....V., 277
278
454.....V., 94
455.....V., 173
461.....V., 243
478.....V., 65
479.....V., 365
480.....V., 297
365
(Bologna ed.), 1161,.....VI., 192

6. Hibbur Yafeh

8–21.....VI., 334
57–59.....VI., 326
82–84.....VI., 327

7. Josippon

.....VI., 61
2.....V., 372
373
2.8.....V., 150
3.....VI., 410
3.2b.....VI., 435
3.3a, 3b.....VI., 435
3.4b–5a.....VI., 434
3.5b.....VI., 437
6c–7b.....VI., 430
3.7b–d.....VI., 435
3.8b–c.....VI., 435
436
3.9b–10a.....VI., 436
3.10a–11a.....VI., 438
3.11d–12a.....VI., 439
4.....VI., 461
469, 470, 472
473

8. Kad ha-Kemah

68a.....V., 4
78b.....VI., 186
93a.....V., 48

9. Kuzari

I., 89.....VI., 39
II., 14.....V., 173
III., 73.....V., 433

10. Ma'aseh Book

143.40a–40b.....V., 148
145.42d–43c.....VI., 259
157.47d.....VI., 328
332
161.....VI., 435
163.49b.....VI., 388
169.52c.....VI., 328
180.54d.....VI., 338
194.....V., 58
199.67d.....VI., 250
201.....V., 50
230.....VI., 302

11. Mazhor Vitry

3.....VI., 271
8.....VI., 262
33.....VI., 278
164.....VI., 167

320–32 ..... VI., 418
331 ..... VI., 278
332 ..... VI., 259
278, 302
337–338 ..... VI., 418
341–2 ..... VI., 278
388 ..... VI., 87
520 ..... VI., 280

12. Menorath ha-Maor
III., 1.5 ..... VI., 37

Rosh Hodesh
556 ..... VI., 257

13 Mishneh Torah
Yesode ha-Torah
2.7 ..... V., 23
124
3.9 ..... V., 40

Abodah Zarah
1.1 ..... V., 151
153
1.3 ..... V., 209

Teshubah
2.4 ..... V., 233
9.2 ..... VI., 142

Issure Biah
17.13 ..... VI., 354

Bet ha-Behirah
4.1 ..... V., 15

Kele ha-Mikdash
5.10 ..... VI., 354
9.9 ..... VI., 69

Melakim
9.1 ..... V., 396

Sanhedrin
2.7 ..... VI., 27

14. Moreh Nebukim
I., 1 ..... V., 66
I., 21 ..... VI., 58
I., 66 ..... V., 415
II., 8 ..... V., 38
39, 40
II., 10 ..... V., 110
II., 29 ..... V., 68
II., 30 ..... V., 91
II., 34 and 48 ..... V., 325
II., 39 ..... V., 166
176
II., 42 ..... VI., 128
II., 46 ..... VI., 356
II., 47 ..... V., 99
VI., 119
III., 13 ..... V., 67
III., 23 ..... V., 49
76
III., 46 ..... V., 325
III., 49 ..... V., 269

15. Or Zaru'a
I., 139, no. 321 ..... VI., 79

Piyyut, see Hebrew Index

16. Raziel
6b ..... V., 307
11b ..... VI., 18
40
12a–13d ..... V., 11
18a–b ..... V., 8
19a–c ..... V., 11
27c–27d ..... V., 11
18
20b ..... V., 3
52a, 61a ..... V., 24

17. Rimze Haftarot
Yitro
..... VI., 360

I Shebuot
..... V., 5

Naso
..... V., 55

18. Rokeah
221.....VI., 114

Hasidut Zakuyyot 'Arum
.....V., 210

19. Semag
10 Positive Precept.....VI., 27
29 Negative Precept.....VI., 41
116 Negative Precept.....VI., 27

20. Shalshelet ha-Kabbalah
13a.....V., 381
405; VI., 89
16a.....VI., 276
19a.....VI., 356
92b.....V., 190
93b.....V., 165
96.....VI., 8
97.....VI., 357
99b.....VI., 357
99b–100a, 101a.....VI., 400
100a.....VI., 422
101a.....VI., 407
101b.....VI., 447
102b.....VI., 283

21. Shibbole ha-Leket
7.....VI., 45

22. Tola'at Ya'akob
(end of Asher Yazar).....V., 11

23. Yezirah
.....V., 108
4.....V., 9
..... Unknown text.....V., 20
210

Al Barceloni's Commentary on Yezirah,
57.....V., 250
247.....V., 164

J. New Testament

Matthew
1.17.....VI., 294
1.21.....VI., 93
3.9.....V., 233
3.16.....V., 7
5.18.....VI., 299
6.34.....V., 420
7.1.....V., 427
7.4.....VI., 187
7.29.....VI., 298
8.22.....VI., 56
9.28.....V., 418
10.5.....V., 242
10.30.....V., 383
11.24.....V., 242
12.3–4.....VI., 243
12.5.....VI., 41
12.29.....V., 311
12.39.....VI., 351
14.25.....VI., 413
15.5.....VI., 368
16.14.....VI., 341
386
18.10.....V., 76
19.17.....V., 4
19.28.....V., 130
21.16.....VI., 442
22.31–32.....VI., 56
22.35.....VI., 396
23.14.....VI., 101
24.38.....V., 179
26.29.....V., 29
26.53.....V., 421
27.45.....V., 102
27.46.....VI., 473
33.15.....V., 239

Mark
8.22.....VI., 328
9.1.....VI., 323
9.7.....VI., 45
11.21.....V., 422
12.44.....VI., 71
13.32.....V., 367
15.34.....VI., 473

Luke
1.41.....V., 271
3.38.....V., 156
3.52.....V., 401
10.19.....V., 311
11.29.....VI., 351
11.51.....VI., 399

17.32 ..... V., 241
18.12 ..... VI., 56
22.30 ..... V., 130
24.5 ..... V., 425

JOHN

4.5, 12 ..... V., 313
5.4 ..... VI., 22
5.17 ..... V., 111
8.6 ..... VI., 328
8.39–44 ..... VI., 269
8.44 ..... V., 94
8.52 ..... VI., 349
8.56 ..... V., 228
10.34–35 ..... VI., 97
11.39 ..... V., 78
11.51 ..... V., 250
12.28 ..... VI., 75
12.31 ..... V., 28
14.2 ..... V., 30

ACTS

1.15 ..... VI., 28
5.19, 23 ..... VI., 461
7.5 ..... V., 219
7.7 ..... V., 229
7.23 ..... V., 404
8.20 ..... V., 401
12.23 ..... VI., 98
13.36 ..... VI., 272

ROMANS

4.3 ..... V., 227
4.15 ..... V., 259
5.14 ..... V., 75

1 CORINTHIANS

6.2 ..... V., 130
4.19 ..... VI., 331
9.5 ..... V., 288
10.4 ..... VI., 21
11.10 ..... V., 190
13.12 ..... VI., 45
15.22 ..... V., 75

2 CORINTHIANS

3.7 ..... VI., 61
3.18 ..... VI., 45
11.4 ..... V., 121
15.6 ..... V., 10

GALATIANS

3.8 ..... V., 219
3.19 ..... VI., 47
3.24 ..... VI., 31
4.26 ..... V., 246

1 TIMOTHY

2.15 ..... V., 90
5.6–7 ..... VI., 56

2 TIMOTHY

3.8 ..... V., 425

HEBREWS

1.6 ..... V., 85
1.14 ..... V., 85
2.9 ..... VI., 323
6.3 ..... VI., 331
6.13 ..... V., 251
7.1–3 ..... V., 226
9.19–22 ..... VI., 34
11.3 ..... V., 63
11.5 ..... V., 157
11.19 ..... V., 251
11.37 ..... VI., 374
399
12.23 ..... V., 401
12.24–25 ..... V., 405

JAMES

2.23 ..... V., 208
4.15 ..... VI., 331
5.17 ..... VI., 331

1 PETER

3.20 ..... V., 174

2 PETER

2.4 ..... V., 153
154
2.7 ..... V., 240
2.15 ..... VI., 126
3.5 ..... V., 63

1 JOHN

3.12 ..... V., 133

JUDE

6 ..... V., 154
9 ..... VI., 159
11 ..... VI., 126
14 ..... V., 157

REVELATION

(beg.) ..... V., 142
164
1.8 ..... V., 421
2.7 ..... V., 105
2.14 ..... VI., 135
3.21 ..... V., 418
4.4 ..... V., 418
9.2 ..... V., 229
9.14 ..... V., 87
11.3 ..... V., 157
VI., 386
12.9 ..... V., 85
121
14.8 ..... VI., 280
17.18 ..... VI., 280
20.2 ..... V., 94
311
20.3 ..... V., 311
20.4 ..... V., 130
22.2 ..... V., 105
22.14 ..... V., 105
22.17 ..... V., 92
(end) ..... V., 23

K. NEW TESTAMENT PSEUDEPIGRAPHA

ACTS OF ANDREW AND MATTHEW

..... V., 406
(end) ..... VI., 405

ACTS OF BARNABAS

9.8 ..... V., 224
12.2 ..... VI., 25
15.4 ..... V., 128
(end) ..... VI., 255

ACTS OF MATTHEW

..... VI., 172

ACTS OF PHILIP

..... VI., 103

ACTS OF PILATE

2 ..... V., 229

ACTA THOMAE

..... VI., 326

ACTS OF XANTHIPPE

60 ..... V., 61

DESCENT OF CHRIST

3 ..... V., 119

EVANGEL OF SETH

39 ..... V., 176
177, 178, 179
180
40 ..... V., 185
188

5 EZRA

2.12 ..... V., 119

HISTORY OF JOSEPH THE CARPENTER

13 ..... V., 76
31–32 ..... V., 164
22 ..... V., 70

GOSPEL OF THE SAVIOR'S INFANCY

10 ..... V., 211

GOSPEL OF PS. MATTHEW

7 ..... V., 138
VI., 316
12 ..... VI., 55
20 ..... VI., 255
21 ..... V., 98
22 ..... V., 260
23 ..... V., 211
31 ..... V., 6
35 ..... VI., 435

GOSPEL OF NICODEMUS

7 ..... V., 237
9 (Latin version) ..... V., 164
18 ..... V., 119

GOSPEL OF THOMAS

6 ..... V., 6

LIBER JOHANNIS APOCRYPHUS
890 ..... V., 162

MARTYRDOM OF BARTHOLOMEW
..... V., 72

NARRATIVE OF ZOSIMUS
..... VI., 409
2 ..... V., 61

NICEPHORUS, STICHOMETRY
..... VI., 89

PASSING OF MARY
7 ..... V., 98
8 ..... V., 71

PASSING OF MARIA, 2ND VERSION
10 ..... VI., 1

PROTEVANGELIUM OF JAMES
5.1 ..... VI., 145
8.1 ..... V., 212
9.2 ..... VI., 103
13 ..... V., 133
18 ..... VI., 39
24 ..... VI., 396

QUESTIONS OF BARTHOLOMEW
..... V., 84

SLAVONIC PALAEA
..... V., 134
52 ..... V., 142

VISIO PAULI
4 ..... V., 77
78
4–6 ..... V., 35
38
14 ..... V., 76
377
18 ..... VI., 42
20 ..... V., 156
22 ..... V., 142
23 ..... V., 29
27 ..... V., 240
29 ..... VI., 273
49 ..... V., 240
386, 388; VI.,
375, 400, 422
50 ..... V., 174

L. CHURCH FATHERS AND MEDIEVAL CHRISTIAN WRITERS.

Albertus Magnus
PHYSICS, XIX
1.731 ..... V., 19

Ambrosius
DE CAIN
2.10 ..... V., 136

DE FIDE
(ed. Migne), III., 11.88; XVI.,
607 ..... VI., 325

DE VIDUIS, I
8.45 ..... VI., 196
16.248 ..... VI., 196

Aphraates
HOMILIES
28 ..... V., 350
57 ..... VI., 127
173
58 ..... VI., 362
63 ..... V., 136
84–85 ..... VI., 425
110 ..... V., 423
122 ..... VI., 88
138 ..... V., 99
174
162 ..... VI., 164
168 ..... V., 99
106
196 ..... V., 414
215 ..... V., 384
234 ..... V., 180
240 ..... V., 63
245 ..... V., 101
272 ..... VI., 220
293 ..... V., 239
310 ..... V., 190
314 ..... VI., 316
317
354 ..... V., 83
362 ..... VI., 357
358

363 ..... VI., 257
400 ..... V., 253
420 ..... VI., 151
155
452 ..... VI., 114
461 ..... VI., 300
301
471 ..... VI., 378
481 ..... VI., 185

Apuleius
Apologia
90 ..... V., 425

Aristides
Apologia
I., 7.1 ..... V., 210
(bottom) ..... V., 687
4 ..... V., 87
(Syriac text), 26.1.27 ..... V., 68

Athenagoras
Legatio
Pro Christianis
10.20 ..... V., 76
24 ..... V., 151
33 ..... V., 63

Augustine
Civitas Dei
15.27 ..... V., 177
182
16.3 ..... V., 195
16.11 ..... V., 180
195
16.17 ..... V., 223
16.24 ..... V., 227
17.13 ..... V., 216
26.17 ..... V., 201

In Epistolam Joan.
ad Parthos
5.3 ..... V., 133

Contra Faustum
12, 71 ..... V., 437

Contra Adversarium Legis
2.5 ..... V., 88

Quaestiones in Exodum
69 ..... V., 83

Quaestiones ex Novo
Testamento
III 2282 (Mignes' edition) .. V., 133

Bar Hebraeus
Historia
Dynastiarum
13 ..... V., 215

Basilius
Hexaemeron
3 ..... V., 7
4 ..... V., 34
9.6 ..... V., 69

Chrysostom
In Petram
et Eliam,
I 765 (ed. Fronto Ducaeus) VI., 319

ps.-Chrysostomus
Opus
Imperfectum in Mattheum
homily
1 ..... VI., 371

Clement
First Epistle to
the Corinthians
7.6 ..... V., 174
179
10.1 ..... V., 208
43 ..... VI., 107

Second Epistle to the
Corinthians
12 ..... VI., 64

Clementine
Homilies
2.52 ..... V., 63
3.18 ..... V., 83
3.20 ..... V., 63
3.25, 26, and 42 ..... V., 138
3.39 ..... V., 176
186, 239
7.18–19 ..... V., 196
8.11 ..... V., 155
170
8.11–15 ..... V., 154
8.12 ..... V., 170
8.13 ..... V., 172
8.15 ..... V., 173
180
9.4–6 ..... V., 200
201

9.5 ..... V., 150
11.4 ..... V., 66
16.19 ..... V., 66
17.7 ..... V., 66
18.9 ..... V., 128
19.12 ..... VI., 41

RECOGNITIONES
1.27 ..... V., 8
1.29 ..... VI., 120
1.30 ..... V., 180
191, 193, 200
206
1.31 ..... V., 214
1.35 ..... VI., 2
17
1.45 ..... V., 110
119
1.47 ..... V., 78
1.52 ..... V., 129
2.42 ..... V., 205
3.30 ..... VI., 57
3.59 ..... VI., 41
4.13 ..... V., 156
4.13–15 ..... V., 151
4.28–29 ..... V., 200
7 ..... V., 210
8.28–33 ..... V., 82
8.50 ..... V., 205
8.53 ..... VI., 41
9.26 ..... V., 13

Clemens Alexandrinus
EXHORTATIO
94 ..... V., 241
242

HORTATIO
4 ..... V., 63

INSTRUCTOR
1.3 ..... V., 63
89
1.7 ..... V., 305
3.2 ..... V., 208

PROTREPTICUS
(end) ..... V., 66

STROMATA
1.5 ..... V., 226
1.15 ..... V., 275
402, 422
1.20 ..... VI., 356
357
1.21 ..... V., 83
174, 401; VI.,
196, 288, 352
384, 387
1.22 ..... V., 398
406, 414; VI.,
445
1.23 ..... V., 402
437
1.26 ..... V., 194
2.1 ..... V., 190
2.5 ..... V., 208
307
4.6 ..... VI., 67
5.1, 10 ..... V., 155
6.11 ..... V., 224
6.16 ..... V., 128
6.17 ..... V., 76
VI., 43

Commodianus
INSTRUCTIONES
3 ..... V., 98
154

Chronicon Paschale
1.299 ..... VI., 423
92.396 ..... VI., 437

Comestor
GENESIS
41 ..... V., 215

Codex Nazareus
III 72 ..... V., 18

Constitutiones Apostolicae
2.23 ..... VI., 376
2.60 ..... V., 379
VI., 458
6.20 ..... VI., 52

Christian-Palestinian Homilies

ANECDOTA OXON.; SEMITIC SERIES,

I., PART IX

56 ..... V., 174

Cyprian

EPISTOLA AD DONATUM

1.14 ..... V., 68

EPISTOLAE

62.3 ..... V., 180

Cyril of Alexandria

GLAPHYRA

1.3 ..... V., 136

DE TRINITATE

19 ..... V., 307

Ephraem

OPERA OMNIA, I

5, 2 E ..... V., 175
8B ..... V., 74
8B, E ..... V., 7
15A ..... V., 107
198
15B–C ..... V., 19
19C ..... V., 106
23C ..... V., 99
23E ..... V., 92
26D ..... V., 146
41 ..... V., 139
43E ..... V., 144
47 ..... V., 167
47E–F ..... V., 174
47F ..... V., 168
51J ..... V., 195
52C–D ..... V., 177
54B ..... V., 188
56F ..... V., 191
57A–B ..... V., 191
59E ..... V., 214
61D ..... V., 272
61E ..... V., 226
64B–C ..... V., 227
229
65 ..... V., 221
76E ..... V., 254
77B ..... V., 250
77D ..... V., 284
78B ..... V., 260
79D ..... V., 226
100, 17C ..... V., 253
102 ..... V., 416
105E ..... V., 323
126A–B ..... VI., 55
127C ..... V., 34
135 ..... V., 241
143D ..... V., 136
148B ..... V., 187
149E ..... V., 183
150C ..... V., 188
153C ..... V., 193
153E ..... V., 133
134
156D–157A ..... V., 215
159 ..... V., 78
166B ..... VI., 137
166D ..... VI., 138
173 ..... V., 263
178C ..... V., 399
181B ..... V., 306
191A–C ..... VI., 155
200D ..... V., 423
202A ..... V., 420
205A–B, D ..... V., 424
216B ..... V., 116
216D ..... V., 10
218 ..... VI., 17
222D ..... VI., 37
223A ..... VI., 87
224A ..... VI., 51
225B ..... VI., 53
254E ..... V., 410
257 ..... VI., 90
257E ..... VI., 89
263 ..... VI., 21
115
287A ..... VI., 22
526C ..... VI., 345
560 ..... VI., 366

OPERA OMNIA II

189F ..... VI., 425
313E ..... V., 136
362E ..... V., 233

GENESIS

19.31 ..... V., 243

EXODUS
2.5 ..... V., 398
20.3–6 ..... VI., 40

I SAMUEL
1.1 ..... VI., 215
2.22 ..... VI., 221
15.27 ..... VI., 233
16.13 ..... VI., 249
17.55 ..... VI., 252

II SAMUEL
6.7 ..... VI., 257
12.24–25 ..... VI., 277

I KINGS
14.25 ..... VI., 301
18.19 ..... VI., 319

II KINGS
3.26–27 ..... VI., 314
6.1 ..... VI., 313

ISAIAH
36.1 ..... VI., 370

JOB
42.16 ..... V., 388

ED. LAGARDE
80.22 ..... V., 185

Eusebius
PRAEPARATIO EVANGELICA
206 ..... V., 109
410–11 ..... V., 402
418d, 9.17 ..... V., 211
420b, 9.18 ..... V., 222
430d–431, 9.25 ..... V., 384
452 ..... VI., 288
484c ..... V., 201
515c ..... V., 83
517b ..... V., 90
689a ..... V., 76

ISAIAH
22.15 ..... VI., 364
39.1 ..... VI., 366

Epiphanius
HAERESES
1.1, 4 ..... V., 186
1.4, 4 ..... V., 79
5 ..... V., 138
15 (ed. Migne, XII, 976) .. VI., 325
26.5 ..... V., 133
40.5 ..... V., 133
45 ..... V., 97
55.3 ..... VI., 316
55.6 ..... V., 226

DE MENSURIS ET PONDERIBUS
16 ..... V., 273

ANCORATUS
97 ..... VI., 155

Ps. Epiphanius
HEXAEMERON
251 ..... V., 101

DE VITIS PROPHETARUM
(s. v. Elijah) ..... VI., 316

ISAIAH
..... VI., 357

JEREMIAH
..... VI., 400

AMOS
..... VI., 357

OBADIAH
..... VI., 345

Hippolytus
GENESIS
1.3 ..... V., 26
1.27 ..... V., 89
49.5 ..... V., 360
49.27 ..... V., 377

DEUTERONOMY
33.11 ..... V., 397

ISAIAH
630–631 ..... VI., 367

Daniel

3.16 ..... VI., 416
4 ..... V., 128
4.32 ..... VI., 419
641 ..... VI., 379

Susannah

1.1 ..... VI., 384, 400

De Consummatione Mundi

18 ..... V., 368

De Anti-Christo

9 ..... V., 368

Haereses

2.175 ..... V., 242
4.33 ..... V., 52
5.21 ..... V., 133
8.7 ..... V., 63
9.25 ..... V., 61

Philosophumena

5.1 ..... V., 89
5.2 ..... V., 79, 92, 119
5.3 ..... V., 89
5.4 (end) ..... VI., 249
5.21 ..... V., 46
5.22 ..... V., 92
6.1 ..... V., 89
6.22 ..... V., 98
7.1 ..... V., 98
7.16, 20 ..... V., 69
8.16 ..... V., 79
10.26 ..... V., 194

Ps.-Hippolytus

Sermo in Sancta Theophania

2 ..... V., 193
2–3 ..... V., 176, 184, 188
4 ..... V., 188
705 ..... VI., 364, 375

Hermas Pastor

2.3 ..... VI., 89
V., 6.2 ..... V., 76

Irenaeus

Adversus Haereses

I., 30 ..... V., 217
I., 30.7 ..... V., 80, 133
2.5 ..... V., 69
2.58 ..... V., 63
2.66 ..... V., 164
III., 5.3 ..... V., 192
5.5, 1 ..... V., 63
III., 21.2 ..... VI., 445
III., 23.5 ..... V., 98, 103, 115
IV., 31 ..... V., 242
V., 22.2 ..... V., 79, 98, 106
5.23 ..... V., 142
V., 30 ..... V., 368

Fragmenta

32 ..... VI., 91

Jerome

Quaestiones

Genesis

1.2 ..... V., 7
1.8 ..... V., 19
2.12 ..... V., 92
2.17 ..... V., 98
2.21 ..... V., 83
2.23 ..... V., 90, 91
3.1 ..... V., 94
3.8 ..... V., 99
4.4 ..... V., 136
4.26 ..... V., 151
5 ..... V., 165
5.29 ..... V., 168
6.3 ..... V., 174
9.27 ..... V., 192
10.25 ..... V., 193
11.28 ..... V., 215
11.29 ..... V., 214
12.17 ..... V., 222
13.3 ..... V., 222
14.2–7 ..... V., 224
14.18 ..... V., 225, 272
19.14 ..... V., 241

19.31 ..... V., 243
21.9 ..... V., 246
22.2 ..... V., 253
22.21 ..... V., 384
23.2 ..... V., 126
23.16 ..... V., 257
24.2 ..... V., 260
24.63 ..... V., 263
25.1 ..... V., 264
27.16 ..... V., 283
33.16 ..... V., 313
35.21 ..... V., 319
36.10 ..... V., 322
36.24 ..... V., 322
37.36 ..... V., 337
41.45 ..... V., 345

ISAIAH

1.10 ..... VI., 373
6.6 ..... VI., 359
7.3 ..... VI., 358
7.12 ..... VI., 360
10.3 ..... VI., 363
10.13 ..... VI., 363
10.16 ..... VI., 363
14.19 ..... VI., 427
15.7 ..... VI., 317
17 ..... V., 139
20.1 ..... VI., 370
21.2 ..... V., 272
22.15 ..... VI., 364
27.1 ..... V., 45
30.2 ..... VI., 362
36.1 ..... VI., 370
39.1 ..... VI., 366
367, 368, 430
39.7 ..... VI., 368
414
43.27 ..... V., 229
44.2 ..... VI., 178
47.2 ..... VI., 208
404
56.4–5 ..... VI., 415
64.1 ..... V., 17
178
I., 902 ..... V., 78

JEREMIAH

22.11 ..... VI., 382
22.12 ..... VI., 379
22.20 ..... VI., 395
29 ..... VI., 427

EZEKIEL

1.1 ..... VI., 377
18.4 ..... VI., 178
23.12 ..... V., 151
27.18 ..... V., 139
28.11 ..... VI., 425

HOSEA

1.1 ..... VI., 356
1.3 ..... VI., 356
2.10 ..... V., 151
3.2 ..... VI., 201
4.14 ..... VI., 308
7.4–7 ..... VI., 307
10.2 ..... VI., 361

AMOS

1.3 ..... VI., 358
2.1 ..... VI., 315

JOEL

1.1 ..... VI., 314
356
1.4 ..... VI., 314
4.4–12 ..... VI., 333

MICAH

5.4 ..... V., 130
6.7 ..... VI., 314

JONAH

INTRODUCTION ..... VI., 318
1.2 and 3 ..... VI., 349
1.6 ..... VI., 350
1.16 ..... VI., 350
2.8 ..... VI., 350
3.10 ..... VI., 351
4.1 ..... VI., 349

OBADIAH

INTRODUCTION ..... VI., 344
1.1 ..... VI., 321

HABAKKUK

2.15 ..... VI., 384

ZECHARIAH

8.18–19 ..... VI., 96

MALACHI

INTRODUCTION.....VI., 441
1.1.....VI., 432

ECCLESIASTES

1.1.....VI., 277
7.16.....VI., 232
12.13.....VI., 301

EPISTOLA

36 (ed. Migne, I., 458)....VI., 139
39.3.....V., 277
72 (22, 674).....VI., 277
125.....V., 144
145, 146
I., 369.....VI., 374
1.375.....VI., 359

EPISTOLA AD EVARGIUM

73.....V., 226

ADVERSUS HELVIDIUM

7.....VI., 443

ADVERSUS JOVINIANUM

1.16.....V., 134

Ps.-Jerome

LEVITICUS

26.8.....VI., 260

QUAESTIONES IN JUDICES

5.1.....VI., 195
197
5.4–5.....VI., 31
5.23.....VI., 197
5.25.....VI., 195

I SAMUEL

1.1.....VI., 215
1.3.....VI., 215
1.4–5.....VI., 216
2.5.....VI., 220
2.22.....VI., 221
2.27.....VI., 222
317
4.19.....VI., 225
7.6.....VI., 55
225
9.20.....VI., 231
10.6.....VI., 232
13.1.....VI., 232
14.34.....VI., 232
15.6.....VI., 232
16.10.....VI., 264
17.18.....VI., 251
21.1.....VI., 222
21.6.....VI., 243
25.44.....VI., 274
28.7.....VI., 236
28.8.....VI., 235
31.6.....VI., 237
244

II SAMUEL

1.2.....VI., 243
3.5.....VI., 273
4.2.....VI., 261
5.4–5.....VI., 266
5.24.....VI., 255
6.11.....VI., 275
10.10.....VI., 271
11.3.....VI., 256
13.37.....VI., 276
14.26.....VI., 266
15.25.....VI., 267
16.10.....VI., 304
17.25.....VI., 245
18.18.....VI., 268
19.29.....VI., 244
21.8.....VI., 274
21.19.....VI., 260
23.8.....VI., 260
23.20–25.....VI., 302
24.9.....VI., 270
24.15.....VI., 270
24.24.....VI., 255

I KINGS

1.6.....VI., 275
1.17.....VI., 277
2.11.....VI., 266
2.34.....VI., 258
4.31–32.....VI., 283
7.14.....VI., 295

I CHRONICLES

2.17.....VI., 253
3.1.....VI., 275
4.17.....VI., 89

6.13 ..... VI., 229
8.38 ..... VI., 240
241
9.44 ..... VI., 243
11.11 ..... VI., 260
11.18 ..... VI., 261
14.14 ..... VI., 255
17.8 ..... VI., 265
20.7 ..... VI., 280
21.7 ..... VI., 279
33.19 ..... VI., 375

II Chronicles
2.7 ..... VI., 177
2.13 ..... VI., 295
15.16 ..... VI., 308
20.5 ..... VI., 310
20.31 and 37 ..... VI., 310
23.9 ..... VI., 360
24.17 ..... VI., 354
24.27 ..... VI., 354
26.22 ..... VI., 358
32.21 ..... VI., 364
33.10 ..... VI., 373
32.33 ..... VI., 370
33.13 ..... VI., 375
35.3 and 22–25 ..... VI., 377
36.8 ..... VI., 379

Joel
Chronographia
p. 3 ..... V., 149

Johannes Malalas
Chronologia
1.151 ..... V., 149
71 ..... V., 223
97, 257 ..... VI., 436

John a Lapide
Commentarium in Genesim
..... V., 139

Julius Africanus
I., 93 ..... VI., 234

Epistola ad Aristidem
..... V., 393
VI., 138

Justin Martyr
Apologia
1.10 ..... V., 68
1.45 ..... V., 68
2.15 ..... V., 151
11.5 ..... V., 155

1 Apologia
60 ..... VI., 115

2 Apologia
5 ..... V., 76
7 ..... V., 68

Dialogue
5 ..... V., 76
10 ..... V., 68
19 ..... V., 268
20 ..... V., 189
190, 416
33 ..... V., 226
268; VI., 366
34 ..... VI., 289
49 ..... VI., 340
55 ..... V., 205
56 ..... V., 234
57 ..... V., 236
60 ..... V., 21
62 ..... V., 69
75 ..... V., 307
79 ..... V., 155
81 ..... V., 98
90 ..... VI., 25
91 ..... VI., 25
115
94 ..... VI., 115
95 ..... V., 129
96 ..... V., 226
97 ..... V., 228
99 ..... V., 99
112 ..... V., 304
311; VI., 115
113 ..... VI., 93
116 ..... VI., 426
120 ..... VI., 375
121 ..... V., 205
124 ..... V., 85

128 . . . . . V., 21
416
131 . . . . . V., 438
439; VI., 24, 83
139 . . . . . V., 191
141 . . . . . VI., 265

COHORTATIO
AD GENT.,
30 . . . . . V., 89

AD DIOGENEM
7 . . . . . V., 68

Ps.-Justinian
QUAESTIONES. . .
AD ORTHODOXES
VI., 1293 . . . . . V., 104

Lactantius
DIVINAE INSTITUTIONES
2.11 . . . . . V., 68
2.13 . . . . . V., 65
92, 99
2.14 . . . . . V., 175
2.15 . . . . . V., 155
175, 201
2.16 . . . . . V., 151
4.10 . . . . . V., 253
VI., 52, 185
4.14 . . . . . VI., 427
5.6 . . . . . VI., 43
7.4 . . . . . V., 60
8.5 . . . . . V., 68
12.13 . . . . . V., 105

DE IRA DEI
13 . . . . . VI., 41

Manoimus
PHILOSOPHOUMENA
8.7 . . . . . V., 426

Martinus Raymundi
PUGIO FIDEI
554 . . . . . V., 80
563 . . . . . V., 84
837–838 . . . . . V., 169
170
956 . . . . . VI., 432

Methodius
SYMPOSIUM
. . . . . V., 174
2 . . . . . V., 97

Michael Glycas
ANNALES
228–233 . . . . . V., 149

Minucius Felix
OCTAVIUS
26.7 . . . . . V., 151

Moses bar Cepha
45 . . . . . V., 97
98

DE PARADISO
84A . . . . . V., 104
90A . . . . . V., 106

Moses Choronensis
53 . . . . . VI., 179

Novatian
DE CIBIS JUDAICIS
2 . . . . . V., 93

Origen
GEN. SELECTA
7.19 . . . . . V., 188

GENESIS
1.7 . . . . . V., 35
2.2 . . . . . V., 34
3.9 . . . . . V., 275
9.20 . . . . . V., 97
190, 191
12.10d . . . . . V., 180
15.9 . . . . . V., 227
19.3 . . . . . V., 240
37.36 . . . . . V., 337
41.45 . . . . . V., 345

NUMBERS
36.8 . . . . . VI., 202

NUMBERS (ED. MIGNE)
12, 578B . . . . . VI., 164

In Josuam, homily
2.1 (Lommatzsch ed.) 11.22 VI., 164

Isaiah, homily
1.5 ..... VI., 373
39.7 ..... VI., 368

Ezekiel, homily
4 ..... V., 384

John
..... VI., 220
2.25 ..... V., 275
2.31 ..... V., 310
6.7 ..... VI., 317

Contra Celsum
3.41 ..... V., 174
4.27–31 ..... V., 68
4.31 ..... V., 155
4.34 ..... V., 17
4.37 ..... V., 63
4.38 ..... V., 89
4.40 ..... V., 103
4.41 ..... V., 176
4.43 ..... V., 243
4.66 ..... V., 5
5.30 ..... V., 202
206
6.22 ..... VI., 425
6.27 ..... V., 119
6.30 ..... VI., 82
6.43 ..... V., 382
6.62 ..... VI., 44
6.66 ..... V., 338
7.63 ..... V., 66

De Principiis
I., 3.3 ..... V., 74
I., 3.7 ..... V., 83
I., 8.1 ..... V., 71
I., 33 ..... V., 7
III., 2.5 ..... V., 208
III., 6.1 ..... V., 66
3.21 ..... V., 121

Epistola ad Africanum
..... VI., 426
4 ..... V., 19
12 ..... V., 90

Petrus Damascus
(ed. Migne), CXLV
382B ..... VI., 317

Photius
Bibliotheca
VII., ... V., 382

Procopius
II., 20 ..... VI., 177

Schatzhöhle
7 ..... V., 106
34 ..... V., 138
78 ..... V., 146
116 ..... VI., 187

Syncellus
Chronographia
1.16–17 ..... V., 149
21 ..... V., 174
186
I., 34 ..... V., 155
107 al. 86 ..... V., 317
I., 176, 18 ..... V., 219
I., 227 ..... V., 402

Tertullian
Ad Nationes
2.8 ..... VI., 51
3.8 ..... V., 402
11.8 ..... VI., 1

Adversus Omnes Haereses
1 ..... V., 11
2 ..... V., 133
4 ..... VI., 41

Adversus Hermogenem
26 ..... V., 89
34 ..... V., 21
164

ADVERSUS JUDAEOS

2 ..... V., 93
4 ..... V., 268
VI., 174
7 ..... VI., 289
9 ..... VI., 93
10 ..... V., 367
VI., 115
14 ..... VI., 427

ADVERSUS MARCIONEM

I., 25–26 ..... V., 73
2 ..... V., 63
2.2 ..... V., 97
99
2.3 ..... V., 73
2.3–4 ..... V., 68
2.5 ..... V., 66
2.8 ..... V., 66
2.21 and 12 ..... VI., 174
2.24 ..... V., 99
2.25 ..... V., 204
2.26 ..... VI., 53
2.30 ..... V., 437
3.8 ..... VI., 115
3.18 ..... V., 367
4.24 ..... VI., 15
16
5.8 ..... V., 90
268
5.9 ..... VI., 366
11 ..... V., 83

ADVERSUS PRAXEAN

12 ..... V., 66
14 ..... VI., 45
16 ..... V., 3

DE ANIMA

23 ..... V., 69
40 ..... V., 75
43 ..... V., 74
50 ..... VI., 22
135

APOLOGIA

16 ..... V., 402

DE BAPTISMO

3 ..... V., 18
13 ..... V., 268
19 ..... V., 438

DE CULTU FEM.

3 ..... VI., 443
445

DE HABITU MULIEBRI

1 ..... V., 90

DE IDOL.

5 ..... VI., 115
9 ..... V., 155

DE ORATIONE

22 ..... V., 90
26 ..... V., 234

DE PATIENTIA

5 ..... V., 133
14 ..... VI., 375

DE PUDICITIA

9 ..... V., 103
10 ..... VI., 349

DE RESURRECTIONE

5 ..... V., 63
69
6 ..... V., 66
7 ..... V., 103

SPECILEGIUM SYRIACUM

89 ..... VI., 51

DE SPECTACTULIS

4 ..... V., 49

DE VIRGIN.

7 ..... V., 155

Ps.-Tertullian

GENESIS

35–40 ..... V., 63
85 ..... V., 97
86 ..... V., 98
113 ..... V., 99
184 ..... V., 137

SODOMA
41 ..... V., 240
160–170 ..... V., 242

ADVERSUS MARCIONITAS
3.210 ..... VI., 347
3.235 ..... VI., 388
3.245 and 257 ..... VI., 400
280–281 ..... VI., 445
446

ADVERSUS OMNES HAERESES
2 ..... V., 121
181

DE JONA
20 ..... VI., 349

Theodoretus
HAERES.
1.11 ..... V., 138

GENESIS
1.2 ..... V., 7
74
1.27 ..... V., 69
3.15 ..... V., 229
3.27 ..... V., 104
9.3 and 29 ..... V., 190
191
12.17 ..... V., 222
15.9 ..... V., 222
229
18 ..... V., 177
18.8 ..... V., 236
25.22 ..... V., 272
31.19 ..... V., 301
43 ..... V., 144
247 ..... V., 151

EXODUS
2.6 ..... V., 399
3.1 ..... V., 416
3.5 ..... V., 420
11.2 ..... V., 437
14.16 ..... VI., 7
20.3–6 ..... VI., 40
32.10 ..... VI., 53
72 ..... V., 107

NUMBERS
10.11 ..... V., 410
11.17 ..... VI., 88
11.21 ..... VI., 90
12.1 ..... VI., 90
22.23 ..... VI., 127
24.17 ..... VI., 133

DEUTERONOMY
INTERR., 43 ..... VI., 164

II KINGS
4.1 ..... VI., 345

Theophilus
πρὸς Αὐτόλυκον
1.2 ..... V., 338
2 ..... V., 86
2.3 ..... V., 226
2.13 ..... V., 17
2.15 ..... V., 34
2.18 ..... V., 63
69, 93
2.19 ..... V., 92
2.26 and 29 ..... V., 99
2.27 ..... V., 66
2.30 ..... V., 147
2.31 ..... V., 204
223, 253
3.19 ..... V., 168
174, 191
7 ..... VI., 57

Tatian
ORATIO AD GRAECOS
8 ..... V., 151

Victorinus of Peteau
APOCALYPSE OF JOHN
11 ..... VI., 400

DE FABRICA MUNDI
..... V., 106
..... V., 128

M. GREEK AND LATIN WRITERS.

Aristotle
DE COELO
I., 4 ..... V., 60

De Generatione Animalium
III., 6.5 ..... V., 55

Historia Animalium
V., 19 ..... V., 52
V., 47 ..... V., 55
IX., 13 ..... V., 59

Arrian
Alexander's Campaigns
7.2 ..... V., 376

Berosus
(Richter's ed.)
56 ..... V., 186
56.39 ..... V., 203

Diogenes of Babylonia
Philodem. De Piet.,
ed. Gomperz
82 ..... V., 80

Herodotus
I., 8 ..... VI., 33
I., 32 ..... V., 83
I., 134 ..... V., 301
I., 181 ..... VI., 425
II., 21, 23 ..... V., 27
II., 35 ..... V., 392
III., 23 ..... VI., 135
III., 109 ..... V., 50
III., 153 ..... V., 250
IV., 65 ..... VI., 418
IV., 120 ..... VI., 99
IV., 168 ..... V., 261

Juvenal
Saturnalia
6.542 ..... VI., 264

Lobeck
Aglaophamos
909 ..... V., 290

Plato
Timaeus
92a ..... V., 59

Symposium
189d, 190d ..... V., 88

Pliny
Historia naturalis
VIII., 32 ..... V., 59
X., 68, 87 ..... V., 52
26.1, 5 ..... V., 413
30.1, 11 ..... V., 425
31.2 ..... VI., 407

Strabo
Geographia
16.11 ..... V., 376

Seneca
Epistolae
65.24 ..... V., 80

Stoicorum Veter. Fragmenta
(ed. Arnim),
II., 584 ..... V., 107

Suidas
Lexicon
s.v. χαναάν ..... VI., 177
s. v. Seth ..... V., 149

Tacitus
Annales
XIV., 15.2 ..... VI., 406

Xenophon
Memorabilia
IV., 3 ..... V., 338

N. Oriental Literature.

Buchari
Sahih
III., 379 ..... V., 312

Ibn Tufail
..... V., 50

Istahri
54 ..... V., 211

Koran
2.33 ..... V., 84
2.60 ..... V., 152
2.61 ..... VI., 85

2.67 ..... VI., 19
4.124 ..... V., 208
6.100 ..... V., 213
7.174 ..... V., 152
9.30 ..... VI., 432
11.73 ..... V., 236
12.26–28 ..... V., 362
12.30–33 ..... V., 340
18.59–82 ..... VI., 334
21.69 ..... V., 212
47.16–17 ..... V., 29

Maras

II., 519 ..... V., 211

Mas'udi

LES PRAIRIES D'OR
..... V., 50

I., 100 ..... VI., 395
I., 161 ..... VI., 408

Pantschatantra

(ED. BENFEY)

I., 376, 377 ..... V., 210
IV., 1 ..... V., 57

Pend-Nameh

207 ..... V., 56

Tabari

ANNALES

I., 414 ..... VI., 234
II., 45 ..... VI., 351

INDEX OF HEBREW AND ARAMAIC WORDS AND PHRASES

אבות.....V., 378
אבינו.....V., 403
אבותיך.....VI., 337
אבלון.....V., 386
אבני אישתא.....V., 15
אבידים.....VI., 17
אבדך.....VI., 416
אבדיקא.....VI., 178
אגוסטיאני.....VI., 405
אדם.....V., 72
178; VI., 21
אדם הקדמוני.....V., 78
אדום.....V., 277
אדמי.....VI., 240
241
אדן.....V., 50
אדנת נשא.....V., 146
אדורין.....V., 321
אוהב.....V., 207
אהוב.....V., 208
לאהליך.....VI., 307
אומות.....V., 194
אופסים.....VI., 17
אוקינוס.....V., 27
אוד הנוז.....V., 9
אודזלי דימא.....V., 50
אודיאל.....V., 160
אודיה.....V., 160
198
אודיו.....V., 160
אותיוניה משולשות.....VI., 30
אחיו.....V., 278
אחיך במצות.....V., 288
אחד.....V., 279
כאחד.....VI., 207
אחז.....V., 88
אחוזה.....V., 117
ואחתיה נשיין.....VI., 205
לאט.....VI., 364
אי.....VI., 223
איקון.....V., 169
איש אלהים.....VI., 166
איש הבינים.....VI., 250
אנשי שם.....VI., 100
איתמלאי.....V., 208
אכל לעלמיה.....VI., 326
אל.....V., 146
155, 310
ואל אחיו.....V., 327
אלה.....V., 140
אלהים.....V., 4,
155, 160, 185;
VI., 51, 212
האלהים.....VI., 5
אלהים עולם.....VI., 236
אלקים.....V., 160
אם ירצה השם.....VI., 331
אמה תיביקין.....V., 176
אמזדע.....V., 146
179
אמפורין.....V., 379
אמד המניד.....V., 213
אמיתי.....VI., 318
אמתלא.....V., 208
אמתלאי.....V., 208
אניפוניס.....VI., 453
אניפודניס.....VI., 453
אנקה.....V., 60

אינקא.....VI., 296
אנוקו.....V., 215
איניקש.....V., 215
אנונות.....VI., 109
אנקקניתא.....V., 60
אסותא.....V., 364
אסטרטא.....V., 315
אספים.....VI., 17
אספיים.....VI., 17
אספסוף.....VI., 3
אסקופים.....VI., 17
אסקפטריא.....VI., 303
איסקבטיריי.....VI., 303
אסרטא.....V., 315
אפליטוס.....VI., 462
אפים.....VI., 216
אפיקון.....VI., 431
אפרענית.....V., 413
אצטרגנא.....VI., 49
אקטורין.....VI., 3
ארה.....VI., 130
ארים.....V., 164
ארמי.....V., 164
270, 321
ארץ.....V., 7
ארקלין.....VI., 291
ארעא תקיף.....V., 153
אשה.....V., 90
287, 297
אשיא.....VI., 41
אשל.....V., 248
את.....V., 327
מאת ה׳.....V., 241
אתוראה.....V., 214
אתרוג.....V., 97
339
בבל.....VI., 411
בגד.....V., 297
בד.....V., 40
בהמות שדה.....V., 44
בונה.....V., 336
בזה.....V., 250
מבזה אותו בקלון.....VI., 426
ביל.....V., 164
בישין.....V., 143
בית יואב.....VI., 258
בכאים.....VI., 255
בכי.....VI., 375
ולבכתה.....V., 255
בכך.....VI., 241
בלצוציתא.....VI., 150
בולקה.....VI., 123
במה.....VI., 231
בן אחרונו של עולם.....V., 299
בן רורוהו.....VI., 310
בן יומו.....V., 358
בן ימים.....V., 319
בן נבו.....V., 209
בן נץ.....V., 47
בני.....V., 379
בני אלהים.....V., 310
בני בליעל.....VI., 308
בני רויה.....VI., 141
בני ימא.....V., 53
בנים.....VI., 268
בסוסו.....VI., 346
בספריה.....V., 158
בעל.....VI., 404
בעל בכי.....VI., 375
בער.....VI., 376
בקמון.....VI., 202
ברונא.....VI., 83
ברזי.....V., 5
ברולא.....VI., 83
בריא.....V., 56
בראילא.....VI., 83
ברחילא.....VI., 83
בר יוכני.....V., 47
ברנבו.....V., 208
בר נפלי.....VI., 381

ברקוליאני.....VI., 405
בר נש דטודא.....V., 50
ברנשא.....VI., 413
ברא.....V., 47
ברית.....V., 267
בריתו של אברהם.....V., 267
ברכת הגומל.....VI., 11
ברק נביאה.....VI., 195
בת אנוש.....V., 146
גבינא.....VI., 430
גדד.....V., 297
גדוד.....V., 288
גדול הדור.....V., 394
ואגדלהו.....V., 303
גדלם.....VI., 110
גדלת שפתים.....V., 371
גוטאזקי.....V., 194
גועש.....V., 315
גוף.....V., 75
86
גוש של רוק.....VI., 419
גזרינון.....V., 373
גיחין.....V., 114
גלוי אליהו.....VI., 333
גלוי עדיות.....V., 193
גליני לאימיך.....V., 173
גלומי.....V., 53
גלמא.....V., 53
גם זו לטובה.....VI., 326
גענע.....V., 4
מתגענעין.....VI., 158
גרוד.....V., 288
גדידא.....V., 288
גרסי.....V., 413
גורפת מחוטמה.....V., 287
גר'שה.....VI., 146
דוביאל.....V., 5
רוגן.....VI., 243
דוכיפת.....VI., 299
דולפינין.....V., 53

דיקומני.....VI., 405
דכיין.....V., 294
דליים ובגריות.....V., 232
דמואל.....V., 5
דקלים.....V., 19
רקוריוני.....VI., 405
דרך שמים מת.....VI., 112
דודשי רשומות.....VI., 241
דתנה.....V., 328
הבל.....V., 135
הדר עלה.....VI., 294
295
היכל.....VI., 62
הימק סורו.....VI., 417
הכי.....V., 285
המדתא.....VI., 463
הימיקסירוס.....VI., 417
הינדיק.....V., 92
הלך.....V., 294
הלך וגדל.....V., 279
הלכו לאודה.....VI., 275
הליכתו.....V., 105
ותהם הארץ.....VI., 222
הן.....VI., 148
הצללפוני.....VI., 205
להורת.....V., 358
וי.....V., 314
VI., 223
זיבורית.....V., 277
זהוב.....V., 277
נזדוונה.....V., 134
זונה.....VI., 170
202
זונרא.....VI., 444
זירורי.....V., 315
זח.....V., 217
זוחא.....V., 217
זמרי.....VI., 184
זכות אבות.....VI., 245
זכר.....VI., 259

זכר ונקבה.....V., 88
זכור לטוב.....VI., 316
325
זמין.....V., 257
זמרנד.....V., 385
זעקפי המלחמה.....V., 367
זקן.....VI., 236
זקף.....VI., 236
זקק לאישה.....V., 122
זקיאל.....V., 153
זרועאל.....VI., 183
252
המחבל.....V., 135
חנב בעל כנפים.....V., 81
חר שבעה.....VI., 416
חדים.....V., 26
בחדש.....VI., 32
חוה.....V., 91
134
מחזיא.....V., 118
חויא.....V., 91
חוח.....V., 58
חול.....V., 51
חוץ לפילייה.....VI., 379
חיצא.....V., 251
חוצה.....V., 251
חויל.....V., 197
חזיר מיער.....V., 294
חטה.....V., 97
חי.....VI., 382
חייא.....V., 170
חיה.....V., 307
חיה יחיה.....VI., 342
חייה.....V., 170
חיל.....V., 321
חכם.....VI., 384
חלילה.....V., 239
חלומו בראשו.....V., 342
החלות.....VI., 148
חלונות.....V., 210
חליפין.....VI., 194
חליצה.....VI., 193
חמור נרם.....V., 298
299
חמור חמרתים.....VI., 207
וחמשים.....VI., 138
חנם.....VI., 86
חסר.....VI., 261
חסיר.....V., 115
325, 404; VI.,
97, 261
חסירות.....VI., 97
חסנת.....V., 374
חוסנא.....V., 374
חצות.....VI., 226
החצר החרשה.....VI., 310
חצר מות.....V., 197
חורב.....V., 415
מחרמת.....V., 217
חרס.....VI., 171
חרסום.....VI., 430
חרפה.....V., 299
חרש.....VI., 170
יתחשב.....VI., 130
ונתחרש.....V., 388
חתך.....VI., 469
חכמי המשנה.....VI., 448
טוב.....VI., 60
202
בטובתו.....V., 362
טוטפן.....VI., 480
טטרנונא.....VI., 49
טורא בריכא.....VI., 202
טחן.....VI., 208
404
טחרי זהב.....VI., 224
טליא.....V., 393
VI., 296
טלנוס.....VI., 417
טפסר.....VI., 416

ויואל.....V., 414
423
יאנים.....V., 217
יבין.....VI., 184
יבדוחא.....V., 298
יד.....VI., 233
יד ה׳.....VI., 321
ידיד.....V., 207
208
ידעוני.....VI., 123
ידעתי.....V., 252
יה.....V., 146
152, 160, 217
יהו.....V., 152
יהואל.....V., 229
יהודי.....V., 378
VI., 458, 477
מתיהדים.....VI., 480
שנתיהדו.....VI., 188
יהועזי.....V., 153
יו.....V., 160
יום הלדת.....V., 342
היום כפול.....VI., 45
יומא.....VI., 290
מימים ימימה.....VI., 213
215, 216, 217
יומבדוס.....V., 407
יורקמי.....VI., 417
ייחד.....VI., 79
שנתיחדו.....VI., 188
יחדיו.....V., 250
יחני.....V., 425
יוחני.....V., 407
יחנה.....V., 425
יין המשומד.....V., 284
יין שחוד.....VI., 455
יינוס.....V., 407
יכולנו.....VI., 405
ילדא בהות.....V., 138
ים.....V., 11

הימס.....V., 322
323
ותניקהו.....V., 399
יפי.....V., 217
והוציא.....V., 297
יקד.....VI., 110
ידד.....V., 153
ידח.....V., 40
ירוקה.....V., 115
ירושלמי.....V., 248
ידושת שלמה.....V., 253
ישוע ליסטאה.....VI., 177
ישראל סבא.....VI., 7
ישד.....VI., 158
יתדך.....VI., 108
כבוד.....VI., 38
כדוביין.....VI., 477
כדי כניסה.....V., 239
כה.....V., 250
כהן.....V., 410
VI., 260
כהנים.....VI., 275
כודות בדזל.....VI., 96
בכזיב.....V., 334
כוס של עקרים.....V., 231
כושאי.....VI., 303
כותא.....V., 211
כחושים.....V., 391
כידנו לדחים.....V., 222
כיון.....V., 135
כיל.....V., 164
כיפה.....V., 201
כוכבים.....V., 40
כל ונוכחת.....V., 244
כלוב.....VI., 382
כלבו.....V., 115
כלוני.....VI., 405
כלי לדבדות.....V., 121
כמלנית.....V., 430
כנס.....V., 429

כנניה.....VI., 87
כנסת ישראל.....VI., 360
בנעני.....V., 336
VI., 117
כנענית.....V., 336
כאפא רגומיתא.....VI., 417
כדב.....V., 104
כדדו.....V., 211
כרה.....VI., 348
כרש.....VI., 433
כדשינה.....VI., 269
כשף.....V., 169
כשישלתא.....VI., 453
כתב.....VI., 386
כתב ליבונאה.....V., 194
כתב ומכתב.....V., 109
כתובין.....VI., 477
כתים.....VI., 134
לא.....V., 39
279
לא ידבה.....VI., 298
לובש תפילין.....VI., 274
לבוזד דוק.....VI., 430
לבנים.....V., 56
לביאל.....V., 71
לו.....V., 279
לוה.....V., 296
לולבא.....V., 384
לחי.....VI., 207
לחם אבידים.....V., 236
VI., 17
לילה.....VI., 236
ליליאל.....V., 153
לשונות.....V., 194
מאמרא אפיתדוניו.....V., 162
מביט.....VI., 290
מנבעון.....VI., 373
מדבחא.....VI., 71
מדבדא.....VI., 71
מדון.....V., 320
מדורה.....V., 20
מדודי.....V., 20
מדינה.....V., 211
מדינים.....VI., 142
מדרש.....V., 248
361; VI., 12
מה לו.....VI., 329
מהויא.....V., 118
מהנדיא.....VI., 480
מולא.....VI., 474
מומסים.....VI., 456
מונחס.....V., 407
מוקדת ראש.....V., 89
מושב.....VI., 224
מזונת.....VI., 452
מזלות.....VI., 24
מזדע.....V., 146
מזרק.....VI., 77
מטבע תפלה.....VI., 449
למחות.....VI., 281
מטעת.....VI., 234
מטדיאל.....V., 153
מי נדה.....VI., 19
מים.....VI., 19
מים מתוקים.....V., 11
מינין.....V., 145
מינקת דבקה.....V., 318
מיתת קדח.....VI., 406
מך.....VI., 195
מכדותיהם.....V., 367
מלאך בשמים.....VI., 325
מלאכי חבלה.....V., 104
מלאכי שטן.....V., 85
מלאכי השדת.....V., 157
מלח סדומית.....V , 242
מלחם.....V., 51
מלחס.....V., 95
מלך.....V., 385
VI., 471, 475
478
המלך.....V., 403

מלכת.....V., 265
מלכיות.....VI., 416
מלחם.....V., 51
95
ממשיח.....VI., 80
מקושש.....VI., 85
ממתיח.....VI., 80
מנות.....VI., 216
מנרכוס.....V., 407
מסורת.....V., 300
VI., 194
מערנות.....VI., 233
מעונות.....V., 10
17
מעינות.....V., 10
כמעט.....V., 280
מעלה.....VI., 323
מעשה חיוי.....V., 94
מעשה כל הדורות.....VI., 324
מעשר כספים.....V., 292
מעשר ממון.....V., 292
מפלצת.....VI., 308
מצוה.....VI., 147
מצפיר.....VI., 122
מצרים.....V., 87
344, 347
מצרים סבא.....VI., 7
מקום.....V., 289
VI., 121, 470
מקלו.....VI., 106
מראה.....V., 53
מריאים.....V., 107
מרכבה.....V., 36
מרורים.....V., 333
מרפא.....V., 364
מרוס.....VI., 323
מריו.....V., 160
נמרצת.....VI., 266
משה רבינו.....V., 403
משוח מלחמה.....VI., 143
משמר.....VI., 462
משפטן.....VI., 140
משקה.....V., 433
משישלתא.....VI., 453
משולשות.....VI., 30
משלשת.....V., 227
משנה.....VI., 384
נבאר.....VI., 430
הנביא.....V., 403
נביאים אחרונים.....VI., 442
נבזין.....VI., 218
ננר השמש.....VI., 135
נונף ישמעל.....V., 287
נהר.....V., 209
נופך.....V., 389
נחל.....V., 209
318
נחל קדומים.....VI., 197
נחשול.....VI., 76
נינוס.....V., 92
VI., 80
נינוח היה נישול.....VI., 24
נכה.....VI., 378
נכה רגלים.....VI., 297
נסות.....VI., 36
נסיכי.....V., 130
נעל.....VI., 193
למסעיו.....V., 222
נעם זרע.....V., 179
נעמיות.....VI., 233
נעץ חדב.....VI., 273
נעוריתא.....V., 430
נער פורפוריה.....V., 353
נוער.....V., 88
ויפלו.....V., 137
נפילים.....V., 154
נקבה.....V., 294
הקיש בזוג.....V., 90
נרתיק.....V., 35

נשא פניו.....VI., 252
תשא ראש.....VI., 61
מנשבין.....V., 30
נשיין.....VI., 205
נשמה.....V., 78
נתזה.....VI., 218
נתן.....V., 437
ויתן לך האלהים.....VI., 208
סבא.....V., 276
מסנן.....V., 189
סנן סנניאל.....VI., 150
סנגזנאל.....VI., 150
סדר תפלה.....VI., 449
סהר.....V., 40
סוניא.....V., 189
סור העבור.....V., 432
סומא.....V., 121
סוף.....V., 398
VI., 350
סטרטן.....V., 315
סיגרי.....V., 413
סינר.....VI., 444
סילונית.....V., 430
סלונות.....V., 210
סלם.....VI., 21
סלמאל.....V., 309
סמל.....VI., 372
סמלנית.....V., 430
סמוכין.....VI., 100
סנאב.....VI., 88
סנאה.....VI., 88
סנדטור.....VI., 169
סנהדרין.....VI., 193
סנואה.....VI., 88
סניאב.....VI., 88
ספר.....VI., 59
ספר עזרא.....VI., 444
ספר התורה.....VI., 170
ספיר.....VI., 59
סקנדרי.....VI., 477
סקריטורין.....VI., 477
סרטן.....V., 315
סריסים.....VI., 415
ובסתרים.....VI., 33
172
ועברתי.....V., 294
ויעבר.....VI., 471
עד לו.....VI., 443
עדאל.....VI., 246
ערה.....VI., 246
עדיאל.....VI., 246
ערישה.....V., 247
ערית.....V., 241
עודד.....VI., 346
עול.....V., 286
עור.....V., 97
103, 104
עורבתי.....VI., 463
בעזר השם.....VI., 331
עזרא וסייעתו.....VI., 445
עזרה.....VI., 264
עזרו.....V., 146
עזריאל.....V., 146
עזריה.....V., 146
עזיה.....V., 152
עזיהו.....V., 152
עטהאל.....VI., 183
עטיאל.....VI., 183
עיר.....V., 211
עיפה.....V., 247
עירם.....V., 320
עכבית.....V., 52
עכן.....VI., 177
עכינא.....VI., 177
עולה ויורדת.....V., 75
בעלות המנחה.....VI., 320
עלילה.....V., 286
VI., 216
התעללת.....VI., 128
עלומה.....VI., 205

לעולם הבא ..... VI., 17
עליתא ..... V., 52
עם שופרא ..... VI., 476
עומר בבכי ..... VI., 13
מתעננין ..... VI., 158
עניתני ..... VI., 247
ענקים ..... V., 155
עסתר ..... V., 153
עסתראל ..... V., 153
עפלים ..... VI., 224
עפר ..... VI., 132
עצה ..... V., 384
עצורה ..... V., 146
עצורתי ..... V., 146
ער ..... V., 333
ערב רב ..... VI., 3
ערוב ..... V., 430
ערבים ..... VI., 317
ערומים ..... V., 121
122
לעתיר לבוא ..... VI., 17
ויעתר ..... V., 271
פנה ..... VI., 265
ויפגע ..... V., 289
פדיאל ..... VI., 205
פואה ..... V., 393
פוך ..... V., 389
פולסא ..... VI., 150
פונדקיתא ..... VI., 171
202
פוסטין ..... VI., 348
פועה ..... V., 393
בפחד אביו ..... V., 303
פחדיאל ..... VI., 205
פטורת ..... VI., 90
פטרנוס ..... VI., 394
פלא ..... V., 154
פלניס ..... VI., 417
פלגש ..... VI., 289
389
הפליט ..... VI., 120
פלילה ..... V., 286
פגנוס ..... VI., 32
לפני ..... V., 256
פנים ..... V., 157
פנימי ..... V., 169
פניקי ..... V., 194
פסוסו ..... V., 315
פסים ..... V., 329
פסל ..... VI., 214
פספסין ..... V., 329
פקד יפקד ..... V., 375
פקידה ..... VI., 386
פקפילי ..... V., 194
פרנוד ..... V., 75
פרנוד מצייר ..... V., 329
פרח רוחה ..... V., 81
פרטוריאני ..... VI., 405
פרמשתקו ..... V., 413
פרי ..... V., 182
מתפרסמת ..... V., 101
פריעה ..... V., 234
פרנטוס ..... VI., 394
פרעתון ..... V., 315
פרץ ..... V., 336
בפרק אחד ..... VI., 356
פורק על ..... V., 286
פרת ..... V., 376
פרתמים ..... VI., 452
פתח עינים ..... V., 334
פתקא ..... VI., 454
צרי ..... V., 60
צדק ..... V., 325
צרקה ..... V., 248
VI., 336
צדקות ..... V., 248
צדק לא ..... VI., 236
צדוק הדין ..... V., 331
VI., 152, 227

קניתי.....VI., 193
קניתו.....V., 45
קנסור.....VI., 85
קנסרי.....VI., 259
קנעתי.....V., 45
קסרור.....VI., 333
קסרין.....VI., 259
קפרקי.....V., 194
קפרקי.....V., 194
קפיטילין.....V., 376
קפיצת הרדך.....V., 260
קציעי צואריא.....VI., 95
קר.....VI., 419
קרא על יברוחא.....V., 298
קרדו.....V., 211
קרדוניא.....VI., 479
ויקר.....VI., 192
קרינוס.....VI., 476
קרקע.....VI., 118
קרקע בתולה.....V., 72
קשר תפלה.....V., 390
קשר הספד.....V., 390
לראות.....V., 314
358
ראש סנהדרין.....V., 394
רב.....V., 403
רב לך.....VI., 148
רבי.....V., 403
רבינו.....V., 403
רבן.....V., 403
למרבה.....VI., 366
רנג.....V., 97
ברנול.....V., 365
ברנליו.....VI., 197
לרנליו.....V., 423
424
וירד.....V., 333
רהט.....V., 189
רהומי.....V., 194
רוזנים.....VI., 281

צריק.....V., 179
324,–325; VI.,
335, 426, 429
וצרקת אבות.....VI., 245
צופים.....VI., 215
צורי.....V., 194
ציון.....VI., 102
ציר.....VI., 295
צפרה.....V., 393
צפית.....VI., 431
צררי.....V., 194
צרי.....VI., 295
צרוע.....VI., 305
והצרעת זרחה.....VI., 358
קבוע.....V., 231
קובע.....V., 231
מקרם.....V., 21
שמקרם.....VI., 108
קברניטין.....V., 376
קוריר.....VI., 333
קול צאני.....V., 209
מקולל.....VI., 15
קוליני.....V., 209
קוסטינר.....VI., 169
קוץ.....VI., 48
קצתי.....V., 287
קורסור.....VI., 85
קזרור.....VI., 333
קטורין.....VI., 3
קינסלי.....VI., 259
קיפא.....VI., 85
הקל ראש.....V., 89
קלקל.....VI., 390
מקולקל.....VI., 15
קמין.....VI., 202
לקמצים.....V., 345
קמוש.....V., 58
קן צפור.....VI., 227
קנים.....VI., 227

רוח.....V., 78
VI., 419
רוח אלהים.....V., 7
74
רוסתקיאתא.....VI., 174
הרם.....VI., 6
הרים.....V., 26
רחמי.....V., 208
רחומי.....V., 194
רק.....VI., 419
420
ראקא.....VI., 331
ריקה.....VI., 331
ריגוכר.....VI., 430
ריש קטיעא.....VI., 95
רמון.....VI., 212
רומניא.....VI., 212
רנים.....V., 48
רעמיאל.....V., 153
רעיא מהימנא.....V., 414
רפאים.....VI., 293
רצואל.....V., 146
רצויה.....V., 146
ונתרקנה כבודו.....V., 16
מרחוק.....V., 328
הרמתים.....VI., 215
הרפה.....VI., 250
תרצח.....VI., 42
רקת.....V., 368
הרשע.....V., 59
שאל.....V., 436
שבא.....VI., 389
שבוע.....V., 295
שבעה.....VI., 381
שבעה ערנין.....VI., 423
שבעתים.....V., 20
143
שבת.....V., 112
VI., 408
שגעון.....VI., 348
שדים.....V., 104
שרה.....V., 44
50, 108; VI., 118
שרי.....V., 15
VI., 328
שה.....VI., 248
שהוצרה.....VI., 190
שוה.....VI., 237
שוח.....VI., 182
שופט.....VI., 188
שורינקא.....VI., 296
שור הבר.....V., 47
49
שושן.....V., 146
שותף.....V., 85
וישתחו.....V., 363
364
שחוק באמך.....V., 173
שחור.....VI., 455
שיפרז.....VI., 476
שיפרגז.....VI., 476
שיר נצח.....V., 159
שכה.....V., 214
שכוי.....V., 47
ואשטיף.....VI., 331
משכמם.....VI., 300
שכרה.....VI., 349
שלג.....VI., 203
שלח.....V., 165
166
שלם.....V., 313
225
שלשה סימנים.....VI., 19
שלתיאל.....VI., 446
שם.....V., 301
335
שם רוח טומאה.....V., 301
שמו של אל עליון.....VI., 218
שמות שאינן נמחקין.....V., 310
שמחה.....V., 146

V., 208 ..... תרי
VI., 108 ..... תדיכון
110
V., 47 ..... תדנגול ברא
VI., 299
VI., 293 ..... תרפים
VI., 439 ..... התרשתא
VI., 279 ..... תשנק רוחך
V., 247 ..... ותתע
V., 361 ..... ותלה
V., 181 ..... מתקן

Index of Piyyutim

VI., 449 ..... ארני אלהי ישראל
450
V., 76 ..... האומרים אחד
VI., 403 ..... אז במלאת
V., 221 ..... אז רוב נסים
VI., 165 ..... אזלת יוכבד
V., 108 ..... איכה עצת
VI., 80 ..... איתן
V., 110 ..... אל ברוב עצות
V., 125 ..... אלה אזכרה
V., 37 ..... אלהינו אלהים אמת
VI., 342 ..... אליהו הנביא
V., 84 ..... אמיצי שחקים
VI., 438 ..... בימים ההם
V., 400 ..... התקבצו מלכים
VI., 200 ..... ובכן ויהי בחצי הלילה
V., 43 ..... ויכון עולם
45, 49
V., 378 ..... זכר ברית
VI., 7 ..... כך נזדו
VI., 290 ..... מה נהרר
VI., 451 ..... מראה כהן
VI., 97 ..... רחמנא ארכר
V., 404 ..... פרשת החרש
V., 7 ..... שמים
9
V., 25 ..... שמע
VI., 363 ..... השומרים
VI., 380 ..... שמירמה
VI., 380 ..... שמירמית
VI., 380 ..... שמירעם
V., 40 ..... שמש
VI., 113 ..... שנצהבת
VI., 282 ..... שניות לעדיות
VI., 354 ..... שפוטים
V., 339 ..... שר הטבחים
V., 17 ..... שר הפנים
157
V., 159 ..... שר צבא נרול
V., 217 ..... שדש
V., 146 ..... ששון
V., 14 ..... שתי
15
V., 15 ..... שתיה
V., 148 ..... שתיל
V., 244 ..... תאוה
V., 157 ..... תאנא
VI., 332 ..... תרוי
V., 153 ..... תהומאל
VI., 64 ..... תוכו כברו
V., 49 ..... תור בר
V., 301 ..... תורפה
VI., 332 ..... תחטי
VI., 203 ..... תלנ
V., 45 ..... תלי אתליא
V., 211 ..... תמה
V., 144 ..... תמח
VI., 198
V., 384 ..... תמר
V., 251 ..... תנה כופר ופריון
V., 41 ..... תנין
50
V., 97 ..... תפוח
V., 286 ..... תרב
V., 83 ..... תדרמה

135143

296
G43ℓe
v.7

Ginzberg

Legends of the Jews

DATE DUE

FE2091

Li-2

PHILLIPS ACADEMY
3 1867 00036 7545